## THE

## BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

An Account of all the Known Indigenous Plants of the Province and of the Most Important or Most Commonly Cultivated Exotic Ones

With Maps and Introduction
By
H. H. HINES, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S. Late Conservator of Forests, Bihar and Orissa:

Pabllatied under the Authority of the Government of Biter and Orison

IN SIX PARTS
PART I -

## LONDON

PRINTED BY ADLARD \& SON \& WEST GESY Nh a ty And Sold by the Areate far Indian oirfen - it he

Price Rs. 8.
ents for the Sale of Books Published by the Bihar al Orissa Government.

## Agents in India.

Messra. Thacker, Spink \& Co., Calcutta.
Messrs. W. Newman \& Co., Calcutta.
Messrs. S. K. Lahiri \& Co., College Street, Calcutta.
Mesers. R. Cambray \&Co, 6 and 8-2, Hastings St., Calcutta.
Mesers. Thompson \& Co., Madras.
Mesers. D. B. Taraporevala, Sons \& Co., 103, Meadow Street Fort, Poat Box No. 18, Bombay.
Messrs. M. C. Sircar \& Sons, Harrison Road, Caleutta.
(8) Proprietor of the New Kishore Press, Lucknow.
(9) Messrs. M. N. Burman \& C Bankipore.
(10) Babu Ram Dayal Argarwa 184, Katra Road, Allahabat
(11) Standard Literature Co., Lt 13-1, Old Court House S Calcutta.
(12) Manager of the Indian Sche Supply Depôt, 309, Bt Bazar Street, Calcutta.
(13) Messrs. Butterworth \& C Ltd., 6, Hastings Stre Calcutta.
(14) Messrs. Ram Krishna \& So Anarkali Street, Lahore.

## Agents in the United Kingdom.

The High Commissioner for India (General Dept.), 42, Grosvenor Gardens, London, S.W. 1.

- Messre. A. Constable \& Co., Ltid, 10, Orange St., Leicester Square, London, W.C. 2.
Messrs. Kegan, Paul, Trench, Trübner \& Co., 68-74, Carter Lane, London, E.C. 4, and (Oriental Department) 39, New Oxford Street, W.C. 1.
B. Quaritch, Ltd., 11, Grafton Street, New Bond Street, London, W. 1.
Messrs. P. S. King \& Son, 2 and 4, Great Smith Street, Westminster, London, S. W. I.
B. Blackwell, Ltd., 50, 51, Broad Street, Oxford.
Mesgrs. Deighton Bell ic Co, Ltd, Trinity St, Cambridge
(8) Messrs. Henry S. King \& C 65, Cornhill, London, E.C
(9) Messrs. Grindlay \& Co., Parliament Street, Lond S.W. 1.
(10) Messrs. W. Thacker \& C 2, Creed Lane, Ludgate H London, E.C. 4.
(11) Mesbrs. Luzac \& Co., 46, Grf Russell St., London, W.C.
(12) Messrs. Oliver \& Boyd, Twe dale Court, Edinburgh.
(13) Messrs. E. Ponsonby, Lt 116, Grafton Street, Dubl
(14) T. Fisher Unwin, Itd, Adelphi Terrace, Lond w.c. 2.
(15) Messrs. Wheldon \& Weelh Ltd, 28, Essex St., Lond W.C. 2.
(16) East and West, Ltd, 3, V toria St., London, S.W. 1.


## Agents on the Continent.

M. Erneat Leroux, 28, Rue Ronaparte, Paris, France.
Martinus Nijhoff, The Hague, Holland.
(3) Messrs. R. Friedlinder \& Soh Caristrasse 11, Berlin, N.W Germany.
(4) Otto Harrassowitz, Leipz Germany.

## THE

## BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

## an account of all the known indigenous PLANTS OF THE PROVINCE AND OF THE MOST IMPORTANT OR MOST COMMONLY CULTIVATED EXOTIC ONES

WIth maps and introduction

BY
H. H. Haines, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S.
late conservator of forests, bihar and orissa

Published under the Authority of the Government of Bihar and Orissa

IN SIX PARTS

PART I-3 \&. 2

## LONDON

PRINTED BY ADLARD \& SON \& WEST NEWMAN, LTD And Sold by the Agents for Indian Official Publications (For list see previous page)

1925
Price Rs. 8.


## TO

## SIR EDWARD ALBERT GAIT, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S. LIEUTENANT-GOVRRNOR OF BIHAR AND ORISSA (1915-1920)

## WITHOUT WHOSE ENCOURAGEMENT THIS WORK COULD Not have been written,

IT IS ReSPectrully inscribed with gratitude
AND AFFECTION

## PREFACE.

An apology is necessary for the sub-title of this book, as large groups of plants of which very little is known in Bihar and Orissa, viz. the algæ (including Characece), fungi and Muscinece, have not been touched upon. Among the higher plants very much still remains to be done before the botany of the province can be regarded as worked out, even in the very narrow sense of all the species being known. The basis of the book is my own notes and collections,* and the duties of a forest officer in India leave so little time for the pursuit of botany that not only have interesting plants been frequently observed which there has been no time to collect, but often specimens collected have become useless, and had to be thrown away while awaiting opportunity for examination or drying. In some cases, especially on my only visits to special localities, such as the Mayurbhanj Mountains and the Orissa delta, the quantity of drying paper carried has proved insufficient to cope with the new material. Finally, some districts, including many of the native states, have not been botanized at all. There is, therefore, plenty of even ordinary field work remaining to be done by those who take an interest in the natural history of plants, and for anyone with a settled residence and a garden, where doubtful species and varieties could be cultivated and watched, the field is practically unworked. Perhaps the largest collector of herbs in the province has been C. B. Clarke, who, in addition to good specimens, has frequently supplied accurate drawings and valuable notes. Clarke collected chiefly (so far as our province is concerned) in Chota Nagpur. He more especially appears to have turned his attention to the rice field flora. Next to Clarke in the extent of his collections in the province was the distinguished biologist Buchanan-Hamilton. In 1801-02 he went by river to Patna, and then marched through Saran and Tirhut to Nepal, $\dagger$ but of more importance than this was his long residence in our Northern tract, commencing in 1809 and continuing with short breaks to 1812-13, during which time he was engaged in the statistical survey of Purneah, Bhagalpur (as it then was), Monghir (or Monghyr, Mungger of his MS.), Patna and Shahabad. The collections of Buchanan-Hamilton, which include woody plants as well as herbs, are well represented in the Wallichian Herbarium at

[^0]Kew, where I have had the opportunity of consulting them, though want of time prevented my going through them systematically until I had nearly completed the Flora. A complete set of Hamilton's collections from 1807-1814 are said to be represented in the Herbarium, but this seems scarcely credible, as, with the exception of the Monghyr district and the country around Nathpur, the flora of the Bihar and Orissa districts is poorly represented, and of numerous plants alluded to in the manuscripts there are often no specimens.* The results, therefore, of this examination have been disappointing. They have been shown in Appendix I. The manuscripts of Hamilton are in the India Office Library, but interesting as they are, the plants mentioned are for the most part under their vernacular names. Occasionally the technical name is given, or they are referred to the species described in Rheede's Hortus Malabaricus, or other data are given which sufficiently determine the species. But as the value of a provincial flora is greatly discounted by being spread over a large number of years, I have not thought that the advantage to be gained by identifying all these references would be commensurate with the time which would have to be spent on them. In the case of Monghir, of which the flora is most completely described, and of which I myself have not close acquaintance, the gist of Hamilton's account is given in the Introduction. The important collection from Manbhum of the late Rev. Dr. Campbell I particularly noticed in the Forest Flora of Chota Nagpur, and I have not been able further to visit it, though many duplicates of Campbell's in the Kew and Calcutta Herbaria have been made use of. A small collection, but containing nevertheless some records not found elsewhere, was made in the province by Sir J. D. Hooker. Hooker entered it at the boundary of Burdwan and Manbhum, and marched along the Grand Trunk Road, ascending Parasnath en route, through parts of Manbhum, Hazaribagh and Gaya to the Sone. He then passed over the Kymore Hills (Shahabad district) and dropped down the Ganges to Caragola ghat (in a boat, so that very few specimens are available from this part of the route). He then proceeded through Purneah, leaving the province at Titalyah, for his celebrated Himalayan tour. The collections of Kurz were made chiefly along the Ganges and in Behar-an unfortunately vague term which has been used in various senses, and used to include the northern half of Chota Nagpur as well as most of the area between Chota Nagpur and the Ganges, as in the map attached to the Flora Indica of Hooker \& Thomson. $\dagger$ Where Behar is given on the tickets of specimens collected by Kurz or others

[^1]without further information being available it is so mentioned in the Flora, otherwise the term has not been used. In this connection it might be observed that the word "Orissa" as used in botanical works does not necessarily refer to the Orissa as at present understood. The term as used by Hooker and Roxburgh included all Madras north of the Godaveri, and it appears in a few cases to have been used in this wider sense in Bengal Plants, some of the specimens recorded as being from Orissa having been collected by Cleghorn and others south of the present political boundary. Gamble and Wood, who collected in Chota Nagpur, Lace, who collected in Orissa, Hope in Behar, Griffith in Sambalpur, Hieronymus in Champaran, and the Rev. Father Cardon, who collected orchids in Chota Nagpur, are among other botanists whose collections from our province are represented to a smaller extent in the herbaria at Kew and Calcutta. There are also a few specimens collected by Thomson, Anderson and Prain, but a considerable number of specimens, chiefly grasses, were collected by Nusker and Mokimcollectors sent out by Prain while Director of the Botanical Survey. These were chiefly from the Santal Parganas, Monghyr and Gaya. With the exception of Gamble and Lace, and to some extent Hamilton, the botanists mentioned above chiefly confined their attention to the more cultivated parts of the province. Both duties and inclination have led the author into the wilder and least cultivated regions. Camping wherever possible within the forest itself, and when the evening's office work would permit, walking out again after the labours of the day with a rifle as sole companion, his opportunities for nature study have been of a kind complementary to those of most of his predecessors in the botanical field, and there is scarcely an indigenous species of tree or shrub described in the Flora which he has not personally noted in its own habitat. On the other hand the writer's herbarium is exceedingly deficient in the flora of the open country and in that of the jheels and tanks, as well as in epiphytic orchids, the collection of which entailed more time than could begiven. In addition to tours in all the Government forests of the province, the author has visited, either on special duty, or on behalf of private owners, or during short periods of leave, the forests of Champaran, a small part of Shahabad, part of the remaining jungles of Purneah and of Gaya, many of the states of Orissa, and the mangrove swamps of the Mahanadi delta. Before leaving India he spent some five months examining the collections in the Sibpur Herbarium at Calcutta.

Adverting shortly to the scheme of the book: in the body of the Flora, for the convenience of those accustomed to the usual English systematic works, the Genera Plantarum has been mostly followed in the sequence of the families of the Angiosperms. In the Introduction there is an alternative system of classification, supposedly more natural, and also descriptions of the larger groups as well as a general conspectus of families. This classification is based on various authorities (especially Jussieu, De Candolle, Lindley, Endlicher, Hooker, Arber, Parkin and Scott), and is an elaboration of that in the Forest Flora of Chota Nagpur, which it has been understood has been found useful, and assists students, in some cases, to determine the family of a
plant whose affinities are less obvious from the arrangement in the Flora.

There has been no attempt at uniformity in the descriptions. These vary in detail according to the necessities of the case, and the treatment of species is very unequal. In general an endeavour has been made to adopt the arrangement used by Sir J. D. Hooker in his Students' Flora of the British Islands, giving first a brief description of the species, then its habitat, and finally fuller details and its uses (if any).

The work being primarily intended for the use of forest officers, it may be asked why it includes all herbaceous plants. In the Flora of Chota Nagpur only herbaceous plants of known economic value were described. Experience has shown that this is not a satisfactory arrangement. A forest officer has numerous inquiries addressed to him as to the possibility of obtaining this or that plant in his district. If he does not find it in the provincial flora he may not know whether it occurs or not, and where a vernacular name only is given for his guidance in the indent, he may send something quite different to what is intended. Or it may happen that the economic value of the plant is a new discovery, and therefore, although it may occur in considerable abundance, it will not have been described. I need only quote recent demands for Chenopodium ambrosoides (which occurs), for Belladonna and for Henbane (neither of which occur), for Dhatura (of which some species occur), and for Gymnema sylvestris (which occurs). If the plant be one of a genus of which two or more species occur, it is very essential that each be fully described, or the wrong species may be collected. This consideration brings one to the relative uses of a book arranged on the key system only, and one with more complete descriptions. The first, when written by a professional botanist, is very useful to botanists, and also more handy, but for the majority of people who take an interest in plants, whose technical knowledge is more restricted, fuller descriptions of species are essential to prevent errors in identification. Such errors are exceedingly likely to occur when the plant whose identity it is sought to establish has not before been recorded from the province, and is therefore not in the key-a circumstance likely to be of frequent occurrence in the present state of our knowledge of Indian provincial floras. The above are merely utilitarian reasons for endeavouring to include as many of the indigenous plants as possible in the Flora, but I venture to think that those who study plants merely for the love of them and what they teach are as worthy of consideration as the practical man. For these an insignificant, otherwise useless plant is as much worthy to be known and named as economically the most important. Finally, it frequently happens that a botanist or forestef wishes to identify a plant which is not in flower, or otherwise in a condition showing the particular characters for which the key is adapted. In these cases as many characters as possible are necessary for his purpose, both in descriptions of the larger groups and the species.

The work in the Calcutta Herbarium, carried on in a bad state of health, would not have been possible had it not been for the very
great kindness of Col. Gage, the then Director of the Botanical Survey, who not only gave me assistance in the Herbarium itself, but placed his own residence in the gardens at my disposal, thus obviating a tiresome daily journey to and from the Herbarium and Calcutta. My thanks are also due to Mr. C. C. Calder, the Keeper of the Herbarium during the same period. During the four years employed in writing the Flora, since my return to England, I have repeatedly had to consult the great Herbarium and Library at Kew, and acknowledge with much gratitude the facilities for study given to me by Sir D. Prain and Dr. Hill, successively Directors of the Royal Gardens, and by Dr. Stapf and Mr. Cotton, successive Keepers of the Herbarium and Library. I am indebted to Sir D. Prain also in another way. His book on Bengal Plants covers, in addition to the present province of Bengal, the greater part of the ground traversed by the present work, and has served especially as a most useful guide for the existence of specimens in the Sibpur Herbarium, thus decreasing my own labours in searching for records, and indicating the existence of many which might otherwise have escaped my necessarily hurried inspection. To Messrs. Wright, Dunn, Hutchinson and Turrill, of the Kew staff, thanks are due for ever-ready help, and particularly to Mr. Skan for assistance in matters pertaining to the Library. To Mr. Gamble I am indebted, as usual, for the loan of specimens, and I have also had the advantage of the first two parts of his splendid Flore of Madras. Since completing part of this Flora, Mr. B. Chattarjee, of the Forest Department, has kindly sent a few specimens from Angul and the Santal Parganas. One or two of these are new records for the district, and, as in the case of other collectors, where known, his name appears in italics after the name of the district in the localities for the species concerned.

For the preparation of the Index to the Flora grateful thanks are tendered to my niece Miss Sylvia Haines and her sisters.

My final acknowledgments strike a chord of sadness. Both those forest officers who took the most interest in the production of this work, and sent specimens from the tributary states of Orissa have* passed away. Mr. A. N. Grieve and Mr. G. M. Cooper, both young and energetic officers, fell victims to fever and overwork in the course of their professional duties. My old friend Dr. Campbell, to whom I am indebted for so much help and sympathy, also died shortly before I left India.

Wimborne, Dorset ; 20 Feb., 1925.
H. H. Haines.

## CONTENTS.

## PART I.

Map (General) in pocket.
Page. Para.
Preface ..... v
Table of Contents ..... x
Introduction :-
Chap I.-Area and Boundaries ..... 1
Chap. II.-Topography and Geology ..... 11
2-77Chap. III.-Climate (with Rainfall map).19
Chap. IV.-General Character of the Flora and Ecology. ..... 28 ..... 96-177
Chap. V.-Special Notes on Hazaribagh and Monghyr (from other authors) ..... 70 ..... 178-191
Chap. VI.-Classification :-
General Principles and Data ..... 76 ..... 192-201
Pteridophyta ..... 79
Spermophyta ..... 80
208-221Conspectus of Orders and Families85202-207
Pteridophyta ..... 85 ..... 223-228
Gymnosperms ..... 89
Angiosperms:-
Dicotyledons ..... 91
Monocotyledons ..... 145230-239
Abbreviations and Signs ..... 156240-241
Glossary of Botanical Terms used ..... 159Table of Corresponding English and Metric
Lengiths ..... 184
Addenda and Corrigenda ..... 185
Index to Part I ..... 189
PARTS II-VI.-THE FLORA.

AppendicesI. List of Plants collected by Buchanan-Hamilton inBihar now in the Wallichian Herbarium at Kew1233-1252
II. Additamenta: Description of Species Omitted (see also Addenda in Part I).
Index to Parts II-VI ..... 1253-1259 ..... 1260-1350

## INTRODUCTION.

CHAPTER I.

## AREA AND BOUNDARIES.

1. The boundaries of the province of Bihar and Orissa are only to a small extent natural, e. g. the crests of the Sameshwar Hills on the Nepal frontier in latitude $27^{\circ} 30^{\prime}$ bounding the area on the extreme north-west, the Ganges and its tributaries the Gogra and Karamnasa for a short distance on the west, and the waters of the Bay of Bengal on the south-east. The remaining boundaries (shown on the attached map), with the exception of other short lengths of river (the longest perhaps being the Kanhar on the west of Palamau), and the crests of hill ranges for short distances, are artificial. The extreme south latitude is $19^{\circ} 2^{\prime} \mathrm{N}$. The total area is $111,829 \mathrm{sq}$. miles, or over one and a quarter times that of Great Britain.

## CHAPTER II.

## TOPOGRAPHY AND GEOLOGY.*

General, 2-8; Division of the area, 9-11; Northern tract 12-20; Sameshwar Hills, 13; The Gangetic Plain, 14-18; Hills in the south of the Northern Tract, 19. Central tract 21-56; Kaimur Hills, 21 ; Gaya and Monghyr (Gidaur Hills), 23, 24; Rajmahal Hills, 25-34; Note on the Glossopteris Flora, 28, 29; The main Central tract, 35-56; Parasnath and the Tundi Hills, 39; Boundary of the Central tract on the south, 41; Geology of the main Central tract, 42-56; Gneiss, 42; Dharwars, 43; Granites and Dome gneiss, 45; Mica, 36; Vindhyans, 47; Kadapahs, 4N; Gondwanas in the main Central tract, 49-53; Igneous dykes, 52; Iaterite, Kankar and Regur, 54-56. Southern tract: General. 57; Archæan rocks, 59 ; Doubtful archæan, 60; Dharwars, 61; Growth on clay schists and iron schists, 62; Magnesian schists, 64; Trap dykes, 65; Kadapahs, 66; Growth on the Kadapah sandstones and shales, 68; Gondwanas of the 'Southern tract and Table of Gondwana strata (footnote), 69 ; Coal-bearing sandstones of Gondwanas, 72 ; Laterite, etc., 74; Table of the principal geological formations, 77.

[^2]
## GENERAL.

2. Very few of the older administrators or writers on India appeat to have appreciated, or even realized, the great natural beauties and the absorbing interest of the manifold natural objects with which the country once abounded, and which, alas, partly through their apathy, it has now mostly lost. What the Creator gave in these respects might have been to a great extent saved, and even have been accompanied by material as well as spiritual profit.* Now that they are gone they are to a great extent irretrievable. So far as the records show, the dominating ideas were the spread of agriculture, increase of population and the development of the country from a revenue point of view. Not only was the æsthetic view wanting, but even Europeans sometimes appeared to regard with a horror, quite inconceivable to the present writer, what is unfeelingly referred to as dismal waste or jungle, which is but one way of expressing the glorious harmony of forest-covered hills with their wealth of natural animal and plant life-a harmony impossible where man's works are concerned. Even the utilitarian aspects of the forests were discovered too late to save a sufficiency of them for those direct and indirect benefits which they confer.
3. The greater part of the Gangetic Plain had long before the advent of Europeans lost almost all pretence to natural beauty, but much of the Central and Southern tracts still retained some portion of wild nature, though but a vestige of their primeval loveliness.

Walter Hamilton, who (1820) included Sambalpur, Angul, and many of what are now the feudatory States of Orissa in his "Gondwans Province," described the latter as "consisting of wild and wooded countries affording little or no revenue or supplies . . . rugged and mountainous and overrun with thick jungle, no army of any considerable number or equipment could penetrate them."
4. Singbhum, Mahurbhanj, Keonjhur, Balasore, Cuttack and Khurda (Puri) were included in his "Orissa Province." Of these districts also he remarks: "The interior of this province remains in a very savage state, being composed of rugged hills, uninhabited jungles, and deep water-courses, surrounded by pathless deserts, forests, or valleys, and pervaded by a pestilential atmosphere the high lands are infested with wild beasts . . . the rivers and waters swarm with fish, reptiles and alligators (sic); the plains and jungles with winged vermin."
5. Even Buchanan-Hamilton, a botanist and zoologist, is so obsessed with the usual official view as to complain of any part of a district lapsing to a state of nature-an attitude no doubt corresponding with that of the majority of hard-headed Britons, though the Wordsworthian view would appear more appropriate to a naturalist. He does, however, raise a strong protest against the reckless waste of natural resources going on in his time. In his account of the southern part of Bhagalpur (the Monghyr district, ete.), he says: "The causes assigned for the stunted condition of the forests are: (1) Burning.

* Some of the Indian poets seem to have fully perceived this.

Every year in spring the whole forests are burned. (2) Resin tapping. (3) Extraction of Catechu, even roots being dug up. (4) Rearing of Tasar. (5) Cultivation (jhuming) by the hill tribes. (6) Cutting of timber. (7) Want of economy in cutting fuel. The havoc that is now wrought by every one using the first tree that suits his purpose is vastly greater than I could have imagined. I shall take the liberty, on account of the magnitude of the evil, of earnestly again recommending the subject to the consideration of government."
6. In the Statistical Reporter for January, 1876, an article appeared on the "Natural Productions of the Karrukpur Hills." It is stated that " the utter absence of all forest conservancy has long ago caused the disappearance of all the giants of the forest, and even when the East Indian Railway was commenced, the contractors for sleepers found a lease of these hills on moderate terms a losing speculation." Sal trees fit for sleepers were even then few and far between. The same writer (from internal evidence; no name is appended), in this periodical for March, 1877, in an article entitled "The Forest Flora of Monghyr," again refers to the reckless waste of natural resources in that district. He says: "The most casual observer will at once detect the ravages made by the agency of man. Not only is the woodman's axe never at rest, and the underwood consumed as firewood, but cows, sheep and goats, in locust-like swarms, are let loose in the woods, until the wonder is that any green thing survives. Indeed, near the towns of Monghyr, Jamalpur and Sheikpura, a clean sweep has been already effected . . . only a few stinging-nettles and crotons have been competent to hold their own against the fierce hunger of the animals. Notwithstanding, however, the denudation which goes on, Monghyr is still a well-wooded district."
7. As is too often the result in these cases, no heed was taken of the warnings, and no steps were taken towards the forest conservancy of the Monghyr Hills. Had they been placed under forest management at that time, they would now have been a useful asset to the country.
8. Similar reduction of once useful forest to useless scrub in recent times has taken place in the Shahabad Hills (p. 6), Hazaribagh, and the Rajmahal Hills (see pp. 6, 8, 70), and the province now only contains between 2 and 3 per cent. of its area under forest properly reserved.
9. Division of Area.-The area is conveniently divided up into three main topographical divisions, a central highland, which forms a main water-parting, a northern mostly (Gangetic) plain area, and a southern area containing numerous mountains and several rivers which flow direct from the province into the Bay of Bengal. These are frequently referred to in the Flora as the Central, Northern and Southern tracts respectively.
10. It will be observed that some districts fall partly into the Northern tract and partly into the Central tract. Thus Shahabad, Monghyr and Bhagalpur have also all considerable hill tracts on the south which fall naturally into the Central tract. Gaya has also a few hills adjoining the Central tract.
11. The detailed topography of the districts would take up too
much space to be dealt with in a Flora. Very complete accounts are given in the recent excellent Gazetteers published by the Government of the province.

## NORTHERN TRACT.

12. On the extreme west of the northern frontier is a small section, the Sameshwar Hills already, alluded to, of the foothills of the Himalaya, but these forest-clad mountains, with their wealth of vegetation, are for the most part beyond the Nepal boundary, and the bulk of our Northern tract is occupied by the large alluvial plain of the Ganges, densely populated and closely cultivated. On the northern side of the Ganges the plain varies from $70-90$ miles in width, north to south. On the southern side it is about 100 miles wide on the west, but becomes rapidly constricted eastwards by the central highlands, which finally meet the Ganges itself where that river sweeps round the base of the Kharagpur and Rajmahal Hills.
13. Sameshwar Hills.-The Sameshwar Hills in the north of Champaran are very distinct geologically and floristically from any other part of the province. They are composed of sandstones and gravels of the Siwalik system. The soil is mostly sandy, but some rather red argillaceous soils occur towards the Bhabsa river, probably derived from shales of the same system.
14. The Gangetic depression probably represents the bed of an ancient sea, and it is filled up with alluvial deposits of immense depth. This alluvial ocean is dotted here and there in the south with islets of archean rocks, or with small hill ranges which may be considered rather as part of the Central tract. The soil varies from clay to sand, and patches of "usar "* are frequent in Darbhanga and Muzaffarpur and to a less extent in other districts. Reh is connected with want of sub-soil drainage and excessive evaporation. Where the salt is not excessive, Acacia arabica, Sissu and Butea frondosa, besides several grasses such as Chrysopogon aciculatus, Diplachne and Sporobolus, will grow on such land. That there is no very characteristic halophytic flora in these usar lands of Bihar is probably due to the washing away of the "reh" or salt efflorescence in rainy weather, and a covering of vegetation tends to prevent its accumulation.
15. Geologists distinguish in the Gangetic plain between the older and the newer alluvium. The older is usually composed of argillaceous beds of a rather pale reddish-brown hue. In it kanker and pisolitie ferruginous concretions are disseminated. Kanker, an impure carbonate of lime, like reh, seems often associated with defective drainage and a hot sun, and it is by no means confined to alluvial formations (cp. p. 18).
16. The great rivers of the Gandak and Kosi, and innumerable

[^3]smaller ones, divide up the alluvial plain to the north of the Ganges into areas of varying fertility and slightly different levels. Where the later floods do not deposit silt the "diaras" or "churs" in the river beds are raised, sandy and barren or covered with coarse grasses. The rivers are sometimes connected by channels called "chars" of considerable depth and width, in which the water will flow in one direction or the other. At other times stretches of old river-bed, now altogether cut off from the present rivers, form long marshes or even lakes, with a rich vegetation of aquatic plants. The marshy depressions in Champaran are sometimes called "chaurs."
17. That part of Shahabad in the Northern tract has no marshes or lakes which so often characterize other districts, except an old bed of the Ganges (near Bhojpur). Buchanan-Hamilton says that the whole of the inundated land near the Ganges is covered with reed and Tamarisk, but that he saw none of the wild rose so common towards the east.
18. The great uniformity of level of the Ganges plain is evident from the elevation at the junction of the Gandak being only 168 ft . above the level of the sea, a distance of some 450 miles! The vegetation, however, gradually changes from west to east in consequence of the increase in the rainfall, as will be seen by the table on p. 21, and Purneah has a more or less permanent greensward, whereas Saran is one of the driest districts in the province.
19. Hills in the south of the Northern area.-The districts bordering the Ganges on its southern bank are more diversified. Except Patna, they all pass into the central highlands on the south. Even Patna has part of a range of hills, the Rajgir Hills, on its southern boundary, but these enter it from Gaya, and only form a part of the south-east boundary of the Patna district. They reach 1472 ft . elevation at Handia Hill, and consist of sehists and slates with massive beds of quartzite. In the Gaya district they end rather abruptly south of Gaya town. Their whole length of about 40 miles, including two breaks, is entirely isolated from the Central highlands by the alluvium, but they are geologically similar. They bear a scrub jungle with scattered Sal trees like the nearest southern hills. A few other unimportant isolated hills occur in the Gaya alluvium.
20. The southern parts of Bhagalpur present a considerable area of granitoid and porphyritic gneisses towards Monghyr and the Santal Parganas, sometimes showing as dome gneiss as at Mandar hill, and varying to foliated gneisses and schists as in the Central tract. Damuda rocks occur at Pathargatta Hill, and east of Pathargatta the Damuda sandstone is overlaid by dark green basaltic trap, as in the neighbouring Santal Parganas. In the southern division also a broad and well-raised belt of limestone extends along the bank of the Ganges about 60 miles from near Monghyr to Colgong. It is about 2 miles broad and the town of Bhagalpur is situated on it. Its botany does not appear to have been specially investigated, but it is said to be densely covered with mango, jack and palm trees.*

[^4]
## CENTRAL TRACT.

21. Kaimur Hills.-The north of the Shahabad district is a low. lying alluvial plain and one of the principal wheat-growing tracts belonging to the Northern tract; the southern 800 square miles in an undulating mass of low hills, or rather a plateau, known as the Kaimur Hills. They are one of the ragged terminations of the great Vindhyan range, separated from the main mass in our province by the river Sone, on which they abut with cliff-like escarpments. Thess Kaimur Hills extend westwards into Rewa outside our area, and there become fused with the main range. They belong therefore to the Central tract, and consist of sandstones, shales and limestones, are unfossiliferous, and are assigned to the Vindhyan formation which is usually placed near the top of the Azoic formations (see p. 18).
22. The sandstones are the most important rocks as usually concealing the other rocks, and give the somewhat flat-topped character to the country with almost vertical escarpments, and are responsibles apparently, for the Hardwickia binata, once prevalent here, though now almost destroyed. The Kaimur Hills must at one time have borne magnificent forest, and Sir J. D. Hooker records specimens of Hardwickia 120 ft . high as existing even in his time. Unfortunately they were never placed under forest conservancy, and are now mostly covered with a scrub jungle, with scattered Sal in some places. They are not well known botanically, although visited by Hamilton. I have only examined their eastern extremity.
23. Gaya Hills and Monghyr Hills.-The hills on the southern border of the Gaya district are merely the northern scarps and outliers of the Palamau and Hazaribagh plateaux. In Monghyr, and again in the Santal Parganas, they form well-marked ranges.
24. The Gidaur Hills, which lie across the southern boundary of Gaya and Monghyr, are composed of Dharwars,* including micaceous and ferruginous schists so highly metamorphosed by intrusive coaree pegmatitic granites that they yield workable mica. The rocks of tho Kharagpur Hills are not nearly so much altered, the shales being converted to slates rather than into schists. The two ranges art more or less connected on the south by Archæan gneiss of lowet elevation. A description of the flora of these hills was given by Buchanan-Hamilton. They are still more or less covered with scrull jungle, but at one time bore good Sal forest.
25. Rajmahal Hills : Gondwana Rocks.-The Rajmahal Hills are also conveniently treated separately from the main Central ares They form a long broad backbone in the Santal Parganas district, running south and north, and almost abutting on to the Ganger,

[^5]which takes a sudden bend to the southwards after passing their northern foot.
26. The Rajmahal Hills proper are connected with the Central highlands by a lower tract, but still high ground, of more undulating country with isolated hills and ridges. They differ geologically from most of the Central tract in belonging to the Gondwana system,* and in being interbedded with trap.
27. Vredenburg says that "in the Rajmahal Hills the Upper Gondwanas exhibit the exceptional facies of a volcanie series, consisting of some 2000 ft . of basaltic flows, with occasional intercalations of clays, carbonaceous shales and siliceous porcellanoid shales, which have long attracted attention on account of the abundance of beautifully preserved fossil plants which they contain, remarkable for the abundance of ferns, principally Treniopteris and Dicksonites, and Cycads, principally Ptilophyllum." It is now known, however, that many if not most of these fern-like plants were seed-plants, and belonged to the interesting group of Pteridosperms. $\dagger$
28. The Pteridosperms, fern-like plants which, however, bore seeds, were one of the constituents of the great "Glossopteris Flora," which was characteristic of the hypothetical continent "Gondwanaland." Possibly that great continent now hides beneath the sea the origin of the Pteridosperms and of the Angiosperms. In Permo-carboniferous times the plant remains indicate two great botanical provinces, a northern and southern, and it is the similarity of many of these remains of the Southern flora in South America, South Africa, Southern India (including especially the Lower Gondwana rocks) and Australia, to which the name "Glossopteris Flora"' has been given, that forms the strongest evidence for a previous land connection between these regions.
29. "Glossopteris" itself is probably only a form genus. The name was first given to sublanceolate or oval leaves with a strong midrib, and very close subparallel anastomosing secondary nervation. The leaves are of two kinds. The larger appear tufted on the rhizome or stem, and the close secondary nerves are scarcely distinct from the tertiaries, which with them form a close oblique reticulation with ellipsoid areoles (in Gl. indica; the areoles are broad in some species). The second kind of leaf are scale leaves. They have no midrib and were also apparently attached to the rhizome, otherwise they might be comparable to the small simple pinnules springing from the rhachis between the pinue in some species of Neuropteris which were also reniform or orbicular in shape and without a midrib. The rhizomes or stems of Glossopteris were originally known as "Vertebraria" from their apparent articulation, and are about 1 " diam. Unfortunately all the specimens are mere casts and are not therefore in a state for anatomical investigation, and the only sporangia found might be the micro-sporangia of Cycads. The Glossopteris type is commonest in the Lower Gondwana. From the Talchir-Kaharbari beds (see p. 16, footnote) in or near our area $\ddagger$ have been recorded Glossopteris (Vertebraria) indica and other species, Neuropteris, Gangamopteris, ete. from the Damudas many species of Glossopteris, and there is a specimen of Glossopteris indica (in the British Museum) collected from Buckley Island near

[^6]the South Pole by members of the British Antarctic Expedition (1910-1913) by Dr. Wilson and Lieut. Bowers only a few weeks before their deaths. In the Damudas also occur Sphenopteris and Alethopteris (prokably all Pteridosperms) and Tceniopteris. A fern of the modern genus Actiniopteris (A. benghalensis) was at one time supposed to have been identifted, but probably quite wrongly, and it is perhaps even not a fern. Sphenopteris is a form genus with $2-3$-pinnate fronds superficially resembling some Darallia or Asplenium, but some species at least have the fronds forked. From the Panchet rocks are recorded clossopteris, Toeniopteris, Pecopteris concinna (Pecopteris is a form genus probably comprising some ferns and some Pteridosperms), and Cyclopteris, possibly a fern. In the Upper Gondwana the Glossopteris type is rare, and at this epoch there appears to have been an admixture of the northern and sonthern floras, but the Rajmahal flora contains a very large number of Cycudophyta, including Tceniopteris (probably one of the Williamsoniece) and a Sphenopteris ( $S$. arguta), said by Duncan to be common to the Rajnahal and the Lower Oolite of Yorkshire !*
30. Although most of the Rajmahal Hills are included in the large Government estate of the Damin-i-koh the forests are not reserved, and these hills show a terrible example of rapid denudation. When one reads that within comparatively recent times wild elephants and rhinoceros were found in the district, and that the East Indian Railway obtained sleepers for its line from the Rajmahal Hills, the rapidity of the forest destruction is almost incredible. This destruction cannet but have had, and is no doubt still having, a pernicious effect alike on the climate, the cultivation of surrounding tracts, and the water supply. Floods and droughts alternate, as is usual in denuded districts.
31. The hills have mostly flat tops, as is common in trap districts, and most of these tops are under indifferent or shifting cultivation $\dagger$ by the Mal and Sauria Paharias. Some of the slopes are, however, cultivated with sabai grass. Common trees on the trap are Mohwa, Nyctanthes, Eriolanx, Asan, Wendlandia exserta and Heteropanax (on shady sides), but none are peculiar to it.
32. The nature of the surface, which in many cases is covered with rounded trap boulders, fortunately makes such parts of the forest more or less self-protecting against the pernicious effects of heavy grazing. The volcanics rest unconformably upon the Dubrajpur sandstone (of the middle Gondwanas), and where these are exposed the cattle find a good footing and the surface quickly becomes barren. Some of the outer hill blocks in the north are mostly sandstone or grit. Thus Belpahar shows the white rock exposed on the slopes from the excessive tread, and the surface is not only treeless, but now becoming bare of grass. On the top is shale which wears better, and here Nyctanthes and Sal saplings still struggle for life. Some spurs in the northern Godda Hills appear to be of trachyte, and this rock is well covered, though only with thorny scrub, and there is much Breynia rhamnoides. The Mahanadi block is also covered with boulders of granite with Diospyros tomentosa and Hollarhena as the surviving trees.
33. The highest hill of the Rajmahals is perhaps Mori, which is about 2000 ft . high; it is capped by laterite. Dumka, the headquarters station, lies off the main ridge, and is only 500 ft ., and this * For a full and very interesting account of the Glossopteris Flora see the Cata$\boldsymbol{l o g u e}$ by E. A. Newell Arber published by the British Museum (1905).
$\dagger$ Here called "Karao."
part of the Santal Parganas, as on the west, has an undulating surface, and is chiefly under cultivation.
34. Cotton soil, a product of trap, occurs in some areas, while some of the rivers which rise in the hills, such as the Bansloi, cut their channels deep enough to expose the underlying gneiss.

## Main Central Tract.

35. The Central tract proper is a region of plateaux and mountainous spurs which are the eastward termination of the huge SatpuraVindhyan massiv which radiates from Amarkantak (see map), in the Central Provinces, elev. 3493 ft . above sea-level. Near this point rise the Narbada running to the west, the Sone running north to the Ganges and the Mahanadi to the south and east, the last two rivers being for a considerable distance within our province. This elevated central tract has a trend somewhat north of east, and is mostly over 1000 ft . in elevation. It ends in the Rajmahal Hills (see above).
36. Formerly a densely forest-clad country, it is now more or less denuded of forest except on the broken flanks of the plateaux and more rugged hilly outliers, and is becoming worse every year. This denudation is no doubt correlated with the disastrous floods that take place periodically, both in the Gaya district to the north, in parts of the Santal Parganas, and along the course of the Damudar in Bengal.
37. The two main plateaux, those of Ranchi and Hazaribagh, are each about 2000 ft . high, separated by the deep valley of the Damuda, and carry, especially on the west, still higher plateaux (usually 1000 ft . higher), which are known as "páts." On one of these pats, on the borders of Ranchi and Palamau, is situated Neterhat, developed (by Sir E. (ait) as a readily accessible sanatorium.
38. Towards the edges of the plateaux are very frequently ranges of hills or mountains, which in some cases reach the elevation of the pats, and the scarps usually fall away in rugged spurs and hills which I have termed the "ghats," cut up by ravines and rivers, but rarely with the precipitous sides characteristic of the sandstones of the Kaimur Hills, and never with the noble scarps characteristic of the sandstones of the Pachmari Hills in the Central Provinces.* At the same time the rugged ghats form a very beautiful feature of the province, and are some of the best botanical ground in the area. With the exception of the few reserved forest areas, the tops of the plateaux are for the most part under cultivation, occasionally varied by stony hills with scrub jungle, whereas the ghats and outlying ranges, like the Tundi Hills, are forest- or jungle-clad.
39. Tundi Hills and Parasnath.-Some of the outlying spurs form regular hill ranges such as those already dealt with as projecting into the Gangetic Plain, which really belong to the Central tract. One of these outlying ranges, the Tundi Hills, extending across the boundary of Manbhum and Hazaribagh, and to the east of Hazaribagh itself, contains the highest mountain in the province, Parasnath. The
[^7]Tundi Hills form a water-parting between the Damuda and Barakar rivers. Parasnath is well known from its being described by Hooker in the Himalayan journals. It has also been botanized by Anderson, Thomson, Clarke and others. Its elevation is 4430 ft .
40. To the east of the central highlands and between it and the Bengal boundary is an irregular, not very wide, area of lower-lying ground, chiefly in Manbhum. This merges gradually into the lower Gangetic plain of Bengal, and is cultivated country.
41. The Central tract may be considered to be roughly bounded on the south by the Bengal-Nagpur Railway, which passes up the valley of the Sanjai to the water-parting of that river and the Brahmini river, and then passes into the valley of the Mahanadi. The ridge of high ground between the Sanjai and the Brahmini is pierced by a tunnel, and the line here practically separates the Porahat forest division from the Singbhum forest division.
42. Geology of Main Central Tract.-Gneiss.-The basis of the Central tract geologically is the Archæan or Bengal gneiss, gneiss being considered now to be one of the primordial rocks of the globe, and the formation, as it were, of all other formations. The greater part of the Manbhum, southern Santal Parganas, Ranchi, Palamau and Hazaribagh districts show either exposures of the rock itself, or the immediate products of its decomposition, and, as already said, it dips under the alluvium of the Northern tract. It usually gives rise to a reddish stiff loamy soil, excellently suited to the growth of forest while kept covered, but bakes to a brick-like hardness in the hot season when denuded. This soil is sometimes of immense depth on the plateaux. The Bengal gneiss rarely stands out as prominent hill ranges. Parasnath, which is apparently of gneiss, is believed to belong to what is known as Nilgiri gneiss, a form distinguished petrologically by the constant presence of enstatite (ferrous magnesium silicate).*
43. The Dharwars. $\dagger$-Most of the higher hills resting on the foundations of Bengal gneiss, and the rocks forming the ghats, belong to the sub-metamorphic crystalline series or "Dharwars," sometimes :so highly metamorphosed as not to be distinguishable lithologically from the Archæan rocks. A direct connection can, however, often be traced between outcrops of highly metamorphosed Dharwars with rothers undoubtedly of sedimentary origin, leaving no doubt of their relationship. Vredenburg especially instances the belt of which the northern edge (a fault) extends along the south of part of Ranchi :and Manbhum districts. The southern part of this belt consists of slates, sandstones and limestones, while along the northern margin these rocks become crystalline.
44. Most of the forest-covered Palamau hills are of Dharwars, and much of the Porahat forests. They (the Dharwars) have already ibeen mentioned as forming part of the Gaya and Monghyr Hills. In the Gidaur range they contain ferruginous schists and much slate of good quality which is quarried. The Rajgir Hills are mainly quartzite

[^8]and slate, and very barren, not because forest will not grow on quartzite, but from the lack of forest conservancy and unrestricted grazing.
45. Granites and Dome-gneiss.--Thrust up through both the Archæan and Dharwar rocks are frequently true granites, which in many cases have resisted disintegration more slowly than the surrounding rocks, and assume the shape of conical or rounded hills, whence the term "dome gneiss" (more properly dome granite) has been given to the rock. The shelling off of the outer concentric layers of this rock renders it singularly bare of vegetation. On it species of Ficus are the commonest plants. The detritus at the base of these conical hills may, however, be well covered. Excellent examples of the "dome gneiss" may be seen on the Purulia-Ranchi road near Jhalda.*
46. Mica.-When these granites are in the form of a dyke they frequently become pegmatitic and where such dykes traverse micaschists contain workable mica, as in the well-known mica-belt along the Hazaribagh-Gaya ghats which extends into the Gidaur Hills. On the south of the Ranchi plateau, north of Bandgaon and about Muru, pegmatite and large mica-plates have also been observed, and may perhaps become workable. The large hill known as Koderma Hill in the Dharwar mica-belt appears to be granitic, perhaps domegneiss. It contains no workable mica. Mica (composed of silica, alumina, magnesia, iron oxides, potash) is singularly proof gainst decomposition, so that old waste mica-dumps of over 30 years' standing remain barren of all vegetation.
47. Vindhyan series.-The Naga Untari Hills, situated in Zemindaris in the extreme west of Palamau, and covered with poor forest from which all large timber has been removed, are noteworthy from their abundant crystalline limestone, especially near Bonahatpur. It is frequently hollowed out into caves which form a refuge for bears. In these hills is also Biotite gneiss and a brownish slatylooking rock with a black dull fracture (lydianstone?). These formations are possibly Vindhyan, like those on the opposite side of the Sone. Vredenberg speaks of the Vindhyan rocks spreading beneath the Sone, but generally overlaid by alluvium, and of volcanic rocks of the porcellanic group of the same formation occurring in a belt in the west of Gaya and Palamau about Nabinagar and Japla.
48. Slate of Kadapahs.-Near the Mirzapur boundary in Palamau is found the easternmost outcrops of a large mass of slate which belongs to the Kadapah System (or Algonkian, post-Dharwar and pre-Vindhyan), the only known rocks of this system, I believe, in the Central tract.
49. Gondwana rocks.-After the Cambrian (Vindhyan) period the Central and Southern areas remained a land area and no longer received any marine deposits, but fluviatile and lacustrine (besides volcanic deposits) are of considerable importance. The Gondwana system of the Rajmahal Hills has already been referred to (para. 26 et seq.).

[^9]50. Lower Gondwana sandstones occur in depressions in the main Central tract, especially along the Damuda Valley, between the Ranchi and Hazaribagh plateaux. Clays and carboniferous shales of this Damuda series may be seen where the Ranchi-Hazaribagh road crosses the valley (near 21st mile). The Gondwana system is well developed again in the parallel Barakar valley, the Giridih coalfield of Hazaribagh, and tilted beds of sandstone north of Bagoda as well as micaceous shales composing the small hills north of the Barakar possibly belong to it. The grits and sandstones to the south of Giridih are thrown into scarps and ridges formerly covered with Sal forest.
51. In Manbhum the now dreary waste of country known as the Jharia coalfield is mainly Damuda sandstone, but outcrops of conglomerate and black shales and also the underlying Talchir boulder beds occur.* This area is remarkable in the rainy season for the vast quantities of the American weed Hyptis suaveolens.
52. Igneous dykes are of common occurrence in the Jharia coalfield, and are said to belong to the same epoch as the much vaster outpouring of volcanic rock which characterizes the Rajmahal Hills.
53. A considerable area of the central Palamau plateau, extending from eastwards of Loharsee $\dagger$ into Hazaribagh and westwards to Garhwa, is occupied by Gondwana rocks, chiefly sandstones which are frequently calcareous. In this area are situated the small Auranga, Hutar and Karanpara coalfields. Still further west in the neighbourhood of the Kanhar river the flat-topped hills are capped by massive sandstone and laterite, the former being also perhaps of Gondwana age.
54. $\ddagger$ Laterite, Kankar and Regur.-Subsequent to the Gondwanas, and with the possible exception of some of the traps and intrusive granites, there appear to be no newer rocks in the Central area with the exception of such subaerial deposits as laterite and kankar.
55. Laterite occurs principally as a cap to the higher plateaux or pats, but is also found of fair thickness in some valleys. In most cases it appears (except in the Rajmahal Hills) to rest directly on gneiss or, as on the Neterhat plateau, a felspathic granite. It also occurs in considerable sheets overlying the Bengal gneiss in Eastern Manbhum. In such cases it may be the results of the complete decomposition of an original trap layer.
56. The soil in the valleys of the Rajmahal Hills especially, but also in parts of Hazaribagh (e.g. between Chatra and Itkuri), Palamau (e. g. from Leslieganj to Banki), Singbhum (e. g. near Chaibassa)," and in many places in other districts is a Black-cotton soil or "regur," the origin of which is also sometimes ascribed to trap rocks. The species of the Cotton soil in this tract are largely Butea, Carissa, Zizyphus and Acacia arabica.

[^10]
## SOUTHERN TRACT.

57. The Southern tract is not sharply separated from the Central, but is on the whole characterized by the much more diversified topography, and its river system has a direct outlet on the Bay of Bengal. It contains a confused and broken mountain system, only a small part of which is in direct connection with the central tableland. From the sea this appears as a continuous range of hills, broken by the Mahanadi valley, and forming the northern end of the Eastern Ghats. The large rivers of the Burubulang, Baitarni, Brahmini and Mahanadi flow largely through country which is beautifully diversified with hills and mountains still more or less covered with forest. The Southern tract, into which the mountains of the Kolhan in Singbhum more naturally fall than into the Northern tract, is principally occupied by the Orissa Tributary States. Only a small fraction, therefore, of its beautiful forests are Government property for the permanent preservation of which there is any guarantee.*
58. The generally more rugged sculpturing of the southern tract $\dagger$ has assisted Nature in resisting to a greater degree than in the Northern and Central tracts the destructive influence of man. On the east, it is true, there is a belt of flat open country more or less parallel to the coast and running back for a considerable distance up the broad valley of the Mahanadi, but even this belt is not homogeneous. On the coast itself there are stretches of sand and sand-hills alternating with deltaic and tidal mud with mangrove swamps. Both these tracts have a flora distinct from the interior. Behind this coastal belt is an area of cultivated alluvial and lateritic formations up to 50 miles in width near Cuttack and Balasore, but narrowed on the north by the outlying hills of Nilgiri and Mayurbhanj and again on the south by isolated rocky hills and tracts of scrub on a laterite formation. On the extreme south the boundary hills between our province and Madras meet the Chilka Lake, a large area of shallow water, separated only by sand-hills from the sea, and more or less fresh or brackish according to season. $\ddagger$
59. Archoan Rocks.-As indicated above, it is difficult, except for an expert geologist, and with much study in the field, to discriminate between the highly metamorphosed rocks and schistose forms of the Archæan gneiss. Generally speaking, this last is far less in evidence in the Southern tract than in the Central. From a forest and botanical point of view the matter is not of much importance, as the soils yielded and the floristic formations are identical.
60. As Dharwar rocks are said to be absent from the hilly region of Orissa between the Godavari and Mahanadi, the quartzites and gneisses of the hills in the Mals of Puri presumably belong to the Bengal or Nilghiri gneiss. On the Khandobolo mountain ( 3000 ft .)

[^11]quartz-mica schist and micaceous quartzites are common, and most of these rocks closely resemble those of the Dharwars. Other hills, such as those of the Manibandh forest, contain massive quartz rocks with some laterite, and this forest contains a curious mixture of Sal with fleshy Euphorbias and Randia malabarica, the last a shrub more especially characteristic of the sandstones. In the Arang block the road was cut along the steep hillside through a dark, excessively hard quartzite,* very unlike an archæan gneiss. The other large hill ranges of the feudatory states south of the Mahanadi have not been examined by me, but the low-lying country in Khandpara and Daspalla is either gneiss or granite with laterite. The high plateaux of Kalahandi and the Gandamardan range, on the borders of Borosambar and Patna (state), are said also to consist of gneiss with laterite caps. North of the Mahanadi there is much gneiss and granite which in going from Cuttack to Angul appears to begin in Dhenkenal, about 6 miles west from Bongarsingh, and except where interrupted by the formation subsequently referred to, is found right up to Sambalpur. All the hills of the Hathibari range consist of gneisses, including quartz schists and quartz rock, which appear to me to be of the Dharwar formation. On the granites the soil is sometimes cotton soil or kunker. Exposures of archæan gneiss are frequent towards the boundary of the Southern area in Singbhum, Saraikhela and Gangpur. The surface soil is frequently cotton soil.
61. Dharwars of Southern tract.--The Dharwars form magnificent hill ranges in Singbhum, Bonai, Keonjhur and Mayurbhanj, and to a less extent in Gangpur. Some of the quartz- and mica-schists of Chichamura forest, quartz-schists in the Jhargati-Gharpati forest, and almost certainly the shale and phyllite-looking rocks in the Jhargati forest (all in the Sambalpur forest range) and similar rocks in parts of the Hathibari range and in the Angul forests appear to me to belong to the Dharwars. They probably form most of the mountains of Angul. Typically they consist of shales and phyllites with quartz veins, siliceous clay slates, quartzites or hard sandstones, and especially mica- and hæmatite-schists. Hæmatite and other iron schists are very widespread. Whole hill ranges, e. $g$. the Lokudburu range in Porahat and the Ghatkori hills in Saranda (Singbhum), are more or less composed of them and yield a very valuable ore, now largely worked.
62. The clay-schists are usually interbedded with quartz laminæ. On weathering the latter break up into innumerable quartz stones which sometimes conceal the fact that the subsoil is argillaceous. The clays derived from these schists are usually very impermeable after the heavy rains of the monsoon, and are baked a stony hardness in the hot season. They support a hill-type Sal often characterized by the presence of Gardenia, and when once disforested are very barren and difficult to restore.
63. Sal on the Iron Schists.-The forest growth on the iron schists is better, the roots being better able to penetrate the numerous clefts and fissures which are characteristic of these rocks, and some of the

[^12]finest Sal is found in the valleys on the detritus of hæmatite-schist. hills, while on no other formation does the large Sal ascend so high on the hill-sides.
64. In Kundrugutu and some other places magnesian schists (patradiri, $K$.) are found which are worked by the Kols into ornaments.
65. Trap dykes in the Dharwars.-Trap dykes are very common, and at least one hill, the Kita-buru in the Saitba forest, is composed of serpentine. In this forest chromite is being worked. The Kitaburu is strongly magnetic and clothed mainly with grass and Phoenix acaulis. The highest hill of the Dalma range (in Porahat, close to boundary of Central and Southern areas) contains numerous trapintrusions, and is also capped with trap. Crystalline limestones of good quality are found in several places with the Dharwars, the best known deposit being at Bisra in Gangpur. In Gangpur also are considerable deposits of manganese, an ore very characteristic of this system in the Central Provinces.
66. The Kadapahs of Southern tract.-The Kadapahs is a formation closely resembling the Gondwanas and Vindhyans in many respects, but is older. It chiefly is composed of sandstones, but also very commonly limestones and shales. Extensive outcrops of limestone such as are met with in the neighbouring districts of Bilaspur and Raipur where the formation is better represented are not, I believe, met with in our area, though the Gazetteer speaks of limestone of this formation at Padampur.* The sandstones, as in so many other cases, are chiefly found forming cliffs and scarps. They may be observed in the town of Sambalpur (the circuit-house is built of them), where they are covered with Oldenlandia Heynii in the rains, and they extend west of that town to the boundary. They are also found south of the Mahanadi all over the Boropahar forest range, which extends south nearly to Pahar-sigida. This range consists of grits, sandstones and shales, but with granitic intrusions. The sandstones overlie the shales, as can be well seen in the exposures along the Bargat nala. They are very hard, almost quartzites, and the greater part of the hills consists of them.
67. Between Ambakhama and Santra the path first crosses these hard sandstones, which are almost bare of growth, and then passes over a ridge of massive shales which continue down the opposite slope to Mundkate and Santra villages. Between Lakhampur and Loharabehra there is a very striking escarpment of the same sandstones, poorly stocked as usual above, but with a narrow belt of good sal at its foot. At Lohara-behra blocks of hæmatite occur scattered on the surface ( $c p$. below, sandstones at Tikapara in Angul). Here both shales and sandstones are exposed, but the most remarkable exposure of the shales is north of Ramadaga, not far from the Mahanadi. With grazing the more flat-bedded shales become singularly bare of all vegetation, and the surface shows curious dendritic markings. $\dagger$

[^13]68. All these Kadapah rocks grow somewhat poor forest, which is very poor indeed or the rock is quite bare where the lamination is parallel to the surface. The worst are the shales. Characteristic of the grits and hard sandstone are Acacia Donaldi,* Bridelia Hamiltoniana, and to a less extent, and usually near ravines, Atalanta monophylla and Walsura piscidia. Bamboo, Cleistanthus collinus. Satinwood, Albizzia odoratissima and Bija also occur. The most noticeable grass is the pest Aristida setacea. On the shales are found Strychnos potatorum and poor mixed forest. Sal only occurs on the alluvium near the rivers, and neither formation produces good Sal except when detrital.
69. Gondwanas in the Southern tract. $\dagger$-South of Angul a range of hills in the north of Narsingpur show large outcrops of hard shale and sandstone. These appear to be continuous with sandstones about Tikapara on the Mahanadi (in Angul), and blocks of hæmatite were found at the base of the large Tikapara Hill, which has red (apparently sandstone) rocks on the cliffs near its summit (much hung with bees' nests). A pink sandstone was also found in the Tainsi forest in Angul. I would assign the above rocks of Narsingpur and Angul to the same formation as those in Sambalpur but that there appears no record of Kadapahs in this region, and they are possibly Gondwanas. In the sandstone between Purnakot and Tikapara there are trap dykes.
70. Gondwana rocks occur of considerable extent in the Southern tract, and there is here a new group known as the Athgarh sandstones, said to be near the top (i.e. in the Upper Gondwanas). These rocks, again, are principally sandstones (the Bhubaneswar, Konarak and Puri temples are built of them, and the Khandagiri caves cut out from them), but conglomerates and some shale-beds also occur. They occur all over the north of Puri district, and extend into Cuttack and Athgarh. The Rampur forest shows outcrops covered with thin laterite, the Chandka forest mostly grows on them with a little laterite on some of the scarps. The Hendesal forest has sandstone hills with a large laterite plain to the east, while the Barapita and Tirkai blocks are sandstone and conglomerate. There is much Xylia in some of these blocks, and introduced Teak is growing better on the sandstone (in Chandka) than on the laterite (in Khurda, further south).

* It was found on identical formations in the Central Provinces, vide List of Trees, Shrubs, etc., of the Southern Circle, C.P., p. xv.
$\dagger$ The following table (from Duncan and Vredenberg) will make the succession of the Gondwana strata in our area clearer :

| Upper | Rajmahal Hills. |
| :---: | :---: |
|  | Son-Narbada outcrops. |
|  | Athgarh sandstones, at head of Mahanadi delta. |
| Middle or <br> Mahadeva | Kamthi, outliers only in Damuda Valley. Dubrajpur sandstones. |
|  | Panchet beds at Raniganj (in Burdwan, just outside our area on Damuda) |
| Lower | Raniganj. |
|  | Damuda - Ironstone shales. |
|  | \| Barakar. |
|  | Kaharbari (Giridih coalfeld). |

The Lower Gondwana are supposed to be on about the horizon of the Permian, the Mahadeva of the Trias and the Upper of the Jurassic.
71. Other Gondwana rocks, again chiefly sandstones which are often ferruginous, form hills in Rairahkol. These are said to be of the Mahadeva (Middle Gondwana group). The Kuhuri hill (Boita Mundiar) in Puri belongs to this group, and a section is well seen close to the town of Rampur (Rairakhol), where the river cuts through the strata, but here it is perhaps the Talchir boulder bed which is exposed, as it contains large boulders characteristic of that group. The Talchirs, as the name implies, is well represented in the small Talchir state, and the area known as the Talchir coalfield is said to extend about 70 miles from Rairakhol to Khadakprasad on the Brahmini River. The Talchirs, according to geologists, underlie the actual coal-bearing (Damuda) strata which do not appear so well represented. Besides sandstones they contain also fine-grained greenish-grey arenaceous shales. The flagstones of the P.W.D. bungalow at Nakchi in Athmailik appear to have come from these beds.
72. In the south of Gangpur are coal-bearing sandstones of the Damudas which are continued into the north of Sambalpur (e.g. at Rajpur). Both Talchirs and Damudas (Barakar beds) have been found at Rampur on the Ib not very far from some of the northern forests of the Sambalpur division, and the Talchirs are said to be prolonged south-east to the Brahmini River in Rairakhol.* If this were so, there would thus be a continuous series of Gondwana rocks from Gangpur to Puri and Angul (see below). But I am doubtful of such a connection unless it curves round through Bamra, as such a line would pass through several forest blocks of the Sambalpur and Hathibari ranges (Chichamura, Jhargati, Gharpati, Sangramul, etc.), in none of which have such rocks been noted (cp. p. 14).
73. Forming perhaps part of the above Rairakhol-Talchir area there are outcrops of pink sandstone in the north of Angul which are probably continued into the south of Bamra. They occupy the east of the Durgapur forest block, and are associated with a little laterite. The western part of the same blook is granite or gneiss, and the surface is often covered with rounded quartz stones. In this forest the sandstones show Sal growth, whereas the western parts are mixed forest.
74. Laterite.--Laterite is said to occur at many horizons, being a superficial alteration of rocks under certain meteorological conditions. It thus sometimes assists in locating stratigraphical breaks in the absence of an unconformity. But most of the laterite is probably recent and still in course of formation. On the Neterhat plateau (Central tract) it is very free from silica, and contains a large excess of alumina and becomes Bauxite. It occurs largely in the Southern tract, chiefly capping hills and plateaux, but in Singbhum there is a thick deposit along some of the Saranda valleys of the amygdaloid type. Laterite occupies large areas about Khurda, and on it is situated the Jaimangal and other small forests. It extends interruptedly to Cuttack and into Athgarh and Dhenkenal, and north of Cuttack between Kapilas and Bysee, and at intervals to Bhadrak and

[^14]Balasore. Many of the railway stations along the East Coast Railway in Orissa are built of it. The Balasore laterite is more gravelly than that further south, and is apparently detrital. South of Khurda it extends to Tangi, though the hills are of gneiss. It is less common in other districts of the Southern tract. In the Lamal Junan block (Sambalpur range) it forms scarps and ridges well stocked with Cleistanthus, Bija and Sal, and it frequently caps the plateaux in Kalahandi, Patna and Borosambar.
75. It may be noted that laterite, when capping or mixed with other soils, usually has a distinctly good influence on forest growth, but where laterite and other formations run side by side (as in the case of the Athgarh sandstone) it is not possible to find any particular species occurring on one and not on the other.
76. Kunker is apparently a recent formation, often found in the older alluvium, but especially in the Southern area on igneous and gneissic rocks, of which it appears to be a product of the decomposition of the felspars under the influence of extremes of climate and defective drainage or at least, as near nalas, where there is an excess of water. Kunker soils in the forests are for some reason or other very poorly stocked. This effect may be purelymechanical; the kunker is partly dissolved in the rains and forms a cement between the particles of soil in the dry weather. Soymida and Ischømum (Pollinidium angustifolium) are frequent species on kunker soils. Cotton soil (regur) is widespread in the Southern tract, characteristic species are given on p. 62.
77.

## Principal Formations.*

[^15]Approximate Geological Age.
Recent.

| Pleistocene | - | Laterite (but see para. 74). Regur, Kunker, etc. Older Alluvium. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Tertiary Secondary or Mezozoic | Pliocene | Siwalik. |
|  | Cretaceous |  |
|  | Jurassic | Upper Gondwana: Rajmahal Traps, etc. |
|  | Triassic | Middle Gondwana (see also note on p. 16). |
| Primary or Palæozoic | Permian | Lower Gondwana: Damuda, Tal chir. |
|  | Carboniferous Devonian |  |
|  | Cambrian. | Vindhyan (but azoic in our area) |
| Azoic | Algonkian | Kadapah. |
|  | Huronian . | - Dharwar. |
|  | Archrean | - Fundamental Gneiss. |

Formations represented.
Newer Alluvium. Laterite (but see para. 74). Regur, Kunker, etc.

RAINFALL
OF
BIHAR \& ORISSA


## CHAPTER III.

## CLIMATE.

General: 78-80; Seasons, 81 ; Rainfall, 82 ; Rainfall of Central tract, 83 ; Rainfall of Southern tract, 84; Average number of rainy days, 85,86 ; Relative humidity, 87; Vapour tension, 88; Cloud, 89: Mean maximum temperature, 90; Mean minimum temperature, 91; Range of temperature, 92; Frost, 93-95.
78. Meteorological stations in India* have to be placed where there already exists an agency capable of taking the instrumental readingsthat is, mainly, in the towns. They are not, therefore, well adapted, except in a very general way, for botanical purposes. None exists on the jungle-covered hills or at the tops of the mountains, nor are there paired stations inside and outside the forests. More may one day be done in this way with the aid of the Forest Department, but so far the establishment has been insufficient for the purpose. Even the existing data from towns are not always available in the best form for our purposes. Published results are nearly always means, but it is extremes that often have the largest bearing on vegetation, and such extremes, although not supported by figures, have to be referred to in the section on the character of the flora. Among such extremes may be mentioned years of extreme drought. Such droughts will kill large trees of some species, and the effects are not confined to the year of the drought, but, on account possibly of the death of the roots, will continue to show for two to three years. Means of temperature again do not show that several districts, especially those in the north of our area, and more rarely most districts of the Central tract, are subject to cold-weather frosts. Allied to climate in its effects are the hot-weather jungle fires, which have a very important bearing on the survival of species, so much so that their absence or frequency may entirely alter the character of a forest.
79. Rainfall. $\dagger$-The attached rainfall map shows in blue approxi-

[^16]mately those regions where the rainfall is over $60^{\prime \prime}$. The area so coloured to the north-west, along the Sameshwar Hills, in close vicinity to the Himalayas, will be seen in the chapter on the composition of the flora to have a special, chiefly sub-Himalayan facies, akin to that of the adjacent Nepal Mountains. This also applies to the north-east area, but that the latter lacks the special sandstone plants and more resembles the northern Bengal flora. A small portion of the northeastern Santal Parganas, including the east of the Rajmahal Hills, properly belongs in climate to the north-east tract of the Northern area, although for convenience the whole Santal Parganas district is included in the Central area. The greater rainfall and relative humidity of parts of the Rajmahal Hills accounts for the presence of Siphonodon and a few other Himalayan species found nowhere else in the Central tract.
80. The Southern tract will be seen to have the greatest area with a rainfall of $60^{\prime \prime}$ and over. In addition to the area coloured blue, parts of the Angul forests, Daspalla and Baud, have probably a rainfall of $60^{\prime \prime}$ and a greater relative humidity than that shown for Angul station, and nearly the whole of the remainder of the Southern area with the exception of the Keonjhur plateau and perhaps the SonpurPatna belt has a rainfall of 52-58". But not only is the rainfall and relative humidity high, but the mean minimum temperature is over $70^{\circ}$, and there is (with the few exceptions mentioned in para. 94) a complete absence of frost. The flora has, therefore, an abundance of species characteristic of warm humid climates, many of them common to Chittagong and Burmah. The high winter temperature probably accounts for the natural Teak in Kalahandi, and it may once have spread into the south of Puri, where planted Teak is doing well. The Sonpur-Patna belt, including part of Sambalpur and perhaps Kalahandi, has a more continental climate than the rest of the Southern tract, and many of the distinctive Southern tract plants disappear. The relative humidity is lower and the range of temperature in Sambalpur, although frost is absent, is greater than that of any other district excepting perhaps Gaya and Palamau.
81. The climate is of the monsoon type, and is characterized throughout the province by a dry and comparatively cool season from the middle of October to the middle of February, a dry and hot season from the middle of February to usually some time in May or June, and a warm wet season from June or July to September. The rainfall* is derived mainly from the Bay current of the monsoon, which in the north becomes deflected by the Himalayas and sweeps up the Gangetic plain, or further south is precipitated by the mountains of the Central tract, or those of Orissa, and thus the actual rainfall varies to a considerable degree according to the position of any place relative to the mountain masses and its proximity to the Bay. On this account there is a relatively wet belt along our eastern boundary, and on account of proximity to the Himalayas there is a second belt

[^17]close to the northern boundary which as it recedes from the Bay becomes less and less marked, whereas where the two belts intersect, i. e. in Purneah, there is the heaviest rainfall of the province, attaining an average of $82^{\prime \prime}$ at Kaliaganj, which comes very much under the influence of the Himalaya. In this northern belt the fall rapidly slackens towards Darbhanga and Muzaffarpur, but again increases with proximity to the mountains in the north of Champaran. Owing to moist winds direct from the Bay becoming intercepted by the mountains of the south there is a large area of heavy rain also in the Southern tract, and probably the next highest rainfall to Purneah, or perhaps even higher, is that of the Simlipahar Mountains in Mayurbhanj, which attain 3550 ft . at Meghasani. There is, however, no meteorological station either here or on Parasnath, the highest mountain in the province, or indeed on the tops of any of the hill ranges. We know, however, that the fall in Mayurbhanj at Baripada, some 27 miles to east by north of Meghasani, reaches $62 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$, which is as much as Purneah town ( $61.7^{\prime \prime}$ ) 40 miles south of the foothills of Nepal.
82. The rainfall in the northern area shows a fairly regularly graded distribution, as may be seen from the following table, in which the districts are enumerated from west to east, and the recording stations in each district from north to south.
(1) Rainfall of Northern Tract.
(a) North of Ganges.


It will be seen that the rainfall increases from west to east except, in Champaran, where the recording stations are affected by the nearer approach of the hills.
83. In the Central tract also there is a general average decrease of the rainfall from east to west, but here, as might be expected from the topography, the rule is subject to more exceptions. Not only
do places in the lee of hill ranges show a considerable decrease of rain, e. g. Godda on the west of the Rajmahal range is only $49^{\prime \prime}$ compared with Pakaur at the eastern foot $60^{\prime \prime}$, but the extreme western regions come under the influence of the vast elevated tract of the VindhyanMahadeva mountains, which about Amarkantak* form an axis of minimum pressure towards which the two branches of the monsoon converge from the opposite coasts. $\dagger$ Here, therefore, in the extreme western hills of Palamau, Ranchi and Gangpur there is again a large increase of precipitation, very imperfectly shown by the figures available.


The elevation of Bisrampur, the capital of Sirjuga, is 1953 ft . ; of Jashpurnagar 2576 ft . Both these states are now transferred to the Central Provinces. The rainfall of Neterhat will probably approach that of these two places or exceed them. Palkot is on the Ranchi plateau on the west and close to windward of the Jashpurnagar pats. Gangpur and the Kolhan portion of Singbhum fall better into the Southern tract.
84. The Southern tract, by reason perhaps of its greater hilliness, more forest, and especially by being more directly influenced by the Bay winds, is on the whole more rainy than the other two tracts. By reason of the great irregularity of the arrangement into states or districts, it is not possible to arrange the districts into east and west series, and here again, while recording stations occur on the low ground along the coast, there are none on the inner hills except that of Pal Lahara.
(3) Rainfall of Southern Tract.
(a) Western Districts,-Sambalpur 61.9; Bamra-Deogarh 67; RairakholRampur $60^{\circ} 2$; Sonepur 51.0; Patna-Bolangir 52.0; Baud 52.6 ; KalahandiBhawanipatna 58.1.

[^18](b) Central Districts.-Singbhum (Kolhan)-Goilkera 57.0, Monaharpur 62.7 (both on the railway) ; Anandpur 54.2; Bonai-Bonaigarh 63.7; Keonjhar 47.1; Pal Lahara 67.2 ; Talcher 52.3; Dhenkenal 58.0 ; Athmallik 54.2; Angul—Angul $48 \cdot 8$, Tikapara $53 \cdot 1$; Hindol 56.1 ; Daspalla-Kunjabon $53 \cdot 2$; Narsingpur $48 \cdot 7$; Athgarh $54 \cdot 1$; Nayagarh 56.0 ; Mayurbhanj-Baripada 62.8.
(c) Coastal Districts.-Balasore-Balasore $63 \cdot 5$, Bhadrak $60 \cdot 3$; Cuttack-Jajpur $60 \cdot 1$, Cuttack $60 \cdot 8$, Hukitola (False Point) 64.9, Kendrapara 59.8 ; Nilgiri 67.7 ; Puri-Puri 53.6, Khurda 59.2.
85.

Average Number of Rainy Days.*


* From the Meteorological Memoirs, 1904.

A rainy day is a day in which $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ rain or more is recorded. It will be seen that the number of rainy days is not proportional to the rainfall. This is partly, but by no means entirely, due to the figures being less recent. As the figures are to the nearest whole number, the average of the year does not always agree with total of the monthly normals.

The above figures of rainfall and its distribution sufficiently show that every part of the province is well adapted to the growth of forest, though not forest of the most luxuriant type.
86. The total normal number of rainy days and the normal rainfall brought up to the year 1910* for a smaller number of stations is given below. The figures per month are not available.

|  | Normal <br> Rainfall. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Rainy } \\ & \text { Days } \end{aligned}$ |  | Normal <br> Rainfall. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Rainy } \\ & \text { Days. } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Motihari | . $55 \cdot 57$ | 59 | Daltonganj | . 41.91 | 62 |
| Chapra | . $42 \cdot 30$ | 52 | Hazaribagh . | . $52 \cdot 59$ | 75 |
| Muzaffarpur | . $49 \cdot 55$ | 56 | Dumka | . $56 \cdot 21$ | 78 |
| Pusa | . $49 \cdot 13$ | 55 | Ranchi | . $56 \cdot 20$ | 80 |
| Darbhanga. | . $51 \cdot 09$ | 59 | Chaibassa | . $52 \cdot 11$ | 75 |
| Purneah | . 61.72 | 70 | Purulia | . $52 \cdot 51$ | 76 |
| Buxar | . 41.09 | 53 | Sambalpur | . $64 \cdot 74$ | 75 |
| Arrah. | . 44.95 | 55 | Angul | . $47 \cdot 04$ | 72 |
| Dehri | . $42 \cdot 01$ | 54 | Balasore | . 62.09 | 77 |
| Patna | . $47 \cdot 98$ | 56 | Cuttack | . $59 \cdot 30$ | 74 |
| Gaya. | . 46.48 | 58 | False Point | . 62.92 | 72 |
| Monghyr | - $50 \cdot 99$ | 52 | Puri | . $54 \cdot 00$ | 60 |
| Bhagalpur . | . $49 \cdot 24$ | 60 |  |  |  |

87. Relative humidity.-The principal rain falls, as stated above, from June to September, but there are occasional showers towards end of December or beginning of January, and frequently heavy thunder showers in May, which tend considerably to raise the relative humidity of those months. In the months following on the cessation of the rainy season there are great differences between the temperatures and relative humidity of day and night, and very heavy dews occur which are of importance to the cold weather annuals.

In the following table the relative humidity is given in the same order as the rainfall for each month of the year. The recording stations are fewer.

[^19]Relative Humidity．

|  | 罭 | $\stackrel{0}{0}$ | $\dot{\sim}$ | B |  | ジ | $\ddot{\square}$ | 婁 | ٌ | $\stackrel{ே}{\circ}$ | 花 | $8$ | 。 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Corakhpur | 82 | 72 | 57 | 53 | 63 | 78 | 87 | 88 | 84 | 77 | 76 | 81 | 75 |
| Darbhanga | 88 | 79 | 63 | 65 | 72 | 83 | 88 | 89 | 87 | 83 | 83 | 87 | 1 |
| Purneah | 91 | 84 | 68 | 68 | 77 | 87 | 90 | 91 | 90 | 88 | 89 | 91 | 85 |
| Buxar | 74 | 66 | 49 | 42 | 52 | 71 | 84 | 88 | 84 | 72 | 67 | 71 | 68 |
| Patna | 78 | 69 | 52 | 51 | 64 | 77 | 86 | 87 | 83 | 74 | 71 | 75 | 72 |
| Gaya | 75 | 69 | 55 | 51 | 58 | 73 | 83 | 86 | 82 | 73 | 71 | 72 | 7 |
| Daltonganj | 81 | 75 | 58 | 46 | 48 | 66 | 83 | 86 | 84 | 80 | 79 | 81 | 72 |
| Dumka | 75 | 65 | 50 | 52 | 67 | 80 | 87 | 88 | 85 | 78 | 74 | 73 | 73 |
| Ranchi | 65 | 60 | 45 | 42 | 51 | 72 | 88 | 89 | 84 | 70 | 63 | 64 | 66 |
| Chaibassa | 78 | 72 | 61 | 57 | 64 | 74 | 86 | 87 | 86 | 80 | 78 | 79 | 75 |
| Purulia | 73 | 65 | 55 | 54 | 66 | 79 | 88 | 90 | 88 | 78 | 70 | 69 |  |
| Sambalpur | 73 | 66 | 55 | 50 | 50 | 69 | 85 | 85 | 82 | 77 | 74 | 74 | 70 |
| Angul | 80 | 76 | 67 | 67 | 67 | 78 | 85 | 86 | 86 | 79 | 73 | 79 |  |
| Balasore | 81 | 77 | 77 | 75 | 75 | 81 | 86 | 87 | 87 | 83 | 80 | 78 | 81 |
| Cuttack | 81 | 80 | 78 | 74 | 73 | 78 | 82 | 83 | 83 | 80 | 78 | 77 | 7 |
| False Point | 88 | 86 | 85 | 82 | 82 | 83 | 87 | 87 | 85 | 84 | 82 | 84 | 85 |
| Puri | 82 | 81 | 84 | 85 | 85 | 85 | 86 | 86 | 85 | 81 | 78 |  |  |

88．The normals of rapour tension are given in the following table：$\dagger$
Vapour Tension．

|  |  | 这 | 获 | 灵 | 宝 | $\dot{\ddot{g}}$ | O | $\sum_{4}^{80}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 若 } \end{aligned}$ | $\stackrel{+}{0}$ | $\stackrel{\circ}{8}$ | é é | . |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gorakhpur | 35 | 36 | 41 | 55 | 73 | 91 | 97 | 96 | 91 | 72 | 50 | 37 | 64 |
| Darbhanga | 38 | 39 | 45 | 63 | 79 | 93 | 97 | 98 | 94 | 79 | 55 | 40 | 68 |
| Purneah | 36 | 39 | 48 | 65 | 81 | 93 | 98 | 98 | 96 | 80 | 55 | 38 | 69 |
| Buxar | 34 | 35 | 37 | 45 | 64 | 86 | 95 | 95 | 91 | 68 | 45 | 35 | 61 |
| Patna | 36 | 37 | 41 | 54 | 75 | 92 | 98 | 98 | 94 | 74 | 50 | 37 | 66 |
| Gaya | 35 | 38 | 45 | 59 | 77 | 91 | 94 | 94 | 89 | 69 | 47 | 34 | 64 |
| Daltonganj | 34 | 37 | 40 | 47 | 61 | 80 | 89 | 89 | 85 | 64 | 44 | 35 | 59 |
| Dumka | 35 | 39 | 41 | 58 | 77 | 90 | 93 | 93 | 91 | 74 | 51 | 36 | 65 |
| Ranchi | 31 | 32 | 34 | 43 | 58 | 74 | 79 | 79 | 75 | 60 | 40 | 31 | 53 |
| Chaibassa | 38 | 41 | 47 | 64 | 75 | 85 | 86 | 87 | 87 | 72 | 50 | 38 | 64 |
| Purulia | 36 | 37 | 44 | 56 | 75 | 88 | 91 | 91 | 89 | 70 | 45 | 34 | 63 |
| Sambalpur | 42 | 44 | 48 | 60 | 71 | 84 | 89 | 88 | 88 | 74 | 52 | 41 | 65 |
| Angul | 44 | 51 | 57 | 71 | 82 | 87 | 89 | 89 | 90 | 74 | 50 | 43 | 69 |
| Balasore | 44 | 51 | 68 | 83 | 92 | 95 | 95 | 95 | 95 | 81 | 56 | 42 | ． |
| Cuttack | 48 | 57 | 71 | 84 | 91 | 92 | 90 | 91 | 90 | 80 | 58 | 45 | 75 |
| False Point | 55 | 66 | 82 | 92 | 100 | 99 | 96 | 96 | 95 | 87 | 65 | 51 | 82 |
| Puri | 56 | 66 | 83 | 91 | 101 | 100 | 97 | 97 | 96 | 85 | 64 | 51 | 82 |

[^20]89．Monthly and Annual Normals of Cloud．＊

|  | 号 | － | 品 | 会 | 骨 | 范 | 會 | 艔 | 藻 | ¢ | 言 | ¢ | 岢 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gorakhpur | 20 | 22 | 17 | 18 | 20 | 48 | 64 | 65 | 46 | 17 |  | 11 | 30 |
| Darbhanga | 18 | 17 | 12 | 14 | 23 | 56 | 72 | 71 | 51 | 18 | 6 | 8 | 31 |
| Purneah | 16 | 16 | 13 | 24 | 37 | 65 | 71 | 73 | 57 | 23 | 7 | 8 | 34 |
| Buxar | 24 | 25 | 19 | 16 | 18 | 49 | 73 | 73 | 52 | 22 | 11 | 14 | 33 |
| Patna | 21 | 25 | 17 | 15 | 20 | 54 | 82 | 85 | 60 | 22 | 11 | 11 | 35 |
| Gaya | 23 | 26 | 21 | 20 | 25 | 51 | 68 | 68 | 49 | 27 | 15 | 16 | 34 |
| Daltonganj | 20 | 20 | 15 | 17 | 15 | 41 | 58 | 56 | 40 | 19 | 11 | 12 | 27 |
| Dumka | 17 | 19 | 14 | 18 | 30 | 56 | 70 | 69 | 55 | 24 | 11 | 11 | 33 |
| Ranchi | 23 | 26 | 18 | 19 | 23 | 58 | 83 | 83 | 61 | 31 | 16 | 16 | 38 |
| Chaibassa | 17 | 22 | 18 | 17 | 23 | 55 | 73 | 71 | 56 | 29 | 17 | 15 | 34 |
| Purulia | 22 | 23 | 17 | 22 | 24 | 50 | 67 | 64 | 53 | 22 | 12 | 13 | 32 |
| Sambalpur | 21 | 23 | 19 | 22 | 29 | 64 | 82 | 80 | 59 | 29 | 18 | 18 | 39 |
| Angul | 21 | 32 | 30 | 23 | 20 | 57 | 62 | 56 | 45 | 29 | 12 | 16 | 34 |
| Balasore | 15 | 21 | 19 | 26 | 33 | 53 | 61 | 59 | 51 | 30 | 17 | 14 | 33 |
| Cuttack | 21 | 27 | 30 | 36 | 45 | 69 | 74 | 73 | 61 | 37 | 25 | 23 | 43 |
| False Point | 26 | 34 | 42 | 54 | 61 | 78 | 84 | 83 | 73 | 47 | 34 | 27 | 54 |
| Puri | 15 | 21 | 27 | 35 | 43 | 62 | 70 | 69 | 56 | 32 | 20 |  | 5 |

90. 

Mean Maximum Temperature，${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{F}$ ．

|  | 感 | \％ | 感 |  | 䍗 |  | 会 | 80 | $8$ | ¢ | 鿖 |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 促 | 73 | 77 | 8 | 100 | 101 | 97 | 91 | 90 | 90 | 89 | 82 |  |  |
| arbha | 73 | 77 | 88 | 96 | 96 | 92 | 89 | 89 | 89 | 87 | 82 | 75 |  |
| rn | 74 | 78 | 90 | 97 | 95 | 92 | 90 | 8 | 89 | 8 | 8 | 76 |  |
| xar | 74 | 78 | 90 | 100 | 103 | 98 | 91 | 89 | 90 | 90 | 8 | 76 |  |
| Patna | 73 | 78 | 90 | 100 | 100 | 96 | 91 | 89 | 90 | 88 | 82 | 74 |  |
| Gaya | 75 | 80 | 93 | 103 | 105 | 100 | 92 | 90 | 91 | 90 | 8 | 76 |  |
| altong | 75 | 79 | 90 | 101 | 107 | 101 | 91 | 89 | 90 | 89 | 83 | 77 |  |
| umka | 75 | 80 | 91 | 100 | 99 | 94 | 89 | 88 | 89 | 88 | 82 | 76 |  |
| anchi | 74 | 77 | 87 | 96 | 99 | 92 | 84 | 83 | 8 | 8 | 78 | － |  |
| aibas | 80 | 84 | 95 | 103 | 104 | 97 | 89 | 89 | 89 | 89 | 84 |  |  |
| Purulia | 77 | 81 | 93 | 102 | 102 |  | 90 | 89 | 89 | 89 | 8 | 78 |  |
| Sambalpur | 82 | 87 | 96 | 104 | 107 | 98 | 87 | 87 | 89 | 89 | 84 | 80 |  |
| Angul | 82 | 87 | 95 | 101 | 104 | 95 | 88 | 87 | 88 | 89 | 84 | 79 |  |
| alasore | 81 | 85 | 92 | 97 | 97 | 93 | 89 | 88 | 89 | 88 | 8 | 80 |  |
| ttack | 84 | 89 | 97 | 102 | 101 | 96 | 90 | 89 | 90 | 90 | 85 | 82 |  |
| P | 79 | 82 | 87 | 89 | 91 | 90 | 87 | 87 | 88 | 88 | 85 | 78 |  |
| Puri ． | 80 | 83 | 86 | 8 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 78 |  |

[^21]| 91. | Mean Minimum |  |  |  |  | Temperature，${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{F}$ ． |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | ตี่ | $0_{i=1}^{0}$ | 突 | 荡 | 突 | 雨 | 骨 | 若 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 啇 } \\ & \text { in } \end{aligned}$ | تٌ | 会 |  | 辰 |
| Gorakhpur | 49 | 52 | 62 | 72 | 77 | 79 | 79 | 79 | 78 | 70 | 58 | 50 | 67 |
| Darbhanga | 51 | 53 | 62 | 71 | 76 | 79 | 80 | 79 | 79 | 73 | 61 | 53 | 68 |
| Purneah | 48 | 51 | 60 | 70 | 74 | 77 | 79 | 78 | 77 | 71 | 59 | 49 | 66 |
| Buxar | 50 | 54 | 63 | 74 | 79 | 81 | 79 | 78 | 78 | 71 | 60 | 51 | 68 |
| Patna | 51 | 54 | 64 | 73 | 78 | 80 | 80 | 79 | 79 | 72 | 61 | 52 | 69 |
| Gaya | 51 | 56 | 66 | 75 | 80 | 81 | 79 | 78 | 78 | 71 | 59 | 51 | 69 |
| Daltonganj | 47 | 51 | 59 | 70 | 79 | 81 | 78 | 77 | 75 | 66 | 53 | 46 | 65 |
| Dumka | 51 | 56 | 65 | 74 | 77 | 78 | 78 | 77 | 77 | 71 | 60 | 51 | 68 |
| Ranchi | 51 | 55 | 63 | 72 | 75 | 75 | 73 | 73 | 72 | 66 | 58 | 51 | 65 |
| Chaibassa | 54 | 59 | 67 | 75 | 79 | 79 | 77 | 77 | 76 | 70 | 60 | 53 | 69 |
| Purulia | 54 | 58 | 66 | 74 | 77 | 79 | 77 | 76 | 76 | 70 | 60 | 53 | 68 |
| Sambalpur | 55 | 60 | 67 | 75 | 81 | 81 | 77 | 77 | 77 | 72 | 61 | 54 | 70 |
| Angul | 56 | 61 | 67 | 74 | 78 | 78 | 77 | 77 | 76 | 71 | 60 | 55 | 69 |
| Balasore | 56 | 61 | 69 | 76 | 79 | 79 | 78 | 78 | 78 | 73 | 62 | 56 | 70 |
| Cuttack | 60 | 65 | 72 | 78 | 80 | 80 | 79 | 78 | 78 | 75 | 66 | 59 | 72 |
| False Point | 59 | 64 | 72 | 77 | 80 | 80 | 78 | 78 | 78 | 74 | 65 | 57 | 72 |
| Puri | 64 | 69 | 75 | 79 | 81 | 81 | 80 | 79 | 80 | 77 | 69 | 62 | 74 |

92．The absolute maximum，absolute minimum and range of temperature previous to 1903 is recorded for the following stations：

Northern Area．
Maximum．Minimum．Greatest range．
Darbhanga ． 107.4 in May ． $38 \cdot 3$ in January ． $51 \cdot 7$ in March．
Purneah ． $109 \cdot 9$ ，，April ． $34 \cdot 7$ ，，February ． $59 \cdot 4$ ，＂＂
Patna ．． $114 \cdot 4$ ，，June ． $36 \cdot 4$ ，，January ． $61 \cdot 3$＂，＂
Gaya ．． $116 \cdot 2,, \quad$ ． $38 \cdot 9$ ，＂， $56 \cdot 0$ ，＂May．
Central Area．
Ranchi ． $110 \cdot 3$ in May ． $37 \cdot 9$ in January ． $54 \cdot 9$ in March．
Chaibassa ． $117 \cdot 8, \ldots .42 \cdot 9$ ，，December ． $57 \cdot 6$ ，＂ and January

Southern Area．
Sambalpur ． $117 \cdot 3$ in May ． $40 \cdot 1$ in December ． $62 \cdot 6$ in March．
Balasore ：116．0，，． $45 \cdot 4$ ，，January ． $49 \cdot 0$ ，，＂，
Cuttack ． $118 \cdot 0$＂，＂．． $48 \cdot 6$＂，＂， $51 \cdot 3$＂，February
False Point ． $108 \cdot 5$＂，＂． $45 \cdot 9$＂，＂． $45 \cdot 7$＂＂
93．Frost．－There are no figures a vaila ble as to actual grass tempera－ tures．The absolute minimum recorded in para． 80 must be tempera－ tures in the screen，as I have recorded $2^{\circ}$ frost on the roof of my tent as far south as Singbhum，while Hamilton＊states that＂hoar frost is

[^22]found in some mornings in Purneah, which occasionally is so extreme as to injure some crops, especially the pulse." He also says, "During the cold season a blighting frost is sometimes experienced in the Bahar and Benares provinces." Frost is not believed to occur in the northern parts of Purneah or in the east of the Santal Parganas (coloured blue on map). The area of greatest frost corresponds approximately to the area coloured yellow on the rainfall map, which also contains those places where the tension of water vapour in January is least (see para. 88). In Palamau frost is frequent. In the Saidope forest and near the Koinari River, practically in the plains, the frost damage is sometimes great. On the elevated pats it is naturally still more severe. Where the original forest has been maintained but little damage is done, but especially in depressions in the open the effects of frost in January and the strong winds in the hot season make such places exceedingly difficult to reafforest. In the course of time, if protected from fires and grazing, the natural forest would probably reassert itself by very gradually spreading from the edges of existing woods.
94. The Southern area is practically free from frost, but in Singbhum frost has been noted at various times from December 17th to January 31st. They are slight at ordinary elevations, but it has been noted that Sal seedlings on the edges of grass tracts (the grass due primarily to cultivation) at an elevation of 2800 ft . in the Karampoda forest have been repeatedly cut back by frost.
95. The comparatively frost-hardy species in our Northern and Central tracts appear to be Mallotus philippinensis, Bauhinia retusa, B. purpurea, Eugenia obovata, Bombax malabaricum, Garuga pinnata, Embelia robusta, Aegle marmelos, Stereospermum suaveolens, Emblica offcinalis, Lagerstromia parvifora, Gardenia turgida, Carissa paucinervia, Salix tetrasperma and the shrubs Glochidion multiloculare and Woodfordia floribunda. To a less extent Terminalia tomentosa and Butea frondosa. The Sal, Dillenia and most other species which are common in the Central tract and Southern tract are frost-tender.

## CHAPTER IV.

## GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE FLORA AND BOTANICAL FORMATIONS.

Botanical provinces, 96 ; Distinctive characters of Bihar and Orissa, 97; Mainly tropophilous, thorn woodland, induced scrub, 98; Principal seasons of leafing and flowering, bulbous plants, 99 ; Monsoon period, herbaceous climbers, 100 ; Dominant families, 101; Distribution, 102; Effects of fire on distribution, 103.

Northern Tract: Gangetic Plain area, 104; Long under cultivation, 105 ; Little natural growth, 106; Crops, 107; Higher cultivated lands, wild flora, 108; Semi-natural forest, 109; Swamps, 110; Aquatics, 111; Transition between swamp and aquatic flora, 112; Rice-field flora, 113; Natural woodland, 114; Khair-Sissu forest, 115; Sameshwar Hills, 116 ; Species characteristic of Sameshwar Hills and Lower Himalaya also found in Central and

Southern tracts, 117; Species characteristic of Central tract found in the Sameshwar Hills, 118; Species normally common to sub-Himalaya, Central and Southern tracts, 119 ; Purneah, 120 ; Grass lands of Northern tract, lowlevel savannahs, 121; High-level savannahs, 122; Other herbs of the grass lands, 123; First trees to appear in grass lands, 124 ; Effects of heavy grazing, 125.

Central Tract: General, 126 ; The Sal tree, 127 ; Trees on dry hills, white bark a xerophilous structure, 128 ; chasmophytes, 129 ; Ficus, 130 ; Other xerophytes, milky juice, 131 ; The sal formation, 132; On trap and laterite, 133; On quartzite, limestone and cotton soil, 134; Dependence on lie of the strata or plane of bedding, 135 ; Valley type Sal, 136; Associates in valley type, 137; Associates in hill type, 138; Mixed forests, 139 ; Terminalia, 140; Dry type or mixed forests, 141 ; Hardwickia, 142; Khair type, 143; Evergreen type, 144, 145 ; Grass lands of Central tract, 146 ; Flora of the páts, 147 : Endemic species, 148; The páts a connecting link between South India and the Himalaya, 149; Interesting species of the páts, 150; Flora of Parasnath, 151.

Southern Tract: General, 152; Sal, Teak and Bamboo, 153, 154; Thorny bamboo formation, 155; male bamboo, 156 ; Mixed forest, 157-162; Chittagong and Himalayan element, 157; Drier mixed forest, 158; Laterite and sandstone, 159, 160; Induced scrub, 161 ; Evergreen forest, 162 ; Coastal tracts, sand flora, 163; Mangrove swaunps, $164,16 \overline{3}$; Common characteristics, 156; Vivipary, 167; Drift seeds, 168.
Plant Communities: Species in a formation often independent of one another, 169 ; Easier to classify habitats than communities, latter very numerous, 170 ; Classification of habitats, 171; Allied species usually in different habitats, 172; Exceptions, 173; Temperate families, 174; list of trees and shrubs common to the Central tract and sub-Himalaya, 175; Table of habitats or plant associations, 176 ; Number of genera and species of each family, 177.
96. In the province of Bihar and Orissa as at present constituted are included parts of four botanical provinces of Huoker and Thomson, viz.: (1) the lower part of their province of the Upper Gangetic Plain; (2) a small part (the district of Purneah only) of Bengal; (3) the whole of their province of "Bahar" excepting a few native states recently transferred to the Central Provinces; (4) the northern part of the province of Orissa. Our Northern tract is in the first two, the Central tract practically corresponds to their botanical province of Bahar, and the Southern tract is in the last.
97. In Sir J. D. Hooker's sketch of the flora of British India (1904) he makes nine botanical provinces of the whole country, including Ceylon, Burmah and the Malay Peninsula. Our province falls into two of these. The Gangetic Plain area and the low country of Orissa north of the Mahanadi lies in his Gangetic Plain province, and the remainder falls into his large Deccan Province. Some authors make many more provinces, but these are chiefly founded on differences of the topography and climate. A true botanical province only arises when the whole is characterized by the more or less general presence or absence of particular families, genera or endemic species. Bihar and Orissa as a whole is characterized by the complete absence of Cupulifera, a general scarcity of laurels and myrtles, and by few, or very few, Ranunculacer, Magnoliacer, Crucifero, Guttiferacea, Rosacea, Umbellifero, and comparatively few Orchidacece. Further, except for the genus Ficus it possesses comparatively few of the Urticales. On the other hand it possesses marked positive features in the presence, practically throughout, of the Sal tree (but no other Dipterocarp) and in the almost general association with the Sal in
large numbers of individuals, if not of species, of Terminalia, Anogeissus, Bassia (the Mohwa), Butea, Scleichera, Rubiacece (notably Gardenia and Wendlandia), Acanthacee, Bauhinia, Diospyros, Zizyphus, Cleistanthus, Nyctanthes and, except in the Gangetic plain, of the bamboo Dendrocalamus strictus and of the grasses Ischcemum angustifolium (Sabai grass) and Heteropogon contortus (Spear grass). The A nonacece are also well represented.
98. The general character of the vegetation is tropophilous, and there is no true rain forest in the province. The distribution of thorny species is adverse to Schimper's theory that thorn woodland is essentially a formation due to climate. As suggested in my Forest Flora, it appears here as rather the effect of selective cutting and browsing. In the pieces of semi-wild jungle of Purneah (one of the wettest districts, see para. 82) thorny species are abundant, and the very thorny Flacourtia sepiaria is one of the commonest in the type of heavily browsed scrub jungle which I have termed Induced Scrub. In this area also the prickly Cossalpinias and Acacias are frequent, A. concinna sometimes forming a small tree. Mimusops hexandra is found with large blunt thorns, though it is thornless on the dry sandstones of the Central Provinces. It has been noted that the thorns of Vangueria spinosa are nowhere so formidable as when the tree is rapidly growing in the more humid jungles. In the Central tract the Khair (with stipular prickles) appears almost entirely due to the human factor (see para. 143), as do the Zizyphus tracts. The Induced Scrub, again, of the Southern tract bears no relation to the dryness of the locality, but rather to its accessibility to heavy hacking and grazing with the concomitant selection of the unarmed species to the benefit of the armed. And this Induced Scrub is gradually giving way to less thorny species with protection of the forests. On the other hand the dry hills of the Central tract have comparatively few thorny species, but are rather characterized by such xerophytic characters as succulence, thick branches, absence of leaves and white bark (see para. 128). The thorny species, such as Gardenia turgida, are most formidable when young and liable to be browsed.
99. Towards the beginning or middle of the hot season the forest is for the most part nearly leafless, but, contrary to what might be expected, the majority of the deciduous trees are in leaf again well before the monsoon. The hot season is the best one for the flowering of woody species, and the worst month is January. On the other hand a large number of herbs or suffruticose perennials flower in the cold season. The hot season, after the jungle fires and at the break of the monsoon, is the period for a quantity of bulbous and rhizomatous Liliacer, Amaryllidacere, Soitaminere, etc., to send up their scapes and flowers, many of which are very beautiful. The leaves of these and other species form a characteristic monsoon undergrowth.
100. The monsoon period is further characterized by the rapid production of shoots and leaves of numerous suffruticose or herbaceous climbers such as Dioscorea, Asparagus, Smilax and Ipomaea, by the rapid growth or production of new leaves and shoots on both evergreen and deciduous trees and shrubs, and even undershrubs (such as

Petalidium), by the growth of innumerable annuals which either flower during the rains or after their cessation, and by the flowering of Scitaminece, ground Orchids (epiphytic orchids mostly flower in the hot season), several Liliacere and Tacca, and also the rapid production of new shoots of the perennial grasses and bamboos, which mostly flower in the cold season. The result of monsoon activity is to make the forests, which in the hot season are easily traversable, difficult to walk through and still more difficult to see through, and the open country green with crops or tall grasses and other herbs, which before the rains is brown or bare.
101. The dominant families according to mere number of species are in the following order :*

1. Leguminosce. 2. Graminece. 3. Cyperacea. 4. Compositce. 5. Euphorbiaces. 6. Acanthacece. 7. Rubiaceæ. 8. Labiatce. 9. Scrophulariacece. 10. Convolvulacece. 11. Urticaces (in the larger sense). 12. Verbenacece.

The enumeration of the ten most prevalent families (according to number of species) is the method adopted by Hooker in the abovementioned sketch. Until, however, we have complete accounts of the flora by districts, such as Prain's census of the flora of the Sundribans, it is almost useless to apply the system to subdivisions of a province. In our case, for instance, the grasses of the Central tract would appear to be far more numerous than those of the Northern or Southern tracts. This is merely due to the area having been more intensively worked.
102. In the body of this Flora, instead of recording the distribution of species by subdivisions or sub-areas, it has been considered preferable to name each district (administrative) from which there is a record of the occurrence of a species, or sometimes even the actual locality. There are several reasons for this, the chief being that our knowledge of the distribution of so many species is still very imperfect, and deductions from such imperfect data are apt to be misleading. It gives, for instance, a very imperfect idea of the distribution of Didissandra lanuginosa to quote Bihar or Chota Nagpur (or whatever subprovince or subdivision might be adopted) when it has only been collected or observed once or twice in a single district and near the same spot at 3000 ft . elevation. A few years ago it would have been assumed that many of the species here recorded from the province did not occur in Bihar and Orissa. For similar reasons, viz. the imperfection of available data, until the Flora of Madras has been completed, the flora of the Central Provinces and other adjacent and more remote areas have been more fully investigated and compiled, it is considered premature to show in detail or by numbers the spread of our species into other areas. It appears from the distribution notes in the following pages that the original barrier of the Gangetic Sea has been bridged partly riâ Chittagong and Orissa, as well as in north and south directions. Nowhere, however, have the Cupuliferce, Juglandacea or Betulaceæ succeeded in crossing to the peninsula of

[^23]India. In all problems of distribution bearing upon our area, the very serious disturbances due to the action of man (cp. para. 98) will have to be taken into account. The effects of fire are especially important (see para. 103).

With such an immensely old land surface as that of the Indian Peninsula, with the majority of the species probably immensely old, and with no serious obstacles to their distribution, their occurrence indeed in different localities of a province is almost entirely a question of similar climate and soil. And by climate must here be included the very local climatic conditions of environment due to the position of a plant in a valley in contrast to one on a hill, or in the shade of other trees, as compared to one in the open. As insolation is an essential factor of climate, the local climate in the shade of a mango $t \leq p$ is radically different to the climate beyond its shade. And thus a plant species found in the open in the humid climate of Purneah may not be found in the Central tract, but may recur on the mountains of the Southern tract under perhaps partial shade, or it may be found in ravines in the Central tract, and so in numerous other instances. But although many species thus find approximately similar conditions and recur in separated districts, and the isohyetal lines which, running through the hills of Northern Champaran, Southern Nepal, and Purneah, leave our province and curve round through Bengal, return to it again in the mountains of the Southern tract, they follow a different course to the isothermal lines, and these again vary much in direction at different seasons. So that taking these two factors alone it is impossible to reproduce exactly the same conditions in different parts of the province. Thus, although many species may be the same at widely separate points, with approximately equal humidity, the whole plant community is found to differ. Elastic species, like Sal and Saj, are found in many different plant communities.
103. Effects of fire on distribution.-Speaking generally the effect of hot-weather fires is gradually to transform forest to grass-land. This is done by repeatedly killing off young growth of all kinds, including the young branches of trees to a considerable height, and thus letting in the light favourable to strong-growing grasses which, in their turn, suppress tree reproduction and form every hot season dry fuel for the flames. The trees are themselves not killed by the fires if they have survived to the sapling stage. Where complete fire protection cannot be ensured the early intentional burning of the forest, when much of the heat is rendered latent by the large quantity of green material in the undergrowth as well as its intensity being initially less under the different climatic conditions (strong westerly hot-weather winds do not usually set in before March), will preserve the forest as such, but may alter its composition. Firing of any kind is inimical to evergreen forest. Very few evergreen species are at all fire-hardy. Symplocos racemosa is somewhat. But some deciduous species, the Sal especially, will thrive under a systematic early burning and gradually spread. Though the outermost seedlings of a clump get burnt to the ground they will send up a shoot in the ensuing hot
ason, and those further inside the clump, or close to a parent tree, ill get less and less burnt so that even an isolated tree will give rise $t$ the course of years to a cone of young growth which gradually alarges. Where fire protection is absolute on the other hand, vergreen forest will in the more humid situations encroach upon te Sal area. Evergreen forest was at one time, therefore, probably more extensive than it is at present, not only on this account, but om the higher altitudes of the mountains, and it is the evergreen rests which support the larger number of species. On the other nnd it is probable that a large number of the bulbous and rhizomatous arbs, which flower after the fires have removed cover, owe their adual evolution to annual burning. Some of the species, e.g. neilema scapiflorum, Crinum latifolium, species of Pancratium, 'ypoxis aurea, etc., etc., are rarely found in evergreen forest. The warf shrubs Grewia sclerophylla, Grewia sapida, Ochna pumila, rythrina resupinata, Careya herbacea, etc., may also have evolved a response to the same cause.

## Flora of the Northern Tract.

104. The Gangetic Plain area in view of its geological history might e expected to, and does in fact, separate very distinct floras. It onstitutes the greater part of our Northern tract. It cannot itself e separated as a distinct province by the absence of the Sal tree, ecause absence of the latter is due to local factors, including exterlination by man. As a matter of fact, Sal does occur in patches on ising ground in the heart of the Northern tract as in Bhagalpur, both orth and south of the Ganges.
105. There are, to my knowledge, no records of the original flora f the greater part of the Gangetic Plain. Though we know from lamilton that parts of it were covered with extensive Sal forests, etc. nly a century ago, the bulk of the Gangetic Plain must have been ighly cultivated for an immense period. Gotama Buddha preached : Magadha (Bihar) about 500 B.c., and Megasthenes was ambassador t the court of Chandra Gupta at Pataliputra (Patna) some 300 b.c., nd it is suggestive that Asoka, king of Magadha 264-227 B.C., ssued edicts for the planting of trees for shade!
106. The plain now possesses very little natural growth except in he marshes, which form a distinct, scattered formation.* Omitting re the present the very distinct Northern Champaran (Sameshwar) Tills and Northern Purneah, there are roughly four classes of land 1) The open cultivated lands; (2) small remnants of the forest rith their original constitution usually much altered by human gency; (3) the swamps; (4) the grass lands. To these a fifth

[^24]class, the reh lands, might be added. Commonly cultivated trees, sometimes forming small plantations (tóps) or groves, are mango, sissu, jack (Artocarpus integrifolia), A. lakoocha, bael, custard apple and bullock's heart, guava, Mimusops elengi, and rarely M. hexandra, Elcoocarpus ganitrus and (Purneah) E. floribunda, Sapium sebiferum, mulberry, and bamboos (see also para. 20 relative to the limestone belt).
107. The crops are usually classified by the season in which they are reaped, being either rabi, reaped in spring, bhado or bhadoi, reaped in August and September, and aghani, reaped in winter. The soils are variously classified in different districts.

The chief crops are rice (both aghani and bhadoi), indigo (cut July or August, with a second cutting in September), maize, marua (Eleusine), millets, sugar-cane, wheat, barley, oats (all three harvested in spring), arhar (Cajanus), urid and mung (spp. of Phaseolus), janera (Sorghum), tobacco (especially in Tirhut*), oil seeds (sesanum), masuri dal (Ervum lens), and, less important, khesari dal (Lathyrus sativus), kodo (Paspalum), and others. Formerly the poppy was largely grown. Towards Purneah, where the rainfall is heavier, jute is grown
108. The distinctive character of the wild flora of the higher cultivated lands is the presence of many European genera (see list on p. 65, and is due to the marked cold season or possibly also to direct seeding from the Himalaya. Fragaria and Potentilla occur in damp places under shade, but not in the cultivated area. Hooker refers to : Veronica and Potentilla on the banks of the Sone, no doubt V.anagalliot and P.supina. Hamilton refers to Cannabis sativa as wild in Bettiah: The rice-land flora of the Northern tract does not, so far as I am aware, differ much from that of the rest of the province.
109. In addition to Sal which occurs in small outliers on rising ground, the patches of semi-natural forest contain Flacourtia cata. phracta, F. Ramontchi, Miliusa, Putranjiva, Terminalia belerich, Albizzia stipulata, Grewia Hainesiana, Aegle marmelos (Bael), Litsas polyantha, Sissu, Anthocephalus cadamba, occasional Pterocarpu marsupium (a tree of the Central tract), Coesalpinia sepiaria, Phyllan thus emblica (Emblica officinalis), Hymenodictyon (also chiefly a tree of C.T.), Simal (Bombax), Pongamia glabra, Streblus asper, and in the moister districts Trewia nudiflora, Celtis, Alstonia scholaris, Eugenis jambos (Rose-apple), Salix tetrasperma, Cordia myxa, Vitex leucoxylom, Sapium sebiferum. The following smaller trees or shrubs are alse common:-Vangueria, Casalpinia crista, Antidesma ghossembille, Solanum indicum (and in Purneah S. torvum and S. ferox), Murray! Krenigii (bakaina), Adhatoda vasica, Ichnocarpus frutescens, Breynif rhamnoides, Cassia sophera, Randia dumetorum, and many others For a list of species peculiar or characteristic of the jungles of Purneal see p. 54.

Streblus asper is exceedingly abundant, as well in hedges in the

[^25]fields as in the semi-jungles, from a small exceedingly dense rigid almost thorny bush, closely browsed by goats, to a tree. As the intensity of the cultivation diminishes towards the Nepal frontier and Sikkim Tarai, and the rainfall also increases, the semi-natural forest and induced scrub passes into Sal or evergreen forest.
110. The swamps form a conspicuous feature of the Northern tract, but I have had little opportunity of studying them. In Monghyr, north of the Ganges, is a large shallow lake, the Kabar Tal, and the largest of the Muzafferpur lakes is the Tal Baraila. The marsh flora comprises woody as well as herbaceous plants, and even trees, e. g. Barringtonia, but these are sometimes survival species, and are found in more abundance in the evergreen forests of neighbouring areas.
Rosa involucrata (Koya), said to occur in large quantities in some places along the water channels of the Northern tract, occurs in the Central and Southern tracts only along rivers in the forest. Conspicuous along the chaurs and dhars (p. 5) is Tamarix, Hijal or Hyal (Barringtonia), Lippia geminuta, the Reed (Narkat, Phragmites), Kasi (Saccharum spontaneum), of which Hamilton speaks of two varieties probably due to locality. In addition to these two varieties of Kasi, Hamilton also refers to the Kangra and Ikri as two separate species; the former is a name used for both S. spontaneum and S. arundinaceum (or S. procerum, if this is considered distinct), and Ikri is similarly applied to both these species, but rather to the prepared culms for walls than to the plant. I have only seen the $S$. arundinaceum in Purneah and eastwards. In swampy localities at a further distance from the actual water are large masses of the Vetiviera, of which the fragrant root is called "kaskas," the plant in flower is called "siki," the leaves "katra" (used for thatch), and the reedy part of the stem which is also used for making the walls of houses is called "birna." In the jheels are also Typha and the kesari (Scirpus grossus), a sedge $4-6 \mathrm{ft}$. high, of which the black tubers are eaten and the stems used for mats, and large species of Cyperus. Wet grass lands and margins of jheels also bear the beautiful tropical gentian (Exacum tetragonum, and more rarely E. teres). Melastoma malabathricum with large handsome rose-coloured flowers with yellow stamens is common. Osbeckia rostrata and $O$. nepalensis I have only seen in the north of Champaran.
111. The fresh-water aquatic formation is apparently remarkably uniform throughout the province, and also possesses many genera and even species which spread into temperate climates and are nearly cosmopolitan. This is no doubt due to the more uniform conditions of aquatic life as compared with sub-aërial. In Bihar and Orissa frost never lasts long enough to form a coating of ice on water if only a few inches deep. Aquatics show a preference according to species for (a) still water, (b) running water. Still-water plants are either floating or submerged, those of running water usually submerged and generally with much cut or riband-like leaves. Those with the leaves entirely or mainly emergent I have included under marsh plants. Of Nymphacacece (water-lilies) Euryale ferox appears confined to the Northern tract, and has so far only been found in Purneah, but the
species of Nymphcea are general as is Nelumbium, the sacred lotas They have usually tuberous rootstocks and flower in the r.s. and h.s Nelumbium has leaves floating and also exserted $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. above the water. Species of Limnanthemum (Gentianacece) resemble the water lilies in habit and shape of the leaves; they are common. Trap (Onagracees), Hydrocharis asiatica, Ottelia and the grass Hygrorrhin have also floating leaves and are common. All the above prefer still water. Two species of Potamogeton occur with floating leaves; othe species are entirely submerged, with very numerous small or filifor leaves, e.g. P. pusillus and P. pectinatus, which are distributed throughout the northern temperate regions, and the latter also if Australia. Other submerged aquatics of the Naidacese and Hydm charitaces are common, and the interesting Cryptocoryne, a submerge aroid in running water with grass-like leaves, which is equally at home on the sand or gravel after the water has subsided. Another aroil Pistia, is a free floater with the habit of Salvinia cucullata, tly latter a common water-fern in the rainy season. Salvinia natans w far is only recorded from the districts with a warmer winter tem. perature (Purneah). Both these water ferns as well as Pistia prefe water fairly warm and still backwaters, but they are often swep down the rivers in flood. Lemna is common on still waters or hal stagnant water, and Wolffia, the smallest known flowering plant, if common in adjacent Bengal and no doubt in our province but has not been collected. Characece (highly developed Algce) are frequed but they are not dealt with in the Flora. Ainslie (Materia Medico) speaks of Vallisneria alternifolia and Chara being used for refining sugar in South Bihar; Hooker says Chara and Zanichellia. But there appears to be no particular virtue in these plants. Hydrilt Vallisneria spiralis, etc., appear to be all used indiscriminately if a layer at the top of the refining vessels, through the tapering low end of which the molasses slowly trickle while the sugar crystallizy at the top. The layer of water plants appears to function in keeping the top of the crude sugar moist, and water may be added to the tof of the layer of weeds from time to time.
112. The true aquatic flora passes into that of the marshes by imperceptible steps. Some species like Sagittaria have long strap shaped or riband-shaped leaves in deep running water, slende lanceolate blades in shallower water and erect sagittate leaves ex serted from the water in marshes. The Onagraceas in our area an chiefly marsh and water herbs. Jussioca repens has long stem floating on the water, supported by white vesicular roots, but also creep on the margin, Trapa is entirely aquatic, other species of Jussicea and Ludwigia are erect in marshes and ditches. In the nearly allied family Lythracece the genus Ammanina (including Rotala and Nesab is very common in the marshes, not only in the Northern tract, by throughout the provinces, not only in natural marshes, but also il the rice-fields.
113. The rice-field wet flora differs somewhat from that of natur marshes in the great abundance of small and delicate plants whid elsewhere appear to be only occasional in wet places. It differs alv
in the large number of apparently very closely allied species in close contiguity. These are mostly members of the Scrophulariacea, Cyperacere (smaller species), Utricularia and Eriocaulon. Some of the Utricularia are slender climbers round the rice-halms and are leafless at the time of flowering. The floating $U$. stellaris with large vesicles is, however, a plant of the natural marshes, and I have not observed it in rice-fields. The species of Eriocaulon are more abundant after the water has subsided in the cold season, and with them appear several small Composito such as Cotula, Spharomorphaza, Centipeda and Grangea, which are allied genera, and Sphoeranthus, Gnaphalium and Coesulia.
114. In dealing with the general flora of the open Gangetic Plain, which forms the bulk of the Northern tract, we have postponed consideration of the more natural Khair-sissu forests, the hills of Northern Champaran and the remnants of natural forest in Northern Purneah.
115. Khair-Sissu.-On the banks of the great rivers, like the Kosi and Gandak, many square miles of country are frequently inundated, old lands torn away and fresh deposits of gravel and silt formed. On these spring up a forest, the Khair-Sissu formation. The Sissu (Dalbergia sissu) and the Khair are not usually indiscriminately mixed, but each forms gregarious patches, no doubt due to the heavier seeds of the Khair being deposited where there is too much current for the lighter fruits of the Sissu (the seed germinates through the pericarp) to come to rest. Other very common accessory trees in these forests are the Simal (Bombax), Odina wodier, Kydia calycina, Albizzia stipulata, A. procera, sometimes A. lucida, the Hog plum (Spondias mangifera), Karam (Adina), Stephegyne (Mitragyna), Mallotus philippinensis, Terminalia belerica, Eugenia spp., Bael, Trewia nudiflora, Streblus asper, occasional Tun (Cedrela toona) in depressions, Bridelia, climbing acacias, and figs (especially F. glomerata).
116. The Sameshwar Hills (see p. 4) have a flora which is essentially lower Himalayan. A list of the more characteristic, arranged according to their habitat, is given on pp. 53,54. Here it is only necessary to refer to such striking species as Pinus longifolia, Cycas pectinata, Sterculia pallens, Grewia helicterifolia, Eriolana Wallichii, Rhus semialata, Moringa oleifera, Butea minor, Osbeckia nepalensis, Piper peepuloides and Desmodium confertum.
117. Other species now known to extend to the cooler parts of the Central and Southern tracts are also characteristic of the lower Himalaya, such as Gnetum scandens, Uvaria Hamiltonii, Meliosma simplicifolia, Trevesia palmata, and Cyclostemon assamicus.
118. On the other hand species more characteristic of the Central tract are here found in very small quantities, such as Scleichera trijuga, Buchanania latifolia, Gardenia turgida, Bassia latifolia.
119. The plants common to both the sub-Himalayas and to the Central and Southern tracts would form a very long list. It is only necessary to mention a few:-Dillenia pentagyna (more sub-Himalayan but found in valleys in other tracts), Millusa velutina (ditto), Shorea robusta, Kydia calcyina, Thespesia lampas, Bombax malabaricum,

Sterculia villosa, S. colorata, Helicteres isora, Grewia tiliofolia, G. vestita and G. elastica, G. disperma, G. hirsuta, Aegle marmelos (dry exposures), Bursera serrata, Amoora rohituka, etc., etc. (a fuller list is given on $\mathbf{p} .51$ ).
120. The N.E. corner of Purneah used in Hamilton's time to be forest which formed part of "a large wooded tract that extends into the district of Tirahut." This corner, although not in the hills, is tropical Himalayan in character, and partakes of the nature of the Sikkim Tarai, though most of its natural jungle has now disappeared. The following trees are very distinctive:-Alangium (Marlea) begonicefolia, Grewia multiflora, Premna latifolia var. Gamblei (Gineri), Tephrosia candida, Vangueria spinosa, Natsiatum herpeticum, Aporosa, Phlogacanthus, Vitis adnata, Calamus guruba, Deeringia celosioides, and many ferns growing in the open, e.g. Anisogonium esculentum, Nephrodium molle, N. aridum, etc., which in other districts are found under shade.
121. The grass lands of the Northern tract occupy a considerable area. The low-level grass lands pass into the swamps, and their grasses are usually large or gigantic perennials with annual flowering stems and rootstocks which frequently form tussocks. The lowland savannahs are natural grass lands which are water-logged for a part of the year, but they pass into evergreen forest where the water is flowing. The high level savannahs often are the result of old cultivation, maintained in the state of grass by firing and grazing. The principal grasses on the lowlands are, according to a note by me in 1896, in the adjacent tarai Saccharum procerum (called S. arundinaceum in the Flora), S. spontaneum, Ophiurus megaphyllus, Arundinella brasiliensis, Phragmites karka, Triraphis madagas. cariensis.* To these may be added the fragrant-rooted Vetiviera, which is sometimes very abundant, Anthistira gigantea, Coix and others, and the low land savannahs are further characterized by large Scitaminere, species of Alpinia, Hedychium, Costus, ete., while in the adjacent Tarai the large orchid Arundina is conspicuous.
122. The grasses of the high-level savannahs are less large, but also usually perennial-rooted. The chief are Saccharum narenga, S. fastigiatum, Cymbopogon nardus, Polytoca barbata, and most of the grasses of the savannahs of the Central tract, but no list has been made on the ground.
Saccharum munja (tanggha) appears to be a grass of high-level savannahs in the northern more humid belt, though like many other plants it retreats to the neighbourhood of rivers in the Central tract. The woody stems are like those of some other large grasses used for the walls of huts. The sheaths are made into coarse ropes called muj. S. munja, S. narenga, S. spontaneum and large species of Themeda are sometimes all found in close association!
123. After burning the savannah tracts become pretty with numerous herbaceous perennials which spring up from their bulbous

[^26]or rhizomatous stocks. Among these are Careya herbacea with red shoots and large white and pink flowers, Olax nana, Grewia sapida, G. scabrophylla, Ochna pumila with beautiful large yellow flowers, Aneilema scapiflorum with blue flowers, and species of Pancratium with pure white flowers. About this time also the Imperata flowers, with its white plumes, though most of the grasses flower in the cold season after completing their season's growth.
124. When the grass lands of the Northern tract are only subject to early annual fires and light grazing, the first trees to appear are Eugenia obovata, Simal, Garuga pinnata and the shrub Glochidion multiloculare. These are followed by Stereospermum suaveolens, Emblica officinalis and Lagerstromia parviflora. Most of these trees appear to be comparatively frost-hardy as well as to a certain extent fire-resisting.
125. The effect of heavy grazing is gradually to eliminate the strong perennial grasses and finally to replace them by dwarf species, especially those, like Panicum (Paspalidium) flavidum, Urochloa reptans and Chrysopogon aciculatus, with leaves appressed to the ground.

## Flora of the Central Tract.

126. In contrast to the Northern tract, the Central tract still contains a considerable area of forest, or jungle-clad land, and (with the exception of the Sameshwar Hills and N. Purneah of the former), its flora is far more interesting. This is chiefly due to the rocky surface having presented difficulties to cultivation. Its beautiful hills have served as a refuge for less civilized non-Aryan tribes, which have found much of their sustenance in its jungle products.
127. The flora is essentially tropophilous, but with a tendency towards xerophilous structure in many of its species. The Sal itself, the most characteristic tree of the area, is somewhat xerophytic in structure. Its leaves are very nearly persistent, and they thus have to stand the hot dry winds of February and March, while the new ones appear in May, when the relative humidity of the air is very low. They are therefore markedly coriaceous,* and possess a polished surface which reflects the sun's rays. On the drier aspects and dry tops of hills the trees become low and gnarled with relatively massive stems and smaller leaves (the so-called hill-type Sal), but provided the drainage is sufficient, the Sal is found on fairly heavy, as well as light soils. It is not deciduous sufficiently long nor sufficiently xerophilous to grow on the driest aspects.
On hot dry aspects it is supplanted by other trees of the dry mixed type, such as Anogeissus latifolia, the hill form of Odina wodier, Nyctanthes, Cleistanthus collinus (of which a form also occurs in the valleys), Boswellia serrata, Sterculia urens and Cochlospermum Gossypium.

[^27]128. A thin papery outer bark which appears quite white and easily allows the passage of light is, as I pointed out in my Fl. Ch. Nag., very characteristic of many trees growing in dry exposed places. They are almost true xerophytes and possess a layer of chlorophyll under the outer bark, and can remain therefore without their leaves for extraordinarily long periods. Thus Sterculia urens is leafless from November to May or sometimes June, Odina wodier from Nov.-May, and Cochlospermum Gossypium for the same period; the last, however, soon protects the lower part of the trunk with a very thick corky bark. The cuticle covering the chlorophyll layer of some of the white-barked trees is shed at short intervals. In some cases it is so thin that the bark appears green instead of white, as in species of Commiphora or Balsamodendron, a dry climate or desert genus, and to a less extent, the new bark after peeling, of Sterculia urens and others is green.
129. Gardenia latifolia is what is called a "chasmophyte." Its minute seeds germinate in the crevices of bare rocks. The crevices become filled with the growing rootstock, which also forms a broad cushion over the top. The tree has a white stem with chlorophyll and large coriaceous deciduous leaves covered with a resinous varnish when young. Gardenia gummifera, which grows on clay and quartz stones (p. 14) often on the tops of ridges in open forest, has polished smaller coriaceous leaves, also varnished while young. Its buds are protected by a large drop of resin. It and Gardenia turgida, one form of which is covered with strong opposite and decussate spines, have also a white bark. The young plants of all forms of G. turgida are exceedingly spinous.
130. Ficus infectoria, F. glabella and F. tomentosa are all species of rocky places (though $\boldsymbol{F}$. infectoria is also an epiphyte, like many other figs), and more or less xerophytic in structure. The leaves of $P$. tomentora are covered with a dense felt of hairs. It may sometimes be seen on old buildings (e.g. the Palamau Fort).
131. Among true xerophytes the candelabra-like Euphorbia nivulia often attains 20 ft . on bare rocky ground, though the seedlings often germinate under shade and somewhat resemble $\boldsymbol{E}$. fusiformis of the Sameshwar Hills, which is mostly found under shade. Like the trees mentioned above the branches and young stems have chlorophyll, but in this case there is no, or very little, thin white bark but a green epidermis. The old stems develop thick cork. The asclepiad Sarcostemma is another xerophyte and chasmophyte, with green stems and branches. It also has a milky juice, and the presence of a milky latex (as in the more or less xerophytic figs, fleshy Euphorbias and the Euphorbiacean genera Exceecaria and Sapium, many more or less fleshy Apocynacere and Asclepiadacece) suggests that in some families it may originally have been favoured by xerophytic conditions, although still present in allies which are no longer xerophytic. The Euphorbias and Sarcostemmas develop leaves in the rainy season, though these are sometimes much reduced and soon deciduous.
132. The Sal formations occupy the greater part of the forest ares. Sal ascends to the tops of the highest hills where the soil is sufficient,
but occupies an intermediate position between the driest and wettest areas in respect of soil. But the type of Sal varies, and its associates change with the type. It is at its best in valleys with a deep loamy soil derived from rocks of the Dharwars. This is the Valley type of foresters.
133. It has been frequently stated that Sal is not found on trap or on laterite, and it is true that it is not found on the trap of western India, and it is absent from serpentine,* but it is found on trap in the Santal Parganas and grows well on laterite in Singbhum, and it once extended to the edge of the laterite into Midnapur, where the remnants of Sal coppice may still be seen. Although trap may be an unfavourable sub-soil for Sal, other reasons must also be looked for to account for its absence from Western India, as it is also absent on sandstones and other rocks in the western parts of the Central Provinces.
134. As in the Central Provinces it appears to avoid certain closebedded quartzites, $\dagger$ though it will grow among quartzite boulders, and it is decidedly calciphobous. It also avoids the cotton soil.
135. As showing how dependent its occurrence is on the physical properties of the sub-soil and its permeability by the roots, it will grow well on one side of a ridge composed of hard ferruginous schists inclined at an angle, more or less parallel to one slope, but not or only badly on the other, and this is independent of the aspect. The slope on which it grows well has the edges of the schists exposed, the other slope is more or less parallel to the lamination, thus presenting a surface with few breaks. On such unfavourable slopes is poor dry mixed forest, with frequently an abundance of Nyctanthes.
136. In the valley type Sal will attain very large dimensions in the Central and Southern tracts. When I first knew Singbhum in 1903, sound trees of 100 ft . in height and over 12 ft . girth were frequent in the then inaccessible parts of the forest.
137. The Sal associates in the valley type are different both from those of the Northern tracts and from the Hill type. Here Careya arborea and Dillenia pentagyna are not common, and they cease a little way up the slopes. On the other hand, Terminalia tomentosa and T. belerica, Scleichera trijuga and Pterocarpus marsupium are frequent associates.
138. The associates in the hill type are Gardenia spp., especially on clay, Dillenia aurea, Phæenix (on very poor soils or in open forest), Terminalia chebula (most frequent on flat hill-tops), Anogeissus latifolia (for fuller lists see p. 61).

## The Mixed Forests of the Central Tract.

139. Foresters usually distinguish between Sal forest and Mixed forest, but mixed forest means in this sense forest without, or at least with very little, Sal. The term is retained here in the same sense, but excluding the belts of evergreen forest which occur along many river

[^28]valleys, and especially along ravines in the higher hills. We can distinguish in the mixed forests several subsidiary types:
140. The Terminalia formation.-Some valleys containing good soil, but apparently with too much sub-soil water for Sal, contain Terminalia tomentosa as the principal species. Here also occur Terminalia belerica, large Bombax, Sterculia villosa. The raising of the water level by railway embankments will sometimes kill out the Sal and convert a previous Sal forest into Terminalia.
141. Mixed forest: Dry type.-Very dry aspects do not as a rule grow Sal, but show a more xerophytic type, though not always of the same constitution. The components of these dry mixed forests agree in that many of the species have a white outer bark permitting of the passage of light (vide para. 128). Such trees are Sterculia urens, Anogeissus latifolia. Other species develop below a thick corky bark, such as Erythrina suberosa, Cochlospermum Gossypium.

The driest parts of the Central tract (see Chap. III) are parts of Shahabad, Palamau and Gaya.* Gaya is said to be the hottest district in the province, and this is perhaps related to the destruction of the forest on the hill ranges. Parts of these forests still contain small Sal trees, but for the most part a dry mixed type or scrub, Capparis sepiaria, Balanites, Zizyphus, ete.
142. The sandstones of Shahabad once grew the Hardwickia formation, now mostly scrub. This was apparently a purely edaphic formation, although Hardwickia grows on other soils also in the Central Provinces.
143. Khair type.-Soil is apparently partly accountable for the distribution of the Khair (Acacia Catechu). It is a more crooked tree than the sub-Himalayan Khair and is apparently var. Cateches proper. Its presence is not always due solely to the soil. In parts of Palamau there is little doubt that human agency (including in this category fires, grazing, etc.) has favoured the Khair, and where the forests are protected the Khair disappears. It will not reproduce itself under shade either by seed or coppice. With the Khair, which must therefore have originated on open land, is associated Woodfordia (a shrub of open land), Gardenia turgida, Carissa paucinervia, Stereospermum suaveolens, Boswellia serrata, Lagerstromia parviflora, Emblica officinalis. These are all frost-hardy species. There also occur Satin wood (Chloroxylon), Adina cordifolia, Mitragyna, Bridelia retusa and Anogeissus latifolia, Garuga pinnata, Ehretia lovis, Odina wodier, and Grewia tilicefolia. Pennisetum setosum often occurs as an undergrowth.
144. Evergreen forest.-Along rivers and streams in deep valleys the outer curves usually have high banks with Sal or Terminalia, the inner side of the curve has low flat ground frequently growing forest of a more or less evergreen type. In the hills both sides of the more steeply graded streams are usually similar and evergreen. But neither the Central nor Southern tracts possess the more beautiful type of evergreen forest which occurs in the adjacent more humid

* Only extreme southern part of Gaya and southern Shahabad are in the Central tract.

Tarai and Duars, where the branches of the Eugenia formosa, Dillenia indica, species of Eloocarpus and numerous other hygrophytic trees are hung with epiphytes.
145. At the lower elevations the evergreen belts are mainly composed of trees with their trunks clothed low down with branches, e. g. Diospyros embryopteris, which is very beautiful with its new flush of crimson leaves against the deep green of the older leaves, Garcinia Cova with large edible yellow fruits, Eugenia jambolana, Saraca indica (also with tassels of crimson new leaves), and Amoora rohituka. Trees with tall clean stems also occur as a second storey, such as Michelia champaca, Mango, Albizzia procera and odoratissima (which are both deciduous), and Litsoea nitida. At higher elevations we find Ficus Roxburghii, Symplocos spicata and others (for more complete lists, see pp. 55 and 60 ).
146. The grass lands of the Central tract, apart from those of the $p$ its, are not very extensive, and are usually quite fitted to grow forest, which is suppressed by cutting and burning. The predominant species and one of the worst pests when its barbed fruits are ripe is the Spear grass (Heteropogon contortus). The fruits ripen in the cold season but remain long attached to the spike by their twisted awns, the barbs becoming free and pointing in all directions. By May the ground is so closely covered with them that a sudden shower produces the effect of its being covered with writhing insects, due to the contortions of the hygroscopic awns, which gradually work the fruits into the soil. In rocky places the Pennisetum pedicellatum, with its handsome reddish spikes, is frequent in Palamau; and on very rocky hills, but chiefly in some shade, the Chrysopogon lancearius is characteristic. A valuable fodder grass, but not nearly so frequent as in the Central Provinces and occurring chiefly on cotton soil in the Southern tract is Iseilema laxum. It sometimes occurs mixed with Spear grass and species of Themeda.
Imperata is characteristic of clayey and lateritic soils in some places only. Saccharum spontaneum as usual occurs on open, often more or less water-bearing or water-logged lands. Other species of Saccharum are rare, but $\mathcal{S}$. munja occurs along gravelly or sandy river beds, and $S$. narenga in the damper Sal forests, chiefly at high elevations. The grasses which occur in the forest under light shade are nearly all those which are found in the open, but the most important grass of the hills in the Central tract, and one naturally always found under partial shade (though it is cultivated in the open in the Rajmahal Hills, etc.), is the Sabai (Puliculum angustifolium, better known as Ischomum angustifolium), so largely used for paper-making. It requires good drainage, but is often found on kunker or lime-impreg. nated soils. Species of Pollinia are very common in open Sal forests with clay soil. For other common grasses in the forest and a list of grasses on the pats see pp. 55, 57, 58, etc. Most of these latter are found, though less gregariously, in all parts of the Central and Southern tracts.
147. The pits (p.9) and higher mountains of the Central tract possess many elements of a more temperate flora which occur else-
where, either in the lower Himalaya or in the mountains of Madras, or both, and a few which are closely allied to plants in one or both of those regions, but appear endemic.
148. To this last category belong Hypericum Gaitii allied to $H$. cernuum (Himalayan) and to $H$. mysorense (Madras), and Thesium unicaule allied to T. himalense (Himalayan) and to T. Wightianum (Madras). Jasminum strictum is apparently related to J. Wightii of Madras. Pimpinella bracteata is allied to P. diversifolia (Himalayan), and apparently to P. Candolleana (Madras). Ligusticum alboalatum appears to have no Madras representative, and Carum villosum also appears to be endemic or undescribed, but its fruit is at present unknown.
149. The high mountains and páts of Chota Nagpur would appear to have served as stepping-stones for the passage of species from the highlands of the peninsula to the newer Himalaya, or in some cases in a reverse direction, and at one time their elevation and that of many intermediate now low ranges was no doubt very much greater *; the high mountains of Meghasani and others in the Southern tract would similarly have served as stepping-stones.
150. A fuller list of the species of the pits is given on pp. 57,58 , from which the following are selected:

Pittosporum floribundum, distrib. Himalaya and Nilghiri. Hypericum japonicum, distrib. Garwhal, Himalaya to Burmah and hils of peninsula. Geranium ocellatum, distrib. Himalaya up to 6000 ft . Viola Patrinii, distrib. Himalaya and hills of peninsula (also in Cent. Prov.). Rhamnus dahuricus, distrib. Himalaya and western ghats. Rubus molluccanus, Himalaya and western ghats. R. ellipticus does not now occur in the Central tract, but it does on the higher mountains of the Southern tract. Potentilla Kleiniana, distrib. Himalaya and Nilghiri Mts. P. Leschenaultiana, distrib. Western Himalaya and Nilghiri Mts. Rubia cordifolia, distrib. Himalaya and most hilly districts of the peninsula up to 7000 ft . Artemisia parviflora, distrib. Himalaya, ascending to $11,000 \mathrm{ft}$. in Sikkim, also western ghats and hills of Burmah. Conyza ambigua, distrib. Himalaya and Nilghiri and Pulney Hills over 6000 ft . (Gamble). This is said to be an escape, but I doubt it. Lobelia zeylanica: ours is apparently a distinct variety, but the species is distributed in the Western Ghats and there is one record from Mysore. It is said to be common in Ceylon. Geniosporum elongatum, distrib. Jeypur Hills and Ceylon (this should be called G. indicum, Briq. according to Gamble). Plectranthus ternifolius, distrib. Himalaya to Assam. Plectranthus menthoides, distrib. Mahendragiri, Western Ghats, and if this be merely treated as a variety of P. coetsa, then also Himalayas. Scutellaria discolor, distrib. Himalaya to Assam and Burmah, also Bababudan Hills of Mysore (Gamble).

It will be observed that the Himalayan element is stronger and the Chittagong-Burmah element a good deal weaker than in the mountains

[^29]of the Southern tract. This may be partly due to climate, the cooler drier cold season and the hotter drier hot season as compared with the climate of the mountains of Orissa with their tempering sea-breezes.
151. The flora of Parasnath has been more carefully investigated than that of any other portion of our province. It was dealt with by Hooker in the Himalayan Journals and Dr. Thomson spent several days on the mountain. He also paid a second visit there in company with Dr. Anderson, and it has been further botanized by Edgeworth, Clarke and others.

Anderson, while officiating as Superintendent of the Calcutta Gardens, collected the investigations of himself, Hooker; Edgeworth and Thomson into a paper, published in the Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal. The only species found on Parasnath but which have not been recorded also from other parts of the province now are: Berberis asiatica, Pygeum Andersoni and Kalanchoe heterophylla. Of these the Pygeum is an exceedingly rare plant. I believe that the only other locality where it has been found is Mahendragiri Mountain in Ganjam, elev. 4500 ft . ! The Berberis is Himalayan, but the Parasnath plant differs somewhat from the type. The Kalanchoe is frequent on mountains in the Dekkan. It is to be noted that, in addition to the above, Sir J. D. Hooker regarded the Parasnath palm Phoenix robusta as a distinct species, and Anderson in his paper mentions 2 species of Araliacea (undetermined), which I have not traced.

## Flora of the Southern Tract.

152. It has been said that the topography of the Southern tract is much more varied than that of the Central or Northern tracts; the flora also shows much more variety. The climate, however, is more equable, frost never occurs, and the temperatures are higher with greater relative humidity, especially in the districts bordering on the coast. The area is also more tree-covered (i. e., has been interfered with less by man). The Saranda forests of Singbhum with their high mountains and deep valleys with perennial streams are floristically a part of the Southern tract. The higher parts of Parasnath, although more humid than the rest of the Central tract, do not bear any great resemblance to the Southern tract in their flora (see para. 151).
153. The Sal formations in the Southern tract, where they occur, do not differ much from those already dealt with, but they tend to become more mixed with the species belonging to other types of forest. The Sal sometimes occupies the flatter ridges, while the steeper drier slopes are occupied by a mixed forest, and a more humid type of mixed forests or thorny bamboo occupies the valleys. In Kalahandi natural Teak occurs in the valleys mixed with the Sal. In other cases and more especially in Sambalpur in a less humid climate the base of the hills is occupied by Sal, the slopes by poorer Sal and mixed forest, and the tops especially on quartz and mica schists are monopolized by the male bamboo (Dendrocalamus strictus). This
last is apt to take possession entirely where coppice fellings are carried out without the bamboo itself being cut.
154. The better Sal forest which grows on loam in Angul above the level of competition with the thorny bamboo has as its chief associates Terminalia tomentosa, Pterocarpus marsupium, Mango, Ougeinia dalbergioides, Anthocephalus cadamba, Bursera serrata, Miliusa velutina, and also often large Anogeissus latifolia-a somewhat heterogeneous assemblage of trees of damper and drier conditions! On the quartz and mica schists which give a light-coloured soil, on which Sal is never seen well-grown, is Gardenia gummifera (especially characteristic of clays and quartz), Chrysopogon monticola, Heteropogon contortus and Aristida. In some parts of Sambalpur the Sal is much attacked by Loranthus longiflorus.
155. The bamboo formations.-In many of the valleys and eastern plains the Sal and Terminalia is ousted by the growth of bamboo. Especially gregarious is the thorny bamboo (Bambusa arundinacea), but in a few cases Cephalostachyum pergracile or Oxytenanthera nigrociliata is found. Few formations are more impenetrable than the thorny bamboo forests, or grow fewer subsidiary species. The few trees that occupy them are remnants of those that obtained a footing during one of the recurrent flowering periods, and of undergrowth there is none. It was however in streams flowing through thorny bamboo that I first came across the Lawia zeylanica.
156. Dendrocalamus strictus often occupies the hills (see above under Sal), as in some areas of the Central tract. It is rarely very well grown, but is apt to take possession of the ground where the rock is near the surface. It does not flower gregariously like the Bambusa, but some different clumps flower every year.

## Mixed Forests of the Southern Tract.

157. Humid mixed forests.-The highest hills ascend to 4000 ft . and these possess a semi-evergreen type of forest (though Sal is common on the drier ridges) between 3000 and 4000 ft . The more interesting of the species are those which bring a strong Chittagong and Eastern Himalayan element into the flora. Among the former are Machilus villosa, Vitex glabrata (also Santal Parg.), Alphonsea ventricosa, Turpinia pomifera, Eugenia fruticosa, Sapium insigne. Among Himalayan species are Euonymus glaber, Leea acuminata, Rubus ellipticus, Villebrunea frutescens, Pilea scripta, Baccaurea sapida, while Aralia armata, Hyptianthera stricta, Eloocarpus Wallichii, Clematis smilacifolia, Styrax serrulatum extend to Burmah and Phobe lanceolata, Turpinia pomifera are both of Chittagong and the Himalayas. The Chittagong element is especially interesting, inasmuch as it is found also at lower elevations and in the coastal districts (see pp. 48, 49).

Especially noteworthy is Evodia melicefolia, from the mountain ravines of Bonai. This plant has only been previously found by me in the mountains of British Bhutan, and is only recorded in the Flora of British India from Assam.
158. The drier mixed forests of the Southern tract are usually
those on steep slopes below the ridges. Sal is usually absent, though many of its associates remain. Bursera serrata (which attains 6 ft . girth in the Raigarh forest), Dalbergia latifolia (only reaching large girth in the valleys), Cleistanthus patulus (especially in rocky ravines), Callicarpa arborea, Grewia tilicefolia and G. elastica, Hymenodictyon, Sterculia villosa and S. colorata, Anogeissus latifolia, Walsura piscidia, Ougenia dalbergioides, Bridelia retusa, Petalidium are frequent. On rocks are Hemionitis arifolia and Drynaria quercifolia.
At lower elevations is much Diospyros sylvatica, Melia composita, Gelonium, Capparis Roxburghii, and C. sepiaria, but it is difficult to draw a line between this type and the evergreen forest on the one hand and the laterite or sandstone low mixed forest on the other.
159. The Khurda laterite and Athgarh sandstone.-A considerable area between the coast and the mountains is occupied by a low laterite plateau. It often overlies the Athgarh sandstones, and in some places laterite occurs on the sandstone, so that it is difficult without much study to separate the sandstone flora from the laterite. The list on p. 56 therefore merely records the species occurring in the mixed forests and scrub jungles of the lower elevations, whether on laterite or sandstone.
Among the most noteworthy trees are Xylia (dist. both peninsulas), Zanthozylum budrunga (also Chittagong), Vitex pubescens (also Chittagong), Erioglossum edule (dist. Oudh to Chittagong and Burma), Lepisanthes ietraphyllus (dist. both sides of the western peninsula and also to Burma), Diospyros sylvatica and D. cordifolia, Soymida febrifuga, Chloroxylon swietenia, Eugenia bracteata (dist. both sides of peninsula and Assam and probably Chittagong), and Hugonia mystax.
160. More especially on the laterite appears to be the very important tree Strychnos nux-vomica. Strychnos potatorum also occurs, but in a more evergreen type of forest, and on alluvium. It is also a more westerly species. More characteristic of laterite is Webera corymbosa and Flacourtia sepiaria. Especially characteristic of the sandstone is Randia malabarica, Maba buxifolia.
161. Much of this tract is still in the state of "Induced Scrub" in the eastern districts. This occurs on heavily grazed lands, both on laterite and the sandstone. But the previously scrubby reserves are slowly forming a more arboreous type and, comparing them with Gamble's description of them forty years ago,* the change may even be said to have been rapid. Excepting in the Mals of Orissa, $\dagger$ most of the forests are managed as coppice, and the undergrowth is so dense that the more arboreous species are handicapped in the struggle against the more shrubby and closely branched ones. The thorny species are chiefly Flacourtia Ramontchi, sepiaria and cataphracta, all of which also occur in Purneah; Phyllochlamys spinosa and Plecospermum spinosum, the former of which spreads to Burma and the Andamans and the latter is sub-Himalayan and Cingalese, while Limonia acidissima, also common, is a small tree of drier regions

[^30]and is frequent in the Central tract. Atalantia, species of Carissa, Randia, 2 spp ., and other thorny or prickly trees or shrubs also occur. In these forests climbers are also excessively numerous, thus further handicapping the trees.
162. Evergreen forest type.-The evergreen type is far more extensive in the Southern tract than in the Central, as would be anticipated from the greater humidity, especially near the coast. The evergreen of the mountain tops has already been referred to; that of the low-lying regions contains a large number of species (see pp. 55,56 ), of which the most interesting, perhaps, are Garcinia Xanthochymus, a tree of the eastern Himalaya, Chittagong, Burmah and the Bombay ghats, all regions of heavy rainfall; Garcinia cowa (also Chittagong); Aporosa Roxburghii, also in eastern sub-Himalaya, Chittagong and Burmah; Macaranga peltata, a rapidly growing tree overtopping the Teak in plantations (dist. Western Ghats); Polyalthia simiarum, distributed Chittagong, Burmah, Duars, a tall straight tree with pale bark and large leaves; Canthium glabrum also occurs in the high-level evergreen forest, distrib. Burmah, Duars and Malay Peninsula; Diplospora singularis, distrib. Khasia, Burmah and Ind. Archipel. ; Alphonsea lutea, distrib. Silhet and Burma; Unona discolor, distrib. Duars, Silhet, Chittagong and Burma; Amoora spectabilis, distrib. Duars to Burma.

## Coastal Tracts.

163. The low laterite or rocky promontories rarely quite reach the shore line, and between them and the shore are frequently cultivated alluvial plains which run inland a long way at the principal rivers. These alluvial plains are chiefly rice-fields, of which the general character is much the same as in the other tracts. In some places they give way to sandy waste dotted over with the palms Phoenix sylvestris and Borassus flabelliformis or, nearer the sea, Cocos nucifera, and along the coast a semi-naturalized growth of Casuarina, Calophyllum, Cashew nut, Pandanus tectorius and Opuntia. On the littoral sands these species also grow, and there is in addition a natural herbaceous open formation which becomes denser in the rainy season. Some of the plants of this formation are sand-binders. Among these may be mentioned the Ipomoea pes-caprae, the interesting suffruticose diœecious grass Spinifex squarrosus, of which the large globose female heads, driven by the wind, bound along on its elastic spinous bracts, and Cyperus arenarius. But there are no sand-binders of the efficiency of (for instance) the Marram grass of temperate dunes. The Opuntia forms one of the best sand barriers and wind breaks, and it continually rises on a bank formed by itself as the wind-blown sand drives through it and is deposited on the lee side. The sand flora requires further study. (See also p. 58.)
164. The Mangrove formation. - The tidal forests extend along the coast from the Baitarani River at Chandballi to the Tallanga Canal south of the Mahanadi, but saline marshes with some of the characteristic trees of the deltaic swamps, e.g. Excoecaria agallocha, Acanthus ilicifolius, are also found in Balasore at the mouth of the Burubulung
and at other places. The mouth of the Subarnareka I have not seen. The higher lands between the numerous creeks and channels are usually sandy open grassy areas as already mentioned, without forest, but grazing large herds of cattle and deer. They are fringed with trees and shrubs common in the more inland forests, such as Randia malabarica, Carissa spinarum, Azima, Maba, Erioglossum edule, Litscea sebifera, Crotalaria striata, Zizyphus øenoplia, Streblus, Eugenia bracteata, Coesalpinia crista. More characteristic are Cossalpinia nuga, Pongamia glabra, Hibiscus tiliaceus and the introduced trees Anacardium (Bajan, Or.) and Calophyllum.
165. In the swamp itself is an evergreen forest which relatively to a more terrestrial flora is exposed to the same conditions all the year round, the principal difference being perhaps the less salinity of the water in the monsoon. On the mud in the shallower water the "hital". Phoenix paludosa is often gregarious over considerable areas and a large handsome fern (Acrostichum aureum). Furthest out in the deepest water is Rhizophora mucronata with much branched stilt-roots and in less deep water $R$. candelaria. Other common species are Ceriops Roxburghiana, Kandelia Rheedii, Bruguiera conjugata with its variety eriopetala and $B$. caryophylloides, Sonneratia apetala, Lumnitzera, the Sundri (Heritiera minor) and many other species (see p. 58), of which 18 species not before recorded from Bihar and Orissa occur in the Sunderbans and Chittagong* and one, Bruguiera caryophylloides, has not been reported from these districts.
166. Most of the species are distinctly xerophilous in structure and possess thick or coriaceous leaves, sometimes with a shining at other times with a glaucous perhaps waxy cuticle, the thick leaves with aqueous tissue within. Several species, of diverse families, have pneumatophores furnished with numerous stomata or lenticels which admit oxygen to the roots. These are sometimes called blind rootsuckers but they never appear to develop as suckers; they appear to be modified root structures, and all transitions occur from ordinary roots with ridge-like continuous projections furnished with numerous lenticels (Carapa), through rounded projections or knees in Bruguiera to erect peg-like projections $6-18^{\prime \prime}$ high above the surface, which are often a serious impediment to walking as in Sonneratia apetala, where the pneumatophores are conical with exfoliating bark (exfoliating bark also occurs in Bruguiera caryophylloides according to Schimper), and the more slender pneumatophores of Avicennia officinalis and Ceriops Roxburghiana. The function of pneumatophores (f. Schimper) is also carried on by the upper parts of the stilt roots in Rhizophora.
167. The germination of the seeds while still on the tree, or the phenomenon of vivipary, is well known in Rhizophora, where the hypocotyle often attains a foot in length before dropping, radicle downwards, into the mud. A similar vivipary is seen in several other species of the tidal swamps. In Kandelia the hypocotyle also attains a foot, in Ceriops and Bruguiera 4-6" in length. In the latter * I was only able to give three days to this tour, most of which was on board
s.teamer,
specem to the list. more extended inspection would add a very large number of
genus there may be 3-4 cotyledons. In Avicennia the comparatively short hypocotyle has upturned hairs which act as a barb, and a short hypocotyle is developed before the fruit falls in Efgiceras. This last also occurs on the muddy shores of the Chilka Lake.
168. Along the sea front of the Orissa coast and washed up by the sea may be picked up various fruits and seeds. These may either be local or due to the North-East Monsoon drift, a current which sweeps up from the Malay Archipelago, curves round the Bay of Bengal and down the eastern coast of the Indian peninsula and which would thus convey drift from the Malay peninsula, Burmah, Chittagong and the Sunderbans and in favourable conditions of the wind deposit these on the Orissa coast. Among these fruits and seeds I have found Nipa fruticans, which may occur in the Mahanadi delta though I did not observe it growing there; Heritiera minor, which is known to grow in all the coastal regions but may have come from Orissa itself; the round smooth fruits (deprived of the exocarp) of Calophyllum, portions of the pseudocarp of Pandanus; hard grey, smooth seeds of Cocsalpinia crista,* etc. Among them is also a pyramidal fruit (?) somewhat resembling that of a Pandanus in shape which has not been identified.

## Concluding Remarks on the Plant Communities.

169. The types of forest usually recognized have been mentioned in the preceding pages, and it has been pointed out that extensive formations, like that of the Sal, really embrace a large number of minor plant associations. Such constitutionally robust speoies occur in different forms under comparatively diverse conditions, and in the majority of cases the presence of one species has no direct bearing on the other components of the association. As for example, Strychnos occurs with Sal not because Sal has any direct influence on the Strychnos but because the other factors of the locality suit it, or because it is not crowded out by other species more suited to the locality. Hence Sal may occur in many associations where Strychnos is not found, and vice versâ Strychnos may occur in associations (such as on the southern laterite) where Sal is not always found.
170. In the Ramnagar (or Sameshwar) Hills Bauhinia purpurea is found on ridges with Sal, in the Central tract only along valleys or on cool sides of hills rarely with Sal. Clausena pentaphylla is found under Sal in Champaran; in Singbhum its place is taken by Clausena excavata, a species which occurs on ridges in the humid climate of British Bhutan. Whereas the presence of trees depends on the climate, elevation and soil, the presence of many of the smaller plants depends not only on these factors but on the presence of the trees, and the absence of many species from the Northern tract which occur in the adjacent Tarai and Duars and also sometimes in the more humid parts of the Southern tract is due to the destruction of the forests by human agency. The different combinations of species into associs. tions are thus almost endless according to slight varying factors of the localities, and in the following tables it has been considered bettes

[^31]to classify habitats rather than plant-associations arranged under the dominant species in the association. Even this must necessarily be incomplete without involving excessive space, and only the more striking or characteristic species of each habitat can be mentioned.
171. The primary classification of habitats might be into Forests and Grass lands as is adopted by Schimper; but the grass lands in our area being for the most part artificial the prevalence of grass is a secondary consideration. Natural grass lands are probably only those in low-lying localities of very restricted area known to foresters as frost-holes.
172. It has been stated above that one species has usually no direct bearing on the presence of another. The proposition requires qualification in two directions. Apart from obvious cases where there is a direct relation (such as parasite and host), it appears from the tables as a fairly general rule that closely allied species are not usually found together or in similar habitats. Not only this but the plants, and this does not appear from the tables, even when they are so found in similar habitats are not always found in the same habitat. Thus Mucuna imbricata and Mucuna monosperma are both found in the more humid districts (with rainfall over $60^{\prime \prime}$ ) along streams in more or less evergreen forest. Yet I have never seen these two species together or in the same valley. Nor can I say in what their requirements differ except that M. monosperma is perhaps usually under denser shade than its congener, and is more restricted in distribution.
173. Marked exceptions occur to the rule that closely allied species are not usually found in the same habitat in association. These are perhaps where the species are somewhat recent or elementary. Cases occur especially in the flora of the rice-fields. Witness the many small species of Utricularia and the species of Scrophulariacea of the closely allied genera* Vandellia, Bonnaya and Lindernia.
174. In some cases the presumed origin of some families under certain climatal conditions is well illustrated, e.g. the Umbelliferoe, presumably originated in a temperate or cold climate, are mostly confined to the elevated pats and tops of mountains.

[^32][^33]valleys in the soluth), Hamiltonia suaveolens, Ardisia solenacea, Sideroxylom tomentosum, Symplocos racemosa, Jasminum scandens, Nyctanthes, Alstonia scholaris, Holarrhena, Wrightia tomentosa, Calotropis gigantea, C. procera, Cordia myxa, Ehretia lavis, Oroxylum indicum, Stereospermum tetragonum, S. suareolens, Doedalacanthus nerrosus, Gmelina arborea, Clerodendron infortunatum, Caryopteris Wallichiana (rare in the south), Holmskioldia sanguinea, Piper longum, Litsaea polyantha, Phobe lanceolata, Loranthus longiflorus, L. scurrula, Bischofia javanica, Bridelia retusa, B. stipularis, B.tomentosa (rare in south), Fluegyea, Kirganelia reticuluta, Emblica officinalis, Croton oblongifolius, Putranjiva Roxburghii, Antidesma diandrum, Trewia nudiflora, Mallotus philipzinesis, Celtis tetrandra (very rare in south), Trema orientalis, T. politoria, Streblus asper, Ficus bengalensis, $F$. retusa, $\boldsymbol{F}$. comosa, $\boldsymbol{F}$. religiosa, $F$. infectoria, $F$. hispida, F. cunia, F. glomerata, Salix tetrasperma, Smilax macrophylla, Phoenix acaulis.

## 176.

## abstract of Habitats or Plant Communities.

I. Regions of greatest aërial humidity, rainfall over 60". §Bettiah-Ramnagar Sandstones.
a. Elevation 2000-3000 ft. (p. 53).
b. Ravines in the higher hills (p. 53).
c. Slopes and ridges up to 2000 ft ; Southern slopes (p. 54).
d. Other slopes (p. 54).
e. Lower valleys and river sides (p. 54).
\$5 Other extra-littoral tracts. Soil physiologically moist.
A. Lands mostly tree-covered. Forests.

1. Northern Purneah, rainfall over $80^{\prime \prime}$ (p. 54).
2. Rainfall under $80^{\prime \prime}$. Evergreen forest, usually along streams in the plains, valleys in the mountains or on mountains at elevations oves 2500 ft . (p. 55).
a. Species common to all three tracts ( $p .55$ ).
b. Species of Northern tract only (p. 55).
c. Species of Northern and Central tract (p.55).
d. Species common to the Northern and Southern tracts only (p. 55).
e. Species of the mountains of the Central tract only (p.55).
f. Species confined to the Southern tract (p. 55 ).
3. Mixed Forests of the lower elevations of the Southern tract (see also littoral scrub jungle) (p. 56).
4. Riverain forest of the humid zone (p. 56).
B. Open lands with few or no trees.*
5. Savannahs of the Northern Tract (p.57).
a. Highland savannahs (p. 57).
b. Lowland savannahs (p.57).
6. Along the courses of rivers and streams (non-aquatics) (p. 57).
7. The open areas of the Central tract over 2500 ft . (p. 57).
a. Grass lands proper (p. 57).
b. Along water courses (p. 58).
c. Sunny slopes (p. 58).
d. Rocky places ( p .58 ).
8. Marshes (p. 58).
9. Aquatics (see III, where all aquatics area dealt with together) (p. 65). fisf Littoral tracts. Soil physiologically dry (mostly saline).
A. Tree covered.
10. Deltaic swamp forest (p.58).
11. Littoral scrub jungle, rocky faces of Chilka Lake (see Bb).
B. Open coast.
a. Sands (p. 58).
b. Rocky places near the sea (p.59).
c. Saline markhes (p. 59).
II. Regione with a rainfall ugualiy under $55^{\circ}$ prar annom.
A. Forest,s, or lands mostly tree-covered.
12. Soil mostly moist (p. 50).
a. Plains and valleys, general (p. 59).
b. Bambusa arundinacea formation (p. 59).
$c$. Evergreen forest belts, streams along valleys, ctc. (p. 60).

* Village lands are treated together under II.
i. General (p. 60).
ii. In muddy streams under dense shade (p. 60).
iii. Clinging to rocks in the forest streams (see also Aquatios) (p. 60).
iv. Rocky or gravelly beds of streams in the forest ( p .60 ).
v. In humus under shade (p. 60).
vi. Rocky ravines ( p .60 )
vii. Well-drained sides of nalas (p.60).
d. Cool sides of hills ( p .61 ) .

2. Soil with the water table often above the surface at one season, very deep at another. Riverain Mixed Forest (p. 61).
3. Soil mostly dry except in the monsoon (p. 61).
a. Hill Mixed Forest of Central tract and Southern tract (p.61),
i. General. Hill type sal formation (p.61).
ii. Hot slopes and rocky tops of hills, usually without Sal (p. 61).
iii. Among rocks in the hills, not necessarily at the top (p. 61).
iv. Sandstone hills (p. 62).
v. Trap hills (p. 62).
b. Cotton soil (p.62).
c. Open forest (p. 62)
d. Scrub jungles (p, 63).
4. On mixed soils (p.63).
ii. On laterite (p. 63).
$e$. Under the shade of trees near villages ( $\mathrm{p}, 63$ ),
B. Open lands.
5. Grass lands inside the forest (p. 63).
6. Waste ground and pastures (p.63).
a. General (p. 63).
$b$. Weeds of the rainy season ( $p, 64$ ).
c. Damp waste ground (p.64).
d. Dry waste ground (p.64).
$e$. Ruins and rubbish heaps (p, 64)
$f$. Feral and naturalized plants (p.64).
7. Marshes, margins of tanks, etc. (p.64).
8. Saline marshes (p. 64).
9. Along rivers (p.64).
a. On the banks (p.64).
$b$. In the dry beds (p. 64)
c. In the beds with the roots in the water (p. 65).
d. On or among the rocks of rocky beds (p.65).
10. Village lands (p,65).
a. Cultivated (p. 65).
i. Rice flelds (p. 65)
ii. On the bunds between rice-fields ( $\mathbf{p}, 65$ ).
iii. High-level fields (p. 65 ).
$\dagger$ In Northern tract only (p. 65).
$\dagger+$ Central and Southern tracts (p. 65).
III. Aquation Uncultivated in hedges, on trellises, etc. (p. 65)
a. General (p.65).
b. Running water ( $\mathbf{p}, 65$ ).
i. In the forest (p. 65).
ii. In the open (p. 65).
c. Still water (p. 65)
I. REGIONS OF GREATEST AËRIAL HUMIDITY, RAINFALL OVER 60":-
§ Bettiah.Ramnagar Sandstone hill tract:-
a. Elevation 2000-3000 ft. :-

Eriolena Wallichii, Rhus semialata, Lespedeza macrostyla, Uraria pulehra, Rubus ellipticus (also S.T.), Bohmeria rugulosa.
b. Ravines in the higher hills :-

Cieidion javanicum. Cyclostemon assamicus (also S.T.), Gymnosporia rufa, Sabia paniculata, Meliosma simplicifolia, Albizzia lueida, Trevssia palmata (also S.T.), Hamiltonii. macrophylla, Phlogacanthus, Ficus glaberrima, Dendrocalamus
c. Slopes and ridges up to 2000 ft . General aspect south :-
i. Pinus longifolia. This constitutes a distinct formation in one small relatively dry area (see "Forests of N. Champaran," Ind. For., June, 1917). Associated with it are few Sal, Grewia helicterifolia, Inula cappa, Pollinidium angustifolium.
ii. The Sal forms more than one formation according to type, chiefly on the lower slopes and on the bhabar at the foot. It calls for no special remark except that the lower Sal has Dillenia pentagyna, the upper $D$. aurea as an associate, and the damper Sal contains much Croton oblongifolius.
iii. The following are subsidiary species on slopes and ridges in both formations, and also occur without the principal species :-

Polygala crotalarioides (shrubby form), Sterculia colorata, Clausena pentaphylla, Iphigenia indica.
d. Other slopes. These are chiefly occupied by a mixed forest:-
i. Terminalia tomentosa sometimes forms a nearly pure formation in saddles mixed with Adina cordifolia and with an undergrowth of Capillipedium assimilis. This formation also occurs is valleys with much Piper longum on the damp ground.
ii. Interesting species of the mixed forests are in the higher parts:-

Rubia angustissima, Polygala crotalarioides (shrubby form), Leucas helicterifolie,
On a white sandy loam are found-
Euphorbia fusiformis and Echinacanthus attenuatus, Tylophora rotundifolia.
Rather damper parts contain-
Sterculia colorata, Pterospermum acerifolium, Clausena pentaphylla, Hippocrates arborea, Jasminum caudatum, Smilax lanceufolia.
e. Lower valleys and river sides :-

Sterculia pallens, Ilex umbellulata, Moringa oleifera (river banks), Tephrosis candida, Desmodium confertum, Butea minor, Osbeckia nutans (along streams), Osbeckia nepalensis (open grassy jungles), Bassia butyracea, Geniosporum strobiliferum (open grassy jungles), Lettsomia Thomsoni, Perilla ocimoides, Piper longum, Piper peepuloides, Cymbopogon microtheca.

The last occurs in savannahs which are in most respects similar to those of the other moist tracts.

Sf Other humid extra-littoral tracts. Soil physiologically moist (cp. §§s) :-
A. Forest lands or lands mostly tree-covered (cp. B, p. 57):1. Northern Purneah, rainfall over $80^{\prime \prime}$. Forest and sward mostly evergreen:-

Stephania hernandifolia (also Champaran), Saccopelalum longiftorum, Vitis adnata, V. bracteolata, Elaocarpus serratus, Mallotus denticulata, Pueraria phaseo loides, Tephrosia candida, Jussieua fisseniocarpa, Alangium begonifolium, Vas* gueria spinosa (as distinct from pubescens), Hedyotis scandens, Premna barbata (as distinct from calycina), Litscea salicifolia, Polygonum chinense, Draccona anpusifolia.

In this district, also, many plants, not enumerated, found in evergreen forest of other tracts, grow in the open.
2. Other evergreen forest, usually along streams in the plains, or valleys in the mountains, or on the mountains at elevations over 2500 ft . Rainfall under $80^{\prime \prime}$.
a. Species common to all three tracts:-

Clematis nutans, Naravelia zeylanica, Dillenia pentagyna, Bridelia stipularis, Leea crispa, Vitis pedata, V.auriculata, Saraca indica, Melastoma malabathricum (usually in open in N.'T.), Bidens pilosa, Amoora rohituka, Heteropanax fragrans, Celtis tetrandra, Artocarpus lakoocha, Sideroxylon tomentosum, Setaria plicata, Capillipedium parviflora.
b. Species of Northern tract only (also most of those enumerated under the Bettiah tract, lower valleys, $\S e):-$

## Bassia butyracea, Stephania hernandifolia.

## c. Species of Northern and Central tracts only:-

Vitis lanceolaria, Siphonodon celastrineus (rare, only in S.P., in C.T.), Vigna pilosa, Desmodium gyroides, Jasminum pubescens, Hedychium coronarium (along watercourses in the hills of the Central tract).
d. Species common to Northern and Southern tracts only (the Saranda forests are included in the S.T.) :-
Michelia champaca, Tiliacora (also northern S.P.), Gelonium multiforum (also northern S.P.), Bridelia tomentosa, Mallotus repandus, Aporosa dioica, Putranjiva, Natsiatum herpeticum, F'lacourtia cataphracta, Mesua' ferrea, Pterospermum suberifolium, Alphonsea ventricosa (northern S.P.), Phobe lanceolata, Calamus spp., Meliosma simplicifolia, Calonyction bona-nox, Premna scandens cum coriacea (considered as one), Randia fasciculata, Desmodium triquetrum, Vitex glabrata (Rajmahal hills, moister parts, considered in this respect as part of Northern tract).
$e$. Species peculiar to the Central tract, rarely also S.T. These are mostly plants of high mountains:-
Helinus lanceolatus (almost in open), Pygeum acuminatum, P. Andersoni (Par.), Berberis asiatica (Par.), Pittosporum floribundum (down to 2000 ft .). Viola Patrinii, Drymaria cordata (Par.), Rhamnus dahuricus, Smithia cilliata (Par.), Tephrosia tinctoria (on bauxite), Desmodium parvifolium, Dumasia villosa, Rubus mollucanus, Geranium ocellatum, Kalanchoe helerophylla (Par.), Bupleurum 2 spp., Ophiorrhiza fasciculata, Anotis calycina (Par.), Knoxia brachycarpa, Rubia cordifolia, Laggera clata, Conyza ambigua (sunny slopes). Vernonia divergens, Rhynchoglossum, Didymocarpus, Didissandra, Vitex glabrata (Rajmahal Hills), Asparagus gracilis (Neterhat only), Chlorophytum tuberosum (in thin forest or sometimes in the open, also in Sant. Parg.), Habenaria Stocksii, H. goodyeroides and H. Lavii, Pogonia flubelliformis (in humus in the shade of rocks).
$f$. Species only found in the Southern tract (including the Saranda forests). Many are also Himalayan:-
Uvaria lurida, Unona discolor, U. longiftora, Polyalthia simiarum, P. cerasioides, P. suberosa, Alphonsea lutea, Anamirta cocculus, Gelonium lanceolatum, Prosurus indieus, Glochidion zeylanicum, Tragia Gagei, Bridelia verrucosa, Macaranga peltata, Acronychia laurifolia, Paramignya Grifithii, Erodia meliaefolia (Bonai only), Vitis monospe, Leeal aequata, Harpullia imbricata, Erioglossum, Lepisanthes, Mucuna sinoularis M, Mmbricata, Desmodium riscidum, Atylosia cajanifolia, Diplospora Ophiorthiza Hyptianthera stricta, Lasianthue truncaitus, Psychotria adenophylla, barica, Liza Harrisiana, Symplocos spicata, Jasminum scandens, Linociera malaLinneanumutrum, Alstonia venenata, Anodendron. Ipomcea sepiaria, Fcbolium scandeanum, Litsca nitida, Piper attenuatum, $P$. irioicum, Ficus asperrima, $R$. in cudens, Laportea crenulata (Also in the Taral and Duars), scindapsus (rare also anthera. Draccena terniflora, Dioscorea opponitifolia, Cureuma aromatica, Oxyten-

The following are always close to the streams:-
Uvaria Hamiltonii, Garcinia cowa (Hamilton also reports it from Monghyr), Garcinia xanthochymus, Elcoocarpus robustus, Lagerstroemia flos reginse, Citrus aurantium, Amoora spectabilis, Antidesma bunius, A. acuminatum.

Along marshy streams:-
Clinogyネe dichotoma, Phrynium spp., Habe naria triflora.
The following mostly over 3000 ft : -
Clematis smilacifolia, Elcoocarpus Wallichii (distrib. Burma), Baccaurea sapida (Tarai and Duare), Citrus medica, Rhamnus nepalensis, Euomymus glaber, Tarpinia pomifera, Aralia armata (distrib. Sikkim and Burma), Psychotria denticulata, Chasalia curriflora, Styrux serrulatum (distrib. Himalaya), Peperomia reftexa (also on Par. in C.T.), Muchilus villosa, Pilea scripta (dist. Duars and Chittagong), Villebrunea frutescens (distrib. Himalaya), Rhaphidophora, Sapium insigne, Leea acuminuta (also E. Himalayas), Eugeniu lanceafolia (dist. Duars), E. fruticosa (dist. Chittagong), Rubus elliplicus, Ardisia depressa, Bridelia pubescens.

The following mostly confined to rocky ravines:-
Dimorphocalyx glabellus, Lasiococca Comberi, Sanserieria Roxburghiana.
3. Mixed forests and scrub jungles of the lower elevations of the Southern tract. These are situated in the moister region and often not very far from the sea, but the soil is not saline. The scrub is an impoverished state of the Mixed, and there is no sharp line of demarcation. Several also occur in II (regions of lower humidity):-

Pterospernum Heyneanum (extends to Sambalpur), Xylia xylocarpa (also Mayurbhanj, Narsingpur and Kalahandi), Grewia rhamnifolia (rocky forest), G. aspeta (also C.T.), G. multiflora (also N.T.), Cleistanthus collinus (widespread), C. patulus (chiefly in rocky jungles), Hugonia mystax, Ochna squarrosa, Zizyphus xylopyra, Allophylius serratus, Cylista scariosa, Tinospora cordifolia, Capparis floribundu, Putranjive, Aspidopterys indica, Zanthoxylum budrunga, Toddalia aculeata, Acronychia laurifolia, Glycosmis artorea, Melia composita, Ougeinia, Pterocarpus (both also C.T.)," Ormocarpum sennoides, Capparis brevispina (scrub), C. Roxburghii (rocky places), C. sepiaria (scrub), Paronia odorata, Hibiscus micranthus (sandstones), Grevoia rotundifolia (sandstones), Webera corymbosa, Randia malabarica, Croton caudatus (with Sal), Mallotus repandus (also N.T.), Soymida (esp. on kunker's Erioglossum, Lepisanthes tetraphylla.

In the moister mixed forests of Angul, Mango, Anthocephalus cadamba, Alstonia scholaris, Bursera serrata, Miliusa and Melia composita are usually prominent.
4. Riverain forest of the more humid regions. This includes and is chiefly confined to the Khair-Sissu Mixed forests of the extreme Northern tract: Besides the form of Khair (Albizzia catechu var. catechuoides), characteristic of it and the Sissu, which is scarce in our area as a wild tree, the following subsidiary species are characteristic :-

Erythrina indica, Adina cordifolia, Ehretia acuminata, Morus indica, Litsaa salicifolia (in the moister parts only), Putranjira (ditto), Tiliacora acumirato, Grewia multiflora (in S.T. found in ever. for.), Vitis angustifolia, Paderia fotida (occasional also in C.T.), Hedyotis scondens, Porana paniculatis (also in C.T. in hills and in Ramnagar Hills), Premna latifolia var. Gamblei, Ipomoea ritifolia, Deeringia baccata (with pretty scarlet berries), Elceagnus latifolia. Also very frequently Albizzia stipulata, Cedrela toona, Trema orientalis, Streblus asper, Bridelia stipularis with red drupes, Ichnocarpus frutescens, Bryonia laciniosa, Hymenodictyon. In more permanently moist depressions Putranjira, Calamus viminalis, Flacourtia cataphracta, Mallotus repandus, Litsoea salicifolia and polyuntha. Alstonia scholaris, Randia uliginosa, Aporosa, Phlogacanthus thyrsiflorus and Entada scandens.

## B. Open lands with few or no trees:-

1. Savannahs of the Northern tract:-
$a$. Highland (i.e. not waterlogged or with moving water) savannahs. These are maintained in a state of grass by artificial means. They are caused by fresh deposits of silt or destruction of the forest :-

Gretvia sclerophylla, G. sapida (also C.T. and S.T.), Glochidion multiloculare (and C.T.), Ochna pumila, Olax nana, Leea crispa, Abrus pulchellus, Desmodium triquetrum (and S.T.), Flemingia involucrata (and S.T. in low grass-lands), Fleminyia angustifolia, Careya herbacea, Oldenlandia gracilis (all tracts), Calotronis acia, Rivea ornata, Premna herbacea (all tracts), Clerodendron serratum and C. siphonanthus (ditto), Plectranthus ternifolius, Cyperus niveus, Saccharum fastigiatum, S. narenga, Puliculum articulata, Eululia argentea, Andropogon apricus, Chrysopogon montanus, Amphilophis glabra, Cymbopogon nardus, also many other Gramineæ. Curcuma zedoaria, Pachystoma senile (also C.T.), Eulophia campestris (also C.T.).

The first trees to obtain a footing in the savannahs are usually-
Bugenia operculata, Garuga pinnata, Odina wodier, Phyllanthus emblica, Symplocos racemosa.
b. Lowland Savannahs :-

Saccharum procerurn, S. spontaneum, Ophiurus megaphyllus, Arundinella brasiliensis, Phragmites karka, Triraphis sp., Anthistiria gigantea, Coix, Polytoca bracteata, Alpinia spp., Calamus guruba, C. tenuis, Ficus heterophylla, Rivea ornata, Hedychium coronarium and $\boldsymbol{H}$. stenopetalum.
c. The same, but grass kept short by heaving grazing:zeuxine membranacea, Z. affinis.
2. Rivers and streams in the moist region (exc. the pats). Non-aquatics:-
a. Chiefly on the banks:-

Cochlearia flava, Pulicaria foliolosa, P. crispa, Rosa involucrata (also in C.T. and 8.T., but usually in the forest where shaded), Barringtonia acutangula (ditto), Crateva religiosa, Saccharum munja, Campanula canescens (also in C.T , but at high elevations), Streptocaulon (steep sandy kanks in Purneah), Hygrophila polysperma, Colocasia antiquorum (var.), Gleichenia linearis.
b. Chiefly in the beds :-

Dentella repens (also rice-fields), Tamarix ericoides (also C.T.), Cotula, Phragmites, Saccharum spontaneum.
3. The "pats" and other grass areas of the Central tract over 2500 ft . The pats are usually grass lands. The condition is mostly due to the firing and grazing, aided by frequently unfavourable subsoil (trap or laterite) and strong winds which make re-afforestation difficult

## a. Grass lands proper:-

Euphorbia prolifera, Ochna pumila, Olax nana (rare in II), Hypericum japonicum, Geranium ocellatum, Viola Patrinii, Leea crispa, Erythrina resupinata, Indigofera Alamiltomi, Pycnocycla glauca, Peucedanum dhana (P. nagpurense is a forest species (at same and lower elevations), Pimpinella monoica, P. bracteata, Combretum nanum (also II), Rhamnus dahuricus (rocky places), Rubia cordifolia, Conyza stricta, $O$. opgptiaca, C. ambigua (sunny slopes), Pulicaria angustifolia, Glossogyne pinnatiJida, Artemisia parriflora, Senecio nudicaulis, Tricholepis, Crepis acaulis, Sonchus petaloidee Lobelia zeylanica (var.), Jasminum strictum, Ipomea barlerioides, I. petaloidea var. pauciflora, Geniozporum elongatum, Plectranthus ternifolius (also N.T.), coronata, $X$ Micromeria, Ajuga, Cyperus nireus, Curcuma angustifolia, Xyris near the sur paucifora (wet places), Chlorophytum laxum (dry places with rock near the surface).

## The grasses themselves are not very characteristic :-

Andropogon apricus, A. assimilis, Axonopus semialatus, Arundinella setosa, A. Wallichii, Apluda caria, Arthruxon ciliaris, Anthistiria gigantea, A. imberbis, A. Ciliata, Chrysopogon monticola, Cymbopogon Martini, Imperata, Ischomum laxum, Soccharum spontaneum, S. narenga, Sorghum fulvum, Andropogon intermedius, forest), and others.
b. Along the streams on the pats:-

Osbeckia chinensis and rostrata (wet places generally), Osbeckia rostrata var. sexangularis, Hydrocotyle rotundifolia, Enanthe stolonifera, Hypericum Gaivi, Desmodiun parrifolium (on banks), Rubus mollucanus, Potentilla Kleiniana, P. Leschenaultii, Ligusticum alboalatum, Lobelia zeylanica (var.), Lysimachia obovata, Limnophila hypericifolia, Plectranthus menthoides, Dysophylla uuricularia, Scutellaria discolor (banks), Polygonum pedunculare, Colocasia antiquorum var. stolonifera C. fallax, Thesium (in wet grass), Eriocaulon collinum (semi-aquatic).
c. On sunny slopes:-

Elsholtzia incisa.

## d. Among rocks :-

Dianella ensifolia (in the shade of rocks).

## 4. Marshes:-

Ranunculus sceleratus, Nasturtium palustre, Eschnomene aspera (jheels), Stellaria Wallichiana (under shade), Fragaria indica (damp shady places, hardly marshy), Potentilla supina, Pentapetes phoenicea, Lippia geminata, Juncus bufonius, J. prismatocarpus (wet ground rather than marshes and also in Central tract).
§§§ Littoral tracts. Soil physiologically dry (saline, or sandy and rocky, or both saline and sandy or rocky):-

## A. Forest:-

1. Deltaic swamp forest and saline marshes:-

Hibiscus tiliaceus, Thespesia populnea, Heritiera minor, Brownlowia lanceolata, Excoecaria, Carapa obovata, Dalbergia spinosa, D. candenatensis, Derris uliginosa Casalpinia nuga, Rhizophora 2 spp., Ceriops, Kandelia, Bruguiera 2 spp., Lumnit zera, Sonneratia, Salcadora persica. Sarcolobus carinatus, Tylophora asthmatica, Pandanus tectorius, Phonix paludosa, L'gialitis, Egiceras majus, Parsonsia, Acanthus ilicifolius, Premna integrifolia, Clesodendron inerme, A vicennia, Flagel laria indica.
2. Littoral scrub jungle. This is doubtfully classified as a physiologically dry soil. Its condition may be due to the poor soil (often laterite or sand) combined with strong sea winds. It passes into the Mixed forest :-

Gymnosporia emarginata, Seutia myrtina, Azima tetracantha, Pisonia aculeata, Weihea ceylanica.
B. Open coast (the sands in the rains are physiologically wet):-a. Sands:-

Phyllanthus rotundifolius, Euphorbia rosea, Agyneia bacciformis, Vitis ritiginet, Stylosanthes mucronata, Desmodium biarticulatum, Canavalia lineata, Osbeckis zeylanica var. non-rostrata, Oldenlandia arenaria. Hydropfiyllax maritima, Pedalium murex. Cyperus arenarius, Bulbostylis subspinescens, Spinifex, Allmania nodiflons var. Roxburghii, Crinum asiaticum (also partially under shade of trees), Crinum defixum (but partly in water derived from streams), Launea pinnatifida, Ipoma pes-caprae, Pandanus tectorius, Calotropis gigantea, While further from the ses occur Casuarina, Streblus, Cashew nut, Calophyllum aud Palms. Fxcepting the Spinifex grasses are rare, Panicum paspaloides grows in semi-salt water. Panicum repens occurs on the sands but is common inland, and zoysia pungens is rare.

## b. Rocky places near the sea:-

Euphorbia caducifolia, Gymnosporia emarginata, Scutia myrtina, Vitis quadrangularis (also inland), Egiceras, Maba buxifolia (also inland), Azima tetracantha, Pisonia aculeata (also inland).
c. Saline Marshes. This is mostly included under (A), as many of the species, like Acanthus ilicifolius, though preferring open marshes, are more or less shade-bearing and found in association with the trees in places with comparatively little water. Salicornia brachiata, Suoeda 2 spp.

## II. Regions of less aerrial humidity, rainfall under 55" per ANNUM :-

A. Forest lands or lands mostly tree-covered :-

1. Soil mostly moist :-
a. Plains and valleys, general :-

The principal species are Sal, Terminalia tomentosa (all positions, but attains its finest dimensions in low moist valleys, where it sometimes is nearly pure).

Other characteristic species are :-
Polyalthia cerasioides (moister valleys), Miliusa velutina, Hibiscus cancellatug, H. solandra (C.T. only), Thespesia lampas, Kydia calycina. Helicteres, Grewia tilicefolia, $G$. Rothii, Bridelia retusa, Antidesma diandrum, Croton oblongifolius (local), Mallotus phìlippinensis, Phyllanthus debilis, Emblica officinalis, Garuga pinnata, Clausena excavata, Semecarpus anacardium, Vitis repanda, V. tomentosa, Leea aspera, Odina wodier (moist type), Ougeinia dalbergioides, Desmodium pulchellum, Millettia auriculata, Butea parriftora, Indigofera pulchella, Desmodium gyrags (damp banks in r.s.), Cassia fistula, Flemingia chappar, F. semialata (moister places), Terminalia belerica, Careya arborea, Lagerstrcemia pareifora, Mitragyna partifolia, Adina cordifolia, Randia dumetorum, Wendlandia tinctoria, Siegesbeckia orientalis, Symplocos racemosa, Lettsomia setosa, Ficus comosa, F. infectoria, F. Rumphii, $\boldsymbol{F}$. religiosa, $\boldsymbol{F}^{\prime}$. bengalensis.

Of the few Cyperacea which grow in the shade and away from water may be mentioned the species of Scleria and Carex cruciata.
Shade-bearing Graminere in the valley forests are the bamboo Cephalostachyum pergracile, found rather in deep ravines than in normal valley forest, Chloris incompleta, Setaria plicata (chiefly in I), Panicum montanum (but usually in the hill forests), Arthraxon ciliaris, and especially Oplismenus compositus and O. Burmanni which often grow under dense shade (see also grasses of ravines and evergreen forest). Open grassy forests are not included here.

The following appear only in the r.s. or end of the h.s.:-
Amormphophallus bulbifer, A riscema tortuosum, Smilax macrophylla, Asparagus racemosus, Chlorophytum arundinaceum (also in the most humid tracts). more in the forest than the other species, Crinum latifolium (usually on the dry banks of nalas under shade), Tacca pinnatifida (in rocky ground), Dicscorea anguina, D. belophylla (chiefly rocky forest), D. Wallichii, D.bulbifera, D pentaphylla. Species of (Ilobba, Curcuma, Zingiber and Costus.

## Along streame under light shade :-

Amomum dealbatum, Habenaria platyphylla (on clay), H. plantaginea.
Under dense shade :-

## Habeneria furcifera.

b. Bambusa arundinacea. This forms a pure formation in valleys in Angul or only fringing streams in the Central tract, where it
takes the place of the more usual evergreen forest. When once well established it kills out all competitors until it flowers.
c. Evergreen forest. This includes also those species which, not evergreen themselves, are only found along streams in the less humid tracts. The type passes into that of the moist regions (p. 55) :-

## i. General :-

Michelia champaca (perhaps always with rainfall over $60^{\prime \prime}$ ), Dillenia pentagyna, Clematis gouriana, Polygala glomerata, Hibiscus pungens, Sterculia villosa, Triumfetta pilosn, Grewia disperma, Glochidion lanceolarium, Antidesma acuminatum, Bridelia stipularis, Cleistanthus collirus (valley form), Bischofia jaranica, Heynea trijuga, Cedrela toona, Amoora rohituka, Saraca indica, Zizyphus rugosa, Gouania leptostachya, Vitis latifolia, V. auriculata, V. repanda, Hiptage madablota, Micromelum pubescens, Xylosma longifolia, Mangifera indica, Cratoeva religiosa, Leea robusta, L. sambucina, Pongamia glabra, Saraca indica, Albizzia stipulata, A. procera, A. odoratissima, Desmodium polycarpum (spreading generally into the valley forests), Flemingia stricta (ditto), Mezoneurum, Entada scandens, Mucuna imbricata (perhaps always in I), Barringtonia acutangula (on edges of rivera and along nalas), Anogeissus acuminata, Terminalia arjuna (rarely in the evergreen forest), Combretum decandrum, Vanqueria pubescens, Hedyotis restita, Ardisia solenacea. Sideroxylon tomentosum, Erycibe paniculata, Diospyros embryopteris, D. sylvatica (chiefly in I). Jasminum pubescens (S.P. only perhaps in I), Linocierb intermedia, Alstonia scholaris, Wrightia tomentosa, Strophanthus Wallichii, Strobilanthes scaber, Dedalacanthus nervosus, Vitex glabrata (only S.P.), V. peduncularis, Premna calcyina, Clerodendron infortunatum, Ipomœa turpethum, I. cymosa, I. vitifolia, Hewittia bicolor, Limnophila Roxburghii, Nelsonia campestris (rarely in the open), Oroxylum indicum (in the open in 1), Bohmeria platyphylla, Scindapsus afficinalis, Actinodaphne angustifolia, Beilschmiedia Roxburghiana, Trema orientalis (in openings only), Ficus comosa, F. hispida. F. scandens, C'yanotis tuberosa, Dioscorea domona (also outside evergreen belts).
ii. In muddy streams under shade :-

Alocasia fornicata, Licuala peltata, Carex phacota, Curculigo recurvata, Musa ornata, Gastrochilus longiffora.
iii. Clinging to rocks in the streams :-

Lavia zeylanica (Angul, rainfall probably over 60"), Cyathocline lyrata, Ischomum hirtum, Vitis trifolia.
iv. Rocky or gravelly beds of streams under shade :-

Ficus lanceolata, Lepidagathis fasciculata, Goodyera procera.

> v. In humus under shade :-

Eginetia, Balanophora (on roots of trees).

## vi. Rocky ravines:-

Vitis trifolia, Musa sapientum, Melothria heterophylla, Hiptage madablota, Murraya exotica, Tinospora malabarica (\$.P. only). Hibiscus tetraphyllus (S.P. only), Buettneria herbacea, Bridelia montana, Euphorbia nivulia, Ochna squarrosp (also ordinary valleys in \$.T.), Pueraria tuberosa, Hymenodictyon, Hamiltonia, Millettis racemosa, Memecylon, Dimorphocalyx (S.T. Only), Lasiococca Comberi (S.T. only), Combretum oxalifolium, Jasminum sambac (S.T.), Alstonia venenatus (S.T. only), Vallaris (also N.T.), Aganosma caryophyllata, Lepidagathis hyalina and fasciculata (rocks and grass near rocky streams), Holmskioldia sanguinea, Colebrookia (also N.T. in open) Pogonatherum saccharoideum, Arthraxcn microphyllus, Capillipedium assimilis, Paspalum scrobiculatum, Thysanolana agrostis, Caryota urens (in C.T., in ordinary valley forest in S.T.).
vii. Well-drained sides of nalas, usually outside the evergreen belt:-

Combretum decandrum, Alangium Lamarckii, and several of those species which spread from the rocky ravines or the evergreen forest.
d. Cool sides of hills (usually north aspects) where the ground is more damp and rocky. This locality passes into the last, but it is situated further from the bottom of the valley:-

Hamiltonia suaveolens (also Champaran. In S.P. it occurs on trap, in Singbhum on quartzite, common in Monghyr Hills, and is generally local), Bursera serrata, Hyptianthera stricta (also on cool ridges in moist zone), Blumea virens, Sterculia colorata, Chloroxylon swietenia, Gardenia latifolia, Thalictrum, Homalium nepalense (also on ridges in moist zone), Kydia calycina. Ochna squarrosa, Pterocarpus marsupium, Heteropanax fragrans, Scleichera trijuga, Cleistanthus patulus (S.T. only), Siegesbeckia, Crepis japonica, Maesa indica (and valleys), Nyctanthes, Hemidesmus (and ev. for.), Canscora decussata (esp. on damp. clay), Oroxylum indicum (and in valleys), Radermachera xylocarpum (and valleys) (S.T. only), Callicarpa arborea (and cool tops of hills), Vitex peduncularis, V. glabrata (only in S.P. and Mayurbhanj, mostly in moist zone), Canscora diffusa (damp banks and wet rocks, also in valleys), Ficus glabella, Ficus cunia, Remusatia vivipara (among rocks in very damp places), Colocasia antiquorum var. rupicola.
2. Soil with very variable moisture content at different seasons and usually free water in the dry season deep down. Riverain Mized Forest. This is not well marked as a type away from the subHimalayan tract (see I), but the following often compose a narrow belt near rivers.

Terminalia arjuna, Albizzia procera (but chiefly in valleys), Homonoia, Kirganelia, Trevia, Spondias, Crotalaria sericea, Phyllanthus Lavii (see open river beds), Celastrus paniculatus, Pongamia, Ehretia laevis, Ipomoea vitifolia, Vitex letcoxylon, Holoptelea integrifolia, Saccharum spontaneum.
3. Soil dry except in the rainy season:-
a. Hill mixed forest of Central tract and Southern tract :i. General:-

Sal, hill type, Garuga pinnatu, Flacourtia ramontchi (also valleys, and N.T. in ecrab), Olax scandens, Crotalaria albida, Buchanania latifolia, Odina wodier (hill type), Indigofera pulchella, Bulea scandens, Erythrina suberosa, Ougeinia dalbergioides (hill form). Cassia fistula (general), Ćlematis nutans, Dillenia nurea, Saccopetalum tomentosum, Cochlospermum, Sterculia urens, Cleistanthus collinus, Egle marmelos, Eriolana Hookeriana, Grevia Rothii, Zizyphus zylopyra, Boswellia serrala, Chloroxylon swietenia, Elheodendron, Semecarpus a nacardium, Odina wodier, Buchanania latifolia (rare N.T.), Gardenia turgida, Schleichera trijuga, Grewia elatica, Bassia latifolia, Gardenia gummifera (chiefly on clay with quartz stones), Sehrebera swietenioides, Thunbergia fragrans, Ruellia suffruticosa (mostly on clay), Dedalacanthus purpurascens, Barleria cristato, G melina arborea, Wrightia tinctoria, Alepharis, Symphorema inrolucrata, Ficus Rumphii, F. infectoria (also valleys), F. bengalensis (also valleys), Pollinidium angustifolium (Sabai grass, mostly on clay and lime soils), Arundinella setosa, Pancratium triflorum, Smilax prolifera (especially near dry ravines), Asparagus racemosus, Urginea indica (esp. on fire lines), Curculigo orchioides.
hills:-

[^34]Dendrocalamus strictus usually forms a pure formation; the ground is not necessarily rocky, but the rock is usually close to the surface. In the Dendrocalamus formation is found Lysimachia peduncularis.
iv. Sandstone hills of C.T. :-

Hardwickia binata, Grewia hirsuta var. helicterifolia.

> v. Trap hills:-

Neuracanthus tetragonostachyus.

## b. Cotton soil or Regur:-

Feronia elephantum, Soymida febrifuga (also with kunker), Zizyphus nummularia, Balanites Roxburghii, Dodonoea viscosa (also on lime soils), Butea frondosa, Dichrostachys cimerea,* Acacia tomentosa,* A. leucophloa* (only reproduces in open forest), Parkinsonia aculeata (introduced), Stephegyne parvifolia, Randia uliginosa and the grasses Ischomum laxum, Themeda ciliata* and T. quadrivalvis, Iseilema laxum,* Ophiurus corymbosus, Polytoca barbata.
Very frequent, but less characteristic are-
Terminalia tomentosa, Gardenia lucida, Wendlandia exserta, Nyctanthes and Chrysopogon monticola.
c. Open usually grassy forest (the grassy tracts at high elevations mostly come under I):-
Grewia hirsuta, Vitis latifolia (also in close forest), Butea frondosa, Eugenia operculata, Wendlandia exserta (usually in second growth), Gardenia turgida, Elephantopus scaber (also pastures), Blumea flava (mostly on clay soils), Cassia tora, Knoxia corymbosa (also in open), Triumfetta rhomboidea (also waste ground), Cocculus hirsutus, Celastrus paniculata, Acacia lenticularis, A. catechu, Pcederia foetida, Spermacoce stricta, Vernonia Roxburghii (on trap in S.P.), Antidesma ghasembilla.

In open forest with clay soil and not much grass the following are more usually found :-

Polygala leptalea, Efgle marmelos, Desmodium brachystachyum, Atylosia seartcaoides, Woodfordia floribunda (it usually germinates on bare soil, and is hence found in second-growth forest, which may ultimately become grassy), Hedyotis hispida and pinifolia (on clay), Vernonia teres (on clay), Vicoa indica (clay), Blumad glomerata (esp. On fire lines), B. flava, Habenaria Susannce (in the monsoon), and some other species of Habenario.

Open forest (continued). Not necessarily either grassy or on clay:-

> Symplocos racemosa, Holarphena (prefers well-drained damp localities), Buddleia asiatica (near open nalas), Ehretia buxifolia (rare), Barleria prionitis (usually on river banks), Lepidagathis Hamiltoniana (and waste ground), Premna latifolia, Buchnera, Andrographis spp., Premna herbacea, Pupalia atropurpurea (also waste ground), Erua monsoniana (open Sal forest), Achyranthes aspera var. porphyristachya, Aristolochia indica, Ficus parasitica, Plesmonium margaritiferum, Phomis acaulis, Dioscorea Hamiltonii (local, often along nalas but sometimes tops of high hills).

Chiefly grass glades:-
Rauwolfia serpentina, Suertia, Lettsomia bella, Ipomaea hispida, Hypoxis aurea, Tacca pinnatifida (often among rocks), Dioscorea glabra (esp, near nalas).

## The grasses are mostly-

Eulalia argentea (clay soils), Puliculum articulata, Schima nervosum, Amphilopsis glabra, Heteropogon contortus, Andropogon apricus, Apluda varia.

[^35]d. Scrub jungles and Induced Scrub:-
i. General. This type extends into the more humid zone (see p. 56) and is not always separable*:-

Woodfordia, Ccesalpina, Cupparis sepiaria, C. horrida (but rather moister localities), Flacourtia sepiaria, F. Ramontchi, Balanites (esp. on cotton soil and along Sone valley on sand), Limonia acidis\&ima, ELgle, Zizyphus jujuba, var. fruticosa, Carissa paucinervia, Ipomoca quinata, Ichnocarpus frutescens, Cryptolepis Buchanani, Cassytha, Schizachyrium, Gloriosa superba (and in hedges). On kunker-Dodoncea viscosa, Mimusops hexandra.
ii. Laterite scrub of the Southern tract. Where protected this is passing into Mixed forest :-
Capparis floribunda, C. brevispina, C. Roxburghii (rocky jungles) and C. sepiaria, but rarely in association, Atalantia monophylla, Limonia acidissima, Agle marmelos Toddalia aculeata, Glycosmis arborea (but especially on sandstone), Gymnosporia emaroinata, Vitis repens, IVebera corymbosa, Randia malabarica, Eugenia bracteata, Canthium parviflorum, Maba buxifolia, Diospyros sylvatica (scrub form), Hugonia mystax, Carissa spinarum, Ipomoa quinata.
e. Under shade of trees usually near villages:Vernonia anthelmintica, Laggera pterodonta.
B. Open lands:-

1. Extensive grass lands in the forests (see also thin forest and glades and waste lands; many spp. are common to all three):-
Sida spp., Urena spp., Sesbania aculeata (wet ground), Eychynomene indica (ditto), Osbeckia chinensis, Melastoma malabathricum (in N.T.; in C.T. etc. it requires shade), Leea aspera, L. crispa (only in damper, cooler parts), Grewia sapida, Indigofera spp., Glochidion multiloculare, Combretum nanum, Ochna pumila, Striga lutea (wet places in grass), Premna herbacea, Dysophylla spp. (wet places in grass), Clerodendron serratum and siphonanthus, Exacum tetragonum (Wet grass), Cyperus niveus.
The grasses themselves are very various, the most gregarious being:-
Heteropogon contortus and Themeda spp., Polytoca barbata, Coix.
In wet grass lands esp.:-
Rothoellia exaltata, Mnesithea perforata, Hemarthria compressa, H. protensa.
Showing especially after the grass fires:-
Aneilema scapiforum, Scilla indica, Chlorophytum spp.
2. Waste ground and pastures:-

> a. General :-

Triumfetta rhomboidea, Sida spp., Urena lobata, Euphorbia hirta, E. hypericifolia, Chrozophora Rottleri, Phyllanthus niruri, Zizyphus jujuba, Vernonia cinerea, Elephantopup 8 scaber, Rottleri, Phyllanthus niruri, Zizyphus jujuba, Vernonia cinerea,
Mohugo corymbosa, Crotalaria striata, Blumealacera, B. laciniata Mollugo stricta, Ageratum conyzoides, Eclipta alba, Blainvillea, Trichodesma, Striga euphrasioides, Leucas spp., Calotropis gigantea, C. procera, Cynoglossum spp., Solanum indicum, $S$. torvum (moister regions), Vitex negundo, Anisomeles indica, sieberianuta, Achyfanthes aspera, Polygonum plebejum, Cyperus rotundus, Магіscus sieberianus, Eragrostis spp., Desmostachya, Urochloa repens, etc.
The following especially in close-grazed grass :-
Ionidium, Tribulus (sandy ground), Crotalaria acicularis, Desmodium triflorum, Zomia, Spermacoce spp., Chrysanthellum, Blumea oxyodonta, Heliotropium strigosum, Rungia parvifloca, Etagrostis viscosa, Aristida setacea, (esp. on gravel); Perotis latifolia, Chrysopogon acicularis (esp. on damp ground).

[^36]b. Many are weeds only conspicuous in the rainy season, though some continue to flower and fruit into the cold season, e.g.:-

Cleome, Gynandropsis, Portulaca, Trianthema, Melochia corchorifolia, Corchorw spp., Phyllanthus urinaria, P. simplex, Cassia occidentalis, C. tora, Berhaavia diffusa, Amarantus spinosus, Digera, Ipomoea pes-tigridis.
$c$. The following especially occur on damp ground and several of the preceding may be found on damp ground in the h.s.:-

Sida acuta, Triumfetta annua, Mollugo spergula (sandy ground), Blumea Hamil toni, Xanthium strumarium (esp. near river banks), Centipeda, Láunea nudicaulis, Centunculus tenellus (damp banks), Exacum petiolare, Ipomeea chryseides, Mazus, Adenosma, Lippia nodifora, Clerodendron siphonanthus, Nepeta hindostana, Alternanthera sessilis, Commelina nudiflora, C. salicifolia, C. benghalensis, A neilema vaginatum, Burmannia coelestis, Zeuxine sulcuta, Eragrostis, amabilis, E. gangetica, Isachne australis, Echinochloa colona, E. crus-galli, Paspalum flavidum, P. punttatum, Saccharum spontaneum, Imperata, Vetiviera, Eulalia Cumingii, Iseilema Wightii, Manisuris, Ophiurus corymbosus, Cynodon dactylon (on sand).
$d$. The following chiefly on dry ground :-
Cocculus hirsutus, Triumfetta rotundifolia, Sida spinosa, Waltheria indica, Eleiots sororia (sandy ground), Echinops, Coldenia, Cucumis, Coldenia, Heliotropium indicum, Evolvulus alsinoides, Solanum xanthocarpum, Lepidagathis Hamiltoniana, Plumbago zeylanica (among rocks), Anisochilus carnosus (ditto), Diclipteru micranthes, Eragrostis tremula (sandy ground).

$$
e . \text { Ruins and rubbish heaps:- }
$$

Fleurya interrupta, Lindenbergia.
$f$. The following are naturalized in waste ground, often remote from villages:-

Jatropha gossypifolia, Anona squamosa (sandy soils), Argemone mexicana, Parkinsonia aculeata (cotton soil), Mimosa pudica more humid districts only), Tridax procumbens, Martynia diandra (r.s.), Hyptis suaveolens, Datura fastuos, Scoparia dulcis ( $\mathrm{r}, \mathrm{s}$ )., Alocasia macrorrhiza (wet ground near villages)
3. Marshes, margins of tanks, etc. (see also moist waste ground) :-

Ranunculus sceleratus (N.T. only), Polycarpon Loefingice, Ammania spp. Cyathocline lyrata (but chiefly on rocks in shade along streams), Grangea, Spheeran thus, Gnaphalium, Cassulia, Jusgieua spp. (J. fissendocarpa in Purneah only), Smithia conferta, Pensapetes phoenicea, Drosera Burmanni (damp sandy ground), D. indica, Osbeckia chinensis, Sphenoclea, Hydrolea, Dopatrium, Limnophila gratioloides, L. sessiliflora, etc., Asteracantha, Hygrophila angustifolia, $\boldsymbol{H}$. quadri valvis, Lippia geminata, Chenopodium ambrosioides, Polygonum spp., Ficus heterophylla, Sagittaria, Butomopsis,Typha, Phragmites (near running water), Elytophorts, Ihersia hexandra, Isachne australis, Sacciolepis, Hymenachne, Panicum repens, P. proliferum, Floscopa scandens, Xyris paucifora, Monacharia hastata, M. vaginalis.
4. Saline marshes. The only saline marshes are those coming into the area of greatest humidity (see p. 59).
5. Rivers (excluding true aquatics. See also marshes) :a. River banks:-

Ranunculus sceleratus (N.T. only and banks of Sone), Cochlearia flava, Pulicarie foliolosa and crispa, Celsia, Salvia plebeja, Cotula, Campanula canescens, Hygrophila polysperma, Vitex leucoxylon Rumex maritimus and dentatus, Saccharum munje
Sorghum halapense.

## b. River beds (plants not in the water):-

Dentella repens, Tamarix ericoides, Enhydra fluctans, Volutarella, Cryptocoryn (also under water as an aquatic), Eragrostis stenophylla, Nephrodium proliferum.
c. River beds, plants with roots in the water:-

Wedelia calendulacea, Spilanthes acmella, Veronica anagallis,* Sutera glandulosa (and marshes), Polygonum hydropiper, P. glabrum, Cyperus tegetum, Phragmites,
d. On or among the rocks of rocky river beds :-

Homonoia, Rhabdia lycioides.
6. Village lands:-
a. Cultivated :-
i. Rice-fields (mostly after the water has subsided. See also marsh lands) :-
Wahlenbergia, Hydrolea, Herpestis, Limnophila, Vandellia and many other small Scrophulariacee, Utricularia ceerulea and other spp. (often climbing on the rice-stems), Dysophylla verticillata, D. crassicaulis, Ammannia spp., Blyxa oryzelorum, Elytrophorus, Panicum humile, Echinochloa colona, Ischвmum rugosum (when dry). Eriocaulon quinquangulare, E. Sieboldianum, Cyanotis axillaris, Aneilema vaginatum, Aneilema spiratum and others.
ii. On the bunds between the rice-fields :-

Melochia corchorifolia, Canscora decurrens, Sopubia.
iii. Higher level fields :-
$\dagger$ Chiefly in Northern tract :-
Nigella, Fumaria, Capsella, Thlaspi, Saponaria, Stellaria media, Spergula arvensis and pentandra, Medicago lupulina, Cnicus arvensis, Convolvulus arvensis, Ageratum conyzoides.
$\dagger \dagger$ Also or chiefly in Central and Southern tracts:Emilia sonchifolia. Cnicus arvensis, Anagallis arvensis, Vinca pusilla, Physalis minima, Solanum nigrum, Leucas cephalotes, L. aspera, L. linifolia, Orobanche Bumea oxyodonta chiefly in tobacco fields), Celosia argentea, Chenopodium album, Blumea oxyodonta, B. lacera, Asphodelus tenuifolius.
b. Uncultivated (hedges, spontaneous on trellises, etc.). Pastures, rubbish-heaps and ruins are included under waste lands:Cassia sophera, Capparis horrida, Kirganelia reticulata, Celastrus paniculata, Iehnocarpus, Pergularia extensa, Cryptolepis, Ipomoed obscura, I. hederacea, Peristrophe bicalyculata, Leonurus' sibirica (N.T. only), Commelina suffruticosa. III. Aquatics :a. General :-

Ceratophyllum, Naidacese, Hydrilla, Lagerosiphon, Vallisneria, Cryptocoryne (also flowering after drying up of the water). Hooker mentions as occurring in the Kymore Hills Damasonium of the water), Hooker mentions as occurring in
3 species of Villarsia (Limnanthemum), Aponogeton, 3 species of Potamogeton, 2 of Naias, and Zanichellia.
b. Running water:-
i. In the forest under shade :-

Briocaulon rivulare.
ii. In the open :-

Ottlia, Eriocaulon setaceum, Monocharia hastata (slow running water).
c. Still waters :-

Myriophyllum, Jussieua repens, Trapa, Limnanthemum, Ipomoea reptans, Achyranthes aquatica, Hydrocharis, Pistia stratiotes, Lewna, Hygrorhiza aristata,

[^37]

| 1. Cyatheacea . | - | 1 | - | - | - | 1 | - | 1 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2. Polypodiacea | - | 26 | - | 40 | - | - |  | 40 |
| 3. Parkeriacea | . | 1 | . | 1 | - | - |  | 1 |
| 4. Gleicheniaceo | . | 1 | - | 1 | - | - |  | 1 |
| 5. Schizeacea | - | 1 | - | 3 | . | - |  | 3 |
| 6. Marattiacere . | - | 1 | , | 1 | . | - |  | 1 |
| 7. Ophioglossacee | - | 3 | - | 4 | - | - |  | 4 |
| 8. Salviniacea. | . | 2 | . | 3 | - | - |  | 3 |
| 9. Marsiliacere | - | 1 | - | 1 | - | - |  | 1 |
| 10. Equisetacere. | . | 1 | . | 2 | - | - |  | 2 |
| 11. Lycopodiacea | - | 1 | - | 4 | - | - |  | 4 |
| 12. Selaginellacea | . | 1 | - | 11 | - | - |  | 11 |
| Total | - | 40 | - | 71 | - | 1 |  | 72 |
| GYMNOSPERMEE :- |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1. Cycadacer | . | 1 | - | 2 | - | 2 | - | 4 |
| 2. Conifere | - | 3 | . | 1 | - | 3 | - | 4 |
| 3. Gnetacer | $\therefore$ | 1 | - | 1 | - | - |  | 1 |
| Total |  | 5 |  | 4 | - | 5 |  | 9 |

ANGIOSPERMEEE :-
Dicotyledons:-

| 1. Ranunculacea | . | 5 | - | 10 | - | - | . | 10 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2. Dilleniacea | . | 1 | . | 3 |  | - |  | 3 |
| 3. Magnoliaces | . | 3 | - | 1 |  | 2 |  | 3 |
| 4. Anonacere |  | 8 | - | 15 |  | 1 |  | 16 |
| 5. Menispermacea |  | 6 | - | 7 |  | - |  | 7 |
| 6. Berberidaceæ |  | 1 |  | 1 |  | - |  | 1 |
| 7. Nymphaeacea | - | 3 | - | 5 |  | - |  | 5 |
| 8. Papaveracea | . | 2 | . | 1 |  | 1 |  | 2 |
| 9. Fumariacea. | . | 1 | . | 1 |  | - |  | 1 |
| 10. Cruciferce | . | 11 | - | 15 |  | 2 |  | 17 |
| 11. Capparidacea | . | 4 | * | 11 |  | - |  | 11 |
| 12. Violacee | - | 2 | - | 3 | , | 1 |  | 4 |
| 13. Bixacer | . | 2 | . | 1 |  | 1 |  | 2 |
| 14. Flacourtiacea | - | 4 | . | 9 |  | - |  | 9 |
| 15. Pittosporaceo | . | 1 | . | 1 |  | - |  | 1 |
| 16. Polygalacea. | . | 2 | . | 8 |  | - |  | 8 |
| 17. Caryophyllacere | . | 6 | . | 8 |  | - |  | 8 |
| 18. Portulacacere. | . | 1 |  | 4 |  | - |  | 4 |
| 19. Aizoacere | . | 2 |  | 6 |  | - |  | 6 |
| 20. Elatinacea |  | 1 |  | 2 |  | - | - | 2 |
| 21. Tamaricacea | - | 1 |  | 3 |  | - |  | 3 |
| 22. Hypericacee |  | 1 |  | 3 |  | - |  | 3 |
| 23. Guttiferacese | - | 4 |  | 4 |  | 1 |  | 5 |


| Family. | Number of genera. | Indigenous or feral species. | species only cultivated. | Total described species. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 24. Ternstroemiacea | - |  | cand | species. |
| 25. Dipterocarpaceo | - 1 | 1 |  |  |
| 26. Malvacea | 13 | 36 | 9 |  |
| 27. Sterculiaces. | 12 | 22 | 9 | 25 |
| 28. Tiliacex | 5 | 29 | 1 | 25 -30 |
| 29. Euphorbiacea | 42 | 86 | 17 | 30 103 |
| 30. Callitrichaceo | 1 | 8 |  | 1 |
| 31. Linacere | 4 | 3 | 2 | 1 |
| 32. Malpighiaceoe | 4 | 3 | 2 | 5 |
| 33. Zygophyllacese | 4 | 3 | 1 | 4 |
| 34. Geraniacea . | 4 | 5 | 2 | 7 |
| 35. Balsaminacea | 1 | 5 | 2 | 1 |
| 36. Rutaceae . | 15 | 19 | 3 | 22 |
| 37. Simarubacea | 1 | 1 | - | 2 |
| 38. Ochnacere | 1 | 2 | - | 2 |
| 39. Burseraceo . | 4 | 5 | 1 | 6 |
| 40. Meliacea | 13 | 17 | 1 | 18 |
| 41. Icacinacere | 1 | 17 | - | 18 |
| 42. Olacacere | 3 | 4 | - | 4 |
| 43. Ilicacere | 1 | 1 | - | 1 |
| 44. Celastraces. | 5 | 7 | - | 7 |
| 45. Hippocrataceo | 2 | 3 | - | 3 |
| 46. Rhamnacer. | 6 | 13 | - | 13 |
| 47. Ampelidaceas | 2 | 25 | - | 25 |
| 48. Staphyleaceo | 1 | 1 | - | 1 |
| 49. Sapindacea. | 10 | 9 | 5 | 14 |
| 50. Sabiaceae. | 2 | 2 | - | 2 |
| 51. Anacardiaceo | 8 | 8 - | - | 8 |
| 52. Moringaceo. | 8 | 1 - | - | 1 |
| 53. Papilionacece | 58 | 179 | 21 | 200 |
| 54. Casalpiniacere | 15 | 28 | 17 | 45 |
| 55. Mimosacear . | 12 | 31 | 6 | 37 |
| 57. Rosacea - | 8 | 9 | 6 | 15 |
| 58. Saxifragacer | 1 | 2 | - | 2 |
| 59. Droseracede | 2 | 3 | - . | 3 |
| 60. Halorrhagac | 2 | 4 | - | 4 |
| 61. Rhizophorace | 1 | 2 | - | 2 |
| 62. Combretacere | 6 | 9 |  | 13 |
| 63. Myrtaceo | 7 | 11 | 13 | 22 |
| 64. Lecythidaceo | 2 | 9 | 13 | 3 |
| 65. Melastomacere | 4 | 9 |  | 9 |
| 60. Lythracea | 6 | 16 | 2 | 18 |
| 67. Onagracere | 6 | 6 | 2 | 6 |
| 69. Turneracea . | 1 | 6 | - | 1 |
| 69. Passifloracee | 1 | 1 * | - . | 1 |
| 70. Caricacea | 1 | 1 - | - : | 1 |
| 71. Cucurbitacea | 14 | 20 | 6 | 26 |


| Family. | Number of genera. | Indigenous or feral species. | Species only cultivated. | Total described species. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 72. Begoniacea. | 1 | 1 | - | 1 |
| 73. Cactacese | 4 | - 3 | 4 | 7 |
| 74. Umbelliferce. | 12 | 19 | 4 | 23 |
| 75. Araliaceoe. | 5 | - 4 | 2 | 6 |
| 76. Cornaceo | 1 | 2 | - - | 2 |
| 77. Rubiaced | 32 | 66 | 9 | 75 |
| 78. Compositce | 58 | 92 | 11 | 103 |
| 79. Stylidacere | 1 | 2 | . - | 2 |
| 80. Campanulacece | 5 | 12 | - - | 12 |
| 81. Plumbaginacese | 2 | 2 | 2 | 4 |
| 82. Primulacea. | 4 | 5 | - - | 5 |
| 83. Myrsinacece. | 4 | 6 | - - | 6 |
| 84. Sapotacea | 4 | 5 | - 1 | 6 |
| 85. Ebenacece | 2 | - 10 | 2 | 12 |
| 86. Styracese | 2 | 3 |  | 3 |
| 87. Oleacese | 6 | 14 | 1 | 15 |
| 88. Salvadoracea | 2 | 2 | - - | 2 |
| 89. Apocynacer. | 22 | 20 | 13 | 33 |
| 90. Asclepiadaces | 23 | 34 | 2 | 36 |
| 91. Loganiacere. | 4 | 5 | . - | 5 |
| 92. Gentianacea. | 6 | 12 | - - | 12 |
| 93. Hydrophyllacea | 1 | 1 | . - | 1 |
| 94. Polemoniacere | 2 | 0 | 2 | 2 |
| 95. Boraginacea | 8 | 21 | - - | 21 |
| 96. Convolvulacere | 17 | 52 | 9 | 61 |
| 97. Solanacece | 9 | 14 | 12 | 26 |
| 98. Scrophulariacere | 25 | 55 | 6 | 61 |
| 99. Orobanchacea | 2 | 4 | . - | 4 |
| 100. Lentibulariacese | 1 | 9 | - - | 9 |
| 101. Gesneracere . | 3 | 3 | . - | 3 |
| 102. Bignoniacea | 12 | 9 | 20 | 29 |
| 103. Pedaliacere | 3 | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| 104. Acanthacea. | 34 | 73 | 17 | 90 |
| 105. Verbenaceo. | 17 | 40 | 5 | 45 |
| 106. Labiatce | 27 | 61 | 8 | 69 |
| 107. Nyctaginacese | 4 | 4 | 3 | 7 |
| 108. Amarantacea | 10 | 21 | 1 | 22 |
| 109. Chenopodiacese | 7 | 7 | 4 | 11 |
| 110. Phytolaccaceo | 1 | 1 | - - | 1 |
| 111. Polygonacese | 4 | 23 | 2 | 25 |
| 112. Podostemonacece | 1 | 1 | - - | 1 |
| 113. Aristolochiacere | 1 | 3 |  | 3 |
| 114. Piperacee | 2 | 6 | 2 | 8 |
| 115. Lauracea | 8 | 11 | 3 | 14 |
| 116. Hernandiacea | 1 | 1 | $\cdots$ | 1 |
| 117. Proteacese | 1 | , | - - | 1 |
| 118. Elocagnacer. | 1 | 1 | - - | - 1 |
| 119. Loranthacet. | 2 | 7 | - | - 7 |


| Family, | Number of genera. | Indigenous or feral | Species only | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 120. Santalacese | - | species. <br> 2 | cultivated. | species. |
| 121. Balanophoracese | . 1 | 2 |  | 2 |
| 122. Ulmacere | - 3 | 5 |  | 5 |
| 123. Cannabinacex | - 2 | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| 124. Urticacese | - 8 | 14 |  | 14 |
| 125. Moracere | - 8 | 30 | 9 | 39 |
| 127. Sasuarinacees | - 1 | 1 |  |  |
| 128. Ceratophyllacea | 1 | 1 - | - | 1 |
| Total | 819 | 1585 | 271 |  |

## Monocotyledons:-






| 138. Cyperaces | 16 | 120 |  | 120 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 139. Araminese | - 90 | 207 | 11 | 18 |
| 140. Eriocaulacees | - 1 | 11 | 1 | 8 |





148. Pontederiacers : $\quad 2 \quad 1 \quad 3 \quad \vdots \quad-\quad 1 \quad 3$

| 150. Amaryllidacese | 17 | 13 | 14 | 27 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 151. Bromeliacese | 1 | 1 | - - | 1 |
| 152. Dioscoreacese | 2 | - 0 | ${ }_{2}$ | 2 |
| 153. Burmanniace | 1 | 11 | 2 | 13 |
| 154. Iridacea | - | - 1 | - - | - 1 |
| 155. Musaceer | a | 0 | 3 | - ${ }^{3}$ |
| 156. Zingiberacea | 9 | 31 | - ${ }_{5}^{3}$ | 36 |
| 157. Cannacere | 1 | , |  |  |
| 150. Marantacece. | 4 | 3 | 2 | - 5 |
| 159. Orchidacece | 28 | 70 | 3 | 73 |

Total Monocoty- ledons 262 . 601 ..... 72 ..... 673Total Angio.

## CHAPTER V.

## NOTES ON THE HAZARIBAGH AND MONGHYR FLORAS.

178. There is a very good account of the Botany of the Hazaribagh district in the Gazetteer (1917) by the Rev. S. L. Thompson, formerly Principal of St. Columba's College, Hazaribagh, which I have not reproduced as it is readily accessible. In this he states that there are no less than 11 Utricularias, two of which have not been reported from the province and are very minute, growing among moss. Unfortunately he does not enumerate the species, especially as the present Flora only records 9 species of Utricularia from the whole province. Mr. Thompson's full results would have been a welcome contribution to this book had they been available. The following passage of Mr. Thompson's account bears on the subject of the pitiful devastation of the forests: "Unfortunately no report on the Hazaribagh flora can omit the most striking fact about it, $i$. e. its rapid disappearance. The forest is being most wastefully destroyed, and with it a great number of plants of great botanical and economical interest are becoming extinct. Mutilated stumps are all that remains of many valuable trees like Dillenia aurea, Sterculia villosa, Kusum, Paisar, Dalbergia latifolia, Soymida and Ailanthus excelsa, where even ten years ago there was considerable jungle. Whether one considers the disastrous effect on the cultivated fields lying below the ruined jungle, or the loss to the villagers of their invaluable forest produce, or merely the botanical loss, this is by far the most important fact about the vegetation of Hazaribagh.'
179. For the most part the other accounts of the Botany in the district gazetteers are meagre, and antiquated in nomenclature. The source of the information is rarely given, but there are seldom positive errors as, for instance, the allusion to the "graceful festoons of \$pircea and masses of Cactus in the Gaya Hills," where, no doubt, the Porana and Euphorbia are alluded to.
180. A general description of the botany of Monghyr is given in the Forest Flora of Monghyr (Statistical Reporter, 1877), and also a more detailed account by Buch.-Hamilton in his MS., which are here partly reproduced. In the first publication the author states that among survivals the Cotton tree, spectre tree (Sterculia urens) and screwpod (Helicteres) are common on all sides, while many other species of Hibiscus appear as annuals or undershrubs. The pea family, after the mallows, is the commonest of all, and here we have tamarind, Indian laburnum, flame tree (Butea), purple azalea pea (Bauhinia variegata), and many acacias and mimosas. Nor must the Karzanis (Abrus precatorius) be forgotten as its vermilion seeds are conspicuous in every part of the jungle during the cold season. The frankincense tree is found throughout the hills; as fuel it gives out such dense clouds of smoke
that nobody cares to burn it. Next in numerical order come the Dog-banes, which are always conspicuous in the cold weather with their long pods enclosing seeds winged with a tuft of silken hairs. These when ripe burst open and are borne by the wind to any square inch of ground that may be without a tenant. The Peruvian bark family is well represented. The Nepaul lilac (Hamiltonia suaveolens) is one of the few common plants with fragrant flowers which adorn the hills in the cold season, and when this and the red chamber candle (Holmskioldia) grow side by side, they stand out in beautiful relief against the background of dark green trees. Then belonging to this family is the Indian cinchona (Hymenodictyon), which may always be recognized during the cold season by its brown capsules containing winged seeds hanging in clusters on the wintry leafless branches. An account of the trees would be incomplete without mention of the Terminalias, which, given fair play, would grow into large trees. There is the fly-wheel Terminalia, whose winged fruit looks like the miniature screw of a steamer, and the dhao, which is very common, and commands as fuel by far the best price in the Monghyr market.* Then there are the tan trees (Terminalia belerica and chebula), which, however, are becoming scarce. There is also the Kawa (T. Arjuna).
181. The author then proceeds to give a list of 153 trees and shrubs, from which I have selected the following most interesting or characteristic (he included a large number of cultivated ones) with his remarks, and added the names where necessary $\dagger$ :-
Tinospora cordifolia (Guruj), Capparis horrida (Bagnai), Flacourtia Ramontchi (Baincha; Banj Baincha is the male), Tamarix dioica (Jhau) on diaras along the Ganges. Sal, Sakwa; all the forests are properly speaking Sal forests, but it would be difficult to find half a dozen full-grown trees left. Kydia calycina (Dhamin), Sterculia arens (Mogul, Karaunji), Helicteres (Ainthia dhamin), Hiptage madablota (madmalta), Zanthoxylum alatum (Gaira) [no doubt Limonia acidissima], Grewia pilosa (Ghorkund): [probably Grewia hirsuta]. Murraya exotica (Ban mirchi). Feronia elephantum, not uncommon in the jungles. Egle marmelos, common. Boswellia serrata (Sale). Balsamodendron mukul (gugal) in the gardens. Olax scandens (Arthil, chigas). Zizyphus cenoplia (markhoa). Z. xylopyra (Ghunt), common. Schleichera trijuga, most of the large trees cut down. Sapindus ${ }_{B}$ laurifolius (Ritha), cultivated. Semecarpus anacardium, common Buchanania latifolia (Piar), most of the large trees cut for timber and fuel [sic]. Butea frondosa and B. superba. Ougeinia dalbergioides, not uncommon in the hills. Coesalpinia bonducella, common in hedges (kat kareza). Colvillea racemosa, thrives well in Monghyr. Acacia Farnesiana (Guhiya Babul). A. Catechu, very common on the hills. Combretum decandrum (Madlat). Woodfordia floribunda (Dhaula). Randia dumetorum (Man), common. Embelia robusta (Babari), Diospyros melanoxylon (Kend, Abnus), common. D). montana (Makr Kend), not uncommon. Carissa diffusa (Karaundas),
[^38]Hzaeral in the hills [probably C. paucinervia var. opaca]. Wrightia tomentosa (Dudh Koraiya), rare. W. tinctoria (Chhota dudh Koraiya). Holarrhena antidysenterica (Dudhi). Ichnocarpus frutescens (Dudh latta). Calotropis gigantea and C. procera (Madar), common. Marso denia tenacissima (Sitti, har chikkar), oceasional on the hills. Porana paniculata (Burhi lat). Stereospermum suaveolens (Parar). Clerodendron phlomidis (Bhant), at Bhimband in Kharakpur Hills. Cl. infortunatum (Tit bhant) in every grove and hedge. Streblus asper (Sahora). Ficus repens (khoksa) in marshy country north of the Ganges [see under F. heterophylla]. Sponia (Trema) orientalis (Jhungjuni). [Hamilton refers to "Jhungjuni as the large-leaved Grewia orientalis mentioned by Willdenow. A small useless tree growing about villages in Bhagalpur." I don't know which Grewia he can mean by this.] Croton oblongifolius (Puter). One of the most abundant trees in the hills, chiefly as an undershrub owing to being cut. Jatropha glandulifera (Belati bagandi), said to have been introduced about 30 years ago, now found all over the district. Briedelia retusa (Khaj) common in the hills. Phyllanthus emblica (Aura), general. Breynia rhamnoides (Sikkat), hedges. [I suspect this is Kirganalia.] Salix (Bes), Northeast of Ganges. [No doubt S. tetrandra.]
182. The following additional plants* and information or additional vernacular names are added from Buchanan-Hamilton's MS. of the survey of Bhagalpur, which then included Monghyr and the Santal Parganas.

The most common wild bamboo is called "Tanai bangs" [no doubt Dendrocalamus strictus]. "Khajur" (Phoenix sylvestris). It does not sucker like the true date. Abundant. Is fit for being tapped when 10 years old, and lasts 20 years more. Season commences beginning of October and lasts 5 months or more. The juice is called Mitha Tari [sweet toddy]. "Tal" or "Tar" (Borassus) perhaps as common as last. Far less tapped and juice less sweet. Begins to yield about the middle of March and season lasts 2 months. Begins to flower between 25 and 40 years old, and continues to a great age. The spadix is cut 3 times a day from the point of the unopened spathe until it withers. New spadices shoot in succession. In Bhagalpur only the male spadices are cut, but I am told that after fruit ripens in Aug. or Sept. the female may be cut.
183. "Harila" (Terminalia chebula). [Hamilton considers the tree different from the "Haritaki" of Bengal and the Mysore tree.]
Terminalia tomentosa, "Asan." [The system of pollarding the trees described by him for feeding the Tasar is the same as is practised in Chota Nagpur ; his account of the ritual observed is full and interesting. He discriminates between the "Kahu" and the "Arjan " (T. arjuna). He says the latter tree more resembles the "Kahu" than it does the "Asan," and was only seen in the south-east of the district. ButI consider that these are two vernacular names for the same tree. I have, however, observed hybrids of T. arjuna and T. tomentosa, and his Kahu may have been one of these.]

* The determinations are mine own. These were made easy by Hamilton's remarks and classification.
[Similarly he says that "Dha" must be distinguished from "Dhao," but may belong to the same genus. He says the latter is the name used by the Northern Mountaineers (by which term he refers to the Mal Paharias of the northern Santal Parganas). "Dha" and "Dhao" also I consider to be the same tree, viz., Anogeissus latifolia.]

184. "Morawa" of the Mungger Hills [he describes as a fine species of Vitex seen nowhere else. This is doubtless the Vitex glabrata, probably now extinct in Monghyr, though still found in the Rajmahal Hills.]
"Dantranga," Ehretia levis. The bark used to stain the teeth red. Schrebera called "ja" in the woods of Bangka and "Ghatera" in south of Mungger is very common in the former. It is allied to the Bignonia and has not the smallest affinity to Schrebera albens of Willdenough. [Ja is doubtless Schrebera swietenioides, while "Neuri," which he mentions later on as Schrebera albens, Willd. is Elcoodendron glaucum, common in the woods of Bangka. Banka or Bangka (as spelt by Hamilton) is shown on the map attached with a range of hills and some unreserved jungle on them in the south of Bhagalpur.]
185. Strychnos nux-vomica, "Kungchla," common in the southern hills. [This record is interesting as the tree is now only abundant in Puri.] "Mahul" or "Mahuya," Bassia latifolia, in great quantities.
Mimusops elengi, "Maleswari" at Bhagalpur, but in the woods of the south "Baul." This reference to M. elengi as wild in the southern part of Bhagalpur is interesting as the tree is usually not considered wild north of the Deccan.
"Khirni" or Achras dissecta, Willd. is evidently Mimusops hexandra. He says "woods of Mungger, very common and fruit sold on the market. Coarse furniture made from the wood."
"Makarkand, Diospyros cordifolia, fruit excessively bitter." [Possibly this is $D$. montana, which is not otherwise mentioned, although another Makarkand is referred to. This latter was one of the Rubiaceoe but the information given is insufficient to identify it.] "Gab," Diospyros embryopteris. "Kend," D. melanoxylon, produces a black heart called " abnus" [ebony].
"Hyal," Barringtonia acutangula, on the banks of every river and in the marshy woods on the north side is the only tree that grows.
186. In the drier woods one of the most common trees is called Dungruki" in Lakardewani and "Harhar" near Mungger. It is a species of Gardenia close to the "Dhaniya" of Purneah and perhaps the same. The fruit possesses saponaceous quality. Wood formerly used for sepoy drums and even now is employed for the hoops. It is very flexible and does not split. [This must be, I think, Gardenia turgida.] "Popro," a very common hill species [is certainly G. latifolia.] "Pindar" or "Pindalu," Gardenia uliginosa[Randia uliginosa]. "Gulte Karam," wood better than that of "Karam " (Adina) [is Mitrogyna parvifolia]. He then enumerates the following Rubiacece: 52. "Tilai." 53. "Khangta," a species of Ixora, I. arborea of Dr. Roxburgh's MS. 54. Another called "Chhota Khongtu." 55. A third called "Maruya." 56. Towards Virbhum, a tree called "Burha," greatly resembling thelast, butwithout flowers or fruit. 57. "Makarkand" (see para. 185),
no fl. or fr. 58. "Putal." 59. "Banakangro." [These I can only partly identify as 52. Wendlandia sp. 53. Ixora parviffora. 54, probably the same as 53. 55 and 56. Pavetta indica. Nos. 57-59 I cannot identify, but one is likely to be Canthium didymum.]

Garcinia sp., each berry with 4 seeds [probably $G$. Cowa].
"Sakuya," Shorea robusta. Resin extracted from trees not thicker than a man's arm, by cutting a ring of bark $6^{\prime \prime}$ wide about 2 ft . from the ground. I everywhere saw trees cut. The dhuna (resin) is used as incense. [Cp. p. 57.]
"Tita kangta" or "Gira," Limonia acidissima.
"Sale, Salhar, or Sondar," Boswellia serrata. [Yields gum which Buchanan-Hamilton rightly insists is not the Olibanum of the bazars or the true Olibanum. The latter is probably imported from Arabia. According to Colebrooke (Asiatic Researches, vol. ii), whom he refutes, the olibanum, or frankincense of the ancients, was the product of this tree. Much olibanum is imported into Bombay from Somaliland.]
"Phulka," Sterculia colorata, hills of Monghyr.
187. "Hiran" or "Chhota Gandhai" and "Gandhai" or " Gandhana Hiran" are described as species of Uvaria. He describes the first as very useful to the turner. [These trees are no doubt Miliusa velutina and Saccopetalum tomentosum respectively.] Further on he says that the "Hiran" of Lakardewani* seems very different from that of Mungger (the first mentioned), and seems from its leaf to be rather a Tomex than an Uvaria. The fruit is said to be esculent. [This is probably Litscea polyantha, which sometimes is called by the same vernacular name as the Saccopetalum, and the leaves of which have somewhat the same smell.] Two other species of Lauracece are mentioned: the "Gidha" "with somewhat the appearance of a Laurus, and leaves sometimes alternate, sometimes opposite or collected" [might be a Machilus, but none is known from Monghyr, and it is more probably Litscea sebifera], and "Jugya of Banka, with alt. cordate leaves with the appearance of Uvaria." [I don't know what laurel this could be.]
188. The "Phalsa" of Monghyr is called in the woods of Banka "Dhaman." It grows to be a tree. [Apparently Grewia Hainesiana.] "Singgiya Dhaman" is stronger and is the Grewia arborea of Rosburgh's MS. [Probably G. tilicefolia.] "Arhariya Dhaman" is also a Grewia. [There is a specimen of this in the Wallichian Herbarium called by Hamilton Grewia araria, collected May 26th, 1811. It is one of the critical forms and apparently Grewia elastica forma a of the Flora, p. 93, with leaves narrower than usual, or a hybrid of this and $G$. Rothii. I have met with exactly similar forms in other districts of the Central area.] "Jhungjhuni," see p. 72.
"Galgal," Cochlospermum Gossypium.
189. "Thanki" is a very common tree throughout the southern woods, and the Tasar feeds on it. It is sometimes called Nilkar, and is also used in medicine. It is certainly the Kasjavomaram of Rheede.

* Lakardewani was a large pargana to the south and east of Pargana Banka and partly in what is now the south of the Santal Parganas. It is dotted with detached rocky hills and was covered with wood in Hamilton's time.
[This latter is evidently a species of Memecylon and its occurrence in Monghyr is very interesting.]
"Alangium tomentosum" of the Encyclopodia, very common in the woods. Called "Dhela" and grows to a considerable size [= Alangium Lamarckii.]
"Sidda." Tasar often found on its leaves [Lagerstromia parviflora].
Nos. 107-110 are species of Eugenia.
Nos. 115-121 are species of Acacia. Erythrina indica, "Pharhar." Another species in the woods of Kharakpur, E. alba of Roxb. Near Birbhum it is called "Mandar" [Erythrina suberosa].
"Pangdan," leaves very like an Erythrina, but the flowers approach -Glycine. It is a fine tree, but has a kindred species which is an immense climber. [This is Ougeinia dalbergioides, and the climber, perhaps, Butea parviflora.]
"Paras," Butea frondosa, also has a kindred climber $=B$. superba.
"Murga" = "Paysar" of Kharakpur [Pterocarpus Marsupium].
"Chagalnadi" of the Mungger Hills is a Dalbergia of no use, but grows in all situations, on the parched rocks of Mungger and the half-drowned banks of Dhaka. [This can only be D. lanceolaria.]
"Jiyal" = "Doka" of Bangka and "Kasambar" in the woods of Tarapur, but the tree called "Kasambar" in Mungger and "Parmi" in Tarapur is different and =Katow Kalesiam of the Hortus Malabaricus (iv, pl. 33). [The first of these two trees is Odina Wodier, the second is Garuga pinnata.] "Amsaheri" of Mungger, "Saheri" of Bangka. is a species of Schinus. Fruit eaten. Leaves and bark used in medicine. Timber takes a good polish. [It is probably Bursera serrata.]

190. "Kadrupala" in Bangka, Clutia stipularis [Bridelia stipularis]. "Namta," also a Clutia. Its berries are eaten; [is probably Bridelia retusa, though this species is often called Kadrupala]. "Haril" and snother species of "Bradleya" [are species of Glochidion]. "Palasi" allied to "Aongla" (Emblica) [I cannot identify].
191. Hamilton enumerates 7 figs. which are referable to $F$. bengalensis ("Bar"), F. Arnottiana ("Khota pipar"), F. religiosa, F. Rumphii ("Pakar"), F. infectoria ("Pakar"), F. glomerata (Gular, Bara Dumar, Yog Dumar"), also another fig allied to F. glomerata with "figs size of a small apple and also called Gular," and a fig called Gadha Bar, which is very common and also sends roots from the branches; [the latter is probably $F$. tomentosa].
"Chulmuli," of woods of Karakpur [Holoptelea integrifolia].
"Tiliai" with very rough leaves [Trema politoria], "Chamari "ksabir". iT orientalis]. "Amtiya" in Bangka, " mamroja" at Mungger "kshir" in Purneah and "mangjari sag" by the physicians [Antidesma Ghasembemp. "Matisura" of Bangka, "tarsi" of Mungger [Antidesma Qhesembilla]. "Pitangjira" [Putranjiva].

## CHAPTER VI.

## TAXONOMY AND CLASSIFICATION.

Principles: Arrangement should be phylogenetic, 192; Difficultics, 193; Parallel development, 194; The archegoniatie, 195 ; Relative age of Gymnosperms and Pteridophyta, 196-200; Gondwana-land, 197; Primoflices, 190 ; Rhymacere, 200; Hofmeister's theory, 201; Arrangement of the subdivisions of the Pteridophyta, 202; General arrangement of the Pteridophyta and Spermophyta according to Scott, 203; Arrangement of the subdivisions of the Pteridophyta based on Bower and scott, 204-207. The Anglosperms, 20221; Arrangement of the subdivisions of the Angiosperms, relative age indeterminable from geological record, 208; similarity of Dicotyledons to Ciymnosperms compared with Monocotyledons, 209; Points of resemblance of some orders to the Gnetales, 210-213; l'oints of resemblance of some orders to the C'ycadeoids, 214, 215; Vjew of Arber and Parkin, 216 : View adopted in this Introductory synopsis, 217; Arrangement adopted in the body of the Flora different, reasons, 218: Endlicher's system, 219; Hutchinson's outline, 220 ; Position of the Monocotyledons, 221 . The system adopted Synopsis of Classes, Orders and Families: Main divisions of the Vegetable Kingdom, 222; Pteridophyta, 223; Lycopodinea, 224; Equisetinear, 225; Filicinece, 226; Spermophyta or Phanerogamia, 227; Division of the Phanerogams, 228; Gymnospermæ, 229; Angiospermæ, 230(p. 90); Class Dicotyledones, 231. pp. 91-144; Arrangement according to Bentham \& Hooker, 232. Arrangement, based on preceding discussion, of the families occurring in Bihar and Orissa, 233; Conspectus of the Choripetalous groups, 234 ; ( p .92. ) Descriptions of Orders and Families of the Choripetalæ, 235 (pp. 97-131); Gamopetalx, 236; Origin of the Gamopetalæ, 237; Conspectus of the Gamopetalous groups, 238 ; Descriptions of the Orders and Families of the Gamopetalæ, 239 (pp. 133-144); Class Monocotyledones 240 ; Descriptions of Orders and Families of the Monocotyledons, 241 (pp. 145-155).
192. A philosophic natural classification should, if the theory of evolution be maintained, be based on that theory, and although no linear arrangement of families can adequately express the relation of different phyla, the arrangement should, so far as possible, be phylogenetic. The groups derived from the supposedly more primitive ancestors should logically come first. But as each phylum and its branches evolve, the later subdivisions will have receded much further from the original stocks than have some or all of the families of other phyla which, in a linear arrangement, have to be placed subsequently. Such returns to less evolved phyla, or breaks in 3 phylum, where it is necessary to take up a new group, can be partly indicated by a new heading, name of the new phylum, a break or line, and the supposed allied group or groups to which references back or forward should be made are sometimes also pointed to with al arrow.
193. The real difficulty of a phylogenetic arrangement is our ignorance of the true relationship of so many families and of the real origin of any of them.
194. Even the relative position of the main groups such as Bryo phyta, Pteridophyta, Pteridosperms, Gymnosperms and Angiosperms which once appeared satisfactorily settled, are again under discussion It has even been suggested that the different groups of vascules
panta have originated independently, and at different times in the hitory of the world, from the marine algæ.* It is asserted that such peristent, and on the whole uniform, morphological structures as the archegonium are not necessarily homogenetic, but that their similarity in structure through the most varied groups are merely ases of homoplasy or parallel development under the influence of constantly recurring conditions. In other words that, under given conditions, "there are a limited number of ways in which protoplasm an react." $\dagger$ Allied to this theory is that of Phyletic Drift. Bower (Nadure, March 8th, 1924) states that by this term it is meant to convey that along a plurality of nearly related evolutionary paths, parallel but independent, a similarity of structure has been reached. He quotes as an instance the slide of the sorus from the margin of the leaf to the under surface, and says "there is no doubt that the primitive position was marginal; but along many phyletic lines the sorus has passed . . . to a superficial position." That parallel development is of very frequent occurrence seems well thtablished, but to find it on such a scale as is necessitated by this theory of the archegoniatæ appears to imply a want of plasticity in Kature at variance with our experience of her marvellous versatility. Witness the extraordinarily various forms of sexual apparatus in the marine algæ themselves under more constant conditions than could erer have applied to a terrestrial flora, or the even more varied reproductive organs of the fungi. In no group do the archegonia closely resemble the oogonia of marine Algæ. $\ddagger$
195. The forms of archegonia appear to have undergone a retrogressive evolution such as might have been anticipated if the severak phyla in which they occur were descended from some primitive archegonium-bearing stock. In the Bryophyta they are usually stalked and free and with a long multicellular neck. In the Pteridophyta the archegonia become sunk in the tissue of the thallus, the wall of the venter, which contains the oosphere, being formed from the tissue of the prothallium itself, bearing in fact such a relation to that of the Musciner as (though the cases are totally different) an inferior ovary does to a superior ovary. Further, in the Pteridophyta there is a progressive shortening of the neck which consists, as in most Musciner, of 4 rows of cells and a central canal (derived from 1 Pow of disorganized canal cells). This neck, shorter than in the losses, but consisting of several cells in length in the Filices, is only cells in length in Selaginella. In the Coniferce again the archegonia are formed from single superficial cells of the contained prothallium eractly as in the more typical archegoniata. Here also the neck consigts of rosettes of 4 cells, but is reduced to one cell in length in mome dietinea. The conditions of life in coniferous and angiospermous trees would appear to be very similar as compared with fern prothallia and tall conifers, yet it is precisely between the Angiosperms and Gymnosperms that the biggest step has been taken in the evolution

[^39]of the archegonia, which are now reduced to naked cells. Indeed the homology of these cells with archegonia is only deduced by their relation to other apparently homologous structures.
196. Granted that the Angiosperms are the youngest group and should be treated last in a phylogenetic arrangement, are the Gymnosperms or the Pteridophyta the older group? i.e. assuming that each of these really form homogenetic groups and do not consist of several phyla of independent origin as has been suggested.
197. Scott and other palæontologists have shown that many of the orders of Gymnosperms are of immense age. Many families of Gymnosperms and Ferns abound in the Mesozoic period; but in the Permocarboniferous epoch the true Cycads and Conifers appear not to have arisen. There is, however, an important family, the Cordaitece, with somewhat generalized characters and undoubtedly Gymnospermous. There is also a very important and remarkable class of plants, once supposed to be ferns, known as the Pteridosperms or Seed-ferns. These seed-ferns had large fern-like leaves, but the anatomical structure rather of Gymnosperms and, as it has since been abundantly proved, bore true seeds resembling those of Gymnosperms. Dr. Scott states that the Cycadophyta were probably derived from the great plexus of Pteridosperms. The Pteridosperms are well represented in our area in the intertrappean rocks of the Rajmahal Hills and in the Panchet and Damuda rocks (vide Geology, p. 7). They were apparently a strong constituent of the great Glossopteris flora which was characteristic of various regions separated now by the ocean, but which once perhaps formed parts of the hypothetical continent known as Gondwana-land. Possibly that continent itself now hides beneath the ocean the long-sought-for evidences of the primitive Pteridosperms and the origin of the Angiosperms.
198. The Pteridosperms are quite as strongly represented in the Lower Carboniferous as in the upper beds (though the evidence is mainly from anatomy) whereas Gymnosperms are very rare. They occur also in the Upper Devonian, and as far back as the early Devonian a single fossil (Palcoopitys Milleri) was either a Gymnosperm or Pteridosperm. No connecting link has as yet been found between the Pteridosperms and the ferns except their remarkable similarity in leaf.

In the early Devonian there is no satisfactory evidence for the presence of the Filices, and even the Primo-filices (a group apparently of true ferns; their sporangia are furnished with an annulus composed of two rows of cells, but without any lamina to the leaves) have only been found as far back as the Upper Devonian, although allies of the Lycopods were already flourishing. Precursors of the Sphenophylls (allied to the early Horsetails) were also present in the Midde Devonian.
199. On the geological record alone, therefore, it would appear that the Gymnosperms are of quite as old a stock as, if not older than, the Ferns, and on this record there appears to be some reason for supposing an independent origin not only for the Gymnosperms and Pteridophyta, but also for the Lycopods and Horsetails.
200. There is, however, a group of plants known as the Rhyniaceæ, the simplest and among the most ancient of land plants known, of which Dr. Scott writes, it is possible to interpret the family as a synthetic group, related to both the Vascular Cryptogams and the Bryophyta while still retaining some of the characters of the algal stock." Allied to or belonging to these Rhyniaceæ is a genus Psilophyton. The tips of the young branches were curled in a circinate manner like the young fronds of a fern. It had only small spines in the place of leaves-and we have already seen that the Primo-filices were without leaf lamina-and it bore long oval sporangia, often in pairs, on the ends of the fine branches. There is some evidence that this genus goes back to the Silurian, and if so, this would take the fern-stock lower down than is known for any Gymnosperm. But the general
conclusion that botany, comes to, who has himself no first-hand knowledge of fossil incomplete to settle the question: that if there is too little evidence
in the to decide the monophyletic origin of the separate groups Pteridophytes and Gymnophytes, still less is there direct evidence of connections between these and the several phyla of the marine alyx.*
201. Where geological history fails us it is necessary to fall back upon general morphological structure and the ontology of existing plants, and to form some workable hypothesis of descent which will tally with known facts. "A working hypothesis is very useful in stringing facts together ; if the thread breaks, a better one can often befound; it is the pearls that are of value, not the thread " (Lodge). For the general arrangement of descent of many of the groups Hofmeister's researches still appear to show a connected logical arrangement.
202. As to the arrangement of the Pteridophyta among themselves, the system most in accordance with Hofmeister's views is to commence with the homosporous Filicinese and to end with the heterosporous Lycopodinece. This is the arrangement in the body of this Flora, which, however, differs from that usually adopted by my treating all the really fern-like families, whether lepto-sporangiate (archesporium a single hypodermal cell of an axile row) or eu-sporangiate (archesporium a group of cells), before the Hydropteridece or water-ferns, which totally difiter in foliage and in the formation of sporocarps.
203. Hofmeister's system adopted by most pteridologists is not, however, in unison with what is now known of the geological history of the Pteridophytes. The true ferns appear to have originated later than the Marattiales, the Horsetails or the Lycopods.
The following is the arrangement of the larger groups of Pteridophyta and Spermophyta based on fossil evidence, according to Scott $\dagger$ :

[^40]Psilophytales $\left\{\begin{array}{l}\text { Rhyniaceæ. } \\
\text { Asteroxylaceæ. }\end{array}\right.$

Lycopsida | Psilotales (?). |
| :--- |
| Lycopodiales. |

Sphenopsida $\left.\begin{array}{l}\text { Equisetales } \\
\text { Sphenophyllales }\end{array}\right\}$ Articulatæ.
Pteropsida $\left\{\begin{array}{l}\text { Filicales. } \\
\text { Pteridospermeæ } \\
\text { Gymnospermeæ } \\
\text { Angiospermea }\end{array}\right\}$ Spermophyta.

Or, confining ourselves to existing Orders (and omitting Psilotales, which do not occur in our area), the Lycopodiales, Equisetales and Filicales are treated as three distinct phyla, but possibly all descended from a stock akin to the extinct Psilophytales, while there appears to be some connection, though with a large unfilled gap, between the modern Spermophytes and the Filicales, through the extinct Pterido. spermeæ.
204. The above is somewhat at variance with the views of Hof. meister, who, it will be remembered, traced the descent of the seed. plants through allies of the heterosporous Lycopods. Heterospory has arisen, apparently as a parallel development, in all three phyla. Although not now existent in the Equisetales, it was prevalent in the extinct Calamostachys and other Calamarieæ.
205. In the following pages the relative position of the families within the Filiciner (based on Bower and Scott's views) is therefore different to that usually adopted in systematic works (and in the Flora). The Eusporangiate ferns, in spite of their more complicated or more modified sporangia or sporangia-bearing leaves, are concluded to be relatively ancient to the Leptosporangiate and usually more delicate ferns.
206. Scott states that various facts connect the Marattiales with the primo-filices; the latter (Botryopteridacea) occur commonly in the Lower Carboniferous, the Marattiaceß are known in the lower CoalMeasures of the Upper Carboniferous, while ferns of the Polypodiacea have not been traced back further than the Jurassic rocks.
207. The order given by Bower for the Filicales* is (excluding families which do not occur in our area): 1. Ophioglossacea; 2. Marattiacer: 3. Osmundaceo: 4. Schizeacee; 5. Gleicheniacee: 6. Cyatheacer, 7. Polypodiacere.
208. Turning to the relative position of the orders within the Angiosperms, geological evidence throws no light on the relative antiquity of the several groups. Dr. Scott remarks that the fossil history of the Angiosperms shows no signs of a beginning. The appearance of the most widely separated groups is said to be suddea and simultaneous, and what are universally believed to be younges groups occur in the same beds with what are believed to be primitive. Even Gamopetalor, and actually the Caprifoliacere (Viburnum), are,

* Bower, The Ferns (Filicales). Only Vol. I is published, but the author gives a tentative arrangement on p. 58, and this is practically the same as in his previow paper in Phil. Trans., vol. 192, B (1899), and The Origin of a Land Flora, p. 653.
if leaf diagnosis can be relied upon (which, however, is very doubtful), found as far back as the Cretaceous period! Highly evolved Apetala, like Artocarpus (in this case with both leaf and fruit), highly evolved Monocotyledons, like the reeds, as well as palms, arborescent Liliacece, etc., have all been found as far back as the upper Cretaceous. By the upper Cretaceous epoch the Angiosperms were already dominant! Before the lower Cretaceous they do not exist so far as the geological record at present has yielded up its history! No light is thrown even on the relative ages of Monocotyledons and Dicotyledons. The Monocotyledons are placed first in many arrangements, but it would appear to be the Dicotyledons which are nearer to the common stock of Angiosperms and Gymnosperms.

209. The wood of the Dicotyledons exhibits in its general structure and arrangement of the secondary wood a very strong resemblance to that of the Gymnosperms. The main difference is in the general absence of true vessels in the Gymnosperms, but these do occur in the Gnetacere, and it is of special significance that the wood of a few Magnoliacece consists entirely of tracheids with bordered pits as in most Gymnosperms. The leaves of Gnetum are very dicotyledonous in appearance, though in the continuous plate-like medullary rays of their vascular bundles are also gymnospermous in character.
210. The inflorescence and flowers of the Gnetales are very different to that of most Gymnosperms, and appear to partake of the character of some groups of Dicotyledons classed by Engler as primitive.
211. In Gnetum scandens (p. 1232) the integument (or inner integument of the nucellus, if there are two, see below) is prolonged into a very slender 3 -toothed tube which makes it appear as the style and 3 -lobed stigma of a closely investing ovary of a single ovule. This is surrounded by two tubular sacs of doubtful morphology, the inner being regarded sometimes as a second (outer) integument, and the outer sac as a rudimentary perianth which is not unlike the perianth of the female flower of some Urticacere. The male flower consists of a column terminating in two anthers and is surrounded by a single angular tubular sac or perianth. Both male and female flowers are whorled in the axils of annular bracts on panicled spikes.
The flowers are mixed with numerous cellular hyaline hairs, and the spikes with their numerous simple flowers remind one strongly of the catkins or spikes of some Amentiferce, Piperacese or Chloranthacea, but the resemblance is perhaps merely superficial. We might consider the second integument as an ovary open at the apex, but then the style-like organ should be borne on this ovary, whereas it is merely a pollen-chamber, such as is found in other Gymnosperms formed from the integument, but much produced. It is, however, just conceivable that the neck of the outer integument or of one of the outer sacs, by growing up similarly to that of the inner integument and gradually absorbing its function, may have been a mode of origin of some ovaries. One or both these outer sacs may be a single sporophyll or connate sporophylls, as there is evidently a tendency in the genus for cataphyllary leaves to become connate, as is seen in the annular bracts.

The Gnetales no doubt had an origin very far down the Gymnospermous line.
212. There are other Angiospermous characters in Gnetum, viz. the reduction of the archegonia to free cells and the 2 -cotyledonous embryo, and according to Seward, "it is in the Gnetales more than in any other Gymnosperms that we find features which help us to obtain a dim prospect of the lines along which Angiosperms may have been evolved."
213. If this be true, then the commencement of the Dicotyledons with such families as Piperacea, Casuarinacea and Amentiferce, ав is done by Engler, receives strong justification. Casuarina hạs several embryo sacs, and the ovule is orthotropous, Juglandacece has a single orthotropous ovule with only one integument, Piperacece has a single orthotropous ovule and its vascular bundles are in one or more rows. Gnetum scandens has alternating zones of wood and bast, reminding one of the structure in Dalbergia paniculata. Before leaving Gnetum it should be noted that the very long micropyle is surpassed in some palæozoic Pteridosperms, e. g. Trigonocarpus (probably the seed of an Alethopteris, which, in its turn, was the foliage of a Medullosa stem).
214. There are, however, striking analogies, if they are not more, between another group of the Angiosperms and more primitive Gymnosperms. Among the most interesting of the mesozoic fossils are the large group of Cycadophyta known as the Cycadeoids, first met with (in descending order) in the Cretaceous, and overlapping the a dominant race as far back as the Trias, but below that their remains are scanty. They are divided into two tribes, the Bennettitece and the Williamsoniece. In outward appearance the Bennettitece were like stumpy cycads (the crows' nests of the Isle of Purbeck belonged to them). At the risk of repetition* Scott's very fascinating account of the flowers of the Bennettitece may again be well reproduced :-
"The center is occupied by the gynæceum, seated on the conves receptacle, and consisting of numerous long-stalked ovules, imbedded among the interseminal scales. Surrounding this central body is the hypogynous whorl of stamens, fused below to form a tube, and expanding above into the pinnate sporophylls, bearing very numerous compound pollen sacs or synangia, filled with pollen The whole is surrounded by an envelope of spirally arranged bracts springing from the upper part of the peduncle. The general arrange ment of parts is manifestly just the same as in a typical angiospermows flower, with a central pistil, hypogynous stamens, and a perianth The resemblance is still further emphasized by the fact, long known that the interseminal scales are confluent at their outer ends, to forii a kind of pericarp or ovary wall. When to these general features mo add the practically exalbuminous character of the seed, with its highty organized, dicotyledonous embryo, the indications of affinity with tim higher flowering plants become extremely significant. The com. parison was drawn by Dr. Wieland in 1901, immediately on hi
*This was reproduced in my Forest Flora of Chota Nagpur, p. 44. The origin was published in the Journal of the Microscopic Society, April, 1907, p. 139.
discovery of the hermaphrodite flower. . . . The flower, with its great stamens 10 cm . long in some species, must have been a striking object when it opened. As, of course, we can know nothing of the coloration of the perianth and other parts, we cannot tell how brilliant its appearance may have been; the bright tints of the carpels and ovules in some recent cycads suggests the probability that the attraction of colour was not wanting to the more elaborate flowers of the older Cycadophyta."
215. In this case, again, there is difficulty in tracing any homology between the sphorophylls of the gynæceum and the carpels of an Angiospermous ovary. The sporophylls are apparently the stalks of the ovules which thus each bear but a single terminal macrosporangium. However, it again has to be remembered how very imperfect is the material; how, of the many millions of plants existing in the mesozoic epoch, but a few score are known, and it seems quite possible that other groups of allied Cycadophyta existed at that time with quite differently constructed gynæcium. As to the rest of the flower, it seems reasonable to read into it a real homology with some of the large-flowered Angiosperms, and as the gynæcium is at least apocarpous, there is an extraordinary similarity between such Bennettitean flowers, and such as one would expect in an early type of flower among the Ranales, especially the Magnoliaceac.
216. In a most interesting paper on the origin of the Angiosperms by Newell Arber and John Parkin, the Nymphceacere, Magnoliacece and other polycarpicæ among Dicotyledons, Alismaceor, Butomacere, and Palmaceore among Monocotyledons are taken as exhibiting many primitive features, while the Piperales, Amentifera, Aracea, etc., with very simple flowers, are regarded as derived from phyla with more complicated ones by a process of reduction. The dicotyledons generally exhibit such a network of cross alliances that it is almost impossible, if more than one origin is ascribed to them, e.g. partly from a stock resembling the Bennetitece, or the more generalized Williamsonieor, and partly from a stock allied to the Gnetales, to separate in many cases the derivatives of one stock from the other. One fact especially appears to me to be in favour of the theory of the Englerian view of the relative primitiveness of the Casuarinacere, Juglandacees, etc., and on the other hand, to militate against the position here assigned to the Ranales, is the existence in the former of single erect orthotropous ovules, and in the latter of anatropous or amphitropous ovules. The last are evidently a much more recent type.
217. On the whole, if the Angiosperms are derived from a single stock, the view taken by Arber \& Parkin appears to meet most of the facts, and Scott states that " it is interesting to note that Arber \& Parkin's hypothetical reconstruction of the flower of a hemi-angioaperm agrees almost exactly as regards the structure of the stamens, with the subsequently discovered Williamsonia mexicana of Wieland. and the That there are striking analogies between the Angiosperms become accentuated if we take into consideration the older and more
generalized IV illiamsonians rather than the more specialized Bennedtileana. But, after all, a wide gap remains. We cannot be certain Anciosperms are branches of a exists, that the Cycan."

This is the view taken in the following synopsis, which starts with the Ranales.
218. The arrangement, however, adopted for the Dicotyledons in the body of the Flora is, with a few exceptions,* that of Bentham \& Hooker in the 'ienera Plantarum, which, in its turn, is based on that of A.P. de Candolle. This is the arrangement used in most English herbaria, and most English systematic works on the flowering plants. For that reason English field botanists find it convenient for new Horas to follow the same sequence. But although the arrangement of the Cenera Plantarum also begins with the Ranales, or rathef part of the Ranales, there are several objections to the system as a natural arrangement, the chief of which is the artificial group of the Apelulio. Petals may be present or not in the same species, and, although exceptions occur to the characters of groups in any arrangement, the apetalous division undoubtedly separates entirely nearly allied families. Moreover in many other instances the arrangement does not apparently profess to be phylogenetic. It if were, specialized families like the Papilionarere should not be treated before their more generalized allies, like the Mimosacea. The arrangement of the Genern Plantarum even put the Gymnosperms between the Dicotrledons and Monocotyledons.
219. The more modern and most serious competitor to the Hookerian system at present in the field is that German system of Endlicher. adopted more or less closely by Engler in Die Naturlichen Pflanzenfamilien, and by Strasburger, Warming and other European botanists. This is supposed to be phylogenetic (as far as a linear system can be), but Engler begins the Angiosperms with the Monocotyledons, and Dicotyledons with Peppers, Amentifera, etc.. which he believed to be primitive, whereas, as discussed above, other botanists consider that the apparent simplicity of their flowers is a derived character. Moreover Engler begins the Angiosperms with the Monocotyledons, whereas it appears that if the Cycadophyta are somewhere near the line of origin, the Dicotyledons are the more primitive type. In the following synopsis of Angiospermous families therefort the arrangement starts with the Ranales.
220. Unfortunately there is no systematic work at present published which commences the phylogenetic arrangement of the Angiosperms with the Ranales. Recently Mr. Hutchinson has taken 4 such a classification in the Kew Bulletin (see Nos. 2 and 7 of 1923. and 2 of 1924), and I should have reproduced it here in place of the present synopsis, but his groups are not at present sufficiently defind. and it seems to me that the adoption of the two main parallel phyla

* E.g. the Euphorbiacere, in view of the frequent presence of petals, are treat In the Thalaniforea, the Samydacew are combined with the Placourtiacea, Ficoides or Aizoaces are placed near their allies, the Portulacaced.
amoody one and a herbaceous one, is unsatisfactory. At present, also, the classification is not in a form likely to help the field botanist. 1 have, therefore, fallen back in the main on the classification adopted in my Flora of Chota Nagpur, which I am glad to see in many respects corresponds with that of Mr. Hutchinson. But that classification which was carried into the body of the Flora attempted to conserve, for the convenience of those who know the Hookerian system, more of that system than now seems necessary for a mere conspectus of families. I have therefore further modified it, and where possible have adopted many of the views of Mr. Hutchinson.

221. The Monocotyledons follow the Dicotyledons, and there seems little doubt that their nearest allies among the Dicotyledons is to be found in the Ranales, although some botanists here, again, treat the points of resemblance as parallel developments.* If there be an affinity, as I believe, it is natural to commence the Monocotyledons with the families which best show it, viz. the apocarpous Alismacea and their allies. Erect orthotropous ovules are very rare in Monocotyledons (e.g. some Aracea).

## CONSPECTUS OF ORDERS AND FAMILIES.

222. The vegetable kingdom may be divided into fivet main divisions, viz. Mycetozoa, Thallophyta, Bryophyta, Pteridophyta, and Phanerogamia. Included in the large division of the Thallophyta are the fungi, a group of importance to the forester, but not sufficient is known of the fungi of Bihar and Orissa to deal with them. The Bryophyta include the mosses and liverworts-a group, so far as is known, of little importance in our area. The descriptions are therefore limited to the Pteridophyta or Vascular Cryptogams (Ferns and Fern allies) and to the Phanerogams (Flowering or Seed Plants).
223. I. PTERIDOPHYTA (pp. 86-88).

Distinct alternation of sexual and asexual generations. Sexual seneration represented by a small thalloid expansion (prothallium), mely tuberous, without differentiation into stem and leaves, occasionally not even becoming free of the spore. It bears archegonia and antheridia on the same or different individuals, and after fertilization A the oosphere of the archegonium (which then becomes an "oospore") siven rise by repeated segmentation of the oospore to the embryonic aexual plant. The asexual generation becomes well developed and relatively large (it is the Fern, Club Moss, Horsetail, etc., as popularly bown), and is usually clearly differentiated into stem or rhizome. kaves and roots, and has an internal vascular system. It bears spores

[^41]inside "sporangia" situated on the back of or on the margin or at the base of leaves or modified leaves (sporophylls). These spores may be all similar (homosporous), or they may be of two kinds-macrospores (or megaspores), which only produce female prothallia (i.e. prothallia bearing archegonia, but not antheridia), and microspores, which only produce male prothallia (i. e. prothallia bearing antheridia only). The Pteridophyta are divided into 3 principal classes (vide p. 80), viz. : 1. Leaves simple, close, and small relatively to the axis. Sporangis at the base of the small sporophylls which are grouped into a terminal spike, p. 86.
2. Leaves minute, whorled, reduced to teeth and connate below a sheath, sporangia borne on the underside of modified peltate sporophylls or sporangiophores, which form a cone-like termination to the stem or shoots, p. $86 \ldots . .$. ..2. Equisetinecr. 3. Leaves large relatively to the axis and usually compound. Sporangia on the margins or backs of the leaves or modified leaves or in sporocarps at base of the leaves, p. 87......3. Filicinece.

## Class I.-LYCOPODINE

224. Order I. Lycopodiales. Selaginellas and Club Mosses. (Only one existing order.)

Sporophyte with simple or usually 2 -chotomously branched stem and small crowded simple leaves. Sporangia solitary at the base of the leaves or in their axils, arising from a group of cells. Sporophylls similar to the barren leaves or dissimilar and always at the summit of the stem or its branches, the growth of which they tefminate. The aggregate of sporophylls may be called a "flower." Spores similar, producing monoecious prothallia, or dissimilar (macrospores and microspores). The macrospores produce prothallia which bear archegonia only, and never become free of the spore, and though not as much reduced as in the Phanerogamia, are only sufficiently exposed through a fissure in the spore for the archegonia to become fertilized by the antherozoids (or spermatozoids) of the male prothallium. The microspores form a prothallium which completely fills the spore, and the mother-cells of the spermatozoids are produced from certain of its cells representing rudimentary antheridia.

Isosporous. Leaves multifarious without ligule
Fam. Lycoporiacece (p. 1220). Heterosporous. Leaves often 4 -farious and differing in shape and size, with a microscopic ligule . . . . . . Fam. Selaginellaceoe (p. 1222).

## Class II.-EQUISETINEA.

225. Order I. Equisetales. Horse-tails. (Only one existing order.)

Sporophyte (asexual generation) with rhizome and usually ${ }^{8}$ copiously branched* stem with articulate internodes and whoris of very small tooth-like leaves. Branches usually whorled. Sporangis arise as pluricellular protuberances on the underside of peltate

* Fertile (cone-bearing) stems are often unbranched, while the barren ones of the same species may be branched. In our species both are branched.
sporophylls which are arranged in a cone-like terminal spike or flower, $5-10$ sporangia on the underside of each sporophyll. Spores (in existing genera) of one kind only producing well-developed, usually diøcious independent prothallia.........Fam. Equisetacese (p. 1219).


## Class III.-FILICINEx.

226. Leaves well developed relatively to the stem, often very large and compound, alternate, circinate in vernation (except in Salviniacece and Ophioglossacece). Sporangia on the margins or backs of the leaves, which either resemble the barren ones or are specially modified, rarely (Hydropteridece) the sporangia grouped inside sporocarps formed of leaf segments so much modified as to appear as special non-foliar organs at the bases of the leaves. Fertile leaves not confined to a definite part of the shoot and not determining its growth (exc. Ophioglossaceece).

## A. Homosporous Filicinew. The Ferns.

Spores of one kind only, in sporangia which are not included in sporocarps (though sometimes grouped into synangia) and are borne on evident leaves or on segments of leaves modified into sporangiophores.

## 1. Eusporangiate Ferns.

The sporangia arise from a group of cells. Either very large ferns with stipules and grouped sori, or small ferns with usually a single annual leaf dividing into a barren foliaceous part and an inflorescencelike sporangiophore.

## a. Order I. Marattiales.

Very large ferns with stipular appendages at base of fronds. Sori grouped, or sporangia connate and sori formed into chambered synangia. Annulus 0 or apical and rudimentary.

Fam. Marattiacea (p. 1212).
b. Order II. Ophioglossales.

Small ferns without stipules. Rhizome very short, subterranean. Leaf usually solitary and dividing into a barren foliaceous part and an inflorescence-like spore-producing spike or panicle with large marginal 2 -valved sporangia without annulus, sometimes sunk in the tissue.

Fam. Ophioglossacea (p. 1213).

## 2. Leptosporangiate Ferns.

## Order III. Polypodiales.

The sporangia arise from a single epidermal cell (archesporium) and are usually collected into small groups (sori), but the individual sporangia are always free and the sori are not united into regular
groups or chambered synangia. Stipules never present. Fertile part of frond similar to the barren, or if dissimilar then fronds several. Sporangia usually situated on the veins, not sunk in the mesophyll, sorus often surrounded by or roofed over by an indusium. Annulus usually present (consisting of a single row of cells or disciform).
a. Sporangia sessile, often few in the sori or not in definite sori. Indusium 0 or a continuation of the leaf margin. Annulus 0 or incomplete, or if complete, transverse or disciform (vertical and complete in some Parkeriacece).
i. Sporangia not in regular sori, in our species solitary in the axils of large imbricating involucres, which are arranged in a spiciform manner 2 -seriatim on the lobes of the leaf segments. Annulus disciform or coronate, apical. Frond of indefinite growth, scandent (in our species)

Fam. Schizeaceв (p. 1211).
ii. Sporangia very few in the sori, dorsal, without indusium. Annulus equatorial or oblique. Rhizome widely creeping. Fronds 2-chotomous of indefinite growth.

Fam. Gleicheniacere (p. 1210).
iii. Sporangia not in sori, arising in acropetal succession in parallel rows and covered by the revolute leaf margin. Marsh ferns with dimorphic fronds. . Fam. Parkeriacee (p. 1210).*
b. Sporangia stalked, in well-marked sori or continuous rows, with complete oblique or vertical annulus. Indusium present or absent.
Tree ferns. Sporangia opening more or less transversely with complete oblique annulus, stalk short. Sorus naked or surrounded by a cupular involucre . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Fam. Cyatheacere (p. 1183). Dwarf ferns. Sporangia very numerous in the sori, with a vertical incomplete annulus, stalk uusally long. Indusium present or absent, membranous when present, rarely herbaceous. $\dagger$

Fam. Polypodiacee (p. 1183).

## b. Heterosporous Filicinef.

Order IV.-Hydropteridee. Water ferns.
Floating or marsh plants. Leptosporangiate. Sporangia contained in capsules or sporocarps derived from much modified leaf segments, arising from the shoot at the base of the foliage leaves or on a pedicel springing from the petiole. Spores of two kinds, microspores and macrospores. Prothallia often rudimentary and remaining attached to the spore.
Annual floating aquatics with simple leaves.
Fam. Salviniacece (p. 1216).
Marsh plants with creeping rhizome and erect long-petioled 4. foliolate leaves.

Fam. Marsiliacee (p. 1217).

[^42]
## II. PHANEROGAMIA or SPERMOPHYTA.

(The Flowering or Seed Plants.)
The alternation of sexual and asexual generations is concealed in the formation of the ovule and seed. A "seed" is formed when the ripe macrospore is not liberated from the macrosporangium but remains enclosed in it and there produces rudimentary prothallium, archegonia or rudimentary archegonium, and finally an embryo of the next asexual generation which appears to be sexual from its containing and becoming amalgamated with the sexual generation. The prothallium (which in the Selaginellacere also does not become free of the spore) remains entirely in the macrospore, now termed the "embryo-sac." Usually only one embryo-sac is formed in each macrosporangium or "ovule." This ovule consists of one or two integuments enclosing a central small-celled tissue, the "nucellus," in which the embryo-sac arises. After fertilization of the oosphere in the embryosac the ovule undergoes changes resulting in the ripe seed, which consists of at least three parts-the seed-coat or testa, the endosperm (unless this has been consumed by the growing embryo), and the embryo itself. The endosperm is a tissue in the embryo-sac which represents the prothallium in the Gymnosperms. In the Angiosperms the prothallium and its archegonium with oosphere are represented by a few cells only and the endosperm or albumen is not formed until after fertilization, when it is apparently derived from the growth and division of the nucleus of the embryo-sac and not from the prothallial cells. The microspores of the Phanerogams are called "pollen-grains," which, instead of motile spermatozoids, develop a "pollen-tube," the contents of which reach the ovule by transportation of the whole pollen-grain by means of wind, insects, etc.
228. The seed-bearing plants or Phanerogams are divided into two sub-divisions:-
A. Ovules before fertilization not enclosed in an ovary formed by the cohesion of the female sporophylls or carpels. Endosperm or prothallium developed before pollination and developing archegonia. Cotyledons 2-many. Flowers always 1-sexual.............................. Gymnosperme (p. 89).
B. Ovules produced inside an ovary formed of the cohering carpels or of one carpel with coherent margins and having at the summit the stigma on which the pollen-grains germinate. Endosperm not homologous with the prothallium but developed after pollination together with the embryo. Cotyledons 1-2.....................II. Angiospermes (p. 90).
229. SUB-DIVISION I. GYMNOSPERME.
(See above.)
4. Stems rarely branched and then very sparingly. Leaves very large, pinnate and fern-like, but coriaceous. Flowers diœcious. naked, cone-like Class I. Cycadinez.

Exceptions:-
The carpels of Cycas are arranged round the main axis and not in evident cones.

Only one existing family . . . . . . . . . . . Fam. 1. Cycadaceoe (p. 1227).
B. Stems copiously monopodially branched. Leaves small, simple, acicular or scale-like, rarely lanceolate or ovate. Flowers mostly cone-like, naked. Ovules usually basal on the sporophylls
.Class II. Conifebe. This embraces several orders and families poorly represented in our area and therefore treated as one family.

Fam. 2. Coniferce (p. 1229).
c. Habit various. Leaves opposite. In our species broad-leaved climbers with the male and female sporophylls in whorls on a spike with annular bracts. Around the erect ovule and outside its one or two integuments is an investing covering open at the top, which is variously regarded as an open ovary or a fused perianth (see p. 81)................Class III. Gnetinee Only one family Fam. 3. Gnetacere (p. 1234).

Plants of very various habit. Flowers 1-2-sexual, usually furnished with a perianth. Carpels or female sporphylls infolded so that the edges unite or several carpels in one whorl united to one another, in both cases to form a one- or more-celled closed chamber or "ovary." Ovules enclosed in the ovary so that the pollen-grains are unable to come directly into contact with the ovule, and fertilization is effected by the pollen-tubes growing through a special con. ducting tissue of the carpel, which is often prolonged into a "style" bearing the "stigma" or organ for reception of the pollen-grains (if the style is absent the stigma is sessile; each carpel forms a stigma, but these may become connate into one). Macrospore (embryo-sac) before fertilization or pollination contains nuclei, but no distinct prothallial tissue or recognizable archegonia. The endosperm is formed after fertilization. The Angiosperms contain two classes:-
A. Plants of which the embryo has two seed leaves or cotyledons.

These often expand as the first green leaves of the plant (epigeal germination) as in the mustard, bean, castor oil Grewia, Gmelina, etc., or they remain in the seed (hypogeal germination), and are then usually very thick, e.g. the Mohwa tree (Bassia), etc. Rarely there are 3 cotyledons, e. $q$. Terminalia arjuna in some cases, Cansjera ( $f$. Griffiths), and exceptionally in many other plants. Exceptionally the cotyledons remain undifferentiated, e.g. Loranthus spp.

Class I. Dicotyledones (p. 91),
B. Plants of which the embryo has only one cotyledon or seed leaf, which may become free from the seed and forms the first green leaf, e.g. Agave, or remains with its tip entirely or partially enclosed in the seed from which it absorbs the
endosperm or albumen, e.g. Dioscorea, Palms, Grasses, etc. Embryo sometimes undifferentiated, e.g. Orchidacea.

Class II. Monocotyledones (p. 145).
The fact that the number of cotyledons is correlated with a number of other characters which render it usually easy to distinguish a Dicotyledon from a Monocotyledon shows that these two classes are natural.

## 231. Class I. DICOTYLEDONES.

The Dicotyledons comprise the great majority of flowering plants and practically all our forest trees. They usually have the venation of the leaf reticulate or much branched. Externally the arborescent forms are easily distinguished from the arboreous monocotyledons by the relatively copious branching of the stem. Anatomically the stem is generally well distinguished by the vascular bundles being in a ring and, on secondary growth in thickness taking place, from the woody tissue uniting outside the pith into a solid cylinder enclosed by a distinct cylinder of bark. In between the two is a very thin tissue, the "cambium," which continually adds more wood to the inner cylinder. The flowers of dicotyledons when not reduced usually have their parts in 4's or 5's or sometines 2's, but 3's are common among the Ranales and in a few other families. The leaves are petioled or sessile, but rarely have a long sheathing base as is so common in the Monocotyledons.
232. The following is the division of the Dicotyledons according to the Genera Plantarum of Bentham \& Hooker (vide p. 84), and in accordance with which work (with few exceptions) the sequence of the families in the body of this flora is arranged:-
I. Polypetalce.-Flowers dichlamydeous. Petals free*:-

SRRIES A: Thalamiforce *-Calyx usually free from the ovary. Petals 1-2or many-seriate. Stamens many or definite, inserted on the torus or receptacle, which is usually small or elongate or with a short gonophore. Ovary superior. Families 1 to 28 (exc. 19).
SERIES B: Discifloroe.*-Calyx mostly free from the ovary. Petals 1 -seriate. Stamens usually definite, inserted on a more or less swollen or broadened part of the receptacle known as a "disc." Ovary usually superior or immersed in the disc.

SERIES C: Calyciforce."-"Calyx-tube" (really an elongation of the outer zone of the torus and here usually referred to as the hypanthium) more or less investing or adnate to the ovary, petals 1 -seriate inserted on the calyx-tube (hypanthium). Stamens many or definite, usually inserted on a disc lining the calyx-tube. Ovary usually included in the calyx-tube, or inferior.
II. Ganopetalce.*-Petals Part Fam. 14, Fam. 19. Fam. 30, and Families 52 to 76. apocarpous, or if carpels distinct, then styles united and carpels only The calyx is very frequently gamosepalous below, and often persistent 2 . Petals or corolla-lobes in a single series and usually 4 or 5 (see exceptions), or corolla 3-lipped. Stamens usually isostemonous, or fewer, often adnate to the corolla-tube. Carpels as many as the petals or very often reduced in number. Leaves rarely compound.

This group, which also is not quite natural, being derived from several distinct groups of Choripetalce, is adopted in the following synopsis of families (p. 132) as being generally easily recognizable.

Families 17 to 106.

- Exceptions omitted.
III. Monochlamydece or Apetaloe.-Perianth simple with the lobes or segments similar to one another and usually calycine, sometimes minute or altogether wanting......................................................... 107 to 128. (To this group also belong the Euphorbiacee, Fam. 29.)
The following is the more phylogenetic arrangement referred to on p. 85.


## 233. Series I. CHORIPETALE (pp. 97-131).

Flowers when dichlamydeous without the corolla being produced at the base into a petaloid tube, or if corolla somewhat tubular at the base from the connate petals then stamens not reduced to 4 together with a reduction of the carpels to 2 , and ovules with 2 integuments. Corolla often 0 .

See also a few polypetalous genera in the Gamopetalce, viz. Embelia (Myrsinacea), Symplocos (Styracece), Azima (Salcadoracece), Olea and Linociera (Oleaceex), and a few apetalous genera in the Gamopetaloe (p. 132).

## Exceptions to Choripetalce:-

Corolla gamopetalous in some Mimosace»e, Crassulacece, Caricaceoe, Cucurbitacea and Ilicacece. Petals sometimes connate at the base in Cissampelos (connate into a $4-$ lobed cup), Tamarix, Pittosporum, Malvaceoe (connate and adnate with the staminal tube), Rutacece (adnate with the staminal tube), Meliaceoe, Cansjera, loosely connate in Olax and Alangioidece.

Hypanthium sometimes coloured and tubular, and simulating a gamopetalous corolla in Woodfordia, Loranthus, also in Nyctaginaceee and others in which there is only one perianth whorl.

## 234. CONSPECTUS OF THE CHORIPETALOUS GROUPS.

I. Flowers mostly hypogynous; acyclic, hemicyclic or cyclic. If perigynous or epigynous then 3 -merous mostly 3 -merous or hemicyclic or with parietal placentation. Disc 0 . Stamens often many or 3 -merous or anthers opening by valves. Ovary apocarpous or 1-celled, or if syncarpous and several-celled ovules many and parietal or, if few, stamens or carpels 3 or many, or ovules campylotropous. Seeds usually albuminous with small or curved embryo. Leaves simple.

## Exceptions:-

The Aristolochiacese have flowers epigynous mostly 3-merous, but in our genus the perianth is oblique and entire. Fls. epigynous in Hernandiaceos, but anthers opening by valves.
Fls. perigynous and disc present in Moringa, but ovary 3-merous with parietal placentation. Its affinities are, however, very doubtful, and it has compound leaves. Fls. epigynous in Opuntiales but acyclic.
Flowers epigynous in Begoniacea and Cucurbitaceo. The flowers are 1 -sexual. The female has usually 3 parietal placentæ, which may, however, meet in axis or in some Begoniacere placenter sub-basal.
Dise sometimes well developed in Capparidacece and in Passifloracece with ovary on a gynophore and placentation parietal. A crenate disc occurs in Tamarix which has a 3 -carpellary 1 -celled ovary with sub-parietal placentation, but the position of Tamaricacese is very doubtful. Disc often present in Passifforacees with ovary on gynophore, 1 -celled with parietal placentre. A fleshy disc is present in some Guttiferacece. A disc of glands or scales occurs also in Flacourtiaceo.

Ovule 1 orthotropous in Polygonales. Ovules 1-2 axile in each cell and stamens neither 3 nor many in a few Malvales and Euphorbiales.

Leaves often pinnate in Clematis (Ranunculaces), dissected in Fumariacua,
nrely pinnate in Cruciferce, digitate in some Capparidaces, Bixaces, a few Malcacese (Bombacece) and Sterculia, few Cucurbitaceoe, also in very few Euphorbiacee (Manihot, Bischofia; while several Phyllantheo have branchlets simulating pinnate leaves).
Leaves are 2-3-pinnate in the anomalous family Moringaceer.
4. Flowers acyclic or hemicyclic or ovary apocarpous and stamens indefinite, or anthers opening by recurved valves, or flowers in general 3-merous or $n \times 3$-merous.* Flowers dichlamydeous or sepals passing into petals or petaloid, more rarely haplohomoiochlamydeous, then often perianth in two 3 -merous whorls. Leaves often glandular and aromatic.
Orders: I. Ranales (p. 97); II. Aristolochiales (p. 100); III. Opuntiales (p. 100). See also Podostemonacea and Saxifragacece.
b. Flowers cyclic and ovary syncarpous. Stamens definite or indefinite, anthers never opening by valves and flowers not 3 -merous except often in the gynæceum.

## Exceptions:-

Perianth sometimes 3-merous in Argemone, which has all the other characters of Parietales. Ovary apocarpous with whorled carpels in some Phytolaccacece.

1. Ovule only 1 in the ovary or several on a free central placenta, or if ovary partially 2.5 -celled from the base then ovules amphitropous or campylotropous, rarely ovule 1 orthotropous. Flowers regular, usually monochlamydeous, stamens definite and epitepalous, rarely indefinite. Stipules usually scarious. Embryo usually curved.
Note-The ovary may be monocarpellary in some Nyctaginacece, and in many of the families is apparently 3 -2-carpellary (with a single ovule).
Orders: IV. Caryophyllales (p. 101); V. Polygonales (p. 103). See also some X. Urticales (part).

## Exceptions:-

Stamens indefinite in some Nyctaginacece and some Portulaca.
0 vary 1-many-celled in Aizoacea.
Carpels whorled in Phytolaccaceo with 1 ovule in each carpel.
2. Ovules more than 1, usually many in the ovary, parietal on 2 or more placentæ, more rarely axile, very rarely basal and erect in each cell of a several-celled ovary (Guttiferacea). Flowers dichlamydeous, often $n \times 2$-merous, usually regular. Stamens many or definite. Leaves penninerved.
Orders: VI. Theales (p. 104); VII. Parietales (p. 106).

## Exceptions:-

Flowers monochlamydeous in a few Flacourtiacese, irregular in Fumariacece, Violacece and Moringacese. Leaves palminerved or digitate in some Capparidacese and Bixacece. Ovules 2 collateral pendulous in each cell in Shorea, in which respect it approaches Malvales (Tiliacece).
3. Ovules axile or from the inner angles $1-2$ or 2 -several in each cell of a several-, frequently 3 -celled ovary which is frequently 3-lobed or 2-many-coccous, or capsular with 3-5 valves in fruit. Stamens often many, rarely definite, often monadelphous at least at base, sometimes filaments entirely connate into a column. Leaves never

[^43]pinnate, sometimes digitate, usually simple but palmilobed or palminerved. Hairs very often stellate. Sap often mucilaginous or milky.
a. Flowers mostly 2 -chlamydeous and 2 -sexual :Order VIII. Malvales (p. 110).
b. Flowers mostly monochlamydeous and 1-sexual :Order IX. Euphorbiales (p. 111).

## Exceptions:-

Flowers reduced to single stipitate stamens or single 3-celled ovaries (in compound inflorescences) in some Euphorbiales and ovary sometimes reduced to 2 carpels (see other exceptions under the Orders).

Ovary 1-celled in Waltheria (Sterculiacea) and in Antidesma (Euphorbiacea). Flowers slightly zygomorphic in some Sterculiacea.

Fruit drupaceous in some Tiliaceo and Euphorbiacea or sometimes sub-baccate in Euphorbiacea.

Ovary nearly apocarpous in a few Sterculiacea and separating into follicles in fruit.
4. Ovules 1-2 from near the base or 1-2-pendulous from near the apex of the 1 -celled superior ovary or (Salicales) many parietal ascending. Flowers always much reduced and achlamydeous or monochlamydeous, often 1 -sexual with stamens isostemonous and opposite the tepals (if any) or fewer.
Groups of doubtful affinity.
a. Monochlamydeous with epitepalous stamens or in some Moracece with the flowers enclosed in pseudocarps, the stamens reduced to 1 or few.
Order: X. Urticales (p. 112).
b. Achlamydeous or perianth (in Casuarinacece) perhaps represented by the 2 median scarious tepals or (in Salicacee) by a cupular or glandular dise.
Orders: XXIV. Salicales (p. 131); XXV. Casuarinales (p. 131).
II. Flowers hypogynous cyclic, never 3 -merous, with a conspicuous variously shaped disc, or becoming perigynous or epigynous with reduction of one of the perianth whorls. Ovary syncarpous of 2 -several carpels, cells with 1-2 ovules. Stamens diplostemonous or fewer. Leaves frequently pinnate or $\mathbf{1 - 3}$-foliolate or sometimes digitate. Ovary never on a gynophore (exc. Proteacere), but sometimes reduced to 1 cell and then ovules pendulous anatropous from an incomplete. axis, neither parietal nor on a free central placenta, if basal in the cells then anatropous, usually axile or pendulous.

Exceptions:-
Disc 0 in many Eloeagnales and Santalales, in which the perianth is always submonochlamydeous or monochlamydeous or 0 .

Dise of glands only in Linacere but fls. hypogynous, diplostemonous, ovary 3-5-celled with 1-2 axile ovules in each cell.

Dise obscure in Malpighiacece but stamens diplostemonous, fls. often irregular, ovary 3 -celled with 1 axile ovule in each cell. Fruit of samaras.

Disc of glands or obscure in Geraniacese but leaves often compound, and torw raised between the lobes of the ovary.

Disc 0 in Balsaminacee and one whorl of stamens suppressed. Fruit a 3-valved capsule with valves elastically recolling from the placentiferous axis and flowets irregular.

Dise 0 or confluent with the ovary in Ilicacece.
Orules many in each cell in some Biophytum and Arerrhoa (Geraniacece), and then leaves pinnate and stamens diplostemonous. Ovules many superposed in each cell in Impatiens but capsule with 5 elastically recoiling valves. Ovules many in each cell in Swieteniece and Cedrelece (Meliacea), but leaves pinnate and other characters normal. Ovules sometimes several in each cell in Citrus, Agle and Peronia (Rutace(e), but leaves 1 -foliolate or pinnate and also gland-dotted.
Orvies sometimes amphitropous or campylotropous and embryo sometimes spiral in Sapindaces.
Our species of Proteacese (Grevillea) has not only the ovary on a stipes, but the ovules are amphitropous and laterally affixed. The affinities are doubtful.
4. Stamens diplostemonous (or obdiplostemonous) or by reduction fewer than diplostemonous but more than isostemonous and then often 8 and flowers often irregular. Leaves often pinnate or gland-dotted, and fruit often lobed or coccous.
Orders: XI. Geraniales (Gruinales) (p.114); XII. Sapindales (p.117).
Exceptions:-
Stamens and carpels often numerous in some Ochnacece and Rutacece, but disc conspicuous or ovary deeply lobed or leaves glandular. Stamens 12-15 in Peganum (zypophyllaceex) and ovules many in each cell, ovary deeply 2-3-lobed.
The epipetalous stamens are suppressed in Impatiens, the flowers are spurred as in many other Geraniales, and the capsule valves after dehiscence remain attached at the top to the axis. St. only 2-3 in the hermaph. flower of Ailanthus. Stamens sometimes only 1-2 perfect in Anacardiacece or isostemonous.
B. Stamens isostemonous or 3 only, rarely 2 - 3 -times the number of the sepals and then flowers sub-monochlamydeous and ovary inferior. Disc often very pulvinate, occasionally tubular (Leea). Ovary 2-5-celled with 1-2 ovules in each cell, more rarely l-celled with 1-2 basal or pendulous ovules. Leaves simple, rarely 1-2-pinnate or digitate (some Ampelidacea and most Umbellales and Grevillea).

## Exceptions:-

Ovules sometimes 3 pendulous from an incomplete axis in some olax or from a central column in Sunialacees. Ovules 2-10 in each cell in Hippocrataceer, 1 erect in each cell in Rhamnacea. Ovary 3-16-celled in Ilex, irregularly many-celled in Siphonodon.
Ovary 1-celled superior or half-inferior with 1 pendulous ovule from the top in opilia (Olacacece); 1 ovule pendulous from a very short basal placenta in Cansjera, which has a gamopetalous corolla; 1-celled with 2 ovules pendulous from the top in Natriatum (Icacinacece), a climber with palminerved leaves and valvate petals connate at the base and 2 linear diverging stigmas; 1 -celled with a single hasal anatropous ovule in Elceagnus. Ovary 1-celled with' 2 collateral sub-apical arophitropous ovules in Proteacea. Leaves often pinnatifld or pinnate in Protencere.
Perianth irregular coloured, ovary inferior, ovule and placenta not differentiated in Loranthus.

1. Calyx usually well developed, flowers dichlamydeous, ovary usually superior (inferior in few Rhamnacea), more than 1-celled.
Orders: XIII. Celastrales (p. 118); XIV. Rhamnales (p. 120).
2. Calyx scarcely or slightly developed, but tube or hypanthium sometimes accrescent in fruit (perianth 0 in female of Balanophora).
a. Ovary more than 1-celled, inferior:-

Order: XV. Umbellales (p. 121).
b. Ovary l-celled, sometimes imperfectly 3 -celled at base:i. Ovary superior in flower or half superior or inferior, flowers sometimes irregular.
Order: XVI. Alangiales (p. 121); XVII. Olacales (p. 122); XVIII. Santalales (p. 122).
3. Flowers haplochlamydeous, the calyx (probably) only represented and usually well developed, sometimes coloured and irregular. Stamens epitepalous. Ovary superior.

Orders: XIX. Elceagnales (p. 123); XX. Proteales (p. 124). also X. Urticales, p. 112).
III. Flowers dichlamydeous, perigynous or epigynous with the sepals, petals and stamens on the edge of the hypanthium which is often produced above the ovary or on a dise lining the hypanthium. Stamens diplostemonous to many. Ovary apocarpous to syncarpous; if apocarpous flowers cyclic not 3 -merous and embryo large, if reduced to one carpel or if syncarpous and 1 -celled then stamens 9 -many and usually ovules many. Leaves simple or compound. $\leftarrow-\mathrm{I}$.
Exceptions:-
Flowers nearly hypogynous in some Leguminosce and Rosales and then leaves compound and embryo large. Fls. hypogynous in some Podostemonacea.

Flowers hypogynous in some Droseracese and ovules many on parietal placentre, and the seeds have a small embryo. This family is therefore sometimes placed in the Parietales. Parietal ovules occur however also in the Saxifragaceer, which the Droseracece more resemble in habit and inflorescence than any of the Parietales,

Petals are wanting in a few Combretacese and the ovules sometimes only 2 , pendulous, these are trees or shrubs with opp. or sub-opp. leaves, diplostemonous stamens and large embryo. Petals are rudimentary or obsolete in a few $A$ mmannia (Lythraceas). Ovary is 3 -merous or 3 -celled in a few genera and whole flower is 3 -merous in Sonerilla, but other characters are those of this group.
A. Stamens often more or less connate. Ovary apocarpous and often reduced to a single carpel, or if apparently syncarpous with the carpels separately adnate to the inside of the hypan. thium or loosely connate or the styles free or carpels separating in fruit.
Orders: XXI. Rosales (p. 124); XXII. Leguminosa (p. 127).
Exceptions:-
Corolla gamopetalous in some genera, especially in Mimosacea, see exceptions under Choripetale.

Carpels early connate in Eriobotrya and Pyrus (Rosaceas), forming an inferior $2-5$-celled ovary with styles connate, ovules 2 in each cell, but stamens many. Carpels 2 connate into a 1-celled ovary in Vahlia (Saxifragacece) with 2 pendulous placentr and many ovules. The fruit dehisces apically between the styles into its constituent carpels. Stamens only 5 .

Stamens isostemonous and nearly hypogynous and ovary nearly free $1-3$-celled with distinct styles and 3-5-valved capsule in Droseraces.

Carpels connate in Myriophyllum, but separating into cocci in fruit. Stamens fewer than diplostemonous, usually by abortion, in some Ccosalpiniacen, and then fruit a pod with several seeds with large embryo. Stamens isostemonols or diplostemonous in Sonerilla (Melastomacese) and Lawsonia (Lythraceas), variable in number and often reduced in the marsh genus Ammannia (Lythracea), fsostemonous in Ludvigia and Trapa (Onagracere, the last an aquatic).
B. Stamens free, rarely connate at base. Ovary syncarpous with connate styles. Albumen 0. Hypanthium often beaked above the ovary and then expanded into a calyx-tube. Leaves very often opposite.
Order: XXIII. Myrtales (p. 128).

## 235. DESCRIPTIONS OF ORDERS AND FAMILIES OF THE CHORIPETALE.

## Order I. RANALES.

Flowers mostly regular and 2 -sexual, acyclic or hemicyclic, or if cyclic then the whorls mostly 3-merous. Stamens hypogynous, sually many, or if definite often in 3-merous whorls or anthers opening by valves. Gyncecium apocarpous, carpels usually many, but sometimes reduced to one. Ovules anatropous or amphitropous. Seed with copious albumen and usually small embryo.
Leaves mostly alternate and simple, often with sheathing bases in herbaceous families. Stipules rare.

## Exceptions:-

Pls, diecious in Menispermacere and sometimes 2- or 4-merous but then arpel 1 with 3 stigmas.
Pla. epigynous in Hernandiacece with 4-7-partite perianth (sometimes 2- or 3 -partite) and stamens opposite the perianth segments and isomerous, but leaves peltate as in Menispermacece, anthers opening by valves as in Lauracea. Ovary 1-arpellary, 1-ovuled.
Perianth often perigynous and monochlamydeous (rarely wanting) in Lauracece.
Ovary sometimes syncarpous in Nigella (Ranunculuceec), Nympheaceea (Water Lliles), and then fruit sub-capsular or with the torus forming a pseudo-berry. Carpels connivent and forming a pseudo-berry in Anona. Syncarpous but 3arpellary and 1 -celled in Lauraceec.
Leaves opposite and sometimes pinnate in Clematidece. Stipulate in MagnoLactar. Albumen scanty in Cerutophyllaceer, 0 in Lauracee and Hernandiacea.
I. Woody families. St. hypogynous. Anthers not opening by valves. Carpels free or cohering in axis.

1. Ranunculacere (part); 2. Magnoliacece; 3. Dilleniacer ;
2. Anonacer.
II. Herbaceous families.

St. numerous hypogynous.

1. Ranunculacece.

St. often sub-perigynous. 6. Nymphreacea.
St. often in 3 -merous whorls and few. 5. Menispermacec.
Aquatic with much reduced 1 -sexual fls. 7. Ceratophyllacear.
III. Woody, rarely herbaceous, with anthers 2- or 4 -celled, opening by lids or valves, fls. hypogynous to epigynous.
8. Berberidacea; 9. Lauracea; 10. Hernandiacea.

## 1. Buttercup and Clematis Family (see 1a)

Herbs with simple or sometimes compound, frequently deeply cut and palmately-nerved, radical or alternate leaves with a sheathing patiole. Stipules 0 . Flowers partly acyclic with usually many stamens
and an indefinite number of carpels forming an apocarpous ovary. Fruit mostly of achenes or follicles. Sepals sometimes petaloid.

Ranunculaces (p. 3).

## 1a. Tribe Clematideæ.

As above, but mostly woody climbers with opposite leaves, petiole not sheathing. $\qquad$
Petals 0 in Clematis and Thalictrum and calyx petaloid. Carpels connate except at tip in Nigella.

## 2. Magnolia Family.

Trees with simple leaves and the leaf-buds enclosed in convolute deciduous stipules which leave an annular scar as in many Moracea. Flowers large solitary partly acyclic. Sepals often petaloid and passing gradually into petals, in 3-merous whorls. Torus much elongate in fruit with spicate carpels sometimes more or less connate, dehiscent or indehiscent.

Magnoliacece (p. 8).

## 3. The Dillenia Family. $\longrightarrow$ Theales.

Trees or shrubs with large very strongly pinnately-nerved leaves and sheathing petioles. Flowers large or very large. Sepals and petals definite, mostly 5. Stamens many, sometimes connate below. Carpls 5-20 cohering in the axis. Fruit indehiscent, enclosed in the large fleshy accrescent calyx.

Dilleniacece (p.6).
This family forms a connection with the Theales, in which it is sometimes placed.

## 4. Custard-apple Family.

Trees, shrubs or woody climbers. Leaves sometimes dotted, sometimes aromatic. Buds naked, stipules 0. Fls. small or medium, rarely large, often sub-solitary. Perianth of 3 trimerous whorls, one or more whorls often fleshy or coriaceous or petaloid, inner valvate. Stamens many with adnate anthers. Carpels few or many, stalked and umbelled in fruit. Seeds large with copious albumen and small embryo, the albumen deeply usually laminately ruminate . . . . . . Anonaceae (p.9).

Exceptions:-
Carpels cohering into a fleshy fruit in Anona, but marked externally by more of less distinct areoles.

## 5. The Moonseed Family.

Slender, rarely woody climbers, with simple palmately-nerved, some times peltate entire leaves. Fls. small or minute, 1-sexual, in a many-fld., often umbellate, inflorescence. Perianth sepaloid, of several, usually 4 , trimerous whorls. St. and carpels mostly in 3 -merous whorls. Fruiting carpels 3-12, rarely only 1, drupaceous with usually a characteristic horse-shoe-shaped endocarp. Embryo moderate sized in albumen. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Menispermacece (p. 18),

## Exceptions:-

Male of Cissampelos is 4 -merous with connate petals. Stephania has sometimes 5 -merous whorls.

## 6. The Water-lily Family.

Aquatics with usually a rhizome and large floating or extruded often peltate leaves involute in vernation. Flowers very large, acyclic, at least as to petals and stamens, which are seated on a fleshy disc surrounding the carpels. Carpels several or many, whorled or connate into a many-celled ovary with a peltate stigma or free and scattered in the broad torus. Embryo outside a copious albumen or albumen 0 and plumule large
. Nymphoeacer (p. 20).

## 7. The Hornwort Family.

Submerged aquatics with slender stems and whorled leaves 2-several times forked with filiform segments. Flowers minute, monocious, usually solitary. Perianth of 6-12 narrow subvalvate segments. St. 12-30 on a convex torus. Ovary of one owoid 1 -celled carpel with a subulate style and a solitary pendulous straight ovule. Fruit small, indehiscent, beaked with the style. Seed with scanty albumen. Embryo straight with 2 cotyledons, radicle very short inferior.

Ceratophyllacese (p. 841).

## 8. The Barberry Family.

Often spiny shrubs with scaly buds. Leaves simple or compound often spinous, rarely stipulate. Fls. small or medium, yellow, racemose. Perianth of four 3-merous whorls. Stamens 3-6 opposite the petals, anthers with adnate cells dehiscing by recurved valves. Carpel with a large sessile orbicular stigma. Ovules several basal. Fruit baccate.

Berberidacese (p. 19).

## -9. The Laurel Family.

Trees, rarely shrubs (see exc.). Leaves alt., rarely opp. or subverticillate, entire, usually with a characteristic aromatic or camphoraceous smell due to minute glands often visible as translucent dots; exstipulate. Flowers small, green or yellowish, regular 1-2-sexual, mostly 3 -merous throughout. Tepals usually 2 -seriate, often connate below, rarely 5 or rudimentary or 0 . Stamens in 2-4 trimerous whorls, one whorl often reduced to staminodes, hypogynous or perigynous, anthers with 2 or 4 cells dehiscent by small lids. Ovary syncarpous, 3-carpellary, 1-celled. Ovule 1 pendulous anatropous. Fruit baccate drupaceous or nearly dry. Seed exalbuminous. Embryo with large plano-convex cotyledons, radicle superior minute.

Lauracees (p. 791).

## Exceptions :-

Cassytha is a parasitic fllamentous leafless green climber with haustoria.

## 10. The Hernandia Family.

Woody plants with alternate sometimes clustered often peltately attached and palmately nerved, entire or lobed leaves, exstipulate, usually with oil glands, cystoliths or capitate hairs. Flowers small 1-2-sexual clustered in axillary or pseudo-terminal cymes or panicles, regular with 3-many ( $4-7$ in our species), rarely 2 - (in female) partite perianth,
tepals usually 2 -seriate. Stamens as many as and opposite the tepals, sometimes with as many alternating glands, anthers opening by lateral recurved lids. Ovary inferior 1 -celled with 1 pendulous anatropous ovule. Fruit indehiscent sometimes crowned by the wing-like tepalso Seed with convolute cotyledons................. Hernandiacece (p. 799).

## Order II. ARISTOLOCHIALES.

Position very doubtful.* Fls. cyclic, homoiochlamydeous, epigynous, reg. or zyg. Perianth petaloid. Gynæcium and andrecium mostly 3 -merous. Ovules many parietal.

## 11. The Snake-root Family.

Herbaceous or shrubby climbers with alt. usually palminerved leaves and base of petiole dilated or decurrent, exstipulate. Leaves often with secretory cells giving rise to translucent dots. Flowers 20 sexual regular or zygomorphic 3-merous (or perianth 1-2-lipped when zygomorphic) with green or coloured gamophyllous perianth with ind flated base, lobes valvate. Stamens 6 -12 subsessile in a ring round the base of the style with which they are often combined into a column or gynostenium; if free then filaments short and thick. Ovary inferior or partially so, 4- or 6- rarely 5-celled, stigma rayed. Ovules many, anatropous on parietal placente which are free or meet in the axis, or placente axile. Fruit capsular or coriaceous and bursting irregularly, in our species ribbed and septicidally 6 -valved and the dehiscence carried down into the pedicels. Seeds many with copious albumen and small or minute embryo. . . . . . . . Aristolochiacere (p. 784).

## Order III. OPUNTIALES.

Fleshy plants with the leaves often reduced to scales and bearing hairs, bristles or spines in their axils. Flowers hemicyelic, heterochlamydeous with many spirally arranged tepals, the sepals passing into petals and with the stamens seated on a large tubular hypanthium in which is sunk the ovary. Ovary of 4 to many carpels, 1 -celled with parietal placentation.
Apparently allied to the Mesembryanthemce (Aizoacece).
Families: 12. Cactacers.

## 12. The Cactus Family.

Succulent, sometimes very fleshy plants, without milky juice, with columnar, clavate, spherical or terete, compressed or angled stems and branches, rarely (Pereskia) with well-developed leaves. Fls. usually large. Perianth regular or somewhat zygomorphic, with many tepals from a tubular hypanthium. St. very many inserted at varions levels in the same hypanthium. Ovary inferior 1-celled with severed parietal placente. Ovules many anatropous. Seeds many will

* I follow Hutchinson in placing them in the neighbourhood of the Ramelns in view of their commonly 3 -merous flowers, etc.
curved embryo more or less terete or clavate and scarcely differentiated or with 2 thin or fleshy cotyledons. Albumen scanty or copious.

Сасtacere (р. 400).

## Order IV. CARYOPHYLLALES (Curvembryeæ).

Herbs, rarely shrubs, with simple entire exstipulate leaves, or stipules scarious. Flowers regular, sometimes heterochlamydeous, but usally reduced and haplochlamydeous, solitary or cymose or in abbreriated cymules aggregated into spikes and panicles. Perianth usually polyphyllous and hypogynous and usually persistent in fruit, sometimes gamophyllous and perigynous. Stamens sometimes numerous, usually diplostemonous or fewer, if isomerous then opposite the sepals (petals manting), sometimes perigynous. Ovary of 2-5 carpels connate into - 1-celled ovary with basilar or central columnar placentation. Ovules often reduced to one, campylotropous or amphitropous. Embryo curved cround the mealy albumen.
This order (i.e. its theoretical extinct allies) would appear to be the origin of Primulates among Gamopetalice.

## Sub-order CARYOPHYLLALES proper.

Mostly dichlamydeous with often showy flowers. Stamens indef. or definite. Ovules several. 13. Aizoacece; 14. Portulacacere; 15. Caryophyllacere.

## Sub-order CHENOPODIALES.

Haplochlamydeous with usually small flowers. Stamens definite. Doule 1 .
16. Nyctaginacece; 17. Phytolaccacece; 18. Chenopodiacees; 19. dmarantaceas.
Exceptions:-
Ieaves sometimes 0 in the fleshy species of Chenopodiacece.
Ovary incompletely 3 - 5 -celled with many ovules, flowers mostly heterochlamy-
deonas, petals often with a ligula, stamens often on a column in Caryophyllaceee.
Ovary 1-many-celled in Aizoacece.
Stamens numerous in some Ayctaginacere and fruit nut-like.
Carpels sometimes whorled in Phytolaccacee with 1 ovule in each carpel and fruit wmetimes then coccous.
The Syctaeinaceece are included in Thymeleales by Hutchinson, who also includes The elatinuceer here rather than in Theales. The embryo is sometimes curved in Ellotimecera, which has, however, completely axile placentation and little or no phymakes. Their fruit is a septicidal capsule which occurs nowhere else in Caryo-
On the other hand a septicidal capsule is not very far removed from a coccous truit which sometimes occurs and the habit of Elatinacece is rather that of Caryopholales than of Theales.

## 13. The Fig-marigold Family. $\leftarrow$ Opuntiales.

Herbs or undershrubs with sometimes fleshy, alt. opp. or pseudoterticillate leaves, stipules scarious or 0 . Fls. in our genera small. Tepals 5-3. St. 3-10 or indefinite, free or in bundles or connate below ina ring, hypogynous or perigynous. Ovary free superior to inferior 1 -several-celled with as many styles as carpels. Ovules I-many in
each cell. Fruit usually capsular, sometimes circumsciss. Seeds many or few-1 in each carpel, hilum sometimes appendaged. Embryo

## curved or annular

. . Aizoacere (p. 47 )
The Fig-marigolds (Mesambryanthemox) are sometimes separated as a distinct farnily chiefly by their large usually brilliantly coloured petals and indefinite stamens. They are chiefly succulent plants, native of the hot sandy plains of S. Africa, but are sometimes grown in gardens in India. M. crystallinum is the Ice plant.

## 14. The Purslane Family.

Succulent herbs or undershrubs with alt. or opp. or subverticillate simple entire leaves with often bundles of hairs (stipular?) in their axils. Fls. regular, opening only in sunshine. Sepals 2 only (bracts?), free or somewhat connate. Petals 4-6 free or somewhat connate. St. variable in number, sometimes opposite the petals, inserted with them. Ovary 1 -celled, free or sunk in the torus, of 2-8 carpels. Ovules 2-many, on a central basal placenta. Fruit opening by valves or circumsciss.

## 15. The Carnation Family.

Herbs with stems often tumid at the nodes and opposite entire exstipulate leaves or stipules scarious. Sep. 4-5 free or connate. Pet. 4-5 or 0, free, clawed, usually on an internode above the insertion of the sepals. Stamens normally diplostemonous, sometimes reduced in number, inserted with the petals, free or monadelphous or in a perigynous ring. Ovary free 1-celled or 3-5-celled at the base, with 2-5 free or connate styles. Placentation central. Fruit capsular. Embryo mostly curved with narrow incumbent cotyledons.

Caryophyllacea (p. 43).

## 16. The Bougainvillea Family.

Woody or herbaceous with opp., rarely alt., entire exstipulate leaves. Flowers small or medium, often showy from being subtended by an involucre of coloured bracts, at other times minute, in heads, cymes or umbels. Perianth gamophyllous usually petaloid with the tube persistent and accrescent, 3-5-lobed, plaited in bud. St. 8-30 hypogynous, anthers didymous. Ovary free, 1-carpellary, style involute in bud with simple or multifid stigma. Ovule 1, erect, somewhat campylotropous. Fruit thin-walled, enclosed in the hardened perianth-tube. Seed erect albuminous with embryo either curved or spiral or straight with crumpled or folded cotyledons.

Nyctaginacece (p.755).

## 17. The Phytolacea Family.

Shrubs or herbs with alt. leaves. Stipules small or 0 , never ochreate. Fls. racemose. Tepals 4, rarely 5 imbricate, sepaloid or petaloid. Stamens 4, rarely 5, opp. the tepals or diplostemonous, rarely more, hypogynous or sub-hypogynous, filaments often persistent. Carpels 1, or several in a whorl, free or connate, superior, 1 -ovuled, stigmas usually sessile and recurved. Seed erect, often arillate, albuminous. Embryo peripheral annular. Cotyledons sometimes unequal, outer embracing the inner

## 18. The Spinach and Beet Family.

Herbs or small shrubs, often halophilous and fleshy, sometimes with a coating of wax or globular trichomes. Leaves alternate, mostly entire exstipulate, sometimes 0 in, fleshy species. Flowers usually green, 1-2-sexual, often dimorphic, sometimes ebracteate. Perianth herbaceous or membranous, persistent and of 3-5 free or connate tepals, imbricate in bud, or sometimes 0 . Stamens 5 or fewer, opp. the tepals, hypogynous or perigynous. Ovary l-celled with usually 2, more rarely $3-4$, very seldom 5 stigmas (1-5-carpellary). Ovule 1 campylotropous with 1-2 integuments, on a basal funicle. Fruit a utricle, often enclosed in the accrescent perianth. Seed albuminous or not. Embryo curved, annular or spiral............. Chenopodiacea (p. 769).

## 19. The Amaranth Family.

Herbs, rarely shrubs or undershrubs with opp. or alt. exstipulate usually entire leaves. Fls. small, green or coloured, of chaffy texture and often shining, sometimes 1 -sexual, in dense heads or spikes or panicled clusters. Bracts and 2 bracteoles nearly always present and resembling the perianth in texture. Tepals 5 persistent, imbricate. Stamens 1-5 opposite the tepals or diplostemonous with the alternate ones reduced to staminodes, filaments often united into a ring or cup at base. Ovary usually free sometimes adnate to the perianth in fruit, of 1-3 carpels, 1-celled. Styles $0-3$, rarely 4. Ovules 1 , rarely (Celosiece) several, campylotropous, erect basilar, or pendulous from a slender basal funicle. Pruit a utricle, rarely baccate capsular or nut-like. Seed compressed, testa hard. Embryo annular or horseshoe-shaped, albumen mealy.

Amarantacece (p. 758).

## Order V. POLYGONALES.

Herbs, rarely shrubs, often with swollen nodes. Leaves simple entire, usually alternate, frequently dotted and with connate or tubular membranous stipules which sheath the terminal bud. Flowers 1-2-sexual, small, regular, bracteate, in spikes or heads, mostly 3-5-merous and haplo-or homioichlamydeous or much reduced and perianth 0 . Stamens hypogynous or slightly perigynous, 5-8 or sometimes reduced to 2 , when isomerous then opposite the tepals. Ocary 1 -celled of 3-1 carpels or carpels free, with 1 (rarely more) basal erect orthotropous ovale. Embryo in copious albumen.
The Piperacese have possibly only superficial resemblances to the Polygonacec, with which they are united. The structure of the stem with scattered bundles, somewhat like the monocotyledons* and water-lilies, sometimes apocarpous ovary, minute embryo and other characters may possibly point to their being allied to the Ranales, in which combination of orders Hutchinson places them. The straight ovule, however, is very unlike any of the Ranales, as is the inflorescence.
Families: 20. Polygonacere; 21. Piperacece.

[^44]
## 20. The Dock and Rhubarb Family.

Herbs, rarely shrubs, occasionally scandent (twining or with tendrils). Stipules mostly membranous and ochreate. Fls. usually 2 -sexual, jointed on the pedicel, usually clustered, clusters often spicate or panicled. Perianth of 3-6 free or connate persistent tepals imbricate in bud. St. $5-8$, rarely more or fewer, opp. the tepals. Ovary free, $2-3$-gonous with 1-3 styles. Fruit a nut, usually enclosed in the sometimes accrescent perianth. Embryo various, radicle superior.... . Polygonacere (p. 773).

## 21. The Pepper Family.

Herbs or shrubs often climbing by means of adventitious roots, aromatic with secretory cells. Leaves often palmately nerved. Stipules connate and intrapetiolar or adnate or 0 . Fls. minute, achlamydeous, 1-2-sexual in bracteate spikes, bracts usually peltate or adnate to thachis. St. 2-6 rarely 1 or 7-8, hypogynous. Ovary 3-4-carpellary, 1-celled, or of 3 or more carpels free or connate only below, stigmas sessile. Ovules 1 or more, orthotropous. Fruit baccate, or from apocarpous ovaries coccous or follicular. Seeds globose. Embryo minute, enclosed in a sac of endosperm at one end of the copious floury perisperm. Cotyledons minute or obsolete, radicle superior..... Piperacé (p. 786).

# Order VI. THEALES (Guttiferales). 

 ( $\leftarrow$ - Dilleniacer.$$
\longrightarrow \text { Myrtales and Ebenales.) }
$$

Woody, more rarely herbaceous, often resinous (juice then frequently yellow). Leaves opposite or usually alternate and penninerved, entire, often dotted.* Flowers regular, cyclic, mostly 5 -merous or perianth 2-6-merous, hypogynous. Stamens many but frequently in 5 bundles or somewhat connate or in a central mass (flowers then 1 -sexual), often several-seriate. Ovary syncarpous and several-celled with axile placentation; if 1 -celled then ovules on the sutures of the carpels, not on their midrib. Styles usually free and ending in a point. Fruit neves coccous. Albumen scanty or 0 .

Exceptions:-
Flowers of Theacece sometimes hemicyclic.
Fls. of (ruttiferacese often with sepals in decussate pairs as in Parietales. Ovules sometimes apparently parietal in some Hypericacea, but the placentæ sutural, n ot on midrib of carpels, and stamens in bundles.

Leaves of some Hypericacese and of Guttiferaceo are opposite.
Elatinaces are small herbs.
Families: 22. Hypericacer: 23. Elatinaces; 24. Theacese (Ternstrcemice(e); 25. Guttiferacea; 26. Dipterocarpacees.
The Dilleniacece are sometimes placed in this order, but they are mostly acyelic and ovary mostly apocarpous.
The Tamaricacese are placed in this order by Engler as a sub-order. The

[^45]Ochnacee are placed in this order by Engler and by Hutchinzon. I have kept them in Geraniales on account of their lobed ovary and (in our species) coccous fruit, well-developed disc, free filaments, elongate basifixed anthers.

## 2. The Tutsan Family. ( $\longrightarrow$ Parietales.)

Herbaceous or woody with frequently resinous juice. Leaves entire, exstipulate. Flowers yellow, regular. Sep. and pet. 4-5. St. many in $3-5$ bundles. Carpels $3-5$ united into a 1 -celled or 3 -5-celled ovary with 3-5 free or united styles. Ovules few or many parietal or, in sereral-celled ovaries, axile from the intrusion to the centre and then recurving of the placentæ. Capsule septicidal, or dehiscing through the placenta in 1 -celled ovaries, or septicidal-septifragal.

> Hypericace» (р. 51).

## 23. The Water-pepper Family.

Usually small marsh herbs with opposite or whorled simple stipulate leaves. Fls. very small. Sep. and pet. $3-5$, free, imbricate. St. issostemonous or diplostemonous with versatile anthers. Ovary with $3-5$ cells and styles. Ovules many axile. Capsule septicidal or loculicidally septifragal. Seeds and embryo straight or curved.

Elatinacere (p. 49).

## \%. The Tea Family.

Woody plants with usually evergreen exstipulate leaves and small or showy, sometimes diœecious fls. Fls. solitary or clustered subtended by 2 sepal-like bracts. Sep. 4-7, free or slightly connate. Pet. 4-9, imbricate or contorted in bud, free or connate below. Stamens many, outer in bundles and connate with the bases of the petals. Ovary free sessile 3-5-celled. Ovules 2-many in each cell, axile. Frt. baccate or capsular. Seeds large, few. Albumen scanty or 0 .

## 25. The Gamboge Family.

Woody plants with resin canals containing a yellow milky juice. Leaves evergreen opposite entire with the secondary venation often of tery numerous fine parallel nerves nearly at right angles to the midrib. Pla often rather large, 1-2-sexual. Sep. 2-6 imbricate or in decussate pairs. Pet. 2-6 imbricate or contorted. St. many free or monadelphous in a dense central mass or in bundles, anthers dehiscing by pores or slitz or transversely. Disc fleshy, sometimes lobed. Ovary 1-manycelled. Stigmas radiating free, connate or peltate. Ovules 1-2 or many, axile or basal and erect. Seeds large, often arillate, albumen 0 .

## 2. The Sal Family.

Guttiferacere (p. 52).
Trees with resinous substances in the leaves, wood or bark. Leaves alt. Stipules caducous. Fls. panicled. Sep. 5 connate below, often anequal. Pet. 5 contorted, sometimes connate at base. St. usually a multiple of 5 . Ovary slightly sunk in the broad concave torus, 3-celled wilf 2 ovules in each cell, usually only one developing, style and stigma simple. Fruit a nut more or less enclosed in the calyx, of which 2 or more tials develop into linear wings. Seed exalbuminous with 2 large lisesy cotyledons.............................. Dipterocarpacece (p. 56).

# Order VII. PARIETALES. <br> ( $\leftarrow$ - Theales.) 

Herbs, more rarely woody. Flowers cyclic regular to zygomorphic (if zygomorphic then ovary 3 -2-carpellary) and whorls very often 2 -merous or 4 -merous, hypogynous to epigynous. Sepals and petals usually present and free, or sometimes connate. Stamens many or few, never in threes (apparently sometimes 3 in Cucurbitacere owing to 2 pairs being connate). Ovary syncarpous, sometimes on a gonophore), of 2-3 or rarely more carpels forming a l-celled orary with parietal placentation. Placentæ on the midrib or mesial line of the carpels,* which sometimes nearly meets in the axis, or scattered all over the walls of the carpel (as in Carica), or on the edges of the carpel (e.g. Cruciferce) and ovary sometimes divided by a replum. Leaves mostly simple alternate.

Exceptions (see also brackets under the sub-orders).
Leaves decompound in Moringacece (position of which is very doubtful), palmately compound in some Passifloraceos and C'ucurbitaceo.

Flowers irregular in many Fumariacee, Violacea, Horingaceee, and slightly so in a few others.

Stamens often connate in pairs (and an odd one, with 1 -celled anthers) is Cururbitaceap: united into a tube below in some Flacourtiaceae.

Corolla often gamopetalous in Cucurbitaceo and Caricacece.
Ovary several-celled by intrusion of the placenta in some Flacourtiacea and placentr, nearly meeting in several other cases, the cell often filled with pulp. Placente adnate to axis in Begoniaceo.

Sub-order RHEEADINE (p. 107).
Perianth whorls 2-(-4)merous often a tetramerous corolla placed diagonally, stamens many or few. Ovules truly parietal or apparently on the carpellary margins and often margins united by a replum (in Cruciferce and some Capparidacece).
27. Papaveraces; 28. Capparidace»; 29. Cruciferce; 30. Fumariacet. Sub-order CISTINEE (p. 108).
Sep. and pet. 4-5. St. many. Ovary superior with 2-5 placenta. 31. Bixacece.

Sub-order FLACOURTINE压 (p. 108).
Fls. often 1-sexual and sometimes perigynous. Petals often failing. sometimes with a ligule (Turneracea). Placentce 3. Stamens b̆ ल more numerous in l-many series.
32. Flacourtiaces: 33. Violacese; 34. Turneracece; 35. Pitte sporacece.
*This. apparently, is not the view of the text-books, which, so far as 1 now. never refer to placentation on a mid-rib, although they necessarily admit case of ovules scattered all over the wall. The theory of mesial placentation is baad on the position of the stigmas, which it is assumed are median and over the midnt of the carpel as is evident in most cases. Were such mesial placentation constant it would form a valuable character for the Parietales, but some families in the order have the ovules distinctly on the margins of the carpels. As there are all grade of ingrowing of the margins until they meet in the axis, there appears in mant cases to be little significance in the so-called parietal placentation where margind as in distinction to purely axile, and I fear that the order Parietales is a van heterogeneous group.

## Sub-order TAMARISCINEÆ* (p. 109).

St. iso- or diplostemonous on the margins of a crenulate disc. Carpels 3. Placentation sub-basal.
36. Tamaricacese (position doubtful).

Sub-order MORINGINEE* (p. 109).
Sep., pet., and st. on the margins of a perigynous disc. Fls. irregular, calyx petaloid. Carpels 3 .
37. Moringaceer (position doubtful).

## Sub-order PASSIFLORINE®* (p. 109).

Ms, regular or nearly so. Stamens very many to definite. Ovary of 3 carpels united into an inferior or rarely superior in (Passifloraces and (aricacece) ovary, placentæ sometimes meeting in or adnate to axis. Hostly herbs climbing by tendrils. Carica a small tree with latex.
38. Caricacea; 39. Passiftoraceæ, 40. Cucurbitaceas; 41. Begoniacee.

## Sub-order RHGEADINEAE (p. 106).

## 27. The Poppy Family.

Herbs with milky juice. Flowers regular. Sepals 2 or 3. Petals $2+2$ or $3+3$. Stamens many. Ovary 1 -celled with 2 -several parietal placentre often (Papaver) projecting as lamellæ from the mid-ribs of the carpels (the lamellæ immediately under the stigmas), stigmas where many radiating and often connate into a disc. Fruit capsular. Seeds many small, albuminous. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Papaveracece (p. 22).

## 28. The Caper Family.

Woody or herbaceous. Leaves simple or digitate, stipules when present sometimes converted into prickles. Fls. regular. Sep. 4. Pet. 4. St. 4 or 4-8 (if 6 then not tetradynamous) or many. Ovary mally on a gynophore, 1-celled with 2-4 parietal placentæ. Replum sometimes present in 2 -celled capsules. Ovules many camplotropous. Pruit capsular or baccate. Seeds exalbuminous. Embryo curved or spiral .Capparidacece (p.29).

## 29. The Mustard and Cabbage Family.

Herbs with exstipulate alt. leaves. Fls. regular or outer (in a corymb) radiant. Sep. 4 free. Petals 4. St. 6, of which 2 are shorter solitary opposite the lateral sepals and 4 longer paired opposite the median sepals (tetradynamous), very rarely stamens only 4 or 2. Orary of 2 carpels, septate longitudinally by a replum.

Cruciferce (p. 24).

## Exceptions:-

Some cultivated forms of Brassica have several carpels and a similar number of Wires to the fruit.

[^46]
## 30. The Fumitory Family.

Herbs with watery juice, often rambling or climbing. Leaves usually lobed or dissected. Fls. irregular, racemose. Sepals 2 very small and deciduous. Pet. 2+2, 2 outer larger. St. 6 in two bundles opposite the outer petals. Ovary 1-celled. Placentce 2. Ovules 2 or more parietal, or 1 placenta sterile and ovule 1.

Fumariacece (p. 23).

## Sub-order CISTINE® (p. 106).

## 31. The Arnatto Family.

Woody plants with palminerved or palmately-lobed large leaves and usually minute caducous stipules. Flowers large, regular $2-$ sexual, panicled. Sep. 4-5 free. Pet. 4-5 free, large. St. many. Ovary 1-celled with parietal placentation and many anatropous ovules. Carpels 2-5. Style slender. Fruit a $2-5$-valved capsule. Seed sometimes comose or arillate. Albumen copious. Embryo usually curved.

Bixacese (p. 34).

## Sub-order FLACOURTINEFE (p. 106).

## 32. The Flacourtia and Casearia Family.

Woody plants with usually penninerved leaves* frequently dotted. Stipules small caducous. Fls. small often 1-sexual. Sepals 4-several hypogynous or sub-perigynous. Petals small or 0, 1-3-times as many as sepals or indefinite. Torus often with glands. St. definite or indefinite, if isomerous with petals then opposite to them, oflen perigynous. Ovary superior to inferior, 1-celled with 2-8 (usually 3-5) placente or as many-celled. Seeds 1 or more, sometimes arillate.

Flacourtiacere (p. 35).

## 33. The Violet Family.

Herbs with entire stipulate leaves. Fls. irregular. Sep. 5 persis. tent imbricate. Pet. 5 hypogynous, lower dissimilar. St. 5 hypogynous or slightly perigynous. Anthers often crested. Ovary 1-celled with many anatropous ovules on 3 parietal placentce, style 1. Fruit a 3. valved loculicidal capsule. Seeds albuminous....... Violacea (p. 32)

## 34. The Turnera Family.

Herbs or shrubs with alt. leaves usually 2 -glandular at the base Stipules small or 0 . Fls. regular, yellow, 2-sexual. Hypanthium short usually swollen at the insertion of the stamens. Sep. 5. Pet. 5 , inserted at the base of the hypanthium. St. 5 more or less perigynowe. Ovary free 1 -celled with 3 parietal placentex and 3 styles. Ovules many anatropous. Fruit a 3 -valved capsule bearing the seeds in the middle of the valves. Seeds oblong curved with a membranous aril, fleshy albumen and terete embryo.

* Although the leaves are mostly penninerved the cotyledons are often palide nerved.


## 35. The Pittosporum Family.

Woody plants. Leaves alt. or sub-verticillate, exstipulate. Fls. regular, 2-sexual. Sep. 4-5. Petals 4-5, coherent at base, hypogynous. St, isomerous. Ovary sessile, incompletely $2-3$-celled by the projection of the parietal placentæ. Style 1. Ovules anatropous 2 or more on each placenta. Fruit capsular, 2-3-valved, the valves bearing the seeds dong their mesial line. Embryo minute near the hilum, in fleshy or leathery albumen. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Pittosporacece (p. 39).

## Sub-order TAMARISCINEE (p. 107).

## 36. The Tamarisk Family.

Woody plants with scale-like leaves. Fls. regular, spiked or racemed. Sep. and pet. 5, rarely 4, imbricate, free or connate below. St. isoor diplostemonous, on the margin of a crenulate disc which is sometimes sub-perigynous; anthers versatile. Ovary free 1-celled, styles or sessile stigmas 3-5. Ovules usually many, anatropous. Capsule 2-3-valved, placentæ either at base or mesial on the valves. Seeds comose. Albumen 0 (in our genus). Embryo straight.....Tamaricacece (p. 50).

Sub-order MORINGINE (p. 107).

## 37. The Horseradish Tree Family. Affinities very doubtful.

Small trees with alt. 2-3-pinnate deciduous leaves. Fls. zygomorphic, 2.sexual. Sep., pet. and st. on the margin of the disc which lines a cupular perigynous hypanthium. St. in 2 whorls, the episepalous ones 0 often reduced to staminodes, anths. 1-celled. Ovary 1 -celled with 3 placente. Ovules numerous, 2 -seriate on each placenta, anatropous with ventral raphe. Fruit pod-like, 3 -valved. Seeds on the central line of each valve, 3 -winged or wingless. Albumen 0. Embryo straight with thick cotyledons..................... Moringacex (p. 225).

## Sub-order PASSIFLORINEE (p. 107).

## 88. The Papaya Family.

Small tree with usually a simple crown of very large palmatelylobed leaves and milky juice. Fls. monoecious or diocious, or male and hermaphrodite. Corolla of male gamopetalous, of female larger, polypetalous. St. 10 in two whorls, fem. with staminodes. Ovary 1. or 5-celled superior with short style and 3-5 palmately-branched digmas. Herm. fls. with 5 hypogynous stamens or stam. 10 perigynous of 10 epigynous. Ovules very numerous, scattered all over the walls of the ovary. Seeds albuminous..................Caricacexe (p. 385).

## 39. The Passion-flower Family.

Climbing by means of tendrils, rarely twining. Leaves palmate or palmately-divided and palminerved, frequently with few large glands or glandular areoles on under-surface or petioles. Hypanthium
usually well-developed tubular or campanulate with 3-5 sepals. Corona of 1 -many-seriate filaments or paleæ usually present on a broad zone of the hypanthium inside the corolla, a thick annular dise sometimes inside the corona. Stamens 5 , alternating with the petals, Ovary sometimes sub-sessile but usually on a gonophore with the stamens, 1 -celled with 3 (rarely 4) placentæ. Seeds arillate.

Passifloracece (p. 384)

## 40. The Gourd Family.

Climbing by means of tendrils. Leaves simple, often palmately lobed or pedately divided, rarely subpinnatifid; venation palmate or pedate. Fls. small to very large, monocious or diocious. Calyx and corolla inserted on a variously shaped often elongate hypanthium which is constricted above the ovary, poly- or gamophyllous. St inserted inside or on the hypanthium, normally 5 , but often 2 prs. connate so that there are apparently 3 ; anthers 1 -celled, cells straight or vermiform. Ovary 1 -celled with $3(-5)$ placentoe, sometimes placentm meeting in the axis. Ovules usually many. Fruit a berry or finally with hard rind and sometimes opening by a stoppel. Seeds exalbwminous with straight embryo. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Cucurbitacese (p. 386).

## 41. The Begonia Family.

Succulent herbs with unequal-sided leaves and often persistent stipules. Fls. monocious, bilateral, rarely quite regular. Male perianth of 2 outer valvate opp. tepals and 2 or 0 smaller inner ones, fem. per. of 2-5, rarely $6-8$ tepals, if more than 2 then imbricate, the 2 outer more or less covering the inner. St. many. Ovary inferior, 2-4-, usually 3 -celled with 2-4 free or partially connate styles. Ovules very many on axile or sub-axile placentr. Fruit usually capsular, often winged. Albumen scanty or 0 .

Begoniacea (p. 400).

## Order VIII. MALVALES.

Woody or herbaceous, with usually tenacious bast, alt. simple of palmately compound usually stipulate leaves with palmate (rarely pinnate) venation and hairs usually stellate. Flowers usually regular, rarely zygomorphic, usually 5 -merous and dichlamydeous, bracteoles often present as an epicalyx. Calyx valvate gamosepalous or (most Tiliacere) free and corolla hypogynous. Stamens usually many, ffen mono- or poly-adelphous, more rarely diplostemonous or with one whort suppressed, anthers 1-2-celled. Ovary of 2-many carpels with axilo placentation, often showing a tendency to become coccous, or follicular in fruit, otherwise usually capsular and 3-5-celled.

Exceptions:
Stellate hairs few or absent in some Bombacea, Corchorus, few Hibiscus.
Petals 0 in Sterculia.
Carpels reduced to one in Waltheria.
Fruitdrupaceous in Grewia, Elococarpur.
Families: 42. Tiliacere; 43. Sterculiacer; 44. Malvacere.

## 42. The Jute Family.

Woody or herbaceous. Leaves rarely deeply lobed. Flowers regular, often small, without an epicalyx. Calyx with free sepals (connate below in Brownlowia), deciduous. St. many, not united into a tube, more rarely 10 or 5, anthers 2 -celled. Ovary 2 - 10 -celled. Orules anatropous. Fruit drupaceous or capsular. Seeds 1-many, exarillate, usually albuminous......................... Tiliacece (p. 84).

## 43. The Sterculia Family.

Woody rarely herbaceous. Flowers regular or zygomorphous, often polygamous. Calyx persistent gamosepalous. Epicalyx rarely present. Slamens usually obdiplostemonous with the alternate whorl often reduced to staminodes, rarely 5 only but sometimes many, monadelphous or united into a tube at the base. Anths. 2-locular and extrorse. Ovary usually 5-celled. Fruit mostly capsular, sometimes follicular.

Sterculiacese (p. 74).

## 4. The Mallow and Cotton Family.

Woody plants or herbs. Leaves simple with palmate venation or digitate. Fls. regular. Calyx usually persistent and gamosepalous. Epicalyx usually present. St. many united into a tube or (Tribe Bombacece) more or less free and pentadelphous, anthers ultimately 1.eelled, cells often sinuous. Ovary of 5- (rarely 3-) many carpels separating into cocci when ripe and leaving a persistent columella, or fruit capsular. Ovules 1 -more axile curved. Seeds with scanty or 0 albumen. Cotyledons foliaceous, usually crumpled or folded and palmately nerved......................................... Malvacece (p. 57).

## Order IX. EUPHORBIALES.

Habit very various, sometimes fleshy, aquatic in Callitriche. Leaves simple, sometimes palmate or palmately nerved, alternate, usually stipulate. Flowers usually much reduced, sometimes to a single stamen or single ovary but sometimes heretochlamydeous; 1-sexual, regular, often $2-3$-merous. Stamens definite or indefinite, anthers 2. or 4-locellate, sometimes cells confluent into one. Ovary most often of 3 carpels, sometimes carpels 2, connate into an entire or lobed 3-2celled ovary with 1-2 ovules axile, or pendulous from the inner angle of each cell. Fruit of 2 -valved cocci or pyrenes or capsular, rarely brecate or drupaceous with a 3 -1-celled stone. Seeds albuminous. Cotyledons usually large and flat and often palminerved.

## Exceptions:-

Ieaves opposite in Trewia (though alt, in the seedling); opp. or sub-verticillate in Callitrichacees.
Leaves 3 -foliolate in Bischofia.
stamens 1-3 in Tragia which has stinging hairs, 2-5 in Antidesma spp., 2-3 in sapium.
Frut sub-baccate in Kirganelia, Flueggea, Bischofa, etc., but not truly so as there is a thin endocarp which may be dehiscent or pericarp finally hardened.
0 vary 1 -celled in Antidesma with usually 3 2-lobed styles.
Embryo terete in Callitriche with long radicle.
Families: 45. Euphorbiacere; 46. Callitrichacea.

## 45. The Croton and Castor-oil Family.

Woody, herbaceous or fleshy, sometimes with milky juice, stellate hairs frequent. Fls. reduced to a single pedicelled stamen or ovary in Euphorbia, Pedilanthus and Synadenium, in which case the flowers are arranged in an involucrate inflorescence resembling single flowers. Periunth dichlamydeous, monochlamydeous or 0, usually 3-5-merous. St. many, or 3-5, frequently in a central column. Ovary of 3 carpels and 3 -celled (rarely 2 -merous), or sometimes carpels several round a central columella (as in Malvacecs) . . . . . . . . . . . . . Euphorbiacece (p. 97).

Possibly a composite family derived from different sources, among which the Celastrales and Rhamnales have been suggested. The alliance of some tribes with the Malvales seems undoubted. There also appear to be affinities with some of the Sapindales.

## 46. The Water Starwort Family.

Small weak often aquatic herbs with opposite or sub-verticillate (when floating) leaves which are narrow entire and 3 -nerved. Hair3 sometimes stellate. Fls. monocious, reduced to a single stamen or a single naked ovary, usually solitary axillary. Ovary of 2 carpels each divided by a partition to form a 4 -celled 4 -lobed ovary with 2 simple stigmatose styles. Ovules 1 in each cell, pendulous, with only 1 integument. Fruit splitting into 4 cocci or drupels. Seeds albuminous. Embryo central terete...........Callitrichacese (p. 149).

## Order X. URTICALES.

Woody or herbaceous, often with tough long bast fibres (as in the Malvales) and frequently with palmate venation (as in that order). Leaves simple, stipulate. Latex cells and tubes abundant in some families (as in the Euphorbiales) and stinging hairs (with same struc. ture as those of Jatropha) found in Urticacese. Inflorescence rarely in simple spikes, usually in cymes or clusters, often developing into large pseudocarps from the aggregate fleshy axes. Flowers always much reduced, small greenish (rarely red) regular, 1-2-sexual. Male usually 4-5-merous with isomerous epitepalous stamens or stamens fewer in some Moracese. Female with a 2-5-toothed or -partite perianth, or perianth rarely 0 . Ovary superior 1 -celled of 1-2 carpels with simple or 2 -fid stigma. Ovule 1 erect or pendulous. Fruit usually small indehiscent with large embryo in scanty albumen. Embryo straight. curved or spiral, sometimes with one cotyledon conduplicately folded over the other.

## Exceptions:-

Leaves palmately divided in Cannabis and seedling leaves of some Moraceed pinnatifld.

Flowers when crowded inside an aggregate fleshy axis (forming a receptacle as in Figs) sometimes with a minute hyaline gamophyllous perianth of uncertain number of leaves and stamens often only 1 or 2.

Perianth 4-8-tepalous and stamens isomerous or more in Ulmaced.
Families: 47. Ulmacer: 48. Cannabinacere; 49. Urticacé; Moraces.

## 47. The Elm Family.

Trees with 2-farious leaves frequently with cystolith-cells (sometimes visible as translucent dots) ; stipules lateral or intrapetiolar. Flowers usaally polygamous or diocious in axillary clusters or cymes, or female sometimes solitary. Perianth 4-8-merous, lobes free or connate. Anthers erect in bud. Ovary of 2 median carpels, usually 1-celled; stigmas 2 large, or style 2-4-fid. Ovule 1 pendulous. Fruit indehiscent, often samaroid or drupaceous. Albumen 0 or scanty. Embryo straight or curved with flat or folded cotyledons........ Ulmacea (p. 806).

## 48. The Hemp and Hop Family.

Shrubby or herbaceous without milky juice, often resinous. Leaves opp. and alt. palmately nerved or palmately divided; stipules persistent free. Flowers diocious, males cymose, females in contracted cymes or heads with large bracts. M. perianth with 5 imbricate tepals, flaments straight in bud. Fem. perianth entire, much reduced. Ovary 2-carpellary, 1-celled, with 2 large feathery stigmas. Ovule 1, pendulous anatropous. Fruit an acheme. Einbryo curced or spiral. Albumen present or not. . Cannabinacee (p. 810).

## 49. The Nettle Family.

Herbs or undershrubs, rarely shrubs or small trees, sap watery. Leaves opposite and alternate, often palminerved (usually 3-basalnerved); dots due to cystoliths frequent. Stipules membranous, sometimes intrapetiolar. Flowers monocious or diocious, cymose or dlustered, cymules or clusters often in higher inflorescences. Perianth sometimes $2-3$-merous especially in the female, when the perianth is frequently gamophyllous and closely invests the ovary. Filaments incurved in bud with anthers reversed, dorsifixed. Ovary superior, probably 1 -carpellary only, 1 -celled with simple or 0 style and papillose plumose or penicillate stigma. Ovule 1 sub-basilar, erect, orthotropous. Froit small indehiscent, usually invested by the perianth and sometimes accrescent and fleshy. Seed albuminous. Embryo straight.

Urticacere (p. 811).

## 50. The Fig and Mulberry Family.

Woody plants, nearly always with milky juice contained in laticiferous tubes, cystoliths often present. Leaves very rarely opposite, rarely deeply cut; stipules deciduous, often large and sheathing and leaving a prominent annular scar at the node like that of many Magnoliacee. Flowers small or minute, diœcious or monocious, eymose, more rarely spiciform, the cymes often dense and in some genera with their axes coalescent into a common floral receptacle, in some genera very fleshy and bearing the numerous minute flowers scattered outside or by peripheral growth inside the receptacle (figs.). Tepals usually 4, seldom $2,3,5$, or 6 , free or connate, female perianth often accrescent in fruit. Ovary 2 -carpellary, 1 -celled. Ovule 1 pendulous from apex, amphitropous with micropyle superior, rarely basal and orthotropous. Pruit often aggregated into large fleshy pseudocarps with the enlarged
receptacle. Seed albuminous or not. Embryo mostly curved with unequal cotyledons, thick flat or one folding the other.

Moracece (p. 819.)

## Order XI. GERANIALES.

## ( $\leftarrow$ Malvales.)

Herbaceous or woody, frequently with resin passages or secretory cells or glandular. Leaves simple or very commonly pinnate, occasionally digitate, often dotted or aromatic. Flowers regular, rarely irregular (see exceptions), 2 -sexual, 3 -5-merous, hypogynous. Sepals often connate at the base. Torus raised in centre into the centre of the ovary, or disc well developed and hypogynous, annular or tubular or of glands only. Stamens inserted outside the disc, free or connate into a tube, diplostemonous or obdiplostemonous, one whorl sometimes reduced to staminodes (or absent in Balsaminece). Ovary of 3-5 rarely more or of 2 carpels, syncarpous but frequently lobed and carpels sometimes nearly or quite free (coccous) in fruit. Fruit various, often coccous or splitting into pyrenes or drupaceous. Ovules $1-2$ in each cell, usually pendulous with ventral raphe and superior micropyle.

## Exceptions:-

Disc often feebly developed or 0 in sub-order Gruinales and flowers often irregular and spurred in the same sub-order and stamens only 5 in Impatiens.

Fls. 3-7-merous in some Meliacec, Rutacec, Burseraceo and Anacardiacea.
Stamens sometimes only 2-3 in hermaphrodite flower of Simarubacea, 5 in few Anacardiaceo (reduced to 1 perfect in Mangifera with staminodes), and very few Meliaces, many in some Ochnaceas and few Rutacece (only $2-5$ in Toddalia).

Carpels sometimes 1 only or 3-6 free in Anacardiaceos, often numerous in Ochnacece and some Rutacece (Citrus).

Ovules numerous in each carpel in some Meliaceo (Tribe Swietenied), 3-more in Balsaminacea, some Oxalidaceo (e.g. Averrhoa), some Zygophyllacea, fer Rutacea.

Ovule only one in each cell in Anacardiaceo with inferior micropyle and dorsal raphe. The family is usually placed in the Sapindales.

## Sub-order GRUINALES (p. 115).

Disc usually poorly developed (well developed in Ochnacece and Zggo. phyllacese) or perhaps represented by the connate base of the stamens or of glands, sometimes 0. Torus often projected as a cone or bealk into the centre of the ovary. Corolla sometimes spurred and irregular (some Geraniacece, Balsaminacece, Tropoeolacece). (The Malpighiaceet might also be included here.) Fruit various but often 5 -ridged or coccous, carpels sometimes adnate to the beak, when this is present, and elastically recoiling when ripe.

Families: 51. Ochnacese; 52. Linaceæ.; 53. Zygophyllacee; 54 Geraniacese; 55. Balsaminacece.

The Ochnacee are perhaps related to the Theales.

## Sub-order RUTALES (p. 116).

Hypogynous dise tubular or well developed. Flowers often poly gamous. Leaves very frequently pinnate.

Families: 56. Rutacece; 57. Meliace»; 58. Simarubaceж; 59. Bur seracece; 60. Anacardiacece.

## Sub-order GRUINALES (p. 114).

51. The Ochna Family. (Description mainly confined to Ochna.)

Glabrous trees or undershrubs with alt. simple stipulate leaves. Fls. usually showy yellow, sometimes umbelled. Sep. persistent and often deeply coloured in fruit. Pet. 5-10. St. many on the large disc which is yet larger in fruit and is projected into the centre of the ovary as in Geraniacece (drupels adnate to a central column); anthers elongate basifixed opening by terminal pores or longitudinally. Ovary deeply 3-10-lobed, the lobes becoming drupels in fruit. . . . . . .Ochnaceoe (p. 169).

## 52. The Flax Family.

Shrubs or herbs with alt. simple entire leaves, sometimes stipulate. Sep. 4-5 free or connate below. Petals fugacious. Alternate stamens usually reduced to staminodes; fil. united at the base into an hypogynous or sub-perigynous ring. Ovary $3-5$-celled, not lobed, styles 3-5. Fruit drupaceous or septicidally separating into 3-5 cocci, the cocci not adnate to a central column. Seeds with little or 0 albumen. Embryo straight, rarely slightly curved. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Linaceax (p. 150).

## 53. The Beancaper Family.

Woody or herbaceous, sometimes thorny, with opposite, rarely alternate (Peganum) usually pinnate (sometimes with 2 lfts. only) stipulate leaves. Sep. and pet. 5, rarely 4, free or united at the base. St. (12-15 in Peganum) outside disc, often appendaged at base with a scale. Ovary more or less 4-5-furrowed with 4-5 cells, rarely only 2-3or 5-12-lobed and -celled. Ovules 1 -several axile pendulous in each cell. Fruit capsular or of cocci, or (Balanites) drupaceous with a hard 5 -angled endocarp with only 1 cell developing. Seeds albuminous or not. Embryo with large cotyledons and straight superior radicle. Zygophyllacese (p. 153).

## 54. Geranium Family.

Herbs or undershrubs, rarely trees, with simple or compound, stipulate, often palminerved leaves. Fls. regular or somewhat zygomorphous or spurred. Pet. 5, usually alternating with glands. St. 10 (in our genera), outermost opposite the petals. Ovary 3-5-lobed or -celled, with 1-2 or 2-many ovules in each cell pendulous. Fruit capsular or of beaked cocci adnate for their whole length to a central column from which they separate when ripe, or baccate with the berry 5.ridged. Embryo often green in albumen.......Geraniacea (p. 155).

## 55. The Balsam Family.

Herbs with simple exstipulate penninerved leaves and usually showy ebracteate zygomorphic flowers. Sep. 3 rarely 5, imbricate, large pos. terior differing from the others, petaloid and spurred. Pet. 5 or with two pairs connate. St. 5 with short broad filaments and connate anthers hooded over the stigma. Ovary 5 -celled, often lobed. Ovules pendulous axile, raphe dorsal. Fruit a succulent capsule with the valves elastically opening upwards. Albumen 0 .

## Sub-order RUTALES (p. 114).

## 56. The Orange Family.

Trees or shrubs abounding in oil-glands which usually render the leaves copiously translucent-dotted, rarely glands only marginal. Leaves simple or usually 1 -foliolate or pinnate, alt. or opposite, exstipulate. Pet. 4-5, rarely fewer or (some Aurantiece) more. St. hypogynous, diplostemonous or many, inserted around a crenate or lobed sometimes elongate disc. Ovary entire or lobed, 4-5-celled (1-celled in Feronia) or more-celled (several Aurantiece). Ovules usually 2, rarely 1 or more than 2 in each cell. Fruit various, rarely splitting into cocci, usually a copiously glandular berry. Seeds never winged. Albumen 0 (Aurantiece) or fleshy Rutacere (р. 158).

## 57. The Mahogany and Toon Family.

Woody plants without translucent glands (exc. Chloroxylon). Leaves alt. usually pinnate, exstipulate. Fls. regular, mostly in axillary panicles. Sepals 3-6 often connate. Petals as many, often cohering. St. 4-12, usually diplostemonous, more or less united (exc. in the tribe Cedreleas) into a petaloid tube outside the disc. Disc frequently tubular. Ovary 2-5-rarely 6 -celled. Ovules 2 or many in each cell, rarely solitary. Seeds sometimes arilled or winged. Albumen thin or absent.

## 58. The Bitter-bark Family.

Woody with bitter bark and alternate usually large odd-pinnate leaves. Stipules 0 or deciduous. Fls.small, 3-5-merous, often polygamous. Sep. connate below, deciduous. Pet. valvate. Disc simple or lobed. St. 10, sometimes 2-3 only in the herm. fl. Ovary deeply 2 5 -lobed. Ovule 1 in each cell. Fruit of as many samaras as fertile lobes of the ovary.
. Simarubaceer ( p .168 ).

## 59. The Myrrh Family.

Trees or shrubs often secreting fragrant oleo-resins in the bast or cortex. Leaves alternate odd-pinnate or reduced to three leaflets of which the lateral may become nearly or quite obsolete. Fls. often polygamous. Sep. 3-6, often minute, connate below. Pet. 3-6. St. inserted on the margin of or underneath the disc, free. Ovary usually 3 -, sometimes $2-5$-celled. Ovules 2 in each cell, axile, pendulous. Fruit drupaceous, sometimes nearly dry, with usually 3 (1-5) free or united 1-seeded pyrenes. Albumen 0. Cotyledons usually twisted plicate or crumpled..................................... . . . Burseraceé (p. 170).

## 60. The Mango Family.

Woody plants with resin canals and tannin sacs in the bast and often other parts. Leaves alternate (rarely opposite in Nothopegia), simplo 3 -foliolate or odd-pinnate with frequently strong secondary nerves. Fls. polygamous, small, usually 3-5-merous, perfect stamens sometimes few ( 1 in some Mangifera). Calyx sometimes sub-perigynous, usually from a shallow hypanthium lined with a disc free at the margins. Stamens inserted near the margin of, or on, the disc. Ovary of 1 or

3-6 free or more or less connate carpels, with 1 ovule in each carpel or ovary-cell, pendulous, either from an ascending basal funicle or lateral or sub-apical with dorsal raphe. Fruit usually a 1 -celled and 1 -seeded often oblique drupe. Embryo large and fleshy, often curved.

Anacardiacea (p. 219).
Exceptions:-Drupe several-celled in Spondias.
The Anacardiacece are usually placed in the Sapindales. They differ from the rest of the Geraniales in the inferior micropyle and dorsal raphe and from the Burseracere in the solitary ovule and mostly 1 -seeded oblique drupe. Althoush both families have resin-canals in the bast and sometimes in the pith and cortex the Burseraceece usually contain a bland fragrant balsam, gummy in appearance; in the Anacardiaceos the contents are usually acrid* and often milky in appearance though sometimes gummy.

## Order XII. SAPINDALES.

Woody, very rarely (Cardiospermum, Polygalacece) herbaceous with simple or compound exstipulate, very rarely stipulate, alternate or opposite leaves. Fls. usually small and more or less reduced or irregular in one or more of the whorls, often polygamous. Corolla sometimes 0 or if perianth regular and complete then stamens usually declinate or fewer than diplostemonous, very commonly 8. Disc often unilateral and outside the stamens. Ovary commonly 3 -celled or sometimes only 2-celled, very often lobed. Ovule 1-2 in each cell, usually axile or pendulous from the inner angle. Raphe usually dorsal. Fruit often samaroid. Albumen usually 0. Embryo often curved or spiral.
Exceptions:-
Dise 0 or inconspicuous in Polygalacea and Malpighiaceere (which are often included in separate orders or placed in the Geraniales) and in male flower of Doionea.
Flowers regular with diplostemonous stamens in some Malpighiaceea, but then orary 3 -celled and fruit of 3 samaras.
Stamens outside the disc in herm. fl. of Dodoncea.
Ovules several in each cell in some Staphylleacea.
Families: 61. Malpighiacere; 62. Polygalacece; 63. Sapindacere; 64. Staphylleaceos: 65. Sabiacea.

## 61. The Malpighia Family.

Shrubs, mostly sarmentose or scandent by means of the (first erect then) spreading or reflexed opposite leaves, sometimes twining, or erect (outside our area). L. simple entire. Fls. regular or irregular, 2-1-sexual. Sep. 5 with a gland at the base of one or all. Pet. 5 long-clawed, the fifth often different. St. diplostemonous, hypogynous or sub-perigynous, often declinate or 1 or more sometimes larger. Carpels generally 3, connate into a 3-celled, sometimes deeply lobed or angled ovary. Ovule 1 in each cell pendulous with often long ascending and carved funicle, raphe ventral and micropyle superior. Fruit of 1-3 winged samaras. Embryo curved, circinate or straight.

> Malpighiacece (p. 151).

[^47]
## 62. The Milkwort Family.*

Herbs, rarely woody with alt. simple leaves. Fls. irregular, clustered or racemose, bracteate. Sepals 5 free, imbricate, of which 2 inner are often large and petaloid, sometimes all petaloid. Petals 5 or 3 of which anterior (keel) is usually modified. St. 8 or sometimes $4-5$, combined into a split tube or free, anthers mostly 1-celled and opening by a pore. Ovary compressed 2-celled. Ovules 1 pendulous in each cell. Fruit mostly a 2 -celled thin capsule. Seeds with a strophiole. Albumen abundant.

## 63. The Soap-nut Family.

Woody plants, rarely (Cardiospermum) climbing herbs, with all. pinnate or rarely only 1-3-foliolate leaves. Fls. small or medium, usually polygamous and more or less irregular, rarely quite regular. Calyx 4-8-lobed or -sepalous. Petals as many as or fewer than the sep. or 0 , often bearded or squamate at the base. Stamens usually 8 (4-10), often unilateral and inserted inside, rarely outside, an annular or unilateral often lobed disc, which is sometimes absent in one of the sexes. Ovary entire or lobed, sometimes excentric, usually 3-celled. Ovules 1 rarely 2 in each cell. Fruit entire 1 -lobed or winged. Seeds often arillate, albumen 0. Embryo usually with curved or convolute cotyledons.

Sapindaceoe (p. 210).

## 64. The Staphylea Family.

Differs from the Sapindacea by the 5 stamens only, inserted outside the disc opp. the sepals. Ovary of 3 carpels free or connate, styles 3 short. Ovules 2 or more in each cell. Fruit baccate or of 3 dehiscent carpels.
.Staphyleacea (p. 209).

## 65. The Meliosma Family.

Woody, sometimes scandent, with alt. simple or odd-pinnate leaves. Fls. small; with 5-3 sepals and petals, often 2 petals reduced to scales. St. as many as the petals and opposite to them but frequently only 2 fertile and the others modified, inserted on or at the base of the disc. Ovary superior free, 2- rarely 3 -celled, sometimes 2 -lobed. Ovules 2, rarely 1 , in each cell, axile, superposed. Fruit drupaceous and 1 -seeded or of $2-3$ drupels. Albumen 0 , cotyledons conduplicate with long often spiral hypocotyl

## Order XIII. CELASTRALES.

Woody plants with simple alt. or opposite leaves, often stipulate. Flowers small regular mostly 4-5-merous. Petals sometimes connate below, usually imbricate, rarely 0 . Stamens isomerous and alternate with or sometimes fewer than the petals usually inserted on a well. developed disc, and hence often perigynous and sometimes enclosing the ovary. Ovary 2-5- often 3-celled with 1-2 erect or ascending ovulen axile in each cell. Style short or 0 . Seed albuminous or not.

* The English name and the scientific name (derived from the Greek meaning much milk) is due to its supposed virtue as a lactagogue, not from its having any milky juice.


## Exceptions:-

The Icacinacese have a feebly developed dise and sometimes valvate petals; moreover 5 staminodes sometimes occur opposite the petals and ovules pendulous, $s 0$ that it is as near the Rhamnales and olacales as to Celastrales. The ovary is apparently 1 -celled by suppression of the other two cells.
Ovary 3-16-celled in Ilicacere. Ovary with many cells in Siphonodon and these irregularly disposed.
Ovules 2-10 in each cell in Hippocratacere.
Dise 0 or confluent with the ovary in Ilicacese.
Families: 66. Celastracea; 67. Hippocratacea; 68. Ilicacer; 69. Icacinacere.
N.B.-The Salvadoraceae are included in this alliance by Hutchinson, but see remarks under Gamopetalse (p.132) and Oleales (p. 135).

## 66. The Spindle-tree Family.

Often thorny, sometimes scandent. Leaves opp. or alt. usually with small stipules. Fls. usually cymose, 2-1-sexual. Sep. small 4-5 often connate. Disc well-developed. St. inserted on or under the outer margin of the disc. Ovary free or immersed in the disc, rarely half-inferior, 2-5-celled. Ovules 2 in each cell erect from the axis. Fruit capsular, drupaceous or baccate. Seeds mostly arillate. Embryo axile with large usually green cotyledons and short radicle.

Celastracea (p. 186).

## Exceptions:-

Siphonodon is an anomalous genus, with numerous irregularly disposed cells and 1 pendulous ovule in each cell.

## 67. The Hippocratea Family.

Woody, usually climbing or sarmentose with simple opp. rarely alt. leaves. Stipules small caducous or 0 . Fls. small or very small, clustered or cymose. Disc usually very large, sometimes concealing the ovary. St. 3 (rarely 2 or 4) with flattened filaments, inserted on the inner side of the disc and sometimes appearing as though on the ovary. Ovary on or sunk in the disc, 3 -celled with 3 -lobed stigma. Orules 2-10 in each cell, anatropous. Fruit of three compressed almost free dry carpels or samaras, or baccate. Seeds winged or not. Albumen 0. Cotyledons large, often connate or fused. .. Hippocratacex (p. 190).

## 68. The Holly Family.

Leaves alternate usually coriaceous. Stipules minute or 0. Fls. usually diocious or polygamous, in axillary cymes or fascicles. Calyx 3-6-partite or lobed, persistent. Pet.4-5, rarely 6-8, connate at the base or free in the fem. St. usually adhering to base of corolla or free hypogynous. Dise 0. Ovary 3-16-celled, style short or 0. Orules 1-2 collateral and pendulous with dorsal raphe and superior micropyle, funicle often cupular. Fruit a drupe with 1-seeded pyrenes. Albumen leshy, embryo minute.
. Ilicacece (p. 185).

## 69. The Icacina Family.

Woody or softly woody plants, often climbing, with alt. very rarely opp. leaves (palminerved in our species) exstipulate. Fls. 1-2-sexual, mono- or dichlamydeous. Calyx small hypogynous, 4-5-merous,
imbricate, not enlarging in fruit. Pet. 5 rarely 4 or 0 , free or connate, valvate or slightly imbricate. St. alternating with the pet., inserted inside the small disc, or disc 0 , anthers 4 -celled. Carpels usually 3 , rarely 2 or 5 united into an incompletely 3 - or 5 -celled ovary, each cell with 2 ovules but through early abortion becoming 1 -celled. Orutes at the apex of the cell pendulous anatropous, never on a free placenta, funicle usually thickened above the micropyle, raphe dorsal. Fruit drupaceous, always 1 -celled and 1 -seeded. Seed with thin coriaceous testa, usually albuminous. ......................... Icacinacece (p. 181).

NOTE. -Some of the italicized characters above are for discrimination from th.e olacacer sometimes united with this family.

## Order XIV. RHAMNALES.

Woody plants or herbaceous climbers closely allied to the Celastrales with alternate simple or sometimes digitate or pinnate (Vitacece) often palminerved leaves with or without stipules. Flowers small, mostly similar to the Celastrales but stamens opposite to the petals and often connate into a tube. Petals valvate sometimes very minute or 0 . Ovary frequently 3 -celled, sometimes quite inferior. Ovules 1-2 in each cell.

## Exceptions:-

Ovary sometimes 6-celled in Leea. Some erect species of Leea are herbaceons, but with woody rootstock.
L. opp. or sub-opp. in Seutia.

Families: 70. Rhamnacece; 71. Ampelidaceo (Vitacece).

## 70. The Buckthorn and Jujube Family.

Woody plants, sometimes scandent by reflexed prickles or by tendrils, rarely by their coiled twigs (as in Hippocrataceoe). Leaves simple, frequently with several (3-5) principal nerves or strongly penninerved. Stipules changed into prickles or small and deciduous. Fls. usually cymose. Calyx with 4-5 triangular valvate lobes often perigynous, more rarely epigynous. Pet. smaller sometimes minute and often concealing the minute stamens which stand opposite to them, under or on the margin of the disc. Ovary free or united with the hypanthium and half-inferior or (Tribe Gouaniece) inferior, 3-2- (rarely 4-) celled with 1 basal erect ovule in each cell. Frt. 1-celled and 1 -seeded (sama. roid in Ventilago) or with a 2-4-celled endocarp or 3-valved, sometimes 3 -winged. Seed with fleshy, rarely 0 albumen and large erect embryo. Rhamnacese (p. 192).

## 71. The Vine Family.

Herbs or soft-wooded shrubs, climbing by tendrils, or erect with stems jointed at the nodes. L. simple palmately-nerved, digitate, on pinnately compound. Fls. in umbels or panicles, hypogynous or perigynous; calyx sometimes truncate; pet. valvate sometimes calyptrate. St. free or at base of the petals, or sometimes connate intos tube, on or outside the disc which is sometimes tubular. Ovary frel or sunk in the disc, 2-more rarely 3-6-celled, with 2 collateral ovules in each cell. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Vitacece or Ampelidacece (p. 199)

## Order XV. UMBELLALES.

## $(\longrightarrow$ Rubiales and Asterales ?)

Woody or herbaceous. Leaves alternate mostly compound, if simple then very often with palmate venation. Flowers mostly in umbelliform cymes, small, regular or outermost in an umbel radiant, with valvate petals, 4-5-merous with isomerous stamens alternating with the petals, calyx often much reduced or 0 . Disc epigynous. Ovary completely inferior of 2-5 (very commonly 2) carpels and as many cells, or ovary many-celled in some Araliacea. Styles usually free. Orule 1, pendulous in each cell, anatropous, raphe ventral, micropyle exterior. Embryo in albumen.
Exceptions:-
Stamens many in the exotic genus Tupidanthus (sometimes cultivated).
Families: 72. Araliacese; 73. Umbelliferce.

## 72. The Ivy and Panax Family.

Woody, often scarcely branched, sometimes scandent by adventitions roots, frequently prickly. Leaves usually palmately compound or l-more-pinnate. Stipules adnate to the petiolar sheath or 0 . Fls. in dense umbels which are usually racemed or panicled. Petals 5 or 6-7 or more, inserted with the stamens round or under the margin of an epigynous disc. St. alt. with the petals. Ovary 2-many-celled. Fruit coriaceous or drupaceous with 1 or more ovarian cells usually suppressed. Albumen uniform or ruminate. Embryo minute.

Araliacece (p. 414).
Exceptions:-
St. many in Tupidanthus.

## 73. The Carrot and Parsnip Family.

Herbs with compound (simple in Bupleurum and Hydrocotyle) and often much dissected leaves with a sheathing petiole, exstipulate, rarely stipulate. Fls. in simple or compound umbels or heads mostly 2 -
 with the petals. Disc usually tumid and 2-lobed and surrounding the base of the styles. Ovary 2 -celled. Fruit 2 -coccous, usually ridged or suleate and with oil-canals in the pericarp. Seed 1 in each coccus or mericarp. Embryo small in copious albumen, radicle superior, cotyledons linear. Umbelliferce (p. 404).

## Order XVI. ALANGIALES.

Small trees or shrubs with alternate leaves often triple-nerved and dotted, simple, exstipulate. Flowers regular, small or medium. Calyx superior, toothed or truncate, sometimes accrescent in fruit. Petals 4-10 valvate, free or cohering at the base. Stamens opposite to and sometimes adnate to the petals, as many or 2-6 times as many, with narrow elongate anthers, inserted on the top of the hypanthium with the petals and outside an epigynous disc. Ovary inferior 1-celled, or 2-3. celled at the base. Ovule 1 pendulous or 1 pendulous into each partial
cell, with laterally placed micropyle. Fruit a drupe. Seed with embryo the whole length of the fleshy albumen which is sometimes ruminate, cotyledons leafy.

Family 74. Alangiacea (Cornaceas in the Flora, from which it should perhaps be separated).

## 74. The Alangium Family.

Leaves entire or lobed often palmately nerved, sometimes translucent dotted (due to clustered crystals of oxalate of lime). Flowers usually white, in axillary fascicles, or cymes. Calyx usually feebly developed, annular, or with 4-10 teeth. Pet. 4-10 linear or lanceolate. Cotyledons foliaceous palmately-nerved, thin with cordate base and long terete radicle. ............. Cornaceкe (Tribe Alangioidea) (p. 417).

## Order XVII. OLACALES.

Shrubs or undershrubs, often root parasites with green alt. simple exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular, small or medium. Calyx (or calyculus, cp . Santalales) minute and sometimes toothed or a rim which becomes accrescent in fruit or 0. Petals 3-6 valvate (exceptionally imbricate), free or connate. Stamens opposite to or opposite the edges of the petals, as many or 2-3 times as many, some often unfertile. Ovary free or enclosed in the accrescent calyculus, 1 -celled or 2-5-celled below and 1 -celled above. Ovules 1 pendulous from the apex of the cell or if more then on the free part of the incomplete axis and one pen. dulous into each partial cell. Fruit drupaceous, 1 -seeded with the placenta embedded in the side of the seed (as in some Cornaceec). Embryo small in albumen.

Family: 75. Olacacere.

## 75. The Olax Family.

Characters as above

## Order XVIII. SANTALALES.

Shrubs or undershrubs, more rarely herbs, mostly hemi-parasites with simple opp. or alt. exstipulate leaves, or rarely leaves absent but branches green or (Balanophora) a colourless leafless parasite. Flowers regular or irregular, 2-1-sexual, smah or showy, green or colourless, haplochlamydeous or sometimes with a small outer calyculus (or calys) of small teeth. Tepals 2-6 in one or two whorls, free or connate Stamens opposite the tepals, isomerous, free or adnate to the tepal. Ovary inferior, 1 -celled (rarely 3 -celled in Balanophoracece). Orules 1-3 pendulous from a free central placenta or placenta fused with the ovary or (Balanophoracese) 1 in each cell pendulous from the top. Fruit drupaceous or baccate or (Balanophora) minute and crestaceoss. Seed often adherent to the pericarp. Embryo sometimes minuto and undivided. Albumen present.

[^48]without perianth in one or both sexes and flowers crowded in a spadix-like peduncle. They are very doubtfully allied to the other families.
Families: 76. Santalaceoe; 77. Loranthaceos; 78. Balanophoraceae.

## 76. The Sandal-wood Family.

Woody or herbaceous (very slender in Thesium), often hemiparasites. Leaves entire, sometimes scale-like, nerves inconspicuous. Flowers small regular, 1-2-sexual. Perianth perigynous or epigynous, 3-8merous, lobes frequently with a tuft of hair behind the anthers. Stamens adnate to them, rarely at the base of the perianth. Disc perigynous or epigynous. Ovary nearly free or adnate to the hypanthium, 1-celled, stigma entire or 3-6-lobed. Ovules 2-3, adnate to or pendulous from a central column. Fruit a drupe or nut. Seed globose or ovoid, testa thin or obsolete, albumen copious. Embryo usually terete.

Santalacece (p. 804).

## 77. The Mistletoe Family.

Oreen parasitic shrubs attaching themselves by means of haustoria to the branches of their hosts. Leaves simple entire, sometimes reduced to scales. Flowers regular or zygomorphic, 1-2-sexual, usually bracteate and often 2-bracteolate. Hypanthium adnate to the ovary and sometimes growing up as an entire or toothed ring or "calyculus" above it. Perianth sepaloid or petaloid of 4-6 tepals free or connate into a tube below, valvate in bud. St. usually adnate to the tepals. Ovary inferior 1 -celled, stigma simple. Ovule and placenta not differentiated, completely filling the ovary, with usually 1 , rarely 2-3 embryo-sacs. Fruit baccate, rarley drupaceous, with a viscid inner layer (by means of which it becomes attached to the future host).

Loranthaceo (p. 801).

## 78. The Balanophora Family.

Fleshy brownish or yellowish root parasites with leaves 0 or reduced to scales; stomata absent. Flowers monocious or diocious, small or minute, crowded on spadix-like peduncled globose or elongate heads with very stout peduncles arising from a tuberous simple or branching rootstock. Male perianth of 3-8 valvate tepals or 0 , stamens isomerous and opp. the tepals or connate in a central mass, or in the naked flowers 1-2 only, anthers 2-many-celled, opening by slite, pores or irregularly. Fem. per. much smaller, minutely toothed and confluent with the ovary or altogether absent. Ovary 1-3-celled. Ocule 1 in each cell, pendulous, naked or with a single integument or reduced to an embryo-sac. Fruit minute 1-seeded, the seed adherent to the pericarp, albuminous. Embryo minute, undifferentiated.


## Order XIX. ELEAGNALES.

Trees or shrubs often with silvery scales or rarely stellate indumentum. Leaves alt. or opposite, entire, faintly penninerved. Flowers spiked or racemose or at the nodes, 1-2-sexual. Perianth haplochlamydeous tubular 2-4-lobed or rarely truncate, in the fertile flower constricted
above the ovary and upper part deciduous. Stamens in 2 -sexual flowers perigynous, in male fls. at the base of the perianth, either 4 alternate with the lobes, or 4 opposite to the lobes and also 4 alt. with them, filaments free. Ovary sessile in the base of the perianth, l-celled, style terminal, stigmatose on one side. Ovule 1 erect from the base, anatropous. Fruit nut-like, but enclosing perianth sometimes fleshy. Albumen scanty. Embryo straight with fleshy cotyledons, radicle inferior.

Family: 79. Eloagnacer.

## 79. The Oleaster Family. <br> Characters as above.

## Order XX. PROTEALES.

Woody plants with alternate simple or compound exstipulate leares of hard texture. Flowers cyclic, haplochlamydeous, regular or zygomorphic, often showy, 2-sexual, mostly 4-merous (except in the grnxceum), with the stamens opposite and adnate to and often sessile on the perianth lobes. Perianth inferior, segments at first valvately cohering into a cylindrical tube gibbous at the base, finally free recurved. Hypogynous glands or scales often alternating with the stamens. Ovary apparently of 1 carpel only, 1 -celled, often on a gynophore and oblique, style terminal with thickened tip, stigma sometimes lateral. Ovules 1 to several and 2 -seriate. Fruit nut-like or capsular. Seed exalbuminous, cotyledons often unequal.
Position altogether doubtful. Engler places them near Urticales, Warming near the Eloagnales and Thymelceacere, and he also mentions relationship with the Leguminosce. Jindley places them in his Daphnales (which includes Laurels), and Hutchinson also thinks them allied to Thymeloacere which he considers allied to his Lythrales. They are a large group in the dry regions of Australia and the Cape.

Family: 80. Proteacea.

## 80. The Grevillea Family.

Characters as above
Proteacex (p. 799).

## Order XXI. ROSALES.

## (Ranales $\leftarrow-)$.

Herbaccous or woody with simple or compound leaves often with sheathing bases (as in Ranales) or adnate stipules or stipules free or 0 . Flowers regular large to small (much reduced in Podostemonacecx), cydic or sometimes hemicyclic, perigynous to epigynous, if hypogynous then hypanthium lined by a disc bearing the stamens, heterochlamydeous, petals free, rarely petals united or 0 . Stamens very many to definite and few. Ovary apocarpous of 2 to many carpels or more or less syncarpous, but then styles usually free. Ovules 1 to many in eadh carpel, when ovary syncarpous then placentæ often much swollen
placentation usually axile or on ventral suture of carpels or orules pendulous. Fruit very various, sometimes of achenes or follicles.

## Exceptions:-

Corolla gamopetalous in our species of Crassulacece.
Carpel 1 only in Prunus and Pygeum and then ovules 2 pendulous.
Orary 1-celled with 2 pendulous placente with several ovules in Vahlia.
Ovules parietal in some Droseracece. The Podostemonacece are moss-like aquatics and their systematic position is extremely problematical; the flowers are naked or 3 -merous in our species (see description of family) and hypogynous.
N.B.-Some of the Rosales (in the broad sense here adopted) appear closely allied to the Ranales, but most families are highly evolved and depart widely from them. Hutchinson places Rosales widely apart from Saxifragales (emend.), but puts near to them the Cunoniales (which includes the woody Saxifragaceas of most authors). With these Cunoniales-Rosales phyla he places the Hamamelidales (also placed in Rosales by Engler), from which phylum he considers is derived the A mentifero. Some of the Hamamelidaceae do indeed show a remarkable resemblance to the Amentiferce, e.g. the giant Tetrameles which occurs in the foothills of the Himalayas not far from our area. Another alternative alliance of the Amentifere appears to be some of the Euphorbiacee and Urticacece, or again an independent phylum derived from a Gnetaceous stock. The anatomy on the whole rather favours the second alliance, but here the Salicacece are considered with Hutchinson to be allied to the Hamamelidaceous stock. As no Hamamelidales occur in our area the Salicales appear to follow on very unnaturally.

## Sub-order ROSALES proper.

Herbaceous to woody. Fls. mostly 2 -sexual. Leaves alternate. Alburnen scanty or 0. Embryo large.
Family: 81. Rosacere.

## Sub-order SAXIFRAGINEA.

Usually herbaceous and scapigerous or leaves exstipulate. Fls. 2-sexual. Ovary 1-3-celled or apocarpous. Stamens definite isostemonous or diplostemonous. Albumen copious, embryo small, straight.
Families: 82. Saxifragacece (sensu stricto); 83. Crassulacea.

## Sub-order CUNONIALES.

To this Hutchinson assigns the woody Escalloniece, Hydrangece, etc., placed by Hooker \& Bentham in the Saxifragaceac. Only cultivated meabers occur in our area.

## Sub-order DROSERINEA.

Family: 84. Droseracea (q. v.).
These are sometimes placed in the Parietales alliance.

## Sub-order PODESTEMONINEE.

Pamily : 85. Podestemonacea (q. v.).

## 81. The Rose Family.

Woody or herbaceous with stipulate alternate simple or variously compound leaves. Fls. sometimes small, usually medium or large, regular, perigynous or epigynous or nearly hypogynous, cyclic or carpels sometimes acyclic. Calyx with 5-10 usually imbricate sepals, the odd sepal superior (dorsal). Petals free, usually 5. Stamens on the dise
lining the hypanthium, usually many, often incurved or circinate in bud. Ovary with 5-many free carpels (apocarpous) or carpels more or less connate and adnate to the hypanthium, rarely only 1. Styles mosily free. Ovules 1-2 or several. Fruit of achenes, drupels, a drupe or a pome, sometimes achenes free but included inside the fleshy hypanthium which becomes part of the fruit.

Rosacere (p. 336).
82. The Saxifrage Family (restricted to the herbaceous genera).

Herbs, often growing in patches. Leaves alternate (rarely opposite) entire or palmately divided. Stipules 0 or adnate to the often dilated petiole. Flowers small or very small or medium, cymose and often scapose or axillary. Sep., pet. and st. usually on a disc lining the more or less perigynous or epigynous hypanthium, sometimes almost hypo. gynous. St. definite, 5 or 10, rarely 4 or 8, isostemonous or diplostemonous, connective frequently glandular at the back. Ovary of $2-5$, usually 2 , free or connate or partially free (at the top) carpel?, often forming a 1 -celled ovary at least below, placentæ ventral or central with numerous 2 -seriate ovules. Fruit a thin 1-2-celled capsule, often with the cells divaricate when ripe. Seeds numerous, minute, embryo minute, terete or clavate, albumen copious.

Saxifragacece (p. 341).
Saxifrages differ from some closely allied Rosacere in the definite stamens in never more than 2 whorls, thicker placentation and albuminous seeds.

## 83. The Life-plant Family.

Succulent herbs, rarely suffruticose, with fleshy simple or pinnatifid or 3 -partite alt. or opp. exstipulate leaves. Fls. small or medium or rather large. Sep. and pet. 4-5, free or gamophyllous. St. isostemonous or diplostemonous, hypogynous or adnate to the corolla-tube. Hypogynous scales usually present, one at the base of each carpel. Carpel.s as many as the petals, rarely only 3, free or connate below, narrowed upwards into distinct styles or stigmas. Ovules many on the ventral sutures of the carpels. Fruit of many-seeded follicles. Seed albuminous with terete embryo and short cotyledons.

Crassulacex (p. 342)
Some exotic genera contain species with 3 -merous flowers which then appeas very closely allied to the Ranales except that the trimery varies to a 4 -merous and $\overline{5}$-merous condition and there are frequently hypogynous scales opposite to each carpel ; the anthers too are dorsifixed.

## 84. The Sundew Family.

Small herbs with radical leaves only or cauline leaves whorled or alt. either copiously covered with long glandular hairs secreting fluids by means of which they catch and digest small animals or diaphanous and glabrous and then with automatically closing laminæ. Fls. small regular in scorpioid cymes on slender scapes or (Aldrovanda) solitar! on axillary peduncles, 4-5-merous with often reduction in the carpels Calyx persistent. Pet. free. St. isostemonous or in 2 or more iso. merous whorls, hypogynous or somewhat perigynous. Carpel8 $2,2.3$ or 5 connate into a 1-more-celled free or nearly free ovary; placente parietal or meeting in the middle, or the ovules on a free central placenter anatropous. Fruit capsular.

Droseracea (p. 34)

## 85. The Podostemon Family.

Moss-like or thalloid aquatics growing on rocks in streams. Leaves when differentiated simple distichous, generally with a sheath which may be stipular. Fls. on a l-many-fld. scape or dichasial shoot system, sometimes arising from a sheath, mostly 2 -sexual. Perianth of small ovate or linear tepals or scales, sometimes 3 -merous or 0 . St. hypogynous, 1-many ( 3 in our species) hypogynous or perigynous, free or connate. Ovary $\mathbf{1}-3$-celled with a stout central placenta and very thin septa. Styles 1-3. Ovules many anatropous, axile (in one genus parietal). Fruit capsular, valves $2-3$. Seeds many minute, exalbu. minous. Embryo straight, radicle inferior. . . Podostemonaceae (p. 783).

## Order XXII. LEGUMINOSÆ.

## ( $\leftarrow-$ Rosacere.)

Woody or herbaceous with alternate stipulate compound or unifoliolate rarely simple leaves. Flowers small to very showy, usually zygomorphous (always so in the gynoceum), perigynous, rarely hypogynous, with a disc lining the hypanthium. Calyx with $5(-4)$ sepals or lobes, the odd one inferior (ventral), sometimes calyx 2 -lipped or sub-entire. Petals free or ventral pair connate or corolla gamopetalous, if corolla regular then sepals and petals valvate in bud. Stamens indefinite or definite. Ovary apocarpous reduced to 1 usually elongate declinate carpel with usually several ovules in one or two series along the ventral suture. Fruit a legume (pod) which is rarely indehiscent.
Exceptions:-
0 rary short and the legume globose and 1 -seeded in a few small herbaceous Papilionaceece and pod septate in several genera.
Families: 86. Mimosacex; 87. Cossalpiniacex: 88. Papilionacer.

## 88. The Mimosa and Acacia Family.

Trees or shrubs, rarely undershrubs with 2-pinnate leaves (main pinnæ sometimes digitately arranged), pinnæ and leaflets sometimes reduced to one pair. Fls. small regular, 4-5-merous, conspicuous from being collected into dense heads or spikes. Calyx and corolla valvate, usually gamophyllous. St. free or monodelphous, diplostemonous or iadefinite and often very numerous............. Mimosacece (p. 318).

## 87. The Cassia Family.

Woody plants, rarely herbs with pinnate or 2-pinnate leaves (or apparently simple or of 2 connate leaflets in many Bauhinia). Fls. large or small, more or less zygomorphic. Calyx generally 5 -merous, sometimes spathaceous, perigynous or nearly hypogynous, hypanthium short or long. Petals 5, fewer or 0, imbricate, not papilionaceous, dorana interior in bud and often different from the others. St. definite, diplostemonous or usually fewer by reduction, inserted on the hypanthium or disc lining it, rarely connate. Ovary free or somewhat adnate to one side of the hypanthium. Fruit often indehiscent and samaroid.

## 88. The Pea and Bean Family.

Woody or herbaceous with simple, digitate or pinnate leaves, and small or large and showy distinctly zygomorphic (papilionaceous) flowers. Corolla imbricate with the dorsal petal (standard) exterior in bud, the others petal in pairs, the lowest pair often connate and forming the "keel." Stamens 10 monadelphous or diadelphous $9+1$ or $5+5$, or the 10 th altogether absent. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Papilionaceas (p. 225).

## Exceptions:-

Stamens in Sophora free. Logically therefore this genus should be placed at the beginning of the Papilionacea.

## Order XXIII. MYRTALES.

## ( $\leftarrow-$ Rosales.)

Woody, more rarely herbaceous (very rarely aquatic herbs). Leaves simple entire usually opposite or whorled, frequently gland-dotted, usually exstipulate. Flowers cyclic heterochlamydeous or rarely apetalous, mostly 4-5-merous and diplostemonous, or polystemonous from branching, regular with an elongated tubular hypanthium or if hypanthium short then completely adnate to the ovary. Calys valvate more rarely (some Combretaces, Myrtacees and Melastomacees) imbricate or open in bud. Ovary syncarpous 2-many-celled, rarely 1 -celled. Styles connate. Ovules usually many, axile. Seeds 1-many. Albumen 0.

## Exceptions:-

Some Lythracea, Onagraces and Melastomacea are herbs. Trapa is aquatic. Halorrhagidaceoe are aquatic herbs with often multiff leaves and much reduced 2-4-merous flowers, 4 short styles and ovules 1 in each cell.

2-4-merous flowers are very common in Onagracea.
Leaves are alternate in Lecythidacea. sub-opp. or alt. in some Combretacea and few Onagracea and Lythraceo.

Stipules present and interpetiolar in Rhizophoracea.
Fls. irregular in some Lythracea.
Perianth perigynous and ovary free in few Lythracea.
Petals sometimes suppressed in few Combretacea and few Lythracea.
Stamens haplostemonous in some Onagracee.
Ovary 1-celled in Combretacea and few Onagracea.
Ovules pendulous and few from the top, or lateral near the top, of ovary il Combretacea. Ovules pendulous from apex of cells in Rhizophoracea.

Families: 89. Myrtaces: 90. Lecythidacere; 91. Melastomacer: 92. Lythracere; 92a. Punicace夫: 93. Onagracece; 94. Halorrhagidacere; 95. Rhizophoracere; 96. Combretacee.

## 89. The Myrtle and Jamun Family.

Trees or shrubs with opp., very rarely alt., simple entire leares usually evergreen and as well as other parts mostly copiously supplied with lysigenous oil-glands (appearing as translucent dots in the leavest Leaves with an intra-marginal nerve. Fls. epigynous 4-5-meroul (rarely petals 0 ) with numerous stamens often in 4-5 bundles. Ovary 2-many-celled with axile placentation, rarely 1 -celled with based placentation. Ovules many, rarely only $2-1$ but usually only $1-$ far
developing as seeds. Fruit various, baccate, drupaceous or opening by as many valves as there are cells. Embryo straight or curved.

Myrtacere ( p .359 ).

## 90. The Kumb and Hijal Family.

Woody plants (an undershrub in one species) with the characters of Myrtacere but the leaves mostly alternate or clustered at the ends of the branches and without oil-glands, often toothed and without a distinct intra-marginal nerve. Fls. usually large, 4-6-merous, rarely 2-3-merous. Androcium often elaborately developed with very many. stamens. Fruit a berry, or fibrous, many-seeded, rarely (Barringtonia) 1 -seeded. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Lecythidacere (p. 366).

## 91. The Melastoma Family.

Herbs or shrubs, rarely small trees, with opp. or whorled entire leaves characterized (exc. Memecylon) by 3-7 principal nerves which reach almost to the apex and usually distinet scalariform secondaries. Pls, small or more often showy, regular, or somewhat irregular in the androecium, 2 -sexual. Hypanthium usually united by vertical valls to the ovary or adnate. Sep. 3-6 or 0, pet. as many, contorted in bud. St. as many or more than the pet. inserted with them on the margin of the hypanthium. Anthers opening by pores or short slits. Ovary 3-6-celled or (Memecylon) 1-celled. Ovules very many, axile or free central. Fruit baccate or capsular opening by pores at the top or irregularly breaking up. Albumen 0.... Melastomacere (p. 368).
Exceptions:-
The Memecylece with 1 -celled ovary, comparatively few ovules, and 1 -seeded berry constitute a very distinct sub-family. The fls are 4 -merous as in many true Melastomere.

## 92. The Henna Family.

Woody or herbaceous with often 4 -angled branches. Leaves simple entire mostly opposite, sometimes whorled or alt., sometimes dotted. Pls from minute (in some herbs) to very large (in some trees), 2 -sexual, regular or irregular, perigynous, 3-6-merous (sometimes more). Sep. 3-8 ralvate, sometimes with an epicalyx of smaller intermediate. Petals as many or 0 . St. indefinite or definite, perigynous, sometimes inserted inside the hypanthium. Ovary 2-6-celled (more in Sonneradia) or by early absorption of septa 1 -celled with long simple style. Orules very many on large axile placentre. Fruit membranous, coriaceous or capsular, sometimes 1 -celled by absorption of septa. Seeds. many, sometimes winged. Embryo straight (exc. Sonneratia).

> Lythracea (p. 373).

The Blattiacese (including Sonneratia) are sometimes made into a distinct tamily.
92. The Pomegranate Family. (Included in Lythraceoe in the Flora.)

Shrubs closely allied to Lythracece with large 1-5-nate fls. terminating the shoots having a large flask-shaped hypanthium produced considerably beyond the ovary with 5-7 persistent sepals and 5-7 imbricate and crumpled petals in bud. St. very many covering the whole disc. Ovary
adnate to the hypanthium, many-celled, the cells in 1-3 concentric more or less superposed whorls, with the very numerous ovules axile in some cells, in others parietal. ....................... Punicacee (p. 313).

## 93. The Evening Primrose and Water Chestnut Family.

Herbs, rarely undershrubs, usually inhabiting wet places and sometimes aquatic. Leaves opposite or upper alt., rarely all alt. Fls. regular and typically 4-merous throughout, or sometimes slightly irregular, axillary, spiked or racemed. Hypanthium often much elongated with 2-5, usually 4, valvate sepals. Petals alternate with the sep., rarely 0. St. as many as or twice as many as the sepals, epigynous. Ovary adnate to and entirely enclosed by the hypanthium (exc. in Trapa), 1-6- or usually 4 -celled; style simple with capitate or 2-4lobed stigma. Ovules many axile in each cell or (Trapa) 1 in each cell, pendulous or half ascending. Fruit usually capsular (indehiscent in Trapa), many-seeded ( 1 in Trapx). Seeds with little or 0 albumen.

Onagracea (p. 380).
Exceptions:-
Trapa sometimes is placed in a separate family, the Hydrocaryacea, the characters of which will be recognized from the exceptions above.
94. The Milfoil Family (Myriophyllum only).

Aquatics with usually verticillate, more rarely opp. or alt. leaves pinnate with filiform segments or upper, rarely all, simple deeply cut or entire. Fls. small sessile or subsessile axillary or running out into spikes with the leaves reduced to bracts, monocious or polygamous, upper male, lower female and intermediate 2 -sexual. Calyx lobes 4 , rarely 2, very small, superior at times obsolete. Petals 4 or 2 often failing or reduced in the female, in the male and 2 -sexual fl. much exceeding the calyx, imbricate, of delicate texture. Stamens 2, 4 or 8 , epigynous in the 2 -sexual fls., anthers long, 4 -angled, basifixed. Dise small or 0. Ovary inferior, 4-, rarely 2-celled, styles 4, very short, plumose. Ovule 1 in each cell, pendulous, anatropous. Fruit deeply 2-4-lobed, indehiscent or splitting into 4 drupels. Embryo straight, cylindric, surrounded by thin fleshy albumen.

Halorrhagidacese (р. 34).

## 95. The Mangrove Family.

Trees or shrubs, usually littoral and often furnished with pnedmatophores or aerial roots; generally quite glabrous with opp. entire coriaceous leaves and interpetiolar deciduous stipules which enclose the terminal bud and leave prominent stipular scars. Fls. regular, 2 -sexual, on 1-many fld. axillary peduncles. Perianth often coriaceoss. Calyx superior or half-superior 4-14-sepalous on a cupular or campanslate hypanthium. Pet. as many often 2 -fid and laciniate. St. diplostemonous, rarely indefinite, perigynous or epigynous. Ovary free of adnate to hypanthium, $2-5$-, rarely 1 -celled. Ovules 2 pendulous is each cell or in 1-celled ovaries pendulous from a central placents style 1. Fruit 1-seeded indehiscent or (Weihea) tardily dehiscent. Rhizophoracea (p. 35)

## 96. The Myrabolan Family.

Trees or shrubs, sometimes scandent, rarely undershrubs. Leaves opp. or sometimes sub-opp. rarely all alternate. Fls. usually small greenish (showy in some garden genera), capitate, spicate or racemed with the hypanthium enclosing and constricted above, or produced into a beak beyond, the ovary. Sep. and pet. 4-5, rarely $6-7$, or pet. 0 . St. diplostemonous. Ovary l-celled, inferior with 2-7 ovules pendulous from the apex. Fruit 1-seeded, usually drupaceous, often 2-5-angled or winged.

Combretacece (p. 351).

## Order XXIV. SALICALES.

Woody plants with alternate simple stipulate leaves. Flowers diacious, in the axils of the bracts of a spike (catkin), without perianth, or perianth perhaps represented by a disciform expansion or glands. Male flower with 2 to many stamens, without pistillode. Fem. f. with superior 2-3- rarely 4-carpellary ovary; 1-celled with parietal placentee and mostly many ovules, stigmas 2 (-4). Fruit a $2 \cdot(-3$.$) valved capsule, with very small seeds carrying a pencil of hairs$ near the base. Albumen 0.
Family: 97. Salicacer.

## 97. The Willow Family.

Trees or shrubs with perulate buds. Leaves alt. simple, stipules deciduous or persistent. Flowers diocious (very rarely otherwise), in close bracteate spikes (catkins), one much reduced fl. to each bract, bracteoles 0 . Perianth 0 or perhaps represented by the scales or glands or cupular disc, some of which are usually present. Stamens 2 or more with free or connate filaments. Ovary of 2 rarely 3 connate carpels, 1-celled with parietal placentation. Ovules usually many erect anatropous on the lower part of the placenta. Fruit capsular, 2-4-valved. Seeds few or many, small, exalbuminous, with thin testa and a basilar pencil of hairs. Embryo straight, cotyledons planoconvex, radicle short inferior. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Salicacere (p. 839).
See note p. 125 re affinities.

## Order XXV. CASUARINALES.

Affinities very doubtful. Ovule with 20 or more embryo-sacs. Only one family.

## 8. The Casuarina Family.

Woody plants with sulcate articulate branchlets and leaves reduced to subulate scales connate at the base and forming short sheaths at the nodes. Flowers very minute, moncecious. Males in slender terminal spikes formed of numerous whorled bracts adnate to the rhachis, each bract with a pair of lateral bracteoles, and a flower consisting of 1-2 median scarious tepals, stamen 1 with large anther. Pem. in heads with close whorls of small bracts subtending pairs of very small but accrescent lateral bracteoles with an ovary of 2 median
carpels, 2 -celled, but posterior cell barren or suppressed, stigmas 2 very long filiform. Ovules in the fertile cell 2, orthotropous, basal or sub-basal. Female inflorescence forming a cone in fruit, each achene enclosed in the pair of accrescent woody or coriaceous bracteoles which open when the seed is ripe. Seed with terminal wing, testa fused with wall of achene. Albumen 0. Cotyledons flat equal, radical very short superior. .Casuarinacees (p.840).

## 236. Series II. GAMOPETALE (SYMPETALE).

Perianth always cyclic, usually with distinct calyx and corolla. Calyx persistent and often enlarged in fruit, mostly gamosepalous. Corolla with a basal tubular zone on which the petals appear as lobes, or if tube very short or petals free then stamens fewer than the lobes or petals, and often adnate to them and carpels reduced to 4 or 2. Stamens usually adnate to corolla. Carpels often 2 median or oblique. Ovules with one thick integument and a very small nucellus.

Exceptions:-
Corolla with very short or 0 tube in some Myrsinacece, Oleales and Plumbaginacere. Cor. 0 in fem. fl. Xunthium.
sepals nearly free in some Sapotacers, A pocynacect, Asclepiadacese, Convoltuhactw. Calyx annular or of 8-12 small teeth in Thunbergia. Sep. and petals more than 5 in some Ebenales, Jusminum (Oleales), Cordia and Symphorema (Verbenacees).
stamens free from tube in Plumbago, some Fbenacere, some Oleacece.
stamens several-seriate and many in many Ebenales. Carpels 4-9 or more in some Ebenales and Primulates.

Ovules with 2 integuments occur especially among Primulales and Ebenales.
237. The Gamopetalæ or Sympetalæ are retained here as one group in accordance with other systematic works, but they are probably derived from several different groups of the Choripetalæ.

The Primulales are possibly allied to the Caryophyllales, the Ebenales to the Theales, while the Oleales appear related to the Celastrales, etc., etc. The origin of the Asterales and Rubiales is probably to be looked for along the line of the Umbellales, near which family in fact they are put in the Genera Plantarum.

See also gamopetalous families under exceptions to Choripetala, para. 233.

## 238. CONSPECTUS OF THE GAMOPETALOUS ORDERS.

I. Pentacyclicæ, or less specialized Sympetalæ:-

Floral whorls normally 5, $i$. e two whorls of stamens are present or if only one whorl is developed, then ovary 5 -carpellary and usually 1 -celled. Flowers regular. Corolla-tube often short or sometimes $b$. Ovary mostly superior, usually with more than 2 carpels.

Orders: XXVI. Primulales; XXVII. Ebenales.

## II. Tetracyelicæ:-

Floral whorls normally 4, i.e. only one whorl of stamens is developed Fls. regular or irregular. Corolla-tube usually distinct.
superior or inferior. Carpels rarely more than two (some Polemoniacea, Caprifoliacer, and Campanulacere, few Rubiacere and very few Convolvulacese and Verbenacese).
A. Ovary superior:-

1. Flowers regular. Stamens isostemonous, or 2 only in Oleacer.
Exceptions:-
Flowers slightly zygomorphic in some Polemoniacese, irregular with fertile stamens fewer than the petals in a few Gentianacee.
Stamens slightly declinate or flowers somewhat irregular in a few Solanacea and Boraginacese but only in cultivated plants in our area.
Orders: XXVIII. Oleales; XXIX. Gentianales; XXX. Pole. moniales (including Solanaceas); XXXI. Boraginales.
2. Flowers irregular (zygomorphic). Stamens mostly fewer than isostemonous, often didynamous.
Exceptions:-
Corolia sometimes with subequal spreading lobes in a few Acanthacea, Labiates and Verbenaceex, regular and 6 -12-merous in Symphorema.
The family Solanacece is sometimes included in the Personales.
Orders: XXXII. Personales; XXXIII. Lamiales.
B. Ovary inferior. Flowers regular or irregular:-

Orders: XXXIV. Rubiales; XXXV. Campanales; XXXVI. Asterales.

## 239. DESCRIPTIONS OF ORDERS AND FAMLIIES OF THE GAMOPETALE. <br> Order XXVI. PRIMULALES.

( $\leftarrow-$ Caryophyllates?
Herbs, shrubs or rarely small trees, very often glandular, with alt. simple exstipulate leaves and regular 1-2-sexual flowers. Stamens opp. to the corolla lobes haplostemonous or sometimes diplostemonous with ${ }^{3}$ Very rudimentary first (alternating) whorl still present, adnate to the corolla or free. Ovary 1 -celled with free central placentation, superior or half inferior. Ovules sometimes amphitropous. Seed usually albuminous. Embryo straight or curved.
Families: 99. Plumbaginacers; 100. Primulacere; 101. Myrsinacer.

## 99. The Plumbago Family.

Herbs or shrubs with often fleshy leaves. Fls. capitate, racemed or panicled with the bracts often scarious and sheathing the calyx, bracteoles 2. Calyx inferior tubular 5-10-ribbed, mouth frequently tunnel-shaped and scarious or sub-petaloid. Petals free or gamopetalous with a very short tube, or rarely tube linear. St. 5 opposite the petals and often adnate below to the tube. Disc 0. Ovary superior, styles 5 free or connate, stigmas sub-capitate. Ovule 1 pendulous from an ascending basal funicle. Fruit capsular membranous or with hardened apex, rupturing near the base or circumsciss, apex often 5 -valved. Seeds cylindric, pendulous, albuminous or not. Bmbryo straight. ............................... . Plumbaginacece (p. 504)

## 100. The Primrose Family.

Herbs with radical, alt., opp. or whorled leaves. Calyx inferior gamosepalous, usually 5-lobed. Corolla hypogynous, usually 5-lobed. Stamens on the corolla-tube sometimes with alternating staminodes. Ovary with undivided style. Ovules many, usually amphitropous, on a free central placenta. Capsule dehiscing by valves or circumsciss, few- or many-seeded. Seeds minute, usually angular, often sunk in the placenta. Albumen fleshy or horny. Embryo transverse.

Primulaceo (p. 505).

## 101. The Ardisia Family.

Woody plants often with small red glands, especially on the margins of the leaves, including the floral leaves (schizogenous secretory cavities). Fls. regular 2 -sexual or polygamo-diocious, small or medium-sized. Calyx inferior or (Masa) more or less superior, 4-6-, usually 5-lobed, persistent. Petals gamopetalous or rarely free (some Embelia), lobes contorted or imbricate. Stamens opposite the petals and more or less adnate to corolla (anthers transversely septate in Agiceras). Ovary free superior, or half-inferior (Masa), style simple, with simple or shortly lobed stigma. Ovules few or many. Fruit baccate or sometimes (Agiceras) finally dehiscent. Seeds mostly globose and with pitted or ruminate albumen.- Embryo transverse, curved, sometimes sigmoid. . . . . . . . . . Myrsinacea (p. 507).

## Order XXVII. EBENALES.



Trees or shrubs with simple alt. or (some Diospyros) sub-opp. entire exstipulate leaves. Sap sometimes milky. Flowers medium or small, regular, 1-2-sexual. Corolla rarely with free petals or nearly free petals, lobes or petals often more than 5. Stamens diplostemonous or in several whorls or one whorl reduced to staminodes (haplostemonous by abortion). Ovary 3-10-celled. Ovules 1-few in each cell, pendulous or ascending. Albumen sometimes ruminate.

Families: 102. Styraceг; 103. Ebenaceљ; 104. Sapotacere.
Exceptions:-
Stipules sometimes occur in Sapotacece, but are very caducous.

## 102. The Storax Family.

Woody plants with alt. leaves. Fls. 2 -sexual or polygamous, in axillary and terminal simple or compound racemes or spikes. Calyt perigynous or epigynous, or sometimes inferior, 4-5-toothed or almas obsolete. Petals 4-10, usually 5, sometimes free to the base, imbricate. Stamens 8-10 or many with free or connate filaments and more or less adnate to the corolla. Ovary 2-5-celled or septa not reaching apex o the ovary, style slender. Ovules 1 or few, mostly 2 in each cell, axith pendulous or erect. Fruit drupaceous 1-, rarely $2-3$-seeded. Seeds albuminous. Embryo straight or curved. ....... Styracea (p. 581

## 103. The Mohwa Family.

Trees with usually milky juice and young parts usually rusty tomenbse. Leaves alt., coriaceous. Fls. 2-sexual usually (in our species) axillary and clustered, often from leaf scars; bracts and bracteoles 0 or minute. Calyx inferior, lobes $4-8$ imbricate, or 2 -seriate and outer series valvate, persistent. Cor.-tube shorter than calyx, petals 2-4times as many as calyx-lobes. St. on cor.-tube epipetalous, 1-3-times as many as cor-lobes and 1-3-seriate or some reduced to staminodes. Ovary sessile 2-8-celled with simple pointed style. Ovules 1 in each cell, axile. Fruit baccate 1-8-seeded. Embryo straight with large fleshy cotyledons and exalbuminous, or albuminous with flat coty. ledons, radicle inferior. ............................Sapotacece (p. 510).

## 104. The Ebony Family.

Woody plants without milky juice, with alt., rarely sub-opp. or opp. leaves. Flowers regular, 3 -merous or 4-5-, rarely 6-7-merous, sually dicecious. Males in 3-more-flowered cymes. Fem. solitary or several on abbreviated lateral branches. Calyx inferior gamosepalous, often accrescent or hardened in fruit. Corolla regular. St. inserted at base of corolla isomerous, or 2-3-times as many as its lobes, in fem. reduced to staminodes, rarely 0 . Ovary sessile $2-16$-celled, with $1-2$ pendulous anatropous orules in each cell; styles 2-8 free or connate at base with small or often flabellate stigmas. Fruit baccate, coriaceous or fleshy with as many cells as in the ovary or fewer by abortion. Seeds compressed, albumen copious often ruminate. Embryo axile, straight or curved, with flat cotyledons and superior radicle.

Ebenacea (p.514).

## Order XXVIII. OLEALES.

## ( $\leftarrow-$ Celastrales.)

Trees or shrubs without milky juice, with simple or pinnate mostly penninerved exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular 2 -sexual or polygamous. Calyx small inferior usually 4- (5-9)-lobed. Corolla usually 4 (5-9)-lobed. Petals sometimes nearly or quite free, valvate or imbricate. Stamens. 2 or 4 (Salvadoraceo). Ovary 2-1-celled. Ovules 1-2 in each cell, anatropous or amphitropous, pendulous or ascending from the angle of the dissepiment. Seeds with or without albumen. Embryo straight.

## Families: 106. Oleacer; 107. Salvadoracea.

The Salvadoracese are closely allied to the oleacece and possibly to the Celas. tracea. They have often minute stipules, 4 stamens and a disc (?) of interstaminal glands. They have been shown by Hutchinson under the Celastrales (following Baillon), hut in that case it would appear better to remove the whole Oleales. Sometimes a 3 -celled ovary occurs in Oleacese (Nyctanthes) and the petals are mometimes free in Linociera.

## 105. The Olive and Jasmine Family.

Woody plants, rarely undershrubs, with simple or pinnate, usually penninerved exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular mostly in 3 -chotomous
cymes or panicles, rarely fascicled or racemed, 2 -sexual, polygamous or rarely dicecious. Calyx small. Corolla gamopetalous or tube very short in some genera, lobes or petals usually 4, sometimes 0 . Stamens 2 on the corolla tube (hypogynous in apetalous species). Ovary free 2 -celled, stigma simple or 2 -lobed. Ovules 1-2, rarely 3-4 in each cell, axile, near base and apex. Fruit capsular or baccate, dry or drupaceous. Seed 1, or 1 in each cell, albuminous or not. Radicle superior or inferior. Oleacere (p. 522).
Exceptions:-
The calyx and corolla are often 5-9-lobed in Jasminum. Petals sometimes free in Linociera.

## 106. The Salvadora Family.

Often spinous or with olive-grey foliage. Leaveß opp., entire, with minute stipules. Fls. small clustered or panicled, dioecious or poly-gamo-diœcious. Calyx inferior 3-5- often 4 -fid. Corolla gamo- or polypetalous, 4-merous, petals imbricate. St. 4, hypogynous or on the cor.-tube, alt. with the petals, sometimes connate by the filaments. Alternating glands or staminodes sometimes present. Ovary free, 1-2 or imperfectly 4 -celled, stigma entire or 2 -fid. Ovules 1-2 in each cell, erect from the base, anatropous. Fruit a berry or drupe, mostly 1 -seeded. Seed erect globose, exalbuminous.... Salvadoracece (p. 530).

## Order XXIX. GENTIANALES.

Trees, shrubs or herbs, often with milky sap, and with opposite or 3-nate simple entire exstipulate often palminerved leaves. Flowers regular 2 -sexual, usually cymose. Calyx and corolla 4-5-merous, corolla usually contorted in bud. Stamens isomerous, adnate to the corolla at least at the base, sometimes combined into a column with the pistil. Carpels 2 combined into a 2-or (Gentianacece) 1-celled ovary, or distinct except in the styles. Ovules many, parietal or covering a large axile placenta.

## Exceptions:-

Stipules or stipular lines sometimes occur in Loganiacea, which family is closely allied to the Rubiacea.

Leaves sometimes toothed in Buddleia.
Fls. irregular and stamens fewer than the petals in some Gentianacea.
Corolla often imbricate or valvate in Loganiacea.
Ovules only 1-8 in each cell in a few Apocynacea.
Families: 107. Gentianacere; 108. Loganiacer: 109. Apocynacea; 110. Asclepisedacere.

## 107. The Gentian and Chiretta Family.

Herbs, rarely aquatic, with opp. or occasionally alternate, aimple (in our species) leaves. Flowers small or showy, regular, or irregular especially in the androcium, mostly in ebracteate cymes. Calys inferior, 4-5-lobed. Corolla funnel-shaped or rotate, lobes imbricale or twisted to the right. Stamens on the tube, alt. with the lobes, sometimes unequal or some suppressed, anthers dehiscing longitudinally of by apical pores. Ovary free, 1 -celled or more or less 2 -celled by the
intrusion of the parietal placentæ. Style often short, stigmas 2. Doules numerous. Fruit capsular, often membranous, rarely baccate. Seeds many small. Albumen copious........... Gentianaceae (p. 586).

## 108. The Strychnine Family. $(\longrightarrow$ Rubiales.)

Woody or herbaceous with opp. leaves often united by a stipulary line or sometimes petioles dilated at the base, more rarely stipules distinct. Fls. cymose, or cymes sometimes reduced to single flowers, sometimes capitate or panicled. Calyx small inferior 4-5-toothed or -lobed. Corolla 4-5-lobed or -partite. Stamens on the tube, alternate with its lobes. Ovary superior free 2 -celled with simple style and capitate 2 -fid or 2 -partite stigma. Ovules 1 or more in each cell; placente axile or in the inner basal angles, sometimes peltate. Fruit a septicidal capsule or baccate, l-many-seeded. Albumen copious, embryo straight. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Loganiacece (p. 563).

## 109. The Oleander Family.

Woody or herbaceous plants usually with milky juice and often twining. Leaves opp. or whorled or (only in introduced species) alt., sometimes with stipular lines and glands. Calyx 5 -, rarely 4-lobed. Corolla rotate or salver-shaped, rarely campanulate or funnel-shaped, sometimes with a corona of scales. St. as many as the cor.-lobes inserted on the tube with short filaments, anthers often conniving and sometimes adhering by a point on the connective to the swollen top of the style, but not forming a column with the style and stigma, and pollen granular. Disc often present. Ovary 2 -celled (1-celled in the exotic Allamanda), or usually of 2 distinct carpels united by the style. Ovules 2-many in each carpel, rarely 1 only. Fruit of free or connate follicles, more rarely a berry or drupe. Seeds often with a coma of silky hairs, albuminous or not......................Apocynacea (p.531).

## 110. The Asclepias or Mudar Family.

Climbing herbs, rarely erect shrubs, abounding in milky juice, rarely (Sarcostemma) leafless. In other respects the family differs from the Apocynacece essentially in the pollen, which forms one or two waxy more rarely granular masses (pollinia) in each anther-cell. Filaments usually connate in a column round the pistil, rarely (Periplocea) flaments free. The flowers are frequently in umbelliform cymes and fruit of $2(-1)$ follicles......................... Asclepiadacea (p. 546).

## Order XXX. POLEMONIALES.

Climbers or rarely erect, sometimes with milky juice. Leaves alternate, mostly simple cordate and palminerved, sometimes palmately compound, rarely pinnate or 0 (Cuscuta), exstipulate. Flowers regular, eompletely gamopetalous, with frequently an entire or only slightly lobed limb. Sepals sometimes free. St. 5, alt. with lobes of corolla (if any). Disc usually prominent. Carpels 2 or rarely 3-5, combined into a 2 celled, rarely 1. or 3-5-celled ovary. Style 1, stigmas 2 or styles
very rarely 2 or $3-5$. Ovules 2 collateral erect or many in each carpel, often amphitropous. Fruit capsular or baccate.

Families: 111. Hydrophyllacese; 112. Polemoniacece; 113. Convolvulacece. The Solanacere are sometimes included here.

Exceptions:-
Lower leaves sometimes opposite in Polemoniacere.
Ovary deeply 4 -lobed in Dichondra.
Flowers slightly irregular in some Polemoniaceos.

## 111. The Nemophila Family.

Herbs, sometimes glandular-hairy. Leaves simple or pinnate. Sepals shortly connate, imbricate. Corolla usually rotate, lobes imbricate. St. inserted near its base, alt. with the lobes, equal or not, anths. versatile. Disc seldom present. Ovary superior with broad base, 2-carpellary, 1-2-celled, often septum partial (edges of carpels not meeting in middle), placentre therefore usually 2 in each cell, one from each of the partial septa, but usually much swollen so as sometimes to meet in the middle. Ovules many or sometimes only 2 to each carpel, sessile or funicled, anatropous or amphitropous, Fruit capsular, loculicidally 2 -valved, or valves separating from the septum. Seeds albuminous. Embryo small, straight, axile.

Hydrophyllacece (p.571).

## 112. The Phlox Family. ( $\longrightarrow$ Personales.)

Woody or herbaceous, sometimes scandent, often glandular. Leaves simple or pinnate, lower sometimes opposite. Fls. often showy, regular or somewhat zygomorphous, hermaphrodite, 5 -merous, usually cymose (solitary in Coboea). Calyx inferior, gamosepalous. Corolla gamopetalous, lobes twisted to right. Stamens on tube and alt. with its lobes, often unequal and sometimes declinate. Disc usually prominent. Ovary mostly 3 -carpellary and $3(-5)$-celled. Style simple or 3 -fid. Ocules very many, few or solitary in each cell, axile, more or less amphitropous. Fruit capsular, 3-valved, sometimes with partial false septa in the middle of the valves. Seeds as many as the orules, sometimes winged, often with peculiar mucilage-cells in the testa, albumen enclosing the embryo, which is straight and axile with somewhat broad cotyledons....................... Polemoniacece (p. 572).

## 113. The Convolvulus Family. $(\longrightarrow$ Boraginacece.)

Herbaceous, rarely shrubby, usually twining to the left, often with milky juice. Leaves mostly simple and palminerved, sometimes palmately divided. Hairs sometimes forked. Fls. solitary or cymoser usually with 2 bracteoles. Sepals 5 free or connate, often unequal, persistent. Corolla rarely deeply lobed, lobes usually induplicatevalvate and whole limb plaited. Stamens 5, rarely 4, on the tube Disc annular, rarely almost obsolete. Ovary 1- or usually 2 -celled or by the formation of false septa often 4 -celled, style terminal, rarely styles 2. Ovules 2 in each carpel, collateral, erect, basal, sessile, with 1 integument. Fruit capsular or baccate. Seeds 4-1, albumen 0 or scanty. Embryo curved or spiral with foliaccous plaited cotyledons whidb on expansion are often retuse or 2 -lobed....... Convolvulacece (p. 582).

## Exceptions:-

Cuscuta is a leafless parasite and flowers with infrastaminal scales,
Leaves pinnately divided in Qua moclit.
Style from between the lobes of the ovary and fruit of nutlets in Dichondra, which connects this family with the Boraginacees.
Ovary 3 -celled in Pharbitis, 4 -celled in Argyreia and Batatas, 1-celled in Hewittia.

## Order XXXI. BORAGINALES.

Woody or herbaceous with alternate leaves, often hispid, not glandular. Leaves simple, alternate, very rarely lobed, exstipulate. Inforescence usually in dichotomous cymes with the branches scorpioid and flowers unilateral. Flowers mostly small regular. Calyx persistent. Corolla gamopetalous, usually salver-shaped or rotate, 5 -, rarely 4 or 6-lobed. Stamens isomerous, rarely unequal. Disc often present, hypogynous. Ovary of 2 median carpels, each carpel with 2 ovules, carpels often divided by a secondary septum so that the ovary becomes 4 -celled and is then often deeply 4 -lobed with a gynobasic style and 1 -ovuled loculi. Ovules erect or oblique from the basal inner angle of the loculus with the micropyle superior or facing the axis (ventral). Fruit drupaceous with $2-4$-celled endocarp or splitting into pyrenes or of 4 nutlets. Seed with copious or little albumen or exalbuminous. Embryo straight or curved, radicle superior.
The Boraginaceae and Cordiaceere are sometimes united with the Polemoniales, sometines with the Lamiales. The fruit of some of them (Boragece) closely resembles that of Labiatioe but there appears to be little else in common. They are more closely allied to the Hydrophyllacece.

## Exceptions:-

Leaves sub-opposite or lower sometimes opposite in Cordia.
Families: 113a. Cordiacece; 114. Boraginacere (both united in Boraginace», p. 572).

## 113s. The Sebesten Family.

Woody plants. Leaves sometimes sub-opposite, often with cystoliths. Flowers frequently 4 -10-merous, but normally 5 -merous. Style terminal twice partite or 2 -fid (Ehretia). Fruit a drupe with 4.celled (or fewer) endocarp. Cotyledons plicate. Albumen 0.

Cordiacer, see Boraginacer (part).

## Exceptions:-

Cotyledons ovate, not plicate in Ehretia, which is better put into the Boraginacee. It has a scanty albumen.

## 114. The Borage and Heliotrope Family.

Usually herbaceous, sometimes fruticose and scandent, very often with hispid hairs. Flowers 5-merous, corolla very often with scales in the throat. Style usually simple, rarely terminal (Heliotropiea) but usually from between the lobes of a deeply divided ovary. Albumen sometimes present

Boraginacese (part) (p. 572).

## Exceptions:-

Stylea 2 or 2 -fld in Coldenia.
Rhabdia is a shrub with few axillary flowers.

## Order XXXII. PERSONALES.

## (Polemoniales $\leftarrow —$.)

Small herbs or shrubs, rarely (Bignoniacere) trees, occasionally glandular. Leaves alt. or opposite exstipulate simple or more rarely pinnate. Flowers irregular, rarely (most Solanacece and few genera of other families) regular or sub-regular, not twisted ${ }^{*}$ in bud. Posticous stamen nearly always rudimentary or altogether absent (exc. Solanacere), sometimes only 2 stamens perfect. Ovary 2 -celled, superior, with many ovules on the axis. Seeds exalbuminous.

Exceptions:-
Solanacece have usually regular flowers but the tribe Salpiglossidx have irregular flowers. Corolla nearly regular in a few genera of Acanthaceee, Gesneracea and Scrophulariacere.

Nicandra has a 3-5-celled ovary.
Oroxylum (Bignoniacee) has 5 perfect stamens.
Ovary is 1-celled in Orobanchacece, Lentibulariacece, Gesneracece and Martynia (Pedaliacere).

Ovary is 4 -celled in Datura and sometimes 4 -celled by a secondary septum in some Pedaliacea.

Only 2 or few ovules occur in each cell in some Acanthaceo.
Albumen sometimes scanty in Gesneracea, present in Solanacece, Orobanchaces and Scrophulariacece.
Families: 115. Solanacea; 116. Scrophulariaceas; 117. Orobanchacere; 118. Bignoniacere; 119. Gesneraces; 120. Lentibulariacea; 121. Pedaliacer; 122. Acanthaceæ.

## 115. The Datura and Nightshade Family.

Herbaceous or shrubby, sometimes climbing or scrambling, juice not milky. Hairs sometimes stellate. Leaves alt,, sometimes in unilateral pairs with the two members of the pair unequal, simple, very rarely pinnate. Flowers medium or large, regular and 5 -merous (exc. in ovary), or with a tendency to zygomorphism and sometimes 6-7-merous, often in extra-axillary cymes or terminating a cymose branch-system. Calyx persistent. Corolla with lobes rarely imbricate, usually plicate or the lobes valvate. Stamens alternating with the lobes, sometimes unequal or some rudimentary. Disc usually present. Ovary obliquely 2-celled (3-5-celled in Nicandra, many-celled in some Lycopersicum) or rarely 4 -celled or 1 -celled by absorption of septum. Ovules very many on prominent or swollen axile placentce (few in some exotic genera). Fruit baccate or capsular. Seeds compressed discoid or subreniform. Embryo often curved and peripheral in the albumen.

Solanacese (p. 606).

## 116. The Mimulus and Veronica Family.

Herbs with opp. whorled or alt., often gland-dotted, simple, very rarely compound leaves. Calyx persistent, 4-5-lobed or -sepalous. Corolla rarely actinomorphic, lobes alternating with the sepals, imbricate, never plicate in bud. Stamens rarely 5 perfect, usually 4 ,

[^49]often didynamous or sometimes only 2 , anthers $2-1$-celled. Disc annular or unilateral. Ovary with 2 median carpels, 2-celled with large swollen placentce on the septum (axile). Ovules many, rarely few. Fruit capsular. Seeds usually numerous, albuminous. Embryo straight or slightly curved. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Scrophulariacece (p. 617).

## 117. The Broomrape Family.

Fleshy or scaly root-parasites or saprophytes with usually a simple stem and no true leaves. Fls. solitary spiked or racemed. Calyx spathaceous or 4-5-sepalous. Corolla hypogynous with curved tube and 2 -lipped limb, upper lip arched, lower 3 -fid, throat often with 2 villous folds. St. 4 didynamous, anthers 1-2-celled, more or less spurred. Ovary 2 -carpellary, 1- rarely 2 -celled, style long, tip curved, stigma capitate or 2-lobed. Ovules usually many, on 2 pairs of free or confluent parietal placentes which sometimes meet in the axis. Capsule 1-celled, 2 -valved or sub-indehiscent. Seeds few or many, minute with pitted or tubercled or rarely lax and reticulated testa. Albumen fleshy. Embryo ovoid simple or 2-fid.

Orobanchaces (p. 641).

## 118. The Bignonia Family.

Woody plants, often (in exotic species) climbing by tendrils developed from the leaves. Leaves opposite, rarely whorled, sometimes spiral in the crowded leaves at the ends of the branches in some species, 1-3 pinnate, rarely simple. Flowers large or medium, 2 -sexual. Calyx spathaceous or 2-5-lobed. Corolla usually tubular (at least below), then ventricose, lobes subequal and imbricate (rarely valvate) in bud. St. didynamous, often with a 5th present as a staminode, rarely (Oroxylum) 5 perfect, mostly inserted anteriorly in the corolla. Dise usually conspicuous. Ovary 2-celled (in the exotic Crescentioe 1-celled), style long. Ovules many in each cell. Fruit elongate, capsular and 2-valved with the valves separating from an often much swollen axis, rarely (exotics only) indehiscent. Seeds flat or 3-gonous, winged. Cotyledons flat or folded, often 2-lobed. ......... Bignoniacece (p. 648).

## 119. The Achimenes Family.

Herbs (in our area), sometimes reduced to single leaf and inflorescence. Leaves usually radical, opposite or alternate, simple, exstipulate. Flowers often large, sometimes much reduced, usually racemose, rarely cymose clustered or solitary. Calyx 5 -merous, lobes valvate or open in bud. Corolla with long or short tube and usually 5 imbricate lobes. St. on the tube, usually didynamous, rarely 5 fertile, often only 2 fertile. Ovary superior (half-inferior in American genera), 1 -celled, placentoe often 2 -fid and parietal, sometimes meeting in axis and making ovary 2 -celled. Ovules very many, anatropous. Fruit capsular (in our species). Seeds very many, minute. Embryo straight. Gesneracece (p. 646).

## 12). The Bladderwort Family.

Small often very delicate herbs, often rootless, sometimes twining, inhabiting water or wet places, and in C'tricularia usually with minute.
bladders on the creeping axis.* Leaves often evanescent, either simple entire radical and rosulate or in water capillary and multifid.* Fls. often small, on 1-many-fld. scapes. Calyx 2-5-lobed. Corolla 2 -lipped and spurred, upper lip entire or emarginate, lower usually larger entire or 3-6-lobed. Stamens 2, inserted on the base of the corolla, anther-cells transversely confluent. Ovary superior, globose, 1-celled; style short. Ovules very many on a free basal placenta. Fruit a 2-4-valved capsule or irregularly breaking up. Seeds many. Lentibulariacese (p. 643).

## 121. The Sesamum Family.

Herbs with the leaves opposite or the upper alternate, often (especially the lower) lobed or pinnatifid. Fls. usuelly axillary or racemose. Calyx 4-5-lobed. Corolla tubular below, ventricose above, lobes imbricate. Stamens didynamous or 2 only perfect, a 5th often present as a staminode. Ovary 2-, rarely 1 -celled, or finally 4 -celled by a secondary septum, not deeply lobed. Ovules few, or if many one-seriate only in each cell, axile or in one-celled ovaries on divaricate parietal laminx. Fruit capsular or drupaceous. Seeds wingless...Pedaliacece (p. 660).

## 122. The Acanthus Family.

Herbs or shrubs, frequently undershrubs, only rarely aromatic. Leaves opp. (alt. in Elytraria and some Staurogyne), sometimes unequal in the pair, simple, frequently with linear cystoliths. $\dagger$ Flowers rarely solitary, bracteate and bracteolate (with few exceptions). Calyx 5- or 4-partite, rarely of several linear teeth (Thunbergia). Corolla lobes imbricate or twisted in bud. St. 4 or 2 on the tube, arthers 2-1. celled, cells sometimes remote or superposed. Dise usually evident. Ovary usually elongate, 2 -celled, style filiform. Ovules 1-many in each cell superposed in two rows along the middle line of the septum (exc. Thunbergia, in which the two ovules in each cell are collateral). Capsule loculicidal, the septum splitting along the mesial line. Seeds usually seated on hardened curved funicles produced into an acute tip beyond them, mostly ovoid or compressed and orbicular.

Acanthaceæ (p. 662).

## Order XXXIII. LAMIALES.

Woody or herbaceous, usually with glands and aromatic or fotid. Leaves opposite, rarely whorled or alternate, very rarely compound, exstipulate. Flowers irregular or subregular, mostly cymose, cymes often racemed or panicled. Calyx gamosepalous, persistent. Stamens 4 or 2 with or without a rudimentary 5 th, very rarely more than 5 (see exceptions). Ovary of 2 carpels, often 4 -celled by the formation of a secondary septum and frequently deeply 4 -lobed, rarely 2 -celled and entire or 6-8-celled. Style simple. Ovules usually 2 to each carpl, collateral, or 1 in each cell. Fruit of 41 -seeded nutlets, or a drupe with 4 pyrenes or 1-4-celled endocarp, rarely with an 8 -celled endocarp,

[^50]sometimes with 2-4 valves on germination. Micropyle and radicle inferior. Albumen 0 or scanty.
Exceptions:-
Leaves digitately compound in Vitex, pinnatisect in some Lavandula and few Other Labiate.
Flowers regular and 6-12-merons in Symphoremn. and ovary sometimes 1 -locular at apex, fruit sometimes 1 -seeded by abortion of the other 3 ovules.
Families: 123. Verbenacece; 124. Labiatce.

## 123. The Teak Family and Lantana Family.

Woody, more rarely herbaceous, sometimes scandent by sarmentose shoots, often fœetid or quasi-aromatic from minute sunk glands, hairs often forked or stellate. Calyx persistent and often accrescent, usually 4 -5-lobed or -toothed. Corolla usually 2 -lipped and 5 -4-lobed with the two posterior lobes connate. Stamens usually 4, rarely 2. 0 vary of two connate carpels or more usually each carpel divided by a secondary septum into 2 cells. Style terminal. Ovules 2 to each carpel, usually attached to the infolded walls, more rarely basal or pendnlous. Fruit drupaceous with a 4-1-celled stone or 4-1 pyrenes or partially connate drupels, sometimes quite dry...Verbenacea (p. 703).
Exceptions:-
0 vary 8 -celled in Duranta.
Ovules between the 4 wings of a central column in Avicennia.

## 124. The Mint and Sage Family.

Herbs or undershru's, rarely shrubs, usually with sweet or aromatic smell due to ethereal oils secreted in glandular hairs often sunk in pits in the epidermis and sometimes giving rise to translucent dots. Stems often 4 -sided. Flowers more or less zygomorphic, solitary or in contracted cymes in the leaf axils, or upper leaves reduced to bracts and flowers or cymes forming a spike or thyrse. Calyx tubular, persistent. Corolla with 4-5 subequal spreading lobes or 2 -lipped, lobes imbricate in bud. Stamens inserted in the tube, 2 or 4 perfect, subequal and spreading or declinate or didynamous. Disc prominent. Orary free 4-lobed or -partite, consisting of two divided carpels, style arising from between the lobes. Ovules 1 in each cell erect anatropous. Pruit of 4 dry (in our area) indehiscent cocci or nutlets.

Labiates (p. 725).

## Order XXXIV. RUBIALES.

Leaves opposite or whorled. Calyx superior small. Stamens isomerous, free. Ovary inferior, usually 2 (2-8)-celled, 2-many-ovuled. Albumen copious.

## 125. The Coffee and Gardenia Family.

Woody or herbaceous with opposite or whorled leaves and interpetiolar or intrapetiolar stipules (stipules apparently wanting in the Whorled leaves of the Galiece). Flowers small to very large, regular, 2-vexual. Calyx usually small with 4-5 sepals, rarely obsolete. Corolla 4-5-merous or rarely lobes up to 12 . St. usually isomerous
(sometimes fewer where the corolla-lobes are more than 5) inserted in the tube or at the mouth of the corolla. Disc epigynous. Ovary mostly 2 -celled, rarely $3-9$-celled, vary rarely (Gardenia) 1 -celled (with parietal placentæ), style simple or cleft. Ovules 1 or more in each cell, usually on the septum. Fruit various. Cotyledons usually flat.

Rubiaceг (р. 419).

## Order XXXV. CAMPANALES.

Herbs often with milky juice. Leaves simple alternate, rarely opposite, exstipulate. Flowers regular or irregular. Calyx superior, rarely obsolete. Stamens isomerous or rarely (Stylidacere) reduced to 2, free or connate with the style, anthers free or connate. Orary completely inferior, usually 2-5-celled. Ovules many axile. Fruit usually capsular. Seeds albuminous, many, small or minute.

Families: 126. Campanulacece; 127. Stylidacere.

## 123. The Bell-flower Family.

Herbs or undershrubs. Flowers axillary or racemose or spicate, regular or (Lobeliece) irregular, 2 -sexual. Calyx 4-6-partite, usually persistent. Corolla with valvate lobes. Stamens 4-6, inserted with the corolla and alternating with its lobes on the margin of an epigynous disc (on the corolla-tube in Sphenoclea), anthers free or connate. Style 1 with stigmas as many as the cells. Ovules on usually swollen placentce. Fruit capsular or baccate. Embryo erect.

## 127. The Stylidium Family.

Fls. 1-2-sexual irregular in corymbs, cymes or panicles. Calyx 2-lipped. Stamens 2, filaments connate with the style into a column. Ovary 2 -celled. Ovules on the septum. Fruit a 1-2-celled, 2 -valved capsule, valves sometimes cohering top and bottom.

Stylidiacece (p. 498).

## Order XXXVI. ASTERALES.

Herbs, rarely shrubs. Juice sometimes milky. Calyx superior, small or obsolete or changed to a pappus. Stamens isomerous, mostly syngenesious. Ovary inferior 1-celled, 1-ovuled. Ovule erect. Seed exalbuminous.

## 128. The Daisy and Thistle Family.

Leaves alt., more rarely opp., simple or pinnatifid, exstipulate, base of petiole often sheathing. Flowers sessile in dense heads on a common receptacle surrounded by a calyx-like involucre of bracts. Flowers homo. gamous or heterogamous, outer in a head often with ligulate limb, inner usually regular tubular or campanulate, sometimes all either regular or ligulate or somewhat lipped. Calyx reduced to scales or hairs or 0 , if present usually persistent and enlarged in fruit. Stamens 5 (rarely 4) inserted in the corolla-tube, anthers very rarely free, finally exserted. Ovule basal anatropous with 1 integument. Fruit dry indehiscent closely investing the exalbuminous seed, often crowned by the pappus (modified calyx). Embryo straight. . . . . . .Composite (p. 453)

## Class II. MONOCOTYLEDONES.

The Monocotyledons are few compared with the Dicotyledons, and they are usually herbaceous. The arborescent forms are easily distinguished from dicotyledonous trees by the comparatively slender stems, unbranched or but slightly branched, and not much more slender at the top than at the base. This is due to the parts of the stem from which the leaves have fallen ceasing to grow further in thickness, though in some cases perhaps there is a gradual slight increase in volume of existing tissue elements. Anatomically the closed fibro-vascular bundles are seen to be scattered in a transverse section of the stem and there is no cambium ring, so that after the development of the primary bundle cylinder the arrangement of tissues within the epidermis or layer of periderm undergoes no further change. Exceptions to this general type of monocotyledonous tree-stem are only found in the arborescent Liliacee, such as Aloe, Yucca, Draceena and Cordyline. In these a cambial layer finally appears, but none of these arborescent species are native in our area (though some are cultivated). The leaves of all of them are typically monocotyledonous. Exceptions to the generally unbranched character of the shoots are also found among the Liliacere (e. g. Asparagus, Smilax), some Pandanus, some grasses (especially the Bamboos), a few Scitaminer (Clinogyne) and a few others.
The typical monocotyledonous leaf is simple, narrow, with parallel renation and a sheathing base; between the sheathing base and the blade may be a short petiole. Even the cotyledon has a sheathing base which wraps round the plumule. Sheathing bases sometimes occur in the Dicotyledons, especially in the Ranales, Rosales and Umbellales. Exceptions to the typical monocotyledonous leaf occur chiefly in the Aroids, Dioscoreaceer, Taccacees and Palms. But none of these much resemble Dicotyledonous leaves. In the palms the leaves are often pinnate or flabellate, but the leaflets are monocotyledonous or flabellate and texture hard. The aroids and Taccacea have often pedate leaves; where broad and simple the venation is usually palmate with secondary nerves straight and transverse, rarely reticulate; the dicotyledonous leaves nearest in appearance to the Dioscoreaceas are perhaps some of the Convolvulacese. The Aracea, Taccacea and Dioscoreaceos have, with few exceptions, tuberous Footstocks like so many other Monocotyledons. The parts of the Therer in those Monocotyledons with a perianth are usually in threes. The inflorescence is very often enclosed, at least at the base, by a aheathing leaf-base or spathe.

## 241. SYNOPSIS OF ORDERS AND FAMILIES OF THE MONOCOTYLEDONS.

## Order I. FLUVIALES (Helobiæ).

Aquatic or marsh plants. Flowers regular, often heterochlamydeous and with 3 -merous whorls throughout, or stamens and carpels numerous,
or flowers reduced. Ovary apocarpous and superior to (Hydrocharitacece) syncarpous and inferior. Fruit of follicles, achenes, capsular or membranous or nut-like. Seed without albumen. Embryo with large swollen hypocotyl.

Families: 129. Alismacere; 130. Naiadacece; 131. Hydrocharitacere.

## 129. The Water Plantain Family.

Leaves radical. Fls. heterochlamydeous. Calyx and corolla-3. merous. Stamens hypogynous or perigynous. Carpels 3-6 or more, 1-celled, free. Fruit of achenes or follicles........Alismacece (p. 843).

## 130. The Naiad Family.

Leaves opp. or alternate, submerged or floating. Flowers inconspicuous, 1-2-sexual, homoiochlamydeous. Perianth of 3-4 tepals or tubular and hyaline or 0, rarely of 2-1 tepals. Stamens 6-1, hypogynous in the 2 -sexual fls., sometimes connate in male. Carpels 6-1. Ovule 1 in each carpel, rarely (Aponogeton) 2 or more. Fruit of achenes, drupels or (Aponogeton) follicles........ Naiadacere (p. 846).

## 131. The Vallisneria Family.

Leaves submerged or floating. Flowers inconspicuous to showy, 1-2-sexual, enclosed in a spathe, female solitary, homoio- or heterochlamydeous. Sepals 3. Petals sometimes 0. Stamens 3-12, rarely $2-1$, sometimes one or two whorls of staminodes. Ovary inferior, placentæ parietal or almost axile, stigmas 3-12. Ovules anatropous or orthotropous. Fruit membranous or fleshy.

Hydrocharitaces (p.852).

## Order II. SPADICIFLOREE.

The common characters of this order are, with the exception of the most reduced forms, numerous, frequently 1-sexual, flowers massed on a common simple or branched often fleshy axis, the spadix, which in the majority of cases is subtended by and at first sheathed by one or more large modified foliage leaves, "spathes," which may be persistent deciduous or caducous. The flowers of many show the normal monocotyledonous arrangement, but with a dry or inconspicuous perianth, in two 3 -merous whorls and 3 free or connate carpels. From these are all gradations to flowers consisting of single stamens or ovaries, Trees, often with very compound leaves, or shrubs (sometimes woody climbers, e. g. rattans) or herbs with simple or compound leaves or plants reduced to minute floating thalloid bodies (Duckweeds).

Sub-order Arales. Fam.: 132. Aracece; 133. Lemnacea.
Sub-order Pandanales. Fam.: 134. Pandanaceæ; 135. Typhaceer. Sub-order Palmales. Fam. : 136. Palmacese; 137. Cyclanthaceer.
Each sub-order begins with the more normal and ends with the more reduced families.

## Sub-order I. ARALES.

Herbaceous, rarely aquatic (minute aquatics in Lemnaceos), usually tuberous or rhizomatous. L. usually broad and fleshy, simple of
divided, not distichously appressed face to face. Spadix usually fleshy and bearing a coriaceous or fleshy spathe enclosing the spadix, at least when young.

## 132. The Aroid Family.

Herbs, frequently tuberous or rhizomatous with annual shoots, sometimes perennial climbers, rarely aquatic, usually quite glabrous and somewhat fleshy. Leaves well-developed simple or palmately or pedately divided, rarely pinnatifid. Flowers crowded on a simple fleshy spadix with green or coloured persistent or deciduous sometimes petaloid spathe, usually monoccious with the female fls. below the male. Spadix often produced beyond the fls. Perianth of 4-8 segments or cupular or usually suppressed. Anthers in 2 -sexual fls. 4-8, in 1 -sexual fls. often reduced to 1-8, often united into synandria with the connective overtopping the cells. Ovary superior usually entire, 1-many celled. 0vules 1-several in each cell, anatropous or orthotropous. Fruit mostly baccate. Seeds albuminous with axile embryo.

## Exceptions:-

Aracece (p. 856).
In the semi-aquatic or aquatic genera Cryptocoryne and Pistia, the spadix is much reduced and the ovary is solitary or ovaries in a single basal whorl.
Leaves linear in Cryptocoryne. Flowers diecious in Ariscema. Seed without albumen in Pothos.

## 133. The Duckweed Family.

Minute floating aquatics with the shoot consisting of a green thalloid flat or plano-convex expansion, increasing copiously by gemmation. Flowers minute consisting of 1-2 naked stamens or a naked 1-celled ovary, both sometimes enclosed in a common minute membranous spathe and reaching the exterior by a lateral cleft in the frond. Ovary 1 -celled with 1-7 ovules. Seed with or without albumen.

> Lemnacece (p. 873).

## Sub-order II. PANDANALES.

Woody plants or marsh herbs. Leaves undivided, long and narrow, placed more or less with their flat sides opposed. Spathes usually deciduous, sometimes wanting. Perianth 0 or of hairs. Seed albuminous.

## 134. The Screw Pine Family.

Shrubs sometimes nearly stemless, or trees, often with stilt roots. Leaves spirally arranged spinulosely toothed. Flowers diocious, crowded on simple or branched spadices. Perianth 0. Male with numerous stamens, limits of an individual flower often not defined. 0 vary of one to several carpels and cells. Stigmas distinct. Ovules solitary and suberect or many parietal. Fruit of 1 -several-celled moody or fleshy drupes, the whole forming a large syncarp. Seeds minute. .......................................... Pandanacece (p. 876).

## 135. The Reed-mace Family.

Marsh herbs, often tall with erect distichous linear leaves. Flowers monocious, arranged like the aroids with the male portion of the spadix above the female or sometimes two or more cylindric female spikes below the male. Perianth 0 or of hairs. Male fl. with 1-5 stamens. Fem. with a minute stipitate carpel with 1-pendulous ovule. Fruit very minute with membranous pericarp.....Typhacece (p. 875).

## Sub-order III. PALMALES.

Trees or shrubs with distichous or spiral large flabellate or digitate or pinnately compound plicate leaves. Flowers monœcious or diæcious. Ovary free or immersed in the spadix, apocarpous or syncarpous, 1-3-celled.

The Cyclanthaceos are united here with the Palmacece for convenience. They only bear a superficial resemblance to one another, and in some respects the Cyclanthacese appear closer to the Aroids and in others to the Pandanacea.

## 136. The Palm Family.

Woody plants with a terminal unbranched crown of large rigid leaves or sometimes widely scandent with alternate leaves, or sometimes leaves distichous, plaited, palmate or pinnately divided. Flowers mostly small, never brightly coloured, usually brown or scarious, spadices often very compound. Perianth in 23 -merous whorls. Stamens 3 or 6 . Ovary superior of 31 -celled carpels or syncarpous and 1-3celled. Ovules 1-2 in each carpel, anatropous. Embryo small in a cavity near the surface of the albumen........... Palmacece (p. 878).
137. The Cyelanth Family (Carludovica only described).*

A small palm-like shrub. Flowers of both sexes densely crowded on the same simple spadix. Male perianth toothed. Femate sunk in the rhachis. Ovary 1 -celled with 4 sessile stigmas. Ovules very many on 4 parietal placentæ. .................... Cyclanthacere (p. 878).

## Order III. GLUMIFLORIE.

## (Grasses and Sedges.)

Herbs with grass-like leaves or, if woody, then with long slender mostly hollow "culms" which complete their height growth in one year. Flowers much reduced, each standing in the axil of one of number of imbricating bracts (glumes) on the slender axis of a "spikelet," 1-2 sexual. Perianth reduced to scales or bristles or 0 . Stamens in the normal 2 whorls of three (some Bamboos) or usually 3 or 2 only. Ovary of 3-1 united carpels, 1 -celled, 1 -ovuled. Fruit usually a nut, the seed fused with the pericarp, rarely free, albumen copious.

A highly evolved group probably derived from low down on the Monocotyledonous stock, and flowers much reduced.

Families: 138. Cyperacea; 139. Gramines.

* N.B.-Herbaceous members occur in this family, which is not indigenons.


## 138. The Sedge Family.

Grass-like herbs. Stems usually 3-angled or the leaves tristichous with closed, rarely open sheaths. Ligule obscure or 0. Flowers 1-2. sexual in the axils of the glumes without a palea (bracteole). Perianth of 6 scales or bristles or a number of hairs or 0 . Stamens 3-1, anthers basifixed. Ovary 2-3-carpellary, stigmas not feathery. Embryo basal median.
. Cyperacece (p.888).
Exceptions:-
In-the Carices the ovary is enclosed in a utricle through the top of which the stigmas project. From comparison with an allied genus (Elyna) it appears that the female flower is the remnant of a secondary spkt. in the axil of the bract; this secondary spikelet bears a convolute bract (utricle) in the axil of which is the naked female flower. The rest of the secondary shoot is abortive in Carex.

## 139. The Grass Family.

Herbs or woody (Bamboos). Stems if angled 2-edged, and leaves disiichous with usually open sheaths and generally distinct ligule. Fls. 1-2-sexual, in the axils of the glumes and also subtended by a palea opposed to the glume, rarely palea 0 . Perianth of 2, rarely 3, minute scales or "lodicules" or sometimes 0 . Stamens 6-1, anthers versatile. Ovary probably of 1 carpel but with usually 2 feathery


## Order IV. ENANTIOBLASTEEA.

(Probably derived low down from the Liliiflorous stock.)
Herbs agreeing in the ovule being straight instead of anatropous as in most Monocotyledons, the embryo lying at the opposite end (or side, where the funicle is lateral) to the hilum. Frequently swamp plants with radical or alternate leaves with sheathing base and rarely distinct petiole. Flowers hypogynous, of typical monocotyledonous type of 53 -merous whorls in a well-developed 2 -sexual flower, or calyx and corolla sub-similar and very small and especially where flowers are in capitate inflorescences, calyx or corolla reduced to 2 members or to hairs, or corolla 0 . Inflorescence cymose in spathes, or often capitate without spathe, rarely panicled. Seeds sometimes laterally attached. Albumen copious flowery. Embryo minute.
Families: 140. Commelinace: 141. Xyridacea; 142.Eriocaulacea.

## Exceptions:-

The Flagellariacece are included here by most German authors and in the body of the Flora. But they show very many exceptions. Especially the ovules are anatropous with the radicle close to the hilum and the flowers remind one of the Juncacer, with which they are here placed. They, however, resemble the Enantioblasteoe in the laterally attached seeds and floury albumen.

## 140. The Commelina Family.

Herbs with usually more or less lanceolate or ovate parallel-neried leaves with a sheath. Flowers often cymose with the cymes enclosed in conduplicate spathes, but sometimes spathes absent and flowers panicled, heterochlamydeous and often irregular. Calyx 3-merous.

Corolla larger, often blue, 3-merous, but 2 petals often larger or longer clawed than the third. Stamens normally 6 in two 3 -merous whorls inserted at base of corolla, but often 2 or more reduced to staminodes, filaments often bearded. Ovary superior 3 -celled or one cell abortive. Ovules 1 or more in each cell, axile, laterally attached.

Commelinacese (p. 1074).

## 141. The Xyris Family.

Tufted herbs with radical linear or subulate and rush-like leaves and naked scapes sheathed at the base with a terminal 2-sexual head or spike of small sessile yellow flowers in the axils of imbricating bracts. Fls. heterochlamydeous somewhat irregular. Calyx with one sepal larger and caducous. Petals 3, clawed, marcescent. Stamens 3 fertile and 3 reduced or 0 . Ovary 1 - or incompletely 3 -celled. Ovules many.

## 142. The Pipe-wort Family.

Marsh or aquatic herbs with narrow, grass-like or rush-like leaves, radical (except when submerged) and very minute flowers in involucrate heads on naked scapes, usually monœcious. Perianth in two whorls sub-homoiochlamydeous, scarious. Sepals 2-3, free or connate, petals $2-3$ or of hairs or 0 , often on top of a stipes or slender corolla-tube. Stamens 6 or fewer. Ovary 3-rarely 2 -celled, stigmas 3-2. Ovules solitary in the cells, pendulous. Capsule 3-lobed. Embryo outside the albumen. Eriocaulacea (p. 1066).

## Order V. CALYCINE.

Herbs or suffruticose (Flagellaria) and sometimes scandent with narrow tubular or septate or flat simple leaves. Flowers regular homoiochlamydeous with the perianth mostly dry or scarious or occasionally green, rarely the inner whorl somewhat corolline in texture, in cymose clusters or panicles, 1-2-sexual. Tepals inferior in 23 -merous whorls. Stamens 6 hypogynous with basifixed anthers. Ovary superior 3rarely 1 -celled, with styles or stigmas 3. Ovules 1 -many axile in each cell, or parietal on 3 placentæ in the 1 -celled ovary, anatropous. Fruit drupaceous with 1-3 pyrenes or loculicidally 3 -valved. Seeds erect (Juncacese) or laterally attached (Flagellariacea). Albumen copious, embryo next the hilum.
Families: 143. Flagellariaces: 144. Juncacee.

## 143. The Flagellaria Family.

Stem leafy erect or scandent and sub-woody, climbing by the cirrhose leaf-tips. Leaves lanceolar, sheathing. Flowers in terminal panicles, homoiochlamydeous, subscarious white or brown, regular, or tepals somewhat unequal. Ovary 3 -celled. Ovules 1 in each cell, axile. Fruit fleshy or drupaceous. Seeds laterally attached. Embryo lenticular or sub-spherical. Albumen copious floury.

Flagellariacea (p. 1073).

## 144. The Rush Family.

Erect herbs with tufted stems and leaves on a perennial stock, rarely annual. Leaves mostly terete, slightly flattened or concave above. Flowers green or brown and sub-scarious or coriaceous, cymose, regular. Ovary $1-3$-celled. Ovules many axile in the 3 -celled ovary, rarely 3 only and basal in the 1 -celled ovary, anatropous. Fruit capsular, 3 -valved. Seeds not laterally attached, mostly elliptic with the testa often produced both ends...............Juncaceer (p. 1083).

## Order VI. LILIIFLORE.

$(\leftarrow-$ Probably derived from low down on the monocotyledonous stock, but leading to the most highly evolved orders.)
Mostly herbs, stock very often bulbous, occasionally shrubs with a crown of sword-shaped leaves. Flowers regular or somewhat zygomorphic, but nearly always with 5 alternating 3 -merous floral whorls (the inner whorl of stamens is suppressed in the Iridaceas and some Burmanniacece). Perianth with both whorls usually petaloid, tepals free or connate. Ovary inferior or superior or half-inferior 3 -celled with 2 rows of anatropous ovules axile in each cell. Albumen always present and usually fleshy or cartilaginous.

Exceptions:-
Flowers very small and usually diocious in Dioscoreaceo.
Flowers heterochlamydeous in Bromeliacece, irregular in Pontederiacece, 2- or 4 -merous in Roxburghiacea and few Liliaces.
Ovules 1-2 erect or ascending in each cell or pendulous in some Hamadoracea, Roxburghiacece, Dioscoreaces, and a few genera of other families, q.v.

Albumen mealy in Pontederiaceae and few Bromeliaceo, on which account they are sometimes included in Enantioblastece.
Placenter 3 parietal in some Pontederiacere and Taccacece. Seeds minute with rudimentary embryo and albumen of few cells only in Burmanniacea.
Families:-
A. (Coronariece), ovary superior, free rarely shortly adnate at base:145. Liliaceг; 146. Roxburghiacex; 147. Pontederiacer.
B. (Epigynce), ovary inferior or half inferior:-
148. Haтmadoraсеж; 149. A maryllidaceк; 150. Taссасея; 151. Bromeliacex (ovary sometimes superior); 152. Dioscoreaceæ; 153. Burmanniacere; 154. Iridacea.

## 145. The Lily Family.

Herbs, rarely shrubs or trees with a secondary growth in thickness. Leaves various, rarely reduced to scales, usually parallel-nerved. Flowers mostly 2 -sexual, regular, rarely umbelled. Perianth inferior, petaloid, tepals free or connate at base into a tube, in 23 -merous whorls. Stamens 6 hypogynous or on perianth. Ovary free 3 -celled with axile placentation. Ovules in each cell 2-many, anatropous. Fruit baccate or capsular. Seeds with copious albumen. Embryo straight or curved with radicle usually near the hilum.

Liliacea (p. 1084).

## Exceptions:-

Ovules 1-2 in each cell, pendulous, straight in smilax.
Ovules 1 erect in each cell or ascending from the lower angle in Draccena and Sanseviera.

Flowers slightly irregular in Gloriosa.

## 146. The Roxburghia Family.

Herbs, twining in our species, with alt. opp. or whorled leaves. Flowers axillary or racemose, regular, 2-4-merous. Perianth half inferior, tepals in 22 -merous whorls. Stamens 4 sub-hypogynous. Ovary free or half inferior 1 -celled. Ovules 2 or more crect, anatropous. Capsule compressed, 2-seeded. ............... Roxburghiacece (p. 1100).

## 147. The Water Hyacinth Family.

Aquatic herbs with erect or floating leaves. Flowers spiked or racemed, irregular. Perianth unequally 6-partite. Stamens 1-6, one usually longer than the others. Ovary free 3 -celled, or l-celled with 3 parietal placento. Ovules 1 or more on each placenta. Fruit a loculicidal capsule. Seeds with horny or floury albumen.

## Pontederiacece (p. 1101).

148. A small family separable from the Liliacese by the frequently zygomorphic flowers, the outer whorl of stamens sometimes absent, the three present standing opposite the inner tepals, sometimes stamens connate in a ring closing the mouth of the perianth, filaments very short. Ovary often inferior or half-inferior, 3-celled and containing in each cell few semi-anatropous ovules or (in Peliosanthes) with 1-2 ascending ovules. Stigma capitate. Fruit capsular or (Peliosanthes) seeds bursting through the thin pericarp while ripening. Embryo small in the fleshy albumen. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Homodoracece (p. 1099).

The genera with 1-2 sub-erect ovules and 6 stamens (including Peliosanthes) are sometimes included in the Liliaces. Thus limited there are no Indian species, Sanseviera sometimes included in this family being transferred to Liliacea.

## 149. The Amaryllis and Agave Family.

Herbs often bulbous, or shrubs with a stout caudex and a crown of large ensiform leaves. Leaves nearly always narrow, rarely ovate, parallel-nerved. Flowers as in Liliacea but more often umbelled with the umbel (sometimes reduced to a single flower) supported by one of nore spathes, more often somewhat zygomorphic with declinate stamens, but especially differing in the inferior ovary. Frequently a corona present between or at the back of the stamens. Embryo small straight excentric, enclosed in albumen. . . . . Amaryllidacece (p. 1102). Exceptions:-
Leaves plicate in Curculigo and flowers sometimes 1 -sexual.
150. A small family with the leaves, from a tuber, deeply partite, lobed or pinnatifid. Fls. umbellate and supported by a common spathaceous involucre. Perianth with a short broad tube, lobes 6. Stamens 6 cucullate with the anthers inside the cowl. Ovary 1-celled with 3 parietal placenta. Ovules many, anatropous or almost amphitropous............................................................................ (p.114).

## 151. The Pine-apple Family.

An American family mostly with clustered radical or sub-radical leaves spirally arranged and sheathing with an amplexicaul base. Inflorescence commonly from the centre of the leaf-rosette, spiciform capitate or panicled, and frequently with brilliantly coloured bracts, sometimes with a crown of leaves or bracts terminating the axis. Sepals 3 free or connate. Petals 3 free or united into a tube below. Stamens 6. Ovary inferior, half-inferior or superior, 3-celled. Ovules usually very many, anatropous. Fruit baccate, sometimes (as in the pineapple) fruits combined into a syncarp.

Bromeliacece (p. 1114).

## 152. The Yam Family.

Twiners from a tuberous rootstock or from a hard rhizome which frequently bears succulent tubers at the ends of long fleshy fibres. Leaves opposite or alternate, simple or digitately $3-5$-foliolate, palminerved and with scalariform or reticulate venation between the principal nerves. Fls. small, regular, diocious. Tepals in two 3 -merous whorls. Male with 3 or 6 stamens or 3 st. and 3 staminodes. Ovary inferior, 3 -celled and 3-quetrous with 2 ovules in each cell. Frt. capsular, 3 -winged (in our species). Seeds flat.

Dioscoreacese (p. 1115).
153. Herbs with linear radical leaves or leaves reduced to scales. Flowers regular, 2 -sexual, spicate or racemed or solitary or on the branches of cymes. Perianth adnate to the ovary (hypanthium coloured) and produced above it into a persistent 6 - rarely 3 -lobed gamophyllous often angled tube with valuate lobes. Anthers 6 or 3 , sessile on the perianth. Ovary inferior 3 - or 1 -celled. Orules many small anatropous. Fruit capsular. Seeds minute. Albumen fex-celled only. Embryo very minute . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Burmanniaceг (p. 1124).

## 154. The Iris Family.

Herbs with usually tuberous rootstock and narrow often equitant leaves. Flowers 2 -sexual, regular or somewhat zygomorphic. Perianth with two 3 -merous whorls more or less connate at the base, tepals imbricating. Stamens 3, adnate to the outer whorl or epigynous, free or connate. Ovary 3 -celled inferior. Style branches rarely simple, often petaloid. Ovuies many 2 -seriate axile. Fruit capsular. Seeds many..................................................... Iridacece (p. 1125).

## Order VII. SCITAMINEE.

Perennial, usually large, rhizomatous herbs, sometimes arboreous in form, very rarely stem woody. Leaves well developed with sheath petiole and blade and closely nerved. Flowers mostly very irregular, 2 -sexual, usually spicate, heterochlamydeous. Calyx superior spathaceous or tubular or sepals imbricate. Corolla tubular below with 3 free or connate petals. Androcium mostly very irregular with only one perfect anther or one cell of an anther, the remainder of staminodes, two or more of which are usually petaloid, rarely (Musacece)
with 5 perfect stamens and one staminode. Ovary inferior 3 -celled with axile placentation, rarely with 3 parietal placentæ. Style slender; 2 very short stylodes usually present. Ovules many anatropous. Albumen floury. Embryo small.

Families: 155. Musacere; 156. Zingiberaceж; 157. Cannacex; 158. Marantacece.

Exceptions:-
Flowers in Musa sometimes 1-sexual.
Ovules 1 only in each cell in Marantacea.

## 155. The Banana Family.

Large or gigantic herbs rarely woody (Ravenala) but often arboreous in form, the large stem usually composed of convolute leaf-sheaths, through the centre of which the inflorescence is thrust up until it emerges from the top as a stout spike covered with coloured bracts or spathes. Lowest spathes sometimes empty, next with 1 - or 2 -sexual flowers and terminal often remaining unopened. Flowers often zygomorphic with perianth in two whorls colourless or coloured, segments free or connate, sometimes unequal. Fertile stamens 5, very rarely 6 , the posterior usually a staminode. Ovary 3 -celled. Ovules 1-many in each cell.
. M ияасесе (р. 1126).

## 156. The Ginger Family.

Perennial herbs, often very large, usually from a rhizome. Stem distinct or composed of convolute leaf-sheaths. Scape central or distinct from the leafy stem. Inflorescence spicate, capitate or panicled, rarely fls. solitary, often showy, irregular. Stamen only one perfect and anther 2 -celled. The stamen is the dorsal one of the typical inner whorl of which the two ventral are staminodes combined into a petaloid lip. Outer whorl of andrcecium absent or two members present as teeth, lobes or petaloid staminodes. Ovary 3- rarely 1 -celled. Ovules many. Seeds often arilled.

Zingiberacece (p. 1128).

## 157. The Indian-shot Family.

As in Zingiberacea but androcium consisting of a single fertile anther-cell on the margin of a petaloid stamen. Opposed to the fertile stamen is a recurved petaloid staminode and in addition are 2-3 erect petaloid staminodes, all more or less adnate to the corolla tube. Style adnate at the base to the staminal tube, broad and flatened upwards with small terminal and oblique stigma. Ovules several in each cell in 2 series. Capsule 3 -celled, papillose tubercled or echinate. Seeds globose. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .Cannacere (p. 144).

## 158. The Arrowroot Family.

Closely resembling the last two families. Petiole above the sheadh geniculate or swollen. Fls. paired in the bracts. One stamen only fertile with a single perfect anther-cell, the other half of the stamen being petaloid. The other two staminodes of the inner staminal whorl are the "cucullate staminode" which is furnished on one side with a cucullate appendage, and "the labellum" which is broader
and often hardened. Of the outer whorl 1 or 2 staminodes are petaloid, or sometimes all 3 fail. Style stout curved, at first included in the cucullate staminode. Ovule 1 in each cell........ Marantacere (p. 1148).

## Order VIII. GYNANDRÆ.

Terrestrial or epiphytic perennial herbs, often with pseudobulbs or fleshy stems, the joints of which form a sympodium. Leaves mostly fleshy or coriaceous, sometimes plicate. Flowers irregular, usually very zygomorphic. Perianth in two whorls, usually of similar texture. Calyx superior, 3-merous. Petals 3, one, the "lip," dissimilar from the other two. Stamens and style combined into a column. Anther usually one only, rarely (Cypripediece) two, sessile or sub-sessile on the column, opposed to the lip. Pollen cohering in each anther-cell into 1,2 or 4 masses (pollinia) which are waxy or granular. Ovary inferior, 1- rarely 3 -celled. Stigma one or two viscid areas on the top or front or on lateral processes of the column. Seeds most minute and numerous. Embryo not differentiated.
159. The Orchid Family . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Orchidaceax (p. 1150).

## ABBREYIATIONS AND SIGNS.

The abbreviated names of botanists are not included. A fairly complete list of these will be found in Watt's Dictionary of Economic Products, I, xxvii, available in all Indian official libraries.

Synonymy has not usually been given except where the name differs from that used in-
(a) The Flora of British India (F.B.I.).
(b) Brandis's Forest Flora (Br. For. Fl.).
(c) Brandis's Indian Trees (Ind. Trees).
(d) Prain's Bengal Plants (Beng. Pl.).
(e) The Forest Flora of Chota Nagpur (Fl. Ch. Nag. or F.C.N.).

The name given by Roxburgh in his Flora Indica (Fl. Ind. or Roxb.) has sometimes been added.

Reference has often been made to the Rev. A. Campbell's Descrip. tive Catalogue of the Economic Products of Chutia Nagpur (Desc. Cat.) and to his herbarium (Camp. Herb.), and sometimes to Wood's Plants of Chutia Nagpur (Wood) and Thomas Anderson's paper on "The Flora of Behar and the Mountain Parasnath "(Anderson), published in the Journ. Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1863. H.B.C. or Hort. Bot. Cal. is the Herbarium at Sibpur, Calcutta. $C . \& N$. refers to the systematic list of the plants of Barkuda Island in the Chilka. Lake by Dr. H. G. Carter and Mr. V. Narayanswami of the Botanical Survey of India published in the Memoirs of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1922. Other botanical works and herbaria quoted in the text have been referred to in full or the abbreviations are sufficiently obvious.

Of works not exactly botanical reference has often been made to Indian Plants and Drugs (I.P.\& D.) by Nadkarni, and to The Materia Medica of the Hindus (Mat. Med.) by U. C. Dutt, or the names of these authors have been cited.

The following indicate the languages to which a vernacular name is supposed to belong:

Beng. = Bengali, $\mathbf{H}_{.}=$Hindi, $\mathbf{K} .=\mathbf{K o l}$, i. e.including both Mundari (M. or Mund.) and Ho (where these are not given separately), Kharw. $=$ Kharwari, S. = Santali, Sans. = Sanskrit, Or. = Oriah, Ur. = Uram, Th. = Tharu.

## descriptive abbreviations and abbreviated place NAMES.




## SIGNS.

added after a locality, but without the name of collector or of herbarium, signifies that the author has himself seen the plant in the locality named (or in the case of Kalahandi, obtained a specimen through a collector sent to that State by himself).
! The same sign following the name of a person in italics signifies that the author has seen a specimen of the species concerned collected by, or in the herbarium of, the person named.
Italics. The name of a locality followed by the name of a person in italics but without the sign ! signifies that the locality is given on the authority of the person named, but that the author has either not seen it or is uncertain of the identification.
' and ". Feet and inches respectively.
$\propto$. numerous or indefinite.

+ . The plus sign when used for parts of a flower, e. g. petals $3+3$, indicates separate whorls. In the example, two whorls of 3 petals in each whorl.
Type. Page and family numbers in the Introduction in deep type refer to the numbers in the body of the work.


## GLOSSARY OF BOTANICAL TERMS USED IN THE FLORA.

Abruptly acuminate, passing suddenly into a tapering point at the apex.
Accrescent, continuing to grow.
Achene, a dry l-seeded carpel of an apocarpous fruit, e. g. the pips of a strawberry.
Achlamydeous, without covering. A term applied to a flower devoid of any perianth.
Acicular, needle-like, long, slender and rigid.
Acropetal, with the youngest organs nearest to the apex.
Acroscopic side, that side of a lateral organ towards the apex of the parent axis. Cp. Basiscopic.
Aculeate, prickly, usually applied to somewhat curved prickles like those of a rose, and which are not morphologically branches.
Acuminate, ending in a tapering apex.
Acyclic, not arranged in whorls. A term applied to the parts of a flower when these are arranged spirally on the axis.
-ADELPHOUS, combined in groups; e.g. monadelphous, combined in one group.
Adherent, when the members of a flower become united in the course of grow th to the members in a different whorl and of a different character, e. $g$. when the stamens become united to the corolla. $C p$. Coherent.
Adhesion, the state of being adherent.
Adnate, see Adherent.
Adnate anthers, see Anthers.
Adventitious, not arising in the regular order from the growing apices, but subsequently and irregularly.
Estivation, the arrangement of the parts of the floral envelopes in bud.
Albumen, a general name for the nutritive tissue stored up in a seed outside the embryo, whether endosperm or perisperm.
Albuminous, containing albumen.
Alternate, the relative position of lateral members on an axis when neither opposite nor whorled.
Amphitropous, said of an ovale which is curved round so that one end approximates to the other.
Anatropoos. An anatropous ovule is an ovule inverted on the funicle or stalk in such a way that though the nucellus remains straight the micropyle is directed towards the point of origin of the funicle which is adherent to the side of the ovule. Vide also Ovule.

Andrgerium, a collective word for all the stamens (and staminodes) in a flower.

Annulus, a row or group of specially thickened cells on the sporangia of many ferns, usually arranged in a ring interrupted at one point and by its elastic straightening rupturing the sporangium.

Anterior, the side remote from the parent axis. The antithesis to Posterior. Unless twisting of the pedicel has taken place the anterior sepal or sepals of a flower in an inflorescence will be the lower sepal or sepals, the upper one or ones will be called posterior and the side ones lateral.

Anther, that part of the stamen which contains the pollen. In Angiosperms it usually consists of 4 cells, loculi or pollen-sses (microsporangia), one pair on each side of the anther constituting the "anther-lobes." The cells or loculi often coalesce so that only 2 or even one cell is present in the ripe anther. When the loculi lie their whole length on the relatively broad connective, which then appears as a continuation of the filament, the anther is called alnate. When the filament appears to end at the base of the anther, the latter is called innate. If the anther swings freely on the top of the filament, it is called versatile.

Antheridium, the organ in Cryptogams which produces the spermatozoids or male gametes.

Apetalous, without petals or corolla.
Apocarpous, see Ovary.
Archegonium, the organ which contains the ovum or oosphere. It typically consists of a narrow upper portion or neck leading to a basal dilated portion containing the oosphere. The spermatozoids reach the oosphere through a central canal in the neck and after fertilization the oosphere develops as the oospore.

ARChesporicm, the cell or group of cells which give rise to the spores.
Areola, a space marked off from the rest or from the adjacent areolæ by some line, nerve or coloration.

Aril, an envelope which grows up from the base of the seed and more or less completely covers it. It is usually fleshy, e. $g$. the flesh on the Litchi seed, the red covering on the Kujri (Celastrus panics. latus) seed.

Aristate, awned, or "when the point is fine like a hair," Bth. See Awn.

Ascending, becoming erect from a prostrate or sub-prostrate base
Asexual generation, the spore producing generation, such as the fern, in contra-distinction to the fern prothallium. Syn. sporophyte. Asperous, rough with small papillr.
Atrophy, the partial or complete suppression of a member.
Auricle, an ear-like appendage.
Awn, a rigid very fine or almost hair-like terminal appendage, e. $q$. the appendage on the ears of barley or the terminal twisted appendages of the Spear-grass.

Axil, the upper angle formed by an axis and a lateral member, such as the angle formed by a leaf-stalk with the stem from which it aprings.

Axile, situated round an axis. Axile ovules are those situated on the column passing vertically through the centre of an ovary, which column may be either a free axis, or formed by the meeting of the internal walls of the ovary.

Axillary, situated in an axil.
Axis. Any member which bears lateral subsidiary members may be called the axis of such subsidiary members.
Baccate, berry-like.
Balsam, a resin dissolved in an ethereal oil.
Barren, see Fertile.
Bart, all the tissues alive or dead situated outside the cambium ring.

Basal-Nerved, with several equally, or sub-equally, strong main or primary nerves starting from the base. Syn. palminerved, cp. Penninerved. See also Nervation.
Basifixed, fixed to the stalk at the base. $C p$. Peltate, Dorsi-fixed, etc.
Basiscopic side, the side of a lateral organ towards the base of the parent axis. Cp. Acroscopic.
BAST, a system of tissues distinct from the xylem or wood, and in Dicotyledons nearly always lying outside it, and separated from it by the cambium. The tissues of most economic importance in the bast are the fibres which yield such materials as jute, hemp, and other textiles.
Beaked, provided with a firm excurrent solid or narrowly tubular prolongation which is often sharply marked off from the body of the organ. (The term is not applied to leaves.)
Berry, typically a fleshy indehiscent fruit with many seeds. Sometimes, however, the seeds are few. The covering or pericarp consists of a thin skin or epicarp, a fleshy portion or mesocarp, and sometimes a firmer hard inner portion or endocarp. Where, however, the endoearp becomes stony or hard the fruit becomes a drupe. Examples of a berry are the Jamun (Eugenia), Mehrli (Flacourtia), Brinjal (Solanum). The term is sometimes extended to include fruits which are not typical berries but which resemble a berry in most characters.
Bifid, 2 -fid, divided into 2 parts about half-way down.
Binate, 2 -nate, 2 arising together from the same point.
Bi-pinNATE, pinnate with the pinnæ, or some of them, again pinnate.
Br-pinnatifid, pinnatifid with the segments again pinnatifid.
Br-sexual, 2 -sexual, containing both fertile stamens and carpels with ovules.
BLade, the expanded part of a leaf, bract, etc., as distinct from the stalk.

Bostryx or Bostrychoid Cyme, see Helicoid cyme.
Bract, a reduced leaf. Bracts are usual on an inflorescence and often bear a flower in their axils.
Bracteole, small bracts occurring on the axis of a next higher order than that on which the bract is situated. If bracts and bracteoles ${ }^{2}$ ppear to arise from the same axis, the bracteoles will usually be in
a different position; thus in. Dicotyledons if the bract is ventral the two bracteoles if present are usually lateral.

Buccina, a trumpet, horn. Hence bucciniform.
Bullate, raised between the nerves.
Caducous, quickly falling off.
Calycine, resembling a calyx in texture rather than petals.
Calyculus, (1) a calyx-like assemblage of minute leaves subsidiary to the true calyx and outside of it, or (2) a calyx-like organ, e.g. in some Loranthacer of which the morphology is doubtful, and may be a part of the torus.

Calyptrate, falling off as a cap without expanding, e.g. the corolla of many vines. Cap-like.

Calyx, the outer floral envelopes where these are two and differentiated into calyx and corolla. The term is also used where the inner floral envelope or corolla is considered as suppressed. See Flower,

## Perianth.

Calix-tube, the tube or cup formed by the cohesion of the leavee of the calyx. Also loosely applied to an annular zone of the torus, which grows up and bears the calyx or sepals and frequently other members, such as petals, etc., on its edge. See Hypanthium. Where, e.g. in many Combretacere, etc., the hypanthium in an epigynous flower is produced into a tube beyond the ovary, this tubular portion alone is here referred to as a calyx-tube, the term hypanthium being exclusively used for the lower portion.

Caypylotropous, see Ovule.
Canescent, see Hoary.
Capitate, (1) clustered together into a head or ball. (2) Knob-like. Capitellate, in the form of a very small knob.
Capitulum, a head of flowers.
Capsule, a form of fruit which becomes dry when ripe and opens by two or more valves.

Carpel, the modified leaves which bear the ovules. The carpels occupy the centre of the flower when present (e.g. in female of hermaphrodite flowers) and together form the ovary (q.v.).

Carpophore, the axis of a ripe ovary from which the ripe carpels subsequently separate or are sometimes pendant.

Cardncles, a peculiar growth at the apical or micropylar end of the seed.

Catkin, a peculiar form of inflorescence consisting of an elongated axis clothed with bracts in the axils of which are 1 - rarely 2 -sespal flowers usually without, rarely with very inconspicuous, perigati The whole inflorescence is deciduous together.

Caudate, furnished with a long slender tail-like tip. Chartaceous, paper-like in texture.

- снотомоиs, divided several times into 2 (2-chotomous) of $3 / 3$ chotomous) forks.

Crronsate, (1) rolled up longitudinally with a growing tip inside (2) Coiled.

Cladode, a leaf-like branch of only one internode, e. g. the socalle
"leaves" of Asparagus.

Clavate, club-shaped.
CLaw, the narrow or stalk-like base found in some petals.
Coccus, one of the lobes of a fruit, each of which is usually derived from a single carpel of the ovary, and when ripe, becomes more or less detached from the other cocci. Cocci may be dehiscent or indehiscent.
-coccous, adjective of the above used in composition, e.g. 5 -coccous means composed of 5 cocci.
Columella, a term applied to the persistent axis of a fruit from which the rest of the fruit falls away in some cases when ripe.
Commissure, the plane of division between two carpels in Umbelliferous fruits.
Complicate, folded together lengthwise upon itself.
Compound, composed of two or more similar parts; thus a compound leaf is composed of two or more separate leaflets, a compound inflorescence of smaller inflorescences.
Connate, united one to another. The term is used of similar parts only, such as sepal to sepal or petal to petal, etc., e.g. the petals of the Cotton plant; but the union of dissimilar parts, as, e.g., petal to sepal, would be termed "adnate."
Connivent, weakly cohering.
Contorted, a form of æstivation in which each member in a whorl has one margin overlapped by the preceding member, while the other margin overlaps the succeeding member. Sometimes called overlapping or twisted. The term "twisted" is here reserved for an actual twist which sometimes occurs in addition to overlapping.
Convolute, rolled up from one or both margins.
Cordate, shaped like the conventional heart (as on playing-cards), or with the base heart-shaped.
Corolla, one of the envelopes of the flower and a collective name for the petals. The corolla if present is usually situated within the calyx, but rarely the calyx is absent. It may usually be distinguished from the calyx not only by its position but by its peculiar texture and colour, e.g. the red petals of a rose, hence corolline or petaloid.

Corona, a ligular outgrowth from the corolla or petals on the inside which sometimes appears like a second corolla, or a ligular outgrowth from the back of the stamens which may be interrupted between the stamens or continuous into a tube, e.g. in Pancratium.
Coriaceous, firm and dry, or very tough, leathery.
Crustaceous, firm and brittle, or very hard.
Corymb, a form of inflorescence in which the several branches or flower-stalks arising at different levels reach more or less the same level at the top.
Costa, Costule, see Nervation.
Cotyledon, a leaf present on the embryonic plant while yet in the seed. The cotyledon (in Monocotyledons) or cotyledons (in Dicotyledons and Gymnosperms) in some species never expand but are absorbed by the germinating plant (hypogeal germination); in other species they appear above ground as the first green leaves of the plant (epigeal germination).

Cryptogam, a plant which does not form flowers and seeds in the ordinary sense of those words, though the aggregate of small sporophylls in Lycopods, etc., may be termed a flower.

Cosp, a short hard point or tip; sometimes also used in the sense of a short pointed tip from an otherwise obtuse leaf.

Cuspidate, (1) furnished with a cusp; (2) sometimes used as a short expression for abruptly acuminate. Bentham says "some botanists make a slight difference between acuminate and cuspidate, the acumen being more distinct from the rest of the leaf in the latter only for a shore the former." I think it better to use "cuspidate"
Crclic, with the parts arranged in whorls, not spirally.
Cyme, a system of branching in which the main axis ceases to grow or terminates in a flower; the secondary or lateral axes from beneath the apex continue to grow beyond the parent axis and may be likewise superseded by branches or axes of a higher order. $C p$. Raceme.

Decandrous, 10 -androus, with ten stamens.
Deciduous, falling off. Cp. Caducous.
Declinate, inclined to the lower side, and often ascending at the tip.

Decompound, repeatedly branched.
Decumbent, having the lower parts prostrate.
Decurrent, prolonged downwards from the base.
Decussate, in planes at right angles to one another.
Definite, not varying in number, not numerous.
Deflexed, bent downwards.
Dehisce, to open by the separation of the walls or valves.
Dehiscent, dehiscing when ripe.
Dentate, with teeth projecting more or less perpendicularly from the margin.

Denticulate, with little teeth, or points along the margin.
Diadelphous, 2 -adelphous, in two bundles. A term applied to stamens which are grouped into two lots; one lot may, howeret, contain only one stamen.

Dichasium, a cymose method of branching in which each axis ends in a flower (er other short unbranched axis) from beneath which: pair of opposite lateral branches arise. Syn. Dichasial cyme.

Dichlamydeous $=$ heterochlamydeous, or with two whorls d tepals.

Dichotomous, a method of branching in which each axis bifurcated at the tip.

Dicoccous, 2 -coccous, consisting of two cocci.
Didymous, consisting of two equal or similar connected halves of lobes. In the case of anthers, the term is especially applied to those with two rounded lobes without separating connective.

Didynamous, in two unequal pairs.
Diffuse, loosely or widely spreading.
Digitate, spreading like the fingers of the hand. In the cased digitate leaves, each leaflet is properly provided with a short stall
petiole; if this is absent the leaf is palmately-compound or palmatirtite (q.v.).
Dimerous, 2 -merous, with the parts in pairs.
Dimidiate, half wanting or rudimentary, or appearing to be so.
Dimorphic, occurring in two different forms. Syn. Dimorphous.
Diecious, where the sexes occur on different individuals, the male
wer on distinct plants from the female, as, e.g., usually in the spaya (Carica).
Diplostemonous, with the stamens in two whorls, those of the ater whorl opposite to the sepals, those of the inner whorl alternate ith them.
Disc, a swelling or swellings, sometimes glandular, of the torus side the calyx and under or outside the pistil.
Disciform, disc-like in the popular sense of the word "disc." so in the Compositce, a flower head without ray flowers, $c p$. Radiate. Distichous, disposed alternately in two opposite rows, or regularly arranged one above another in two opposite rows, one "each side of the stem."
Dissected or Divided, when the incisions between the segments st reach the midrib or petiole, but the parts or segments so divided $\{$ do not separate from the axis without tearing. Cp. -sect.
Divaricate, spreading in opposite directions from a common se.
Dorsal, situated at the back of ; in some senses the same as sterior. The dorsal part of a carpel is the part remote from the is of the ovary or axis of the flower produced. $C p$. Ventral.
Dorsifixed, fixed by the back of, in contrast to the state of being tached by the end or margin, etc.
Drupaceous, more or less resembling a drupe.
Drope, a form of fruit consisting of a more or less succulent peritp which encloses a single 1-many-celled stone, e. g. a plum. The one in a drupe is the inner portion, or endocarp, of the fruit, and is be distinguished from a hard seed testa. The stone may contain e or more seeds.
Drupel, each of the small drupes which may be formed from an ocarpous ovary, or the drupe-like lobes of a deeply divided fruit rived from a lobed but syncarpous ovary.
Ebracteate, without bracts.
Echinate, with long spreading spines.
Ecology, see Ecology.
Edaphic, depending upon the nature and condition of the soil.
Effuse, a term applied to an inflorescence with loose widely-spreadg branches.
Emarginate, having a deep dent at the apex. If the dent is oader and shallower it becomes retuse.
Embryo, the new plant from the time of its inception in the ferized ovule and until the germination of the seed.
Endospera, the tissue formed within the embryo-sac or macroore subsequent to fertilization (in the case of Angiosperms) and stined to feed the embryo. In Gymnosperms the prothallium
(though a secondary endosperm may be also developed). $\quad C p$. Perisperm.

Entire, with the margin or edges not toothed or cut but even and continuous.

Epicalyx, a whorl of bracts just beneath the calyx and in some respects resembling it; in other cases stipular appendages of the sepals which also resemble a secondary exterior calyx.

Epicarp, the outermost layer of the fruit.
Epigeal, when the cotyledons are raised above the ground free from the seed in germination and become leaf-like.

Epigynous, an epigynous flower is one in which the torus or receptacle grows up at the circumference (which now becomes a hypanthium), carrying with it the calyx, corolla and stamens and completely enclosing the ovary. An epigynous calyx, stamens, etc., refers to this superior position with regard to the ovary or pistil. Cp. Perigynous, Hypogynous.

Epipetalous, situated on the corolla or petals. The position of epipetalous stamens may be either due to the growth of a common zone of the torus carrying with it both petals and stamens, or to the grow. ing up together of both corolla and stamens (i.e. adhesion of corollis and stamens).

Epiphyte, a plant which grows upon another plant without, how. ever, drawing its nutriment from the living parts of such other plant. Cp. Parasite.
Episeralous, (1) situated on the sepals. (2) Situated opposite to the sepals.

Equitant, in vertical rows with the bases of the outer sheathing the bases of the inner leaves, e. $g$. in many of the Iris Family.

Erecto-patent, between erect and spreading.
Erose, appearing torn or frayed at the edges.
Eusporangiate, where the sporangia proceed from a group d epidermal cells and the archesporium is the hypodermal terminal cell of the axile row of cells of the rudimentary sporangium.

Evanescent, quickly disappearing.
Exalbeminous, without albumen.
Excurrent, running out beyond the margin.
Extra-axillary, situated away from the axil of the leaf to whid it is nearest.

Extrorse, applied to anthers which open towards the circumb ference of the flower and not towards the pistil. Opposed to Introrse.

Falcate, somewhat curved.
False septum or dissepiment, an inner wall of an ovary which not formed from the incurved edges of the carpels and is usually d late development.

Fascicled, closely aggregated.
Fastigiate, with the branches all upright.
Female, a female flower is one which bears an ovary containing ovules capable of fertilization and becoming seed, and does not bees stamens. A flower which only bears an imperfect or functionles
ovary (pistillode) is not considered a female flower. A female plant is one which only bears female flowers.
Fertile. A fertile flower issynonymous with a perfectfemale flower. A fertile stamen is one that develops functional pollen, in contradistinction to a staminode. A fertile frond in a fern is one that bears sporangia. Opposed to barren.
-FID, used in composition, divided about half-way down. $C p$. -partite, -lobed, -sect. "If the leaves are cut into lobes, they are said to be pinnatifid, palmatifid, pedatifid, etc.," Bentham's British and Colonial Floras.
Filament, the stalk of an anther, i.e. the lower part of a stamen, which may, however, be absent, in which case the anther is sessile.
Filform, very slender, hair-like.
Fimbriate, clothed with narrow or filiform appendages.
Flabellate, fan-shaped.
Fleshy, thick and of somewhat firmer texture than succulent.
Flower, a collection of sporophylls or spore-bearing leaves (stamens or pistil) together with the usually more or less modified portion of the axis (torus, receptacle) on which they are inserted, and together with the specialized leaves (perianth, calyx, corolla), if any, which surround or envelope these organs.
A typical 2 -sexual flower in Angiosperms consists of (a) two circles (whorls) of perianth leaves, the outer of which is green and herbaceous (calyx), the inner (corolla) white or coloured and of different texture (petaloid), (b) one or more whorls of male sporophylls (stamens), (c) one or more female sporophylls or carpels which bear the ovules. All or some of the above parts may be arranged spirally in some flowers, and any or all may be absent with the exception of a single stamen or a single carpel and the torus.
-follolate, in composition refers to the leaflets in a compound leaf, e. $g .3$-foliolate means with 3 leaflets.
Free, not united with other members.
Free central placentation, where the ovules are situated on the axis of a unilocular ovary, which may be produced above the base of the ovary or not.
Frond, a term usually applied to the leaf of a fern.
Fructification, a fruit or aggregation of fruit, including such parts of the axis, bracts, etc., which are accrescent in fruit.
Froit, the ovary (in the case of an apocarpous ovary all the carpels) and its contents after the fertilization of the ovules, including in the case of inferior ovaries the accrescent hypanthium or investing part of the floral axis, e.g. apple. In Cryptogams, the collection of sporangia.
(Note.-Some botanists term each carpel of an apocarpous fruit a fruit.)
Frutescent, becoming shrubby.
Fruticose, shrubby.
Fugacious, rapidly dying or falling off.
Fonicle, the stalk by which the ovule is attached to the placenta of the ovary.

Furcate, forked.
Gamo-, in composition means united or in one piece, i. e. not divided to the base into separate members, e. g. gamophyllous, with the perianth leaves united at least below, etc. The term is used even where perhaps the lower or tubular portion is an annular zone of the floral axis of the same texture as the leaves, petals, etc., concerned.

Geminate, in pairs.
Gibbous, swollen on one side; humped.
Glabrate, nearly glabrous.
Glabrous, without any hairs.
Glabrescent, with deciduous hairs, becoming glabrous.
Glaucous, of a blue-green colour.
Glume, the bracts and bracteoles on the spikelets of the grasses and sedges.

Gonophore, an internode of the floral axis between the corolla and stamens, and hence bearing both the stamens and the pistil. Cp. Gynophore.
GONAL, -GONOUS, in composition signifies -angled, e.g. 3-gonous. When acutely angled I have usually used the term "-quetrous."

Gregarious, occurring associated in large quantities, e.g. the Saf tree.

Gineeceum or Gynecium, the carpel, ovary or assemblage of carpels in a flower, together with their appendages (style, stigma).

Gynandrous, with the stamens adnate to the pistil.
Gynandrophore, same as gonophore.
Gynobasic, arising from the base of the carpel or ovary.
Gynophore, an internode of the floral axis between the stamens and the pistil, so that the pistil is considerably separated from the stamens. Cp. Gonophore.

Hairy, clothed with somewhat long, not very dense hairs. $C p$. pubescent, villous, etc.

Haplochlamydeous, with only one whorl of perianth leaves.
Haplostemonous, with only one whorl of stamens.
Hastate, shaped like an arrow-head in which the barbs, basal lobes or auricles spread more or less at right angles to the rest of the blade.

Helicoid (Cyme), a form of sympodial cymose branching in which the newer axis always arises to the same side of the parent axis, so that the sympodium becomes more or less spiral, e.g. each half of a pedate leaf. Syn. Bostrychoid.

Hemicyclic, with some of the floral members whorled or cyclic and others spiral, e.g. with the calyx and corolla in whorls and the stamens and carpels spirally arranged as in Clematidece.

Hemiparasite, partially parasitic. Hemiparasites have green leaves and thus form starch, etc., for themselves. Holoparasites are completely parasitic.

Hermaphrodite (flower), a flower in which both stamens and ovary are present and functional.

Heterochlamydeous, with the perianth distinctly differentiated into a calyx and a corolla.

Heterogamous, a term usually restricted to the flower-heads of the Compositce and the spikelets of grasses where the flowers are of two kinds differing in sex in the same head or spikelet, i. e. some male, female, hermaph. or neuter flowers, or any two or three of these, are included in the same head.

Heterosporous, bearing spores of different kinds. See Spore.
HILUM, the scar on a seed indicating the point of separation from the funicle or stalk.

Hirsute, with a thick covering of somewhat firm, moderately long and spreading hairs. Cp. Hairy, Pubescent, Villous, etc.

Hispid, with short scattered very stiff hairs or bristles; sometimes the base of the hair only is stiff. A hispid surface feels harsh to the hand.

Hoary or Canescent, when the hairs are so short as not to be distinguished by the naked eye and yet give a general whitish or grey hue to the surface.
Homogamous, a term usually restricted to the flower-heads of the Compositce and the spikelets of grasses where the flowers are all similar to one another in sex in the same head or spikelet, i.e. either all male, all female, or all hermaph.
Homoiochlamydeous, where the different whorls or members of the perianth or floral envelopes are all similar in texture, i.e. not distinctly differentiated into calyx and corolla. Cp. Haplochlamy. deous, Heterochlamydeous.

Homologous, of similar morphological significance.
Hygrophyte, a plant requiring a constant supply of moisture all the year round.
Hypanthium, a more or less tubular or flask-shaped zone of the floral axis which grows up above the level of the ovary and bears on its margin or at different levels the floral envelopes and androcium. It is sometimes constricted above the ovary and prolonged into a "beak" above it. It is either green or coloured, specially in fruit. The ovary may lie free within it or be closely invested by (adnate to) it, in which case it may be referred to as the ovary-wall. See also Calyx-tube.

Hypogeal, germination in which the cotyledons remain in the seed.
Hypogynous, situated on the torus at the same level as, or below the level of the base of the ovary. Cp. Perigynous, Epigynous.
Imbricate, a mode of restivation in which one member of the whorl is outside all the others (i.e. its margins are free) and one inside all the others (i.e. both margins are overlapped); the others usually overlap by one margin only. Also used for leaves, etc., where they overlap one another like the tiles of a house.
Ircised, deeply cut.
Incurved, with the ends curved inwards or towards the axis. Indefinite, of varying number and usually numerous.
Indehiscent, not opening by valves or pores. The liberation of the seeds of an indehiscent fruit takes place through the consumption of the fruit by animals, or through the rotting or irregular rupturing of the walls of the pericarp.

Indumentum, the clothing of hairs, scales, etc.
Induplicate, rolled inwards on both sides.
Inferior, an inferior calyx, stamens, etc., implies insertion at a level below, or near, the base of the ovary; an inferior ovary implies that the sepals, stamens, etc., are inserted on the torus at a level above or near the top of the ovary. Cp. Epigynous.

Inflorescence, an axis or assemblage of axes especially devoted to the bearing of flowers and including the flowers and their bracts and bracteoles.

Infrutescence, an assemblage of fruits including in many cases the more or less modified axes which bear them.

INFUNDIBULAR, funnel-shaped, having the lower part tubular and gradually widening upwards, as in a chemical funnel.

InNate, said of stamens in which there is a distinct transition from, or articulation between, the anther and the filament, in contradistinction to one in which the connective appears merely as a continuation of the filament. Cp. Adnate. In some cases, however, e.g. Dimorphocalyx, the whole anther may be innate but its cells adnate to a thick connective.

Integument, one of the coats or envelopes of the nucellus of the ovule. There may be one or two integuments which grow up from the base of the ovule completely investing the nucellus with the exception of a minute channel at the tip termed the micropyle, through which in most plants the pollen-tube finds its way to the embryo-sac.

Internode, the space between two leaves or metmorphosed leaves.
Interpetiolar, said of stipules situated between the bases of opposite leaves, and which are frequently more or less connate, so that each pair, made up of one from each leaf, may resemble single stipules.

Intrafetiolar, said of stipules when each pair of a single leaf unite together within the axil of the leaf.

Intronse, said of anthers which open towards the pistil. $C p$. Extrorse.

Involucre, an assemblage or whorl of bracts or leaves situated close beneath a flower or inflorescence.

Irregular, unsymmetrical, $i$. e not being capable of division into two similar halves or only by a single plane passing through the axis (zygomorphic). Sometimes also used for flowers in which some of the members in the same whorl differ from others.

Isomerous, with the number of members in each whorl the same. Isosporous, see Spore.
Isostemonous, with the stamens equal in number to the normal number of the sepals, petals or (in haplochlamydeous flowers) tepals. -JUGATE, in composition in ....... pairs, e.g. multijugate = in many pairs.

KeEl, the anterior petal in the Papilionacere; a ridge shaped like the keel of a boat as in the adjective " keeled."

Laciniate, irregularly cut into very narrow lobes.
Lanceolate, shaped like a lance-head. A lanceolate leaf may of may not taper as much at the base as at the other end, but if it is
much wider near the base the leaf will become ovate-lanceolate. It is usually at least three times as long as broad.

Lateral, situated to the right and left of the median plane. See Anterior.

Latex, milky juice. Laticiferous, possessing latex.
Leaf, leaves in the broad morphological sense are lateral exogenous outgrowths of an axis originating below the growing apex in acropetal succession from the undifferentiated tissue of the growing point, and differing in form from the axis which produces them.
In its typical form a leaf consists of a flat expanded green blade, or in a compound leaf several blades (leaflets), a stalk or petiole, and two lateral appendages at or near the base of the petiole (stipules). Any of these parts may be absent or the leaf variously metamorphosed into foliar tendrils, bracts, scales, petals, etc.
The growth and life of a leaf is usually strictly limited, it never bears flowers, but it often bears sporangia (as in ferns, carpels, stamens). It often bears a bud or shoot in its axil except in the case of many metamorphosed leaves. In descriptions of shape, etc., the word leaf merely denotes the blade of the ordinary foliage leaves.
Leaflet, one of the blades of a compound leaf (see above). A leaflet may usually be distinguished from a simple leaf from its position (one very frequently terminating the foliar axis), and from bearing no bud in its axil.
Leguminous, resembling the peas and beans, especially in the nature of the fruit.
Lexticel, cortical pores. Usually lens-shaped or elongate small dots or excrescences on the bark; they are filled with loose tissue, the intercellular spaces of which serve as a passage for oxygen into the inner tissues.

Lepidote, covered with small flat scales.
Leptosporangiate. The sporangia are formed from a single epidermal cell, and have a peculiarly shaped, usually tetrahedral archesporium.
Ligule, a membranous or petaloid outgrowth from the surface of an organ. In grasses and many other monocotyledons the membranous appendage at the mouth of the sheath.
Liavlate, strap-shaped.
Limb, the expanded part of a corolla, petal, etc., in contra-distinction to the tube or claw.
Linear, at least four or five times as long as broad.
Lobed, cut less than half-way down into (unless otherwise specified) more or less rounded segments. Lobed or cleft, "so that the incisions do not reach the midrib or petiole," Bentham. Bentham evidently uses the word "lobes" and "f-fid" in a more extended sense than is usually done. He says that bifid, trifid, multifid, mean two-lobed, three-lobed, etc.

- locrllate, used in composition to indicate the number of locelli or cells in an anther, especially before the fusion which often takes place on dehiscence.
-locular, used in composition to indicate the number, etc., of cells or compartments in an ovary or fruit, or in a ripe anther just before dehiscence.

Loculicidal, a mode of dehiscence in which rupture takes place through the middle of the outer wall of each cell or loculus. $C p$. septicidal.

Loculus, a compartment of an ovary, anther, fruit, etc.
Lodicule, small scales, usually much swollen at the time of flowering, occurring in the flowers of many grasses, and by some supposed to represent the inner whorl of a rudimentary perianth. They appear to have the function of forcing apart the glumes.

Lifate, with a very large terminal lobe compared with the smaller and narrower lateral lobes in a pinnatifid leaf.

Macrosporangium, a sporangium which contains one or more macrospores. In the Gymnosperms and Angiosperms the macrosporangium is represented by the nucellus of the ovule.

Macrospore, a relatively large asexually produced female spore, i.e. a spore producing a prothallium which bears archegonia but not antheridia, represented in the Angiosperms and Gymnosperms by the embryo-sac.

Male Flower, a flower which bears fertile stamens but not fertile carpels. An abortive pistil may be present in a male flower or not.

Marcescent, remaining attached after flowering, usually in a withered or altered state.

Marginate, with a margin of a different character from the rest of the member.

Median, lying in the plane drawn through the centre of the member and the longitudinal centre of the axis bearing the member.

Megaspore. Syn. Macrospore.
Mericarp, one-half of a schizocarpous fruit.
-merous, in composition, indicates the number of members in each whorl, e.g. 5-merous.

Microsporangium, a sporangium which contains microspores. In the Gymnosperms and Angiosperms each loculus of an anther is a microsporangium.

Microspore, relatively small asexually produced spores, which give rise to a prothallus bearing antheridia. In the Gymnosperms and Angiosperms the pollen-grains are the microspores.

Micropyle, the canal through the integuments of an ovule at the apex of the nucellus.

Mixed Forest, forest composed of a large number of different species rather than of one or two gregarious species.

Monocarpic, dying after one flowering season, e.g. some Palms. If, after flowering, the whole or part of a plant lives and produces flowers in another season it is caulocarpic.

Monadelphous, more or less united into one bundle by the filaments.

Monochlamydeous, a flower with only one kind of floral envelope not differentiated into calyx and corolla (although possibly in two whorls, as in some Lauracece). Syn. homoiochlamydeous.

Mongcious, bearing both male and female flowers on the same individual, e. g. many Cucurbitacea.
Mucronate, tipped with a very short hard, usually blunt point. If the point is longer or acute it becomes cuspidate or awned.
Muricate, covered with scattered short firm thick or conical spines.
Muticous, without appendages.
-nate, used in composition, arising from the same point or whorled, e. g. binate in pairs, ternate in threes.

Nervation, the arrangement of the fibro-vascular bundles in the leaves. The method of describing the nervation differs somewhat in the Flowering Plants and Ferns.
I. Flowering Plants.-The nerves or ribs which spring directly from the petiole (or stem in sessile leaves) are termed primary nerves. The centre one, or if there is only one, is the mid-rib. If there are several primary nerves spreading from the base the leaf is palminerved or palmately nerved; 3 -nerved, 5 -nerved, etc., refer to the number of primary nerves. If all the primary nerves are parallel or nearly so the leaf is parallel-nerved. The larger nerves which spring laterally from the primary nerves are the secondary nerves, and those that arise from these the tertiary nerves, which may, as well as the nervation of a higher order, be also called the nervules. If the nervules are very numerous and anastomose with one another the nervation is reticulate, but this expression is sometimes also used merely as the antithesis of parallel-nerved.
II. Ferns.- The continuation of the stipes or stalk of the frond into the blade is called the rhachis or primary rachis in a compound or deeply divided frond, rhachis or mid-rib or costa in a less divided or simple frond. The branches from the primary rhachis in a bi-many-pinnate or deeply 2 -many-pinnatifid frond are the secondary rachides, and the branches from these again the tertiary rachides, according to the state of division of the frond. The mid-rib of a final lobe or segment is a costule. The nerves that spring from the costæ of a simple frond or the costule of a segment are the veins, and those of a higher order the venules or veinlets.
Node, the plane of insertion of a leaf on the axis.
Nut, a hard, dry, 1 -seeded indehiscent fruit.
Notlef, the dry 1 -seeded lobes of some fruits, each of which becomes detached like a separate fruit, e. g. in Labiatoe and Boragece. see also Coccus.
$0_{\mathrm{B}}$-, in composition means inversely. Thus an ovate leaf has the wider part towards the base, an obovate leaf is inversely ovate and has the wider part towards the apex.
Obdiplostemonous, diplostemonous in which the members of the oater whorl of stamens are opposite to the petals, and those of the inner whorl opposite to the sepals.
Obilque, when referring to shape means with one half more largely developed than the other.
0 blona, longer than broad and with the sides more or less parallel.
$0_{\text {bsolete, not developed. }}$

ObtuSe, blunt but scarcely rounded.
Ocreate or Ochreate, said of stipules which are united into a tube round the stem.
(Ecology, the science of the relations of an organism to its environment.

Oosphere, a naked nucleated mass of protoplasm, which after coalescence with the nucleus of the spermatozoid becomes the oospore and embryo of the succeeding generation.

Oospore, see Oosphere.
Opposite, on different sides of the axis with the bases on the same level.

Orthotropous, an orthotropous ovule is straight with the micropyle opposite to the chalaza or base from which arise the integuments. Cp. Anatropous. Vide also Ovule.

Oval, broadly elliptical.
Ovary, the part of a flower which contains the ovules, and consisting of one or more carpels which cohere by their edges to form one or more closed cells or chambers, the cells of the ovary. An ovary is apocarpous if the carpels composing it are free from one another, in which case each carpel forms a separate chamber by the incurving and meeting of its edges (see Suture). An ovary is syncarpous if the carpels composing it are united to one another. A syncarpous ovary is 1 -celled where the component carpels only cohere by their edges or where the coherent edges are incurved without reaching the axis; it is 2 . or more-celled where the coherent edges of the carpels are sufficiently incurved to meet one another in the axis of the ovary, so as to form walls, or septa. Septa sometimes arise also by vertical walls between the axis of the ovary and the mid-ribs of the carpels, or in a 2-carpellary ovary by a wall joining the sutures. These are sometimes called false septa.

Ovare, egg-shaped with the broader end towards the base scarcely twice as long as broad.

OVATE-LANCEOLATE, ovate-oblong, etc., between ovate and lanceolate, between ovate and oblong, etc.

Ovule, usually small or minute bodies attached to the carpellary leaves (carpels) in most Gymnosperms, and usually to the carpellary leaves, but sometimes on the base or on the free axis of the ovary in the Angiosperms, always in the Angiosperms inside the closed ovary. The ovule consists of a central portion (macrosporangium, nucellus) and nearly always of one or twointeguments which envelop the nucellus by growing up from its base. It is attached by a stalk, funicle, to the placenta or is more rarely sessile. If the ovule and nucellus are straight with the micropyle opposite to the base (chalaza) the ovule is orthotropous; if it is inverted so that the funicle is adnate to the side (forming the raphe) and the micropyle is directed towards the placenta it is anatropous; in this case the nucellus remains straight between the chalaza and the micropyle, but if the whole ovule including the nucellus is itself curved the ovule is campylotropous. In this case the embryo also becomes curved. On fertilization and consequent development of the embryo the ovule becomes the seed.

Pale or palea (adj. paleaceous), a chaffy scale. Specifically the upper of the two bracts which subtend a flower in the Graminece. The palea of the Graminece is most frequently 2 -nerved and may possibly represent two connate tepals of the outer perianth whorl.
Palmate, with the segments radiating like the spread fingers of the hand. A palmate leaf may have the segments cut to the base, in which case it becomes compound, but if the leaflets are petioluled it is called digitate.
Palmatifid, palmate with the sinuses reaching about half-way down.
Palmatipartite, palmate with the sinuses reaching beyond the middle.

Palmatisect, much cut in a palmate manner.
Palminerved, with the primary nerves radiating from the apex of the petiole.
Panduriform, fiddle-shaped, with the base and end broader than above the base.
Panicle, a repeatedly branched inflorescence.
Papilionaceous, shaped somewhat like the flowers of a pea or bean. A typical papilionaceous flower has a corolla with a large posterior petal (standard), two lateral petals (alæ, wings) and two anterior petals more or less combined into a keel.
Papille, small multicellular outgrowths from the epidermis.
PAPPUS, the scaly, hairy or feathery modified calyx of the fruit of some plants, especially of the Compositce.
Parallel-nerved, with numerous nerves from the base running more or less parallel and close to one another, as e.g. in the leaves of Bamboos, etc.
Parasitic, drawing sustenance from the living tissues of other plants. Cp. Epiphytic, saprophytic.
Pari-pinnate, pinnate with the leaflets in pairs and no terminal leaflet.
-partite, in composition means cleft considerably beyond the middle. $C p$. -fid, lobed.
Pectinate, with narrow segments spreading like the teeth of a comb.
Pedate, a form of branching in which the segments of each half of the leaf form a helicoid cyme.
Pedicel, a small stalk. Especially the stalk of a single flower of an inflorescence to distinguish it from the peduncle.
Peduncle, the stalk of an inflorescence, or of a single flower when the inflorescence is 1 -flowered, or the common stalk of two or more pedicelled flowers.
Pellucid, translucent.
Peltate, (1) shield-shaped, round, like the indusium of some ferns; (2) of leaves, attached to the petiole in the centre of the blade, or at least not by the margin.
Penninerved, with one mid-rib and secondary nerves branching from it. C $p$. Nervation, Basal-nerved.
Pentadelphous, applied to stamens aggregated into 5 groups.

Pentamerous, with 5 members in each whorl.
Perianth, a general term for the floral envelopes including both calyx and corolla, but more especially when there is no differentiation into calyx and corolla.

Pericarp, the whole wall of the fruit including the epicarp, mesocarp and endocarp.

Perigynous, a term applied to the flower or to the sepals, petals, or stamens when these are raised on a zone (hypanthium) of the torus above the level of the base of the ovary when the ovary is free in the tube so formed or only adnate by means of the intercalated disc. Cp. Hypogynous, Epigynous.

Perisperm, nutritive tissue of the nucellus outside the embryo-sac, which remains in the seed until absorbed by the germinating embryo. Most dicotyledonous seeds contain endosperm but not perisperm.

Persistent, not falling off.
Perulate, wrapped in scales, as many winter buds.
Petal, one of the divisions of the corolla.
Petaloid, of a more or less delicate texture and white or coloured. See Corolla. Cp. Sepaloid.

Petiole, the stalk of a leaf.
Petiolule, the stalk of a leaflet in a compound leaf.
Phylloclade, a branch compressed so as to resemble a leaf and performing the functions of a leaf. $\quad C p$. Cladode.

Phylogeny (adj. phylogenetic), (1) ancestry from forms or groups which differ specifically, or generically, or in more important characters, from the existing species or group. (2) Opposed to ontogeny, or the origin and development of the individual.

Pilose, covered with rather long, not matted nor very silky hairs. "Thinly sprinkled with rather long hairs," Bth.

Pinna, the branches of a bi-pinnate leaf. See Pinnate.
Pinnate, a compound leaf with two or more leaflets springing from each side of the axis or rachis. If the leaflets are odd so that the rachis terminates in a leaflet, the leaf is imparipinnate; if the leaflets are even with no terminal leaflet, the leaf is paripinnate. If the rachis of the leaf bears one or more pairs of secondary rachides which latter bear the leaffets, the leaf is bi-pinnate. If the secondary rachides bear again rachides the leaf is tripinnate, and so on.

Pinnately, in a pinnate manner, $i$. $e$. with the branches springing from either side of the central axis. $C p$. palmate (adv. palmately).

Pinnatifid, deeply lobed to about half-way down or more with the lobes pinnately arranged.

Pinnatisect, pinnatifid down to the mid-rib. $C p$. Dissected.
Pinnule, the ultimate free divisions or leaflets of the frond in ferns.

Pistil, a collective word for the ovary, style and stigma.
Pistillode, a rudimentary pistil.
Placenta, the surface to which are attached the ovules.
Placentation, position of the placenta.
Plicate, plaited.
Plumose, feathered.

Pneumatophore, organs for admitting oxygen to the roots in some swamp plants.
Pod, typically a dry fruit derived from a mono-carpellary ovary, elongated in shape and dehiscing along one or both sutures, such for instance as a pea-pod. In a more extended sense any fruit of the Leguminous order or other fruit resembling a typical Leguminous fruit.
Pollen, the male spores which are developed in the pollen-sacs or loculi of anthers.
Polyadelphous, in many bundles.
Polygamous, bearing male, female and hermaphrodite flowers on the same plant.
Posterior, see under Anterior.
Posticous, hinder, at the back, posterior.
Prickle, a pointed spine-like process originating from the epidermal, or epidermal and subjacent, tissue only. $C p$. Thorn.
Pbimary Nerves, see Nervation.
Procumbent, when the branches spread along the ground the whole or greater portion of their length. Cp. Ascending.
Prostrate, when they lie close to the ground.
-plinerved, when several primary nerves diverge from close to the base but the lateral ones diverge from the mid-rib a little above the base.
Protandrous, the anthers ripening before the pistil is ready for fertilization. Syn. Proterandrous.
Prothallium, prothallus, the plant produced direct from a spore. q.v.

Psevdocarp, a fruit or cluster of fruits together with the accrescent axis, peduncle or other parts not usually considered to belong to the fruit proper, e.g. a pine-apple.
Puberulous, slightly pubescent. Syn. Puberulent.
Pubescent, covered with close short fine hair. Pubescence is a denser shorter state of hairiness than hairy.
Punctate, marked with small dots or points.
Pungent, with a pin-like point capable of penetrating the flesh.
Potamen, the hard endocarp, especially a many-celled endocarp, of fruits.
Prrene. When a putamen consists of or breaks up on ripening into several parts each enclosing a seed, each such part is called a pyrene. Cp. Coccus.
-Quetrous, in composition $=$-cornered or -angled. In this Flora 3 -quetrous signifies more sharply 3 -angled than 3 -gonous.
Quinate, with 5 segments or leaflets.
Raceme, an inflorescence in which the main axis continues to grow and the lowest flowers are the oldest and open first.
Racemose, a form of branching in which the main axis continues to grow and remain stronger than the lateral axes, which successively spring from it, with the youngest nearest the apex. Cp. Cyme.
$\mathrm{Rachis}^{\text {a }}$ or Rhachis, (1) that part of a pinnate leaf which bears the leaflets; in a bi-pinnate leaf the primary rachis bears the pinnæ, the secondary rachides the leaflets. (2) The axis of an inflorescence.

Rachilla or rhachilla, the axis of the spikelet of grasses or sedges.
Radiate, bearing ray flowers of a different form to the inner flowers of an umbel or capitulum.

Radical, direct from the root.
Radicle, the embryonic root.
Raphe, the ridge or course of the funicle along the side of some ovules, the funicle being adnate in anatropous ovules. q.e.

Raphides, acicular crystals sometimes found embedded in tissues, and in some cases visible as small raised lines on the surface.

Ray Florets or Ray Flowers, the more or less zygomorphous flowers found at the circumference of many umbels, flower-heads, etc.

Receptacle, the portion of the axis on which is situated the florets in a capitate inflorescence, or on which is situated the parts of the flower in a flower.
Regular, with all the members symmetrically disposed around the geometric centre of the flower, and with either all the members in a single whorl equal and similar, or if dissimilar then regularly alternating.

Reniform, kidney-shaped.
Repand, with a wavy margin, the sinuses being more shallow than in sinuate.

Replum, a partition of the ovary which is not a part of the carpels. A septum joining the sutures of the two carpels in Cruciferce and some other families, from which the carpels or valves finally separate.

Retinaculum, an upcurved acute subsequently hardened process from the placenta (possibly a modification of the funicle) on which the ovules and seeds are borne in most Acanthacea.

Retrorse, directed backwards.
Retuse, with the apex depressed so that there is a sinus at the tip, which is less deep than emarginate; "very obtuse or truncate, and slightly indented," Bentham.

Rhacis, Rhacilla, see Rachis, Rachilla.
Rhizome, an elongated underground stem with usually horizental growth.

Rootstock, see Stock.
Rotate, a corolla with a very short tube and a horizontally spreading limb, or tube 0 .

Rotund, roundish; not angular.
Rutgose, with numerous minute elevations and depressions.
Ruminate, with the testa of the seed projecting as points and plates into the albumen.

Runcinate, incised with the lobes directed backwards.
Saccate, bulged into a small sac or cavity.
Sacittate, arrow-shaped with the basal lobes directed backwards. Cp. Hastate.

Salver-shaped, with a long tube and horizontally spreading limb.
Samara, a fruit with the pericarp compressed and expanded into a wing, or each part of a schizocarpous fruit in which the pericarp is thus modified.

Saprophyte, a plant which feeds upon decayed organic matter.

Sarmentose, with long arching slender branches which are often subscandent.
Scabrid, covered with small hard hairs or points so as to feel rough to the touch.
Scabrous, very scabrid.
Scape, a peduncle which rises direct from the root.
Scarious, dry and membranous.
Schizocarp, a fruit which splits up into two or more distinct portions (mericarps, cocci, etc.) each with its own wall.
Sclerenchymatous, applied to tissue, consisting usually of more or less isodiametric cells, in which the cell walls are very greatly thickened and hardened.
Scorpioid, with the (apparently) lateral axes forming a double row on one side of the usually curved (apparent) main axis or sympodium. Hole's definition differs. He says the lateral branch develops alternately on opposite sides.
-sECT, in composition means deeply cut, especially cut nearly to the axis. See Dissected.
Secund, all inclined in one direction.
Seed, the ovule after fertilization and development of the embryo. The seed consists of the more or less modified integuments of the ovule which become the testa or seed coat (see also Aril, Arillus), sometimes also a part of the tissue of the nucellus, which becomes filled with food material (perisperm), frequently a tissue which has become developed inside the embryo-sac (endosperm), and finally the more or less completely developed and differentiated embryo. See also Introduction (Spermophyta), p. 89.
Sepal, one of the divisions of the calyx, texture usually herbaceous.
SEpaloid, green and resembling a sepal in texture rather than a petal. Cp. Petaloid.
Septicidal, a mode of opening of a fruit by means of a split through the median plane of the interior walls or dissepiments, so that the fruit becomes more or less separated into its component carpels, but these are not closed as in cocci, and the seeds escape either by dissolution of the inner part of the septum or by the ventral suture, with separation of the carpels, which usually begins by an opening at the top of the fruit. Cp. Loculicidal.
Septifragal, a mode of dehiscence in which a central column bearing the septa or part of the septa remains while the exterior walls of the fruit and often part of the septa separate from it. E. g. in Elatinacere the valves separate from the whole axis and septa. $C p$. Localicidal, Septicidal.
SBPTUM, an interior wall.
Serrate, toothed like a saw with the teeth inclined forwards.
Srrrulate, serrate but with the teeth very minute.
Skssme, without a stalk.
Smia, a long stiff hair. Setaceous, needle-like; very slender and tapering, and of no appreciable width; more slender than in linear.
"Very slender like bristles or hairs," Bth.
Strose, beset with setæ.

Sexual Generation, see Spore.
Silky, sericeous, covered with very fine adpressed silky hairs.
Simple, not composed of a number of similar parts, opposed to compound. A leaf is simple even if segmented provided that the divisions are not separated by portions of the axis destitute of blade.

Sinuate, somewhat deeply waved. $C p$. Repand.
Sorus, a group of sporangia, sometimes covered by an indusium.
Spatee, a large bract which sheaths an inflorescence or part of an inflorescence, at least, in its young state.

Spathaceous, resembling a spathe, sheathing and not divided up into distinct sepals, petals, etc.

Spicate, spiked, with the flowers in a spike. q.v.
Spiciform, resembling a spike in appearance.
Spike, a form of racemose inflorescence in which the flowers are sessile on the axis.

Spadix, a spike with an enlarged fleshy axis and usually enclosed when young in a spathe.

Spikelet, the ultimate parts of the inflorescence of grasses (rarely an inflorescence consists of only one spikelet) and Cyperacee are called spikelets. A spikelet in the grasses consists of an axis (rachilla) with usually three or more distichously arranged bracts (glumes), of which the lowest two (one or more) are usually empty and the others contain an opposing bracteole (pale) and a male or female or 2 -sexual naked flower. See also Glume, Pale, Lodicule.

Sporangiophore, the part of a stem or branch bearing sporangia.
Sporangiom, a special sac in the inside of which are produced the spores.
Spore, a single cell with usually a rounded firm wall, capable of germination and producing another individual. This individual is not always of the same form as that which produced the spore, and in the Vascular Cryptogams is known as the prothallium. The prothallium bears sexual organs, female (archegonia) or male (antheridia), and is hence known as the gametophyte or sexual generation. Inside the archegonium is produced after fertilization an oospore, which finally gives rise to the embryo of a new spore-bearing generation. Spores may be either all similar (isosporous) or dissimilar (heterosporous). In the former case the prothallia are usually 2 -sexual; in the latter case the smaller spores (microspores) produce antheridia-bearing prothallia only; the larger spores (macrospores) produce archegonia-bearing prothallia only. See also Introduction, pp. 85-89.
Sporocarp, small round bodies with firm walls, which contain several sporangia. They are found more especially in the Hydropteridece, and are probably very much metamorphosed leaf segments.

Sporophyll, a leaf or metamorphosed leaf which bears the sporangia either on its surface or in its axil. A number of symmetrically arranged sporophylls on a special receptacle, such as stamens and carpels in an Angiosperm, forms a flower in the most general sense of the word.

Sporophore, the asexual or spore-producing generation, opposed to the Gametophyte or sexual generation. See Spore.

Squarrose, with numerous close-set spreading leaves, bracts, or tips or processes of leaves, bracts, etc.
Stamen, a modified leaf or sporophyll in the flowering plants which bears the microsporangia or pollen-sacs. A typical stamen consists of a stalk (filament) and the specially modified blade (anther) which bears the pollen-sacs. See also Anther.
Staminodes, imperfect or reduced or rudimentary stamens which do not bear fertile pollen.
Stellate, spreading in a star-shaped manner.
Stigma, the part of a carpel especially adapted by means of papillæ, viscosity, etc., to receive the pollen-grains. The stigmas of the several carpels forming an ovary may be separate or united, stalked or sessile.

Stipes, a stalk, especially the stalk of a fern leaf.
Stipalla, the stipule of a leaffet.
Stipitate, stalked.
Stipule (adj. stipular). Stipules are a pair of processes (often absent), one of which springs from either side of the leaf-base (i.e. where the stalk of a leaf or the base of a sessile leaf leaves the stem). They are either membranous or foliaceous in texture, usually small but sometimes exceeding the leaf-blade (which they often protect) in bud.

Stock, it includes a small portion of the summits of the previous year's roots as well as of the base of the previous year's stems. The under-sides will emit new roots. These perennial stocks only differ from the permanent base of an undershrub in the shortness of the perennial part of the stems and in the texture usually less woody. Where the stock is entirely underground it is called the rootstock.
Stolon, a slender stem usually furnished at first with scale-leaves only, springing from the root or base of the stem and extending some distance under or on the ground, ultimately rooting and giving rise to a new plant.
Strophiole, a thickening about the hilum or base of a seed, perhaps of the nature of an incomplete aril.
Style, a slender outgrowth or appendage of a carpel and bearing the stigma. The style may be absent. In an ovary of more than one carpel the separate styles may be distinct or more or less connate into one; in the latter cases the stigmata may be distinct or fused.
Subulate, awl-shaped, i.e. slender and tapering to a point.
Suckers, young plants formed at the end of creeping, underground rootstocks. (2) Plants formed from adventitious root-buds.
Succulent, soft and juicy. Cp. Fleshy.
Suffrutescent, somewhat shrubby.
Sulcate, grooved.
Superior, situated above another member. A superior ovary has its base above the insertion of the calyx; a superior calyx is inserted at a level above the top of the ovary.
Suture, a seam, the line marking the connate edges of a carpel (ventral suture) and sometimes also the line marking the mid-rib of the carpel (dorsal suture).

Sympodium, an apparent main axis made up of the superposed lower parts of successive lateral axes.

Synangitm, a number of sporangia growing together so as to appear as loculi of a single aggregate.

Syncarpous, see Ovary.
Synandrous, with the stamens united throughout into a column.
Syngenesious, with the anthers cohering.
Tendril, a filiform sensitive organ which winds round supports to enable weak stems to reach the light. Tendrils are of various morphological origin in different groups. Some may be modified branches, others leaves, another the end of a leaf rachis, etc.

Tepal, a division of a perianth; a word applicable to either a sepal or a petal. "An anagram of petal," Jackson.

Terete, cylindrical.
Ternary, with 3 members in a whorl.
Ternate, in groups of 3 . A leaf with 3 leaflets is sometimes said to be ternate, but in this case it is really the leaflets which are ternate and the leaf is 3 -foliolate.

Testa, the outer covering of a seed.
Tetradynamous, with 4 long and 2 short stamens.
Thorn, a modified shoot or branch in the form of a hard spine.
Thorn Woodland, forests composed principally of thorny species.
Thyrse, a close panicle more or less spindle-shaped.
Tomentose, with exceedingly close matted short pubescence.
Torulose, alternately swollen and constricted.
Torus, the portion of the floral axis from which spring the perianth, stamens, carpels or any portion of the flower. The torus may therefore be convex, cylindrical, concave, etc. Same as receptacle in some senses.

Trichotomous, with the axis successively dividing into three branches.

Tricoccous, ultimately splitting into 3 cocci.
Tri-pinnate, with the primary axis of the leaf pinnate with one or more pairs of the pinnæ again pinnate and with one or more pairs of the secondary pinnæ pinnate.

Triple-nerved, 3 -nerved, with 3 nerves from base; with 3 primary nerves.

Triquetrous, with 3 sharp corners.
Tropophilous. Plants adapted for a physiologically wet climate at one season of the year and a dry climate at another season are termed tropophilous.

Truncate, as though cut off at the end.
Tuber, a short, thick, more or less succulent rootstock or rhizome, e. g. potato; or the swollen end of a root which is attached at the upper end to a rootstock or rhizome as in Curcuma, etc.

Turbinate, top-shaped.
Turgid, tense as though with pressure from within; swollen.
Umbel, an inflorescence in which the branches all radiate from the top of the peduncle. If these branches each terminate in a flower the umbel is simple; if they are again umbellately branched, the umbel is compound.

Unilocular, applied to an ovary not divided up by partitions into separate compartments.
Urceolate, flask-shaped and broadest below the middle.
Valvate, said of sepals, etc., when they are only connate in bud by their edges, which do not overlap.
Ventral, the lower side. This is the popular usage, but it is the side towards the axis of the inflorescence in the case of flowers, and towards the axis of the flower or ovary in the case of carpels, towards the ventral suture of the carpel in the case of ovules. (N.B.-I may sometimes have inadvertently used it in the popular sense. The term " axial-side " would be less ambiguous.) $C p$. Anterior, Posterior.
Ventricose, suddenly bulged.
Vendlose, with numerous vein-like raised lines; closely finely veined.
Vernation, the method in which leaves are arranged or folded in bud.
Verrucose, covered with wart-like small bosses.
Versatile, said of an anther which is attached above its base to the attenuated tip of the filament on which it swings.
Verticillate, whorled.
Villose, villous, covered with long fine soft hairs.
Virgate, with slender erect rod-like stems or branches.
Viscid, with a sticky secretion.
Xerophilous, adapted by structure to conditions of drought.
Xerophytes, plants which inhabit localities where they are subject to conditions of physiological drought.
ZxGomorphic, symmetrical right and left of the median plane only, as in many lipped flowers. Sometimes equivalent to irregular.

TABLE OF CORRESPONDING ENGLISH AND METRIC LENGTHS.
Approximate Equivalents of Fractions and Decimals of an Inch, Lines and Millimetres.


## ADDENDA AND CORRIGENDA.

P. 6. Under $R$. scleratus for Scelery read Celery.
P. 49. For $T$. obcordate read $T$. obcordata.
P. 59. For Mahanedi read Mahanadi.
P.62. For U. lobota read U. lobata.
P. 64. In Key to Hibiscus for bracteoles 4-5 in case of H.pungens read bracteoles 4-7.
P. 93. Under G. elastica, sub-sp. vestita, Wallich's type, for brown, villous read brown-villous.
P. 160. Zanthoxylum acanthopodium. The Chainpur Hills alluded to are in Nepal and this species should be deleted.
P. 306. Under Ceratonia siliqua for Locus read Locust.
P. 325. Acacia pseudeburnea. Parker considers this to be $A$. Campbellii, Arn.
P. 340. Potentilla supina. Add to localities S.P. near Sahibganj, Kurz! Fl. May. Banks of Sone, Anderson.
P. 343. Family Droseraceo. The cauline leaves are whorled in Aldrovanda.
P. 347. R. candelaria. In the third line of the small type under this species for $R$. conjugata read $R$. mucronata.
P. 404. Family Umbelliferce. In penultimate line of description, for radical read radicle.
P.417. Cornacea. The dots in the leaf are net glandular but due to cystolith cells.
P. 460. For 3. B. divergens read 3. $V$. divergens.
P. 577. Ehretia microphylla, Lamk. appears to be the earliest name for E. buxifolia, Roxb. and should be substituted.
P.590. For $\bar{I}$. bona-nox read $C$. bona-nox.
P.630. In the last line but two of note, for Illysanthes read Ilysanthes.
P. 659. Spathodea campanulata. The following further field notes have been found: Bark sometimes white, smooth. Leaves about $19^{\prime \prime}$ with 11-15 leaflets with the $7-8$ prs. of nerves prominent as seen from the ground (against the sky). Lflts. oblong opposite shining $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. 4-5" by 3-4" with spathaceous reflexed brownish calyx $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. March. Deciduous Feb.
P. 678. Mr. Gamble after again carefully comparing the specimen when revising the genus Strobilanthes for the Flora of Madras considers that this is $S$. Heyneanus, Nees, which agrees with my original identification.
P. 681. Phaylopsis being a nomen conservandum should be retained in place of Micranthus.
P. 741. To the genus Elsholtzia should be added E. blanda, see below.
P. 755. In Nyctaginacea, for stamens 9-30 read stamens 1-30.
P.798. The specific name of our species $C$. filiformis, $L$. has been omitted under the genus Cassytha.
P. 805. In the last line of the account of $S$. album for Santal read Sandal.
P. 826. To the genus Ficus should be added F. palmata and F. carica, see p. 187.
P. 882. In middle of page, for Cycus read Cycas.
P.890. To the genus Cyperus should be added C. digitatus, see p. 188.
P. 898. Last paragraph, for Syn. eleusinoides read Syn. Cyperus eleusinoides.
P. 905. Mr. Turrill had already previously made the new combination for Pycreus pumilus in Kew Bulletin, 1922, p. 123; the authority should therefore be Turrill. The combination $P$. globosus has already been made by Reichenbach in the Flora Germanica Excursoria (Addenda, p. 140), and the authority should be Reichb.
P. 1072. In description of Xyridaceo, for ovules anatropous read ovules orthotropous.
P. 1073. In description of Flagellariacese, for sub-petioled in fifth line read sub-petaloid.
P. 1074. In description of Commelinaceo, for stamens in 2-3merous whorls read stamens in 23 -merous whorls.
P. 1074. In description of Commelina add petals equal or 2 larger or differently coloured from the third.
P. 1183 et seq. In the description of ferns, for venules read veinlets wherever it occurs.
P. 1251. For Elytophorus read Elytrophorus.

The descriptions of the following species have been accidentally omitted:-

## 13. ELSHOLTZIA, Willd. (p. 741).

2. E. blanda, Benth. Syn. Aphanochilus blandus, Benth.

A slightly aromatic herb 2-4 ft. high with lanceolate leaves $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long acuminate both ends, base attenuate into a very short petiole, nearly glabrous beneath with conspicuous glands, puberulous above, margin coarsely serrate. Flowers very small, white, in slender unilateral panicled spikes, terminal spikes $3-\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$ long, bracts acicular. Fruiting calyx $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long, the subulate teeth exceeding the tube or not. Nutlets yellow ellipsoid-oblong compressed, .02-.03" long, attached by a minute mucronate base.

Rajmahal, Ham.! Probably in the hills. Fl. Oct. Fr. Nov. A native of the mountains of Sikkim, Assam, Khasia and Burma.

A stouter plant than $\boldsymbol{E}$. incisa and easily distinguished by the lauceolate leaves and shorter petioles and secund flowers. Petiole up to "5-"6" long. Cor. $11{ }^{\prime}$ long, with numerous yellnw glands and curled white hairs, minutely hairy and with a ring of long hairs within. Fruiting spikes up to $.3^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

## 8. FICUS, L. Fig.

In Key on p. 828 for last 6 lines substitute:
b. Erect cultivated shrubs or small trees. Recepts m.s. to large, solitary or paired, axillary :-

Sub-arboreous L. pale or hoary, usually tomentose beneath, mostly not lobed. Recepts $1^{\prime \prime}$ or less, mostly stalked

22a. palmata.
Shrubby. L. deep green, rarely tomentose beneath, mostly deeply lobed. Recepts $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, mostly subsessile

22b. Carica.
c. Recepts very large on tubercles or special short branches. (The rest as before.)

22a. F. palmata, Forsk. Syn. F. caricoides, Roxb. Angjir, Vern.
A small tree with usually well-developed main stem, young branches pubescent or tomentose, glabrescent. Leaves $5-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, rather membranous broadly ovate, cordate, mostly simple, rarely lobed two-thirds down, crenate- or dentate-serrate or coarsely serrate, pale, scabrous or hairy above, hairy to villosely tomentose beneath, base with 3 strong and 1-2 weaker nerves, sec. n. 3-6 on mid-rib. Petiole $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Recepts peduncled, sub-globose to pyriform, umbonate, $\cdot 5-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., tomentose or pubescent, yellowish when ripe.

> Occasionally cultivated in Northern Area. Bettiah, Hieronymus! Patna and Gya, Ham.! Shahabad, Ham.
> Probably a cultivated variety of F. carica and often scarcely distinguishable.

22b. F. Carica, L. Angjir, Vern ; The Fig Tree; Caprifig (the male uncultivated form).
A spreading much branched small tree or shrub, branchlets slightly pubescent or hispid. Leaves coriaceous, nearly all angular, lobed or deeply palmate and segments again sometimes lobed, above deep green somewhat scabrid or hispid, beneath downy or sometimes tomentose or sometimes only scabrid, margin repand dentate. Female recepts more or less pyriform, peduncles very short, male recepts appleshaped or spheroidal on longer peduncles attaining $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$. The callivated fig often, however, appears androgynous.

## Rarely cultivated in our area. Patna, Ham. 1

This is the well-known Enropean fig which De Candolle considers may have ben indigenous over the middle and southern part of the Mediterranean basin. ditchinson ("' Botany of the Afchan Delimitation Commission," Trans. Linn. Soc., Second Series, iiit, p. 109) says that it appears to be indigenous also in the Badghis, country and East Persia where he found it in clefts of rocks and escarpments of hill-sides. The leaves in these wild plants are very variable and $F$. palmata is probably only a cultivated descendant. The male fi. in both has about 6 lanceothe seements, gall fl. similar or segments nearly free or free and linear lanceolate *in the female flower.

## 1. CYPERUS, $L$.

## Add to Key on p. 892, b, ii.

$\dagger$ Gls. ovate. Spkts. ovate or oblong or if linear ${ }^{\circ} 1^{\prime \prime}$ broad spp. 26-28.
$\dagger \dagger$ Gls. linear ovate. Spkts. linear : . 28a. digitatus.

28a. C. digitatus, Roxb.
A tall robust handsome sedge $1.5-4.5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with stout rhizome. Stem 3 -gonous and up to $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. at the top. Leaves often as long as the stem $\cdot 5-7^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Umbel very compound and $6-20^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with the bracts usually far exceeding the umbel and $\cdot 3-5^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Spkts. $\cdot 35-\cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ long by $\cdot 05^{\prime \prime}$ broad in cylindric corymbose spikes $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long with an angled or winged rhachis. Gls. $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$ long, linear with scarious sides and slightly apiculate. Wings on rhachilla wings fall. Nut deciduous. St. usually 1 often persistent until the rhachilla.

Sarjuga, C. B. Clarke! Bhagalpur, Ham.! Fl. Aug.-Nov.
Whole plant glabrous. Easily distinguishable from $C$. exaltatus by the long, much narrower linear spikelets. It is, I believe, a fairly common sedge not often collected.

## INDEX TO PART I.

Names of genera and species merely occurring in lists without special remark are not indexed here. Vernacular names additional to those occurring in the body of the work are indexed.

Abnus, 25
Acacia arabica, 4, 12
" Campbelli, 185
Donaldi, 16
Acanthaceæ, $133,140,142$
Achimenes family, 141
Achras dissecta, 73
Acrid juice, 117
Actiniopteris, 8
Adhatoda, 34
Agle, 95
Agave family, 152
Aghani, 34
Ailanthus, 95
Aizoaceæ, 93, 101, 102
Alangiaceæ (Cornaceæ), 122, 185
Alangioideæ (-ales), 92, 96, 121
Albizzia, 16
Algonkian beds, 11
Alismacer, 83, 85, 146
Alluvium, 4, 18
Amarantaceæ, 101, 103
Amaranth family, 103
Amarkantak, 9, 22
Amaryllidaceæ, 151, 152
Amentiferæ, 81, 82, 83, 125
Ammannia, 36, 96
Ampelidaceæ, see Vitaceæ
Amsaheri, 75
Amtiya, 75
Anacardiaceæ, 95, 114, 117
Aneilema, 33
Angiosperms, 80, 89, 90
Angul, 14
Anona, 97, 98
Anonaceæ, 97,98

Antidesma, 111
Apetalæ, 81, 92
Apocynaceæ, 132, 136, 137
Aponogeton, 146
Aquatic formation, 35
Araceæ (-ales), 83, 85, 146, 147
Araliaceæ, 121
Archæan Rocks (see also Gneiss), 13
Archegonia (archegoniatæ), 77,89
Area (division of), 1, 3
Argemone, 93
Argyreia, 139
Arhar, 34
Arisæma, 147
Aristida, 16
Aristolochiaceæ (-ales), 92, 93, 100
Arnatto, 108
Aroid family, 147
Aroids, aquatic, 36
Arthil, 71
Artocarpus, 34, 81
Asan (Terminalia), 8
Asclepiadaceæ, 132, 136, 137
Asterales, 133, 144
Atalanta, 16
Athgarh sandstone, 16, 17
Aura, 72
Averrhoa, 95, 114
Avicennia, 143
Azima, 92

Bael, 34
Bagandi, 72

Bagnai, 71
Bahar, Behar, Bihar, vi
Baincha, 71
Balanophora, 95
Balanophoraceæ, 122, 123
Balasore, 18
Balsam family, 115
Balsaminaceæ, 94, 114, 115
Bamboos, 16, 34, 46
Banakangro, 74
Banana family, 154
Ban mirchi, 71
Bar, 75
Barberry family, 99
Barley, 34
Barringtonia, 35
Basalt, see Trap
Batatas, 139
Baul, 73
Bauxite, 17
Beet family, 103
Begoniaceæ, 92, 107, 110
Begonia family, 110
Bennettiteæ, 82
Berberidaceæ, 97, 99
Bes, 72
Bhado, Bhadoi, 34
Bhagalpur, 35
Bhant, 72
Bignoniaceæ, 140, 141
Bija, 16
Biophytum, 95
Birna, 35
Bischofia, 111
Bixaceæ, 93, 106, 108
Bombaceæ, 110
Bonai, 14
Boraginaceæ (-ales), 133, 139
Borassus, tapping of, 72
Boropahar forest range, 15
Bougainvillea, 102
Brassica, 107
Breynia, 8
, rhamnoides, 34
Bridelia, 16
Bromeliacer, 151, 153
Bruguiera, 49
Buddleia, 136
Bulbous herbs, 33, 38
Burba, 73

Burhi lat, 72
Burmah, species common to, 20
Burmanniaceæ, 151, 153
Burseraceæ, 114, 116
Butea frondosa, 4, 12
Buttercup family, 97

Cactacere, 100
Cactus, 70, 100
Cæsalpiniaceæ, 96, 127
Callitrichaceæ, 111, 112
Calycifloræ, 91
Calycinæ, 150
Campanales, 133, 144
Campanulaceæ, 133, 144
Cannabinacer, 112, 113
Cannabis, 112
Cannacere, 154
Cansjera, 92, 95
Capparidaceæ, 92, 93, 106, 107
Caprifoliaceæ, 80, 133
Carboniferous shales, 12
Carex, 149
Careya, 33
Caricaceæ, 92, 107, 109
Carissa, 12
Carnation family, 102
Caryophyllaceæ, 101, 102
Caryophyllales, 93, 101
Casearia family, 108
Cassytha, 99
" filiformis, 186
Castor Oil family, 112
Casuarinaceæ (-ales), 82, 83, 94, 131, 132
Celastraceæ, 119
Celastrales, 95, 118
Ceratophyllaceæ, 97, 99
Chagalnadi, 75
Chandka forest, 16
Characeæ, 36
Chasmophytes, 40
Chaurs, 5
Chenopodiacer (-ales), 101, 103
Chigas, 71
Chittagong element, 20, 44, 46, 48
Choripetalæ, 92

Chromite, 15
Chrysopogon aciculatus, 4
Chulmuli, 75
Chars, 5
Cissampelos, 92, 98
Cistineæ, 106, 108
Citrus, 95, 114
Clays, 12
Cleistanthus, 16
Clematis, 92, 97, 98
Cloud, 26
Club mosses, see Lycopodiales
Coalfields, 7, 12, 17
Coffee family, 143
Coldenia, 139
Colvillea, 71
Combretaceæ, 96, 128, 129
Commelinaceæ, $149,150,186$
Compositæ, 144
Conglomerates, 16
Coniferæ, 90
Convolvulaceæ, 132, 133, 138
Conyza ambigua, 44
Corchorus, 110
Cordaiteæ, 78
Cordia, 132, 139
Cordiaceæ, 139
Cornaceæ, 122
Coronarieæ, 151
Cotton soil, 9, 14, 18
Crassulaceæ, 92, 125, 126
Crinum, 33
Crops, 34
Croton and Castor Oil family, 112
Cruciferæ, 93, 106, 107
Gyptocoryne, 34, 147
Cucurbitaceæ, 92, 93, 107, 110
Cunoniales, 125
Curculigo, 152
Curvembryeæ, 101
Cuscuta, 139
Custard Apple, 34, 98
Outtack, 17
Cyatheaceæ, 80, 88
Cycadaceæ, 90
Cycadeoides, 82, 84
Cycadophyta, 82, 89
Cyclanthacere, 146, 148
Cэрегасеæ, 148,149

Cyperus, 187
,, digitatus, 188
Cystoliths, 142
Damuda fossils and rocks, $5,7,8$, 12, 17
Dantranga, 73
Darbhanga, 4
Datura, 140
Denudation of Central Tract, 9
", of Hazaribagh, 3, 70
", of Monghyr, 3
" of Rajmahal, 8
", of Shahabad, 6
Dha, 73
Dhaman, 74
Dhamin, 71
Dhanuja, 73
Dhao, 71, 73
Dharwars, 6, 10, 14, 15
Dhaula, 71
Dhela, 75
Dhenkenal, 14, 17
Dhuna, 74
Diaras, 5
Dichondra, 138, 139
Dicotyledons, 81, 90, 91
Dillenia, 98
Dilleniaceæ, 97, 98, 104
Dioscoreaceæ, 151, 153
Diospyros, 8
Diplachne, 4
Dipterocarpaceæ, 104, 105
Discifloræ, 91
Distribution of some species, 44,
$46,47,48$
Dock, 104
Dodonæa, 117
Dog-banes, 71
Doka, 75
Dome gneiss, 5, 11
Dracæna, 152
Drift seeds, 50
Droseraceæ, $96,125,126,185$
Dubrajpur sandstone, 8
Dudhi, 72
Dudh Koraiya, 72
Dudh latta, 72
Dumar, 75
Dungruki, 73
Duranta, 143

Dwarf shrubs, 33
Dykes, 12, 15, 16

Ebenaceæ, 132, 134, 135
Enantioblasteæ, 149
Endlicher's system, 84
Endosperm, 89
Engler's system, 82
Epigynæ, 151
Equisetales (Horsetails), 78, 80, 86
Eriobotrya, 96
Eriocaulaceæ, 149, 150
Eriolæna, 8
Erythrina, 33
Escallonia, 125
Euphorbia (fleshy), 14
Euphorbiaceæ, 93, 94, 111, 112
Euphorbiales, 92, 94, 111
European genera, 34
Evergreen forest, 42, 48
Evodia meliæfolia, 46

Ferns, 79, 80, 87
Feronia, 95
Ferruginous sandstones, 17
Ficus, 11, 40
" Carica, 186, 187
" palmata, 186, 187
Fig-marigold, 101
Fig and Mulberry family, 113
Figs, 112, 113
Filicineæ (-ales), 80, 87
Flacourtia, 34
Flacourtiaceæ, 92, 93, 106
Flacourtineæ, 106, 108
Flagellariacex, 149, 150, 186
Flame tree, 70
Flax family, 115
Flueggia, 111
Fluviales, 145
Forest destruction (see also Denudation), 42
Forest, percentage of, 3
Formations, botanical, 33
Formations, geological, 18
Fragaria, 34
Frankincense tree, 70, 74

Frost, 28, 35
Frost-hardy species, 28, 42
Fumariaceæ, 92, 93, 106, 108
Fumitory family, 108

Gab, 73
Gadha Bar, 75
Gaira, 71
Galgal, 74
Gamboge, 105
Gamopetalæ, 80, 91, 92, 132
Gandhai, 74
Gangetic Plain, 2, 4, 5, 33
Gangpur, 14
Gardenia, 14, 40
Gaya, 3, 5, 6
Gentianaceæ (-ales), 133, 136, 137
Geological changes, 11
Geraniaceæ, 94, 95, 114, 115
Geraniales, 95, 114
Geranium family, 115
Gesneraceæ, 140. 141
Ghatera, 73
Ghats, 9
," eastern, 13
Ghorkund, 71
Ghunt, 71
Gidaur Hills, 6, 10
Gidha, 74
Ginger family, 154
Gira, 74
Giridih coal-field, 7, 12
Gleicheniaceæ, 80, 88
Gloriosa, 152
Glossopteris flora, 7, 78
Glumifloræ, 148
Gneiss, 9, $10,12,14,17$
Gnetacex, 81, 82, 90
Gnetum, 81
Gondwana land, 7, 78 " $\quad \begin{aligned} & \text { province, } 2 \\ & \text { rocks, } 6,7,8,11,12,\end{aligned}$ 16, 17
Gourd family, 110
Gramine ${ }^{2}$, 148, 149
Granite, 11, 14, 17
Grass family, 149
Grass lands, 38, 43

Grazing, 39
, damage, 8, 11, 39
Grevillea, 95
Grewia, 33, 110
Gruinales, 114
Gugal, 71
Guhiya Babul, 71
Gular, 75
Guruj, 71
Guttiferaceæ (-ales), 92, 93, 104, 105
Gymnosperms, 78, 80, 81, 89
Gynandrox, 155

Hæmadoraceæ, 151, 152
Hæmatite, 14, 15, 16
Halorrhagidaceæ, 128, 130
Hamamelidales, 125
Har chikkar, 72
Hardwickia, 6, 42
Harhar, 73
Haril, 75
Harila, 72
Hathibari forest range, 14, 17
Hazaribagh, 6
flora, 70
Helobiæ, 145
Hemp and Hop family, 113
Hendesal forest, 16
Henna family, 129
Herbaceous perennials, 38
Hernandiaceæ, 92, 97, 99
Heteropanax, 8
Hewittia, 139
Hibiseus, 110, 185
Hijal family, 129
"" see Barringtonia
Himalayan element, 44, 46, 48
Hippocrataceæ, 95, 119
Hiran, 74
Hollarhena, 8
Holly family, 119
Hop family, 113
Hornwort, 99
Horse-radish tree family, 109
Horsetails, see Equisetales
Human factor, 42
Humidity, 25
Hatchinson's classification, 84

Hyal (Barringtonia), 73
Hydrangea, 125
Hydrocaryaceæ, 130
Hydrocharitaceæ, 146
Hydrophyllaceæ, 138
Hydropterideæ, 88
Нурегісасеæ, 104, 105
Hypoxis, 33
Hyptis, 12

Iсасіnасеæ, 95, 119, 120
Ice plant, 102
Ikri, 35
Hex, 95
Hicaceæ, 92, 95, 119
Impatiens, 95, 114
Indian cinchona, 71
Indigo, 34
Induced scrub (scrub due to human agency), 3, 6, 9, 30, 35, 42, 47, 63
Iridaceæ, 151, 153

Ja, 73
Jack, 34
Jasminum, 132, 136
Jharia coalfield, 7, 12
Jhungjuni, 72, 74
Jiyal, 75
Juglandaceæ, 82
Jugya, 74
Jujube family, 120
Juncacex, 150, 151
Jungle fires, 39
Jussiæa, 36
Jute, 34
Jute family, 111

Kadapahs, 11, 15, 16
Kadrupala, 75
Kahu, 72
Kaimur Hills, 6
Kalahandi, 14
Kangra, 35
Kanker, 4, 12, 18
Karam, 73
Karas, 8

Karaundas, 71
Karaunji, 71
Karzanis, 70
Kasambar, 75
Kasi, 35
Kaskas, 35
Kat kareza, 71
Katra, 35
Kend, 71, 73
Keonjhur, 14
Kesari (Scirpus), 35
Khair, 42
Khair-sissu forest, 37
Khaj, 72
Khajur, 72
Khandobola Mt., 14
Khangta, 73
Kharagpur Hills, 4, 6
Khirni, 73
Khoksa, 72
Khondalite, 14
Khongtu, 73
Khota pipar, 75
Khurda, 17
Kirganelia, 111
Koraiya, 72
Koya, 35
Kshir, 75
Kungchla, 73
Kunker, 4, 12, 18

Labiatæ (-ales), 133, 142, 143
Lat or latta signifies any climber
Laterite, 8, 12, 14, 17,18
Lauraceæ, 97, 99
Laurel family, 99
Lavandula, 143
Lawia (Terniola), 46
Lawsonia, 96
Lecythidaceæ, 128, 129
Leea, 95, 120
Leguminosæ, 96, 127
Lemnaceæ, 146, 147
Lentibulariaceæ, 140, 142
Liliaceæ, 81, 151
Lilifforæ, 151
Limestone, 5, 10, 11, 15
Limnanthemum, 36
Linaceæ, 94, 114, 115

Linociera, 135, 136
Lippia geminata, 35
Littoral species, 48
Lobelia zeylanica, 44
Locust tree, 185
Loganiaceæ, 136, 137
Loranthaceæ, 123
Loranthus, 46, 92, 95
Lotus, 36
Ludwigia, 96
Lycopodiales, 80, 86
Lythraceæ, 96, 128, 129

Madlat, 71
Madmala, 71
Magnolia, 98
Magnoliaceæ, 81, 83, 97, 98
Mahadeva beds, 17
Mahul, 73
Mahuya, 73
Maize, 34
Makarkand or Makr Kend, 71, 73
Maleswari, 73
Mallow family, 111
Malpighiaceæ, 94, 114, 117
Mals of Orissa, 47
Malvaceæ, 92, 93, 110, 111
Malvales, 92, 93, 94, 110
Mamroja, 75
Man, 71
Mandar, 75
Manganese, 15
Mangifera, 114, 116
Mangjari, 75
Mango family, 116
Mangrove, 48
family, 130
Marantacex, 154, 155
Marattiales, 80, 87
Markhoa, 71
Marsh flora, 35, 36
Marsiliaceæ, 87, 88
Martynia, 140
Marua (Eleusine), 34
Mahuya (Bassia), 73
Matisura, 75
Mayurbhanj, 14
Meghasani, 21
Melastomaceæ, 96, 128, 129

Meliaceæ, 92, 95, 114, 116
Memecyleæ, 129
Memeeylon, 75
Menispermaceæ, 97, 98
Mesembryanthemum, 102
Mica, 11
Micranthus, 185
Milky juice, plants with, 40
Millets, 34
Mimosaceæ, 92, 96, 127
Mimusops, 34 . " elengi, 73
Mistletoe family, 123
Mixed forest, 42, 46
Mogul, 71
Mohwa (Bassia), 8
Mohwa family, 135
Monghyr, 3, 5, 6, 10
Monghyr flora, 70
Monochlamydeæ, 92
Monocotyledons, 81, 83, 91, 145
Moracex, 94, 112, 114
Morawa, 73
Moringa, 92, 93
Moringaceæ, 92, 93, 109
Moringineæ, 107, 109
Mucuna spp., 51
Mulberry, 34
Mon family, 113
ungger, $v$
Murga, 75
Musa, 154
Мивасеж, 153, 154
Muzaffarpur, 4
Myrabolan family, 131
Yyriophyllum, 96, 130
Hyrrh family, 116
Myrsinaceæ, 92, 132, 133, 134
Myrtaceæ, 128, 129
Myrtales, 97, 128

Neterhat, 17, 22
Nettle family, 113
Neuri, 73
Nicandra, 140
Nigella, 97, 98
Nilgiri gneiss, 10, 14
Nilkar, 74
Nyctaginaceæ, 92, 93, 101, 102, 186
Nyctanthes, 8, 135
Nymphæасеæ, 97, 99

Oats, 34
Ochna, 33
Ochnaceæ, 95, 105, 114, 115
Olacaceæ, 95, 122
Olacales, 96, 122
Olax, 92, 95
Oldenlandia, 15
Oleaсеæ, 92, 132, 133, 135, 136
Oleales, 132, 133, 135
Olibanum, 74
Onagraceæ, 128, 130
Ophioglossaceæ, 80, 87
Opilia, 95
Opuntiales, 92, 93, 100
Orange family, 116
Orchidacex, 155
Orissa province, vii, 2
Orobanchaceæ, 140, 141
Oroxylum, 140
Osmundaceæ, 80
Oxalidaceæ, 114

Pakar, 75
Palæopitys Milleri, 78
Palamau, 6
Palasi, 75
Palmaceæ (-ales), 146, 148
Palm family, 148
Pancratium, 33
Pandanaceæ (-ales), 146, 147
Pangdan, 75
Рараveraceæ, 106, 107
Papaya family, 109
Papilionaceæ, 127, 128
Parar, 72
Paras, 75

Parasnath, 9, 10, 21
Parasnath flora, 45
Parietales, 93, 96, 104, 106
Parkeriaceæ, 88
Parmi, 75
Passifloraceæ, 92, 107, 110
Passiflorineæ, 107, 109
Passion-flower family, 109
Patna, 5
Patna State, 14
Páts, 9, 12, 28, 43, 44
Paysar, 75
Pedaliacer, 140, 142
Peganum, 95
Pegmatite, 11
Peliosanthes, 152
Pentacyelicæ, 132
Pepper, 104
Personales, 133, 140
Phalsa, 74
Phanerogamia, 89
Pharbitis, 139
Pharhar, 75
Phaseolus, 34
Phaylopsis, 185
Phlox family, 138
Phoenix, 15
Phülka, 74
Phyletic drift, 77
Phyllanthex, 93
Phyllite, 14
Phytolaccaceæ, 93, 101, 102
Pindalu, 73
Pindar, 73
Pineapple family, 153
Рірегасеæ, 82, 83, 103, 104
Pistia, 36, 147
Pitangjira, 75
Pittosporaсеж, 106, 109
Pittosporum, 92
Plant communities, 50
Plumbaginacex, 132, 133
Plumbago, 132
Pneumatophores, 49
Podestemonaceæ, 96, 124, 125, 127
(Lawia), 46
Polemoniacer, 133, 138
Polemoniales, 133, 137

Pollen grains, 89
Polygalaceæ, 117, 118
Polygonaceæ, 103, 104
Polygonales, 92, 93, 103
Polypodiaceæ, 80, 87, 88
Pomegranate family, 129
Pontederiaceæ, 151, 152
Popro, 73
Portulaca, 93
Portulacaceæ, 101, 102
Potamogeton, 36 .
Potentilla supina, 34, 185
Pothos, 147
Primo-filices, 78
Primulacex, 133, 134
Primulales, 132, 133
Proteaceæ (-ales), 94, 95, 96, 124
Prunus, 125
Psilophyton, 79
Psilotales, 80
Pteridophyta, 78, 79, 80, 85
Pteridosperms, 78
Punicaceæ, 128, 129, 130
Purneah, 5, 38
, flora, 34
Purslane, 102
Putal, 74
Puter, 72
Putranjiva, 34
Pycreus globosus, Reichb., 186 ", pumilus, Turrill., 186
Pygeum, 125
Pyrus, 96

Quamoclit, 139
Quartz, Quartzites, 14

Rabi, 34
Rainfall, 19
Rainy days, 23
Rairakhol, 17
Rajgir Hills, 5, 10
Rajmahal Hills, 4, 6, 7, 8
Rampur forest, 16
Ranales, $83,84,93,97$
Randia malabarica, 4
Raniganj coalfield, 7

Ranunculaceæ, 97, 98
Reed, 5, 35
Refining sugar, plants used for, 36
Reh, 4
Rendle's classification, 85
Rhabdia, 139
Rhæeadineæ, 106, 107
Rhamnaceæ, 95, 120
Rhamnales, 95, 120
Rhizomatous herbs, 33
Rhizophoraceæ, 128, 130
Rhizophora mucronata, 185
Rhyniaceæ, 79
Rice, 34
Rice-field flora, 36
Ritha, 71
Rock ferns, 47
Rosaceæ, 125, 126
Rosa involucrata, 35
Rosales, 96, 124, 125
Rose-apple, 34
" family, 125
Roxburghiaceæ, 151, 152
Rubiaceæ (-ales), 133, 143, 144
Rutaceæ (-ales), 92, 95, 114, 116

Sabai, 8
Sabai grass, 43
Sabiaceæ, 117, 118
Saccharum spp., 35
Sagittaria, 36
Saheri, 75
Sahora, 72
Sakuya $=$ Sal (Shorea robusta)
Sal, 5, 6, 8, 12, 14, 16, 17, 33, 39, 40, 45, 71, 74
Sal associates, 41
Sale, 74
Salhar, 74
Salicaceæ, 131
Salicales, 94, 131
Salpiglossidæ, 140
Salvadoraceæ, $92,135,136$
Salvinia, 36
Salviniaceæ, 87, 88
Sambalpur, 14, 15
Sambalpur forest range, 17, 18

Sameshwar Hills, 1, 4, 37
Sandstone, 6, 8, 10, 12, 15, 16, 17
Sanseviera, 152
Santalacex, 95, 123
Santalales, 94, 96, 122
Santal Parganas, 5
Sapindaceæ, 95, 117, 118
Sapindales, 95, 117
Sapium, 34, 111
Sapotaceæ, 132, 134, 135
Saraikhela, 14
Saran, 5
Satinwood, 16
Saxifragaceæ, 92, 125, 126
Saxifraginex, 125
Schists, 14, 15
Schizeaceæ, 80, 98
Scitaminex, 153
Screw Pine family, 147
Screw-pod, 70
Scrophulariaceæ, 140, 141
Scrub, 3, 6, 9, 30, 35, 42, 47, 63
Scutia, 120.
Seasons, 20
Sedge family, 149
Seeds on Orissa coast, 50
Selaginellace $\mathfrak{x}, 86$
Serpentine, 15
Sesamum, 142
Shade grasses, 43
Shahabad, 3, 5, 6
Shale, 14, 15, 16
Shorea (see also Sal), 93, 105
Sidda, 75
Siki, 35
Sikkat, 72
Simarubaceæ, 114, 116
Simlipahar Mts., 21
Singbhum, 14
Siphonodon, 20, 95, 119
Sissu, 4, 34
Sitti, 72
Siwalik system, 4
Slates, 10, 11
Smilax, 152
Soap-nut family, 118
Solanaceæ, 133, 138, 140
Sondar, 74

Sonerilla, 96
Sophora, 128
Spadicifloræ, 146
Spathodea campanulata, 185
Spear grass, 43
Species in each family, 66
Spectre tree, 70
Spermophyta, 80, 89
Spinach, 103
Spiræa, 70
Spondias, 117
Sporobolus, 4
Staphylleaceæ, 117, 118
Stephania, 98
Sterculia, 93, 110
Sterculiaceæ, 94, 110, 111
Streblus asper, 34
Strobilanthes Heyneanus, 185
Strychnine family, 137
Strychnos, 16, 73
Stunted forest, causes of, 2, 3 (see also Scrub)
Stylidiaceæ, 144
Styraceæ, 92, 134
Sunderbans species, 49
Sundew family, 126
Swamps, 35
Swieteniex, 114
Sympetalæ, 132
Symphorema, 132, 133, 143
Symplocos, 92
Synangium, 88

Тассасеæ, 151, 152
Tal, 72
Talchir beds, 17
Talchir-Kaharbari beds, 7
Tamaricaceæ, 92, 104, 109
Tamariscinea, 107, 109
Tamarisk (Tamarix), 5, 35, 92
Tanai bangs, 72
Tar, 72
Tarsi, 75
Tasar, 72
Tea, 105
Teak, 16, 20, 45
Teak family, 143
Temperature, 26, 27
Terminalia, 42, 71, 72

Ternstrœmiaceæ, 104, 105
Tetracyclicæ, 132
Tetrameles, 125
Thalamifloræ, 91
Thalictrum, 98
Thanki, 74
Theaceæ, 104, 105
Theales, 93, 104
Thin bark, 40
Thorny species, 47
Thunbergia, 132
Tilai, 73, 75
Tiliaceæ, 94, 110, 111
Toddalia, 114
Toddy, 72
Trachyte, 8
Tragia, 111
Trap, 5, 7, 8, 15
Trapa, 96, 128, 130
Trewia, 111
Tropæolaceæ, 114
Tundi Hills, 9, 10
Tupidanthus, 121
Turneraceæ, 106, 108
Typha, 35
Typhaceæ, 146, 148

Ulmacex, 112
Umbellales, 95, 121
Umbelliferæ, 121
Urticaceæ, 93, 112, 113
Urticales, 93, 94, 112
Usar, 4
Utricularia, 37, 70, 141

Vahlia, 96, 125
Vapour, 25
Verbenaceæ, 132, 133, 143
Veronica, 34
Vertebraria, 7
Vetiviera, 35
Vindhyan range, 6
Vine family, 120
Violaceæ, 93, 106, 108
Vitex, 143
Vitacer, 95, 120
Vivipary, 49
Volcanic rocks, see Trap

Walsura, 16
Waltheria, 94, 110
Water Hyacinth, 152
Water Lilies, 35, 36, 99
Wendlandia, 8
Wheat, 34
Wild rose, 5, 55
Williamsonieæ, 82
Willow family, 131
Woodfordia, 92

Xanthium, 132
Xerophytes, 40, 49
Xylia, 16
Xyridaceæ, 149, 150, 186
Yam family, 153
Zingiberaceæ, 154
Zizyphus, 12
Zygophyllaceæ, 95, 114, 115


## THE

## BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

An Account of all the Known Indigenous Plants of the Province and of the Most Important ar Most Commonly Cultivated Exotic Ones

With Map and Introduction

By
H. H. HAINES, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S. Late Conservator of Forests, Bihar and Orison

Published wader tire Authority of the Covermmen of What and Orissa

PART II


LONDON
PRINTED BY ABLARO E SON WEST NEWHANGTH 307

193

## Agents for the Sale of Books Published by the Bihar and Orissa Goverament.

## Agents in India.

(1) Messrs. Thacker, Spink \& Co., Calcutta.
(2) Messrs. W. Newman \& Co., Calcutta.
(3) Messrs. K. S. Lahiri \& Co, College Street, Calcutta.
(4) Mersrs. R. Cambray \& Co, 6 and 8-2, Hastings St., Calcutta.
(5) Messrs. Thompson \& Co., Madras.
(6) Messrs. D. B. Taraporevala, Sons \& Co., 103, Meadow Street Fort, Post Box No. 18, Bombay.
(7) Messrs. M. C. Sircar \& Sons, 75, Harrison Road, Calcutta.
(8) Proprietor of the Newal Kishore Press, Lucknow.
(9) Messrs. M. N. Burman \& Co., Bankipore.
(10) Babu Ram Dayal Argarwala, 184, Katra Road, Allahabad.
(11) Standard Literature $\mathrm{Co}_{\text {, }}$, Ltd, 13-1, Old Court House St., Calcutta.
(12) Manager of the Indian School Supply Depôt, 309, Bow Bazar Street, Calcutta.
(13) Messrs. Butterworth \& Co., Ltd., 6, Hastings Street, Calcutta.
(14) Messrs. Kam Krishna \& Sons, Anarkali Street, Lahore.

## Agents in the United Kingdom.

(1) Messrs. A. Constable \& Co., Ltd., 10, Orange St., Leicester Square, London, W.C. 2.
(2) Messrs. Kegan, Paul, Trench, Trübner \& Co., 68-74, Carter Lane, London, E.C. 4 (Oriental Department), and 39, New Oxford Street, W.C. 1.
(3) Mr. B. Quariteh, 11, Grafton Street, New Bond Street, London, W. 1.
(4) Messrs. P. S. King \& Son, 2 and 4, Great Smith Street, Wertminster, London, S.W.1.
(5) Mr. B. Blackwell, 50, 51, Broad Street, Oxford.
(6) Messrs. Deighton Boll \& Co., Ltd., Trinity Şt., Cambridge.
(7) Messrs. Henry S. King \& Co., 65, Cornhill, London, E.C. 3.
(8) Messrs. Grindlay \& Co., 54, Parliament Street, London, S.W. 1.
(9) Messrs, W. Thacker \& Co., 2, Creed Lane, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C. 4.
(10) Messrs. Luzac \& Co., 46, Great Russell St., London, W.C. I.
(11) Messrs. Oliver \& Boyd, Tweeddale Court, Edinburgh.
(12) Messrs. E. Ponsonby, Ltd., 116, Grafton Street, Dublin:
(13) T. Fisher Unwin, Ltd., 1, Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2.
(14) Wheldon' \& Wesley, Ltd., 28, Essex St., London, W.C. 2.

## Agents on the Continent.

(1) M. Ernest Laroux, 28, Rue Bonaparte, Paris, France.
(2) Maturtious Nijhoff, The Hague, Holland.

## 'THE

## BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

AN ACCOUNT' OF ALL 'IHE KNOWN INDIGENOUS PLANTS OF THE PROVINCE AND OF THE MOST [MPORTANT OR MOST COMMONLY CULTIVATED EXOTIC ONES

WITH MAP AND introduction

By

# H. H. HAINES, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S. late conservator of forests, bihar and orissa 

## Published under the Authority of the Government of Bihar and Orissa

## PART II

## LONDON

PRINTED BY ADLARD \& SON \& WEST NEWMAN, LTD.
And Sold by the Agents for Indian Official Publications (For list nee previous page)

## THE BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA.

## PART II.

Note.-Part I, not yet issued, will contain the Introduction and General Remarks on the Botany of the Province.

The order of the Families is that of the 'Flora of British India,' except that the Samydaceæ have been included with the Flacourtiaceæ, the Aizoaceæ have been placed next to the Portulacaceæ, and the Euphorbiacer have been introduced between the Malvales and the Geraniales. With the last exception the artificial group of the Apetalæ is being retained to facilitate reference with Herbaria, the 'Flora of British India,' and other Provincial Floras. The approximate positions of the apetalous families among their petalous allies will be indicated as far as possible in the Introduction.

Part II contains families to the end of Thalamiflore as detailed below:-

1. Ranunculacee.
2. Dilleniaceef.
3. Magnoliacee.
4. Anonaceet.
5. Menispermacefe.
6. Berberidacefe.
7. Nympheacef.
8. Papaveracete.
9. Fumariacee.
10. Crucifer压.
11. Capparidacee.
12. Violacee.
13. Bixacem.
14. Flacourtiacere (with SamyDaces).
15. Pittosporacee.
16. Polfgalacere.
17. Caryophyllacee.
18. Portllacacee.
19. Aizoacee.
20. Elatinacee.
21. Tamaricacee.
22. Hypericace.e.
23. Guttiferacee.
24. Ternstremiacee.
25. Dipterocarpacke.


#### Abstract

35. Balsaminacee. 44. Celastracea. 36. Rutacee. 37. Simarubacee. 38. Ochnacee. 39. Burseracter. 40. Meliacele. 41. Icacinaceef. 42. Olacacee. 45. Hippocrataceef. 46. Rhamnacef. 47. Ampelidacee. 48. Staphyleacee. 49. Sapindacef. 50. Sabiacee. 43. Ilacacee. | 26. Malvacee. | 35. Balsaminacef. | 44. Ce |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 27. Sterculiache. | 36. Rutacee. | 45. Hippocrata |
| 28. Tiliacere. | 37. Simarubacee. | 46. Rhamnac |
| 29. Euphorbiacete. | 38. Ochnacee. | 47. Ampelidaces |
| 30. Callitrichacee. | 39. Bursmracter. | 48. Staphylfac |
| 31. Linacee. | 40. Meliacee. | 49. Sapindacea |
| 32. Malpighiacee. | 41. Icacinacere. | 50. Sabiacee. |
| 33. Zygophyllacee. | 42. Olacacee. | 51. Anacardiacea. |
| 34. Geraniacee. | 43. Ilacacee. |  |

Where no synonyms are given the name is used in the same sense as in the 'Flora of British India.' Adherence to the International Rules has caused, unfortunately, several departures from the names used in that monumental work, and doubtless there are cases where changes should have been made in conformity with those rules, but have escaped attention. In a few cases, however, well-known names have been retained in spite of those Rules. Several names have become familiar, not only to botanists, but to all Indian residents who take an interest in silviculture or gardening, and I have thought it preferable to retain these, provided, of course, that they are not incorrect, while adding the new name as a synonym.


## FAM. 1. RANUNCULACEE.

Herbs or shrubs with alternate or (Tribe Clematidex) opposite, usually exstipulate often compound leaves with sheathing petioles. Flowers regular or irregular. Sepals often petaloid. Petals hypogynous, variable, sometimes 0 or reduced or modified into nectaries. Stamens many, hypogynous, anthers usually adnate and dehiscing laterally. Ovary apocarpous (very rarely syncarpous, e.g. Nigella), carpels usually many, often spirally arranged on an elongate torus, 1 -celled with 1 or more anatropous ovules on the ventral suture, ovules erect or pendulous. Fruit a head of achenes or follicles (connate in Nigella). Seed albuminous, embryo minute.
I. (Clematidex) climbing shruhs. I_ opposite, sepals petaloid.

Petals 0. L. with terminal leaflet (rarely simple)
Petals linear. L. with terminal tendril II. Herbs. L. radical or alternate.
A. Sepals petaloid. Petals 0, or nectarial. Carpels few. Fis. very small panicled. Carpels l-ovaled Fls. m.s. solitary. Carpels many-ovuled
3. Thalictrum.
B. Sepals sepaloid. Petals usually 5. Carpels many

1. Clematis.
2. Naravelia.

## 1. CLEMATIS, $L$.

Shrubs, usually climbing by means of their twisted petioles. Leaves opposite, usually pinnately compound and ending in a terminal leaflet. Stamens many. Carpels many, distinct in fruit, and ending in a long feathery persistent style or naked beak. Ovule 1, pendulous.
A. I. compound. Filaments hairy.
L. not tomentose. Fls. white or cream

1. nutans.
L. tomentose beneath. Fls. Jellow tomentose : . . . 2. Wightiana.
B. L. compound. Filaments glabrous. Fls. white. . . . 3. gonriana.
C. L. simple. Fls. purple
2. *milacîfolin.
3. C. nutans, Royle. Bonga ghanti, $S$.

A climbing shrub with angled silky pubescent branchlets and 1-2pinnate leaves with coarsely toothed simple or lobed leaflets and large cream-coloured flowers on axillary leafy branchlets, long peduncled.

[^51]
## Var. patens (F.C. N.).

Buds ovoid, under $1^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals spreading, $1^{\prime \prime}$ ny " $5^{\prime \prime}$, 5 - $\overline{5}$-nerved. Sundi Buru, Porahat!

## 2. C. Wightiana, Wall.

This is easily distinguishable by the pinnate leaves being yellowishtomentose beneath. Leaflets usually 5 -lobed and serrate. Flowers yellow brown-tomentose outside.
Tlowers February-March.

It is recorded from the hills of Orissa in the F.B.I., but there are no specimens from Orissa in Herb. Cal, nor have I seen any from Bihar and Orissa. It is chiefly a South Indian plant.
3. C. gouriana, Roxb. (etym. from its covering the ruins of Gour in Maldah). Golarang, Uran.
A climbing shrub with adpressed-hairy grooved branches and 2-pinnate leaves with entire or coarsely-toothed ovate-acuminate leaflets. Flowers white and cream, scented, " $5 \cdot 75$ " diam., in copious axillary and terminal 3 -chotomous panicles.

Rather rare. Singbhum (Kundrugutu ravine)! Parasnath! Palamau (Aday, 1500 ft.$)$ ! Fls. Oct.-Nov., Fr. Dec.-Jan.
Somewhat resembles the English "Traveller's Joy" (C. citalba). Leaflets 1-3.5" ovate or ovate-lanceolate with cordate base, thinly hairy, with delicate raised nerves, petioles articulate with hairs at the joint. Sepals $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, spreading or ultimately revolute, 4 -, rarely 5 , ciliate.

Said to abound in an acrid poisonous principle (Watt).
4. C. smilacifolia, Wall.

A tall tough climber with very long, often coiled petioles, by which it climbs; shining, rather fleshy cordate-ovate simple leaves, $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, with 7-9 basal nerves and panicles of brownish flowers 1-1.5" diam., with 4-5 coriaceous sepals.

Angul, 1500 ft . (Lace) ! Mayurlhanj, over 3000 ft . near water! Fls. Oct.-Fels., Fr. May.

Branches grooved. L. with 7-9 basal nerves, glabrons, entire or remotely serrate. Petioles united at base. Sepals tomentose, purple within. Achenes elliptic, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, flat, very hairy, with thick margins and long feathery styles $1 \cdot 5 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, hairs often golden.
This is a species of damp evergreen forests. Some specimens from Sikkim are 3 -foliolate with more acuminate leaflets, but this form has not been found in Bihar and Orissa.

## 2. NARAVELIA, $D C$.

Differs from Clematis in the leaf rachis ending in a tendril and in the 6-12 linear petals.

1. N. zeylanica, $D C$. Chagal-bate, Beng.

A climbing shrub with pubescent or tomentose branches, simply pinnate leaves with a single pair of leaflets, and the end of the rachis converted into a branched tendril. Flowers yellowish green or whitish, $\cdot 5-75$ " diameter, in axillary and terminal panicles. Petals spreading, equal to or shorter than the tomentose sepals.
Champaran! Purneah! Along ravines and nalas in Singhbhum, common in Samta range! Base of Parsnath (And.). Fls. Sept., Fr. Dec.-Feb.
Leaflets 2, broadly- or orbicular-ovate, $5-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{-5}-3^{\prime \prime}$, sub-tomentosely villous beneath, usually with a short cusp or acumination, sub-palmately nerved, toothed. Panicles 3-10". Achenes villous, with hairy styles $2^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit.

The roots are tuberous. Ropes are made from the stems.

## 3. THALICTRUM, L

Erect herbs with compound, often ternately decompound, leaves with sheathing petioles. Stipules often present as auricles or nearly free. Flowers small, racemed or panicled. Sepals 4-5, petaloid. Petals 0. Stamens $a$. Carpels few or many. Ovule 1-pendulous. Fruit a small head of achenes.

## 1. T. foliolosum, $D C$.

A very graceful fern-like erect herb $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with 3 -pinnate leaves, the ultimate pinnæ with usually ternate roundish lobulate leaflets " 25 - -7 ", rarely $1 \cdot 5$ " diameter. Flowers small, green, white or purplish, on capillary pedicels in ample terminal panicles. Stamens exserted on filiform white or pink filaments. Carpels 4-(-5-) ridged.

The higher hills of Chota Nagpur, 2500.4000 ft . Tchadag (Ranchi)! Neterhat (Palumau)! Sirguja, Clarke! Parasnath (Hazaribagh)!
Distribution: Temp. Himalasa, Khasia Hills, Upper Burmah, Dehra-Dun (U.P.), Ganjam (?).* Fls. June-Aug., Fr. July-Sept. Perennial.

Stipules not distinct from the leaf sheath. Leaflets pale, glaucous beneath, venose. Pedicels " $3-{ }^{-6}$ ". Petals ${ }^{\prime} 1$ ", linear-oblong, minutely gibbous at base, caducous. Anthers yellow linear. Achenes '12", turbinate, 8 -ridged.

## 2. T. jayanicum, Blume.

A similar but less robust herb, easily distinguished by the better developed stipules, the club-shaped filaments, numerous carpels, and also, less generally, by the more ternately divided leaves and thicker. more venose leaflets.
Parasnath (Hazaribagh), t. D. Hooker.

## 4. NIGELLA, $L$.

Erect annuals with pinnately dissected leaves. Flowers moderate sized, terminal, white blue or yellowish, sometimes with an involucre of laciniate bracts. Sepals 5 , imbricate, petaloid. Petals 5, transformed into nectaries, 2 -fid, clawed. Carpels 3-10, connate, except sometimes at the extreme top. Ovules 2-seriate. Fruit sulb-capsular, the follicles being only free above, splitting through the inner top and finally sometimes also through the style and down the back.

## 1. N. satiya, L. Syn. N. indica, Roxb. Mugrela, Kalajira, Vern.

 A pretty herb 1-2 ft. high, with 2-3-pinnatisect leaves 1-2 $2^{\prime \prime}$ long cut into linear or linear-lanceolate segments, and solitary lons-peduncled pale blue fowers ${ }^{-8}-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with ovate, acute, clawed sepals. Nectarial petals 8 , geniculate, with a saccate gland in the knee, one on the face and one on the apex of each lobe. Carpels (3-) 5 , styles "3- ${ }^{\circ} 4$ " long, persistent, capsule ${ }^{\prime} 5$ " long.Fis., Fr. Feb.-April. Sometimes cultivated and an occasional weed of cultivation in the Gangetic plain! Sceds pungent, aromatic and stimulant; used by the natives in their curries.

## 5. RANUNCULUS, $L$.

Herbs with simple, lobed or dissected leaves with sheathing petioles. Flowers small to large, often panicled. Sepals 3-5, sepaloid, imbricate. Petals usually 5 , rarely 0 , with often a gland near the base. Carpels $\propto$, styles very short. Ovule 1, ascending. Fruit of beaked or apiculate achenes.

## 1. R. pensylyanicus, $L$.

An erect buttercup with fibrous roots, erect hairy stems, 1-2 ft. high, and yellow flowers $\cdot 7-8^{\prime \prime}$ diameter. Heads of achenes large, up to $\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long, globose-ovoid. Achenes smooth and glabrous, not pitted, ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ long, distinctly margined.

[^52]
## 5. Ranunculus.]

Along streams in the higher hills of Palamau, especially abundant at Koorgee below Neterhat, elevation about 3000 ft ! Fls. May-July, Fr. June-Aug.

Distribution: Upper Burma (Maymyo), Assam and Khasia Hills, Nepal, Oudh, also China and N. America.

Stems sulcate, branched. Radical and lower stem leaves 3 -foliolate with 3 -sect leaflets and petioles, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$; uppermost sessile on a short sheath, ternatisect. Leaflets $1-1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, hairy beneath and less so above, lobed and coarsely serrate. Peduncles corymbose, erect, stout. Receptacle oblong, hairy. Sepals at first spreading, then reflexed and membranous, oblong, '2 2 ", hairy. Petals ' 3 ' $33^{\prime \prime}$ ", oblong, rounded, with an orbicular scale at base.
Differs from the usual type of $\boldsymbol{R}$. pensylvanicus in the broader oblong leaf-segments.
2. R. sceleratus, L. Scelery-leaved Crowfoot.

An erect, glabrous annual, $1-2$, rarely ' 3 ft . high, much branched, with usually 3 -partite leaves, the segments cuneate and again lobed. Flowers small, $\cdot 25-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ diameter, numerous, terminating the branchlets and from the forks. Achenes many, rather turgid, not margined, glabrous on an oblong hairy receptacle.

In the northern tract, in wet places chiefly on the west. Champaran! Fl., Fr. c.s. to March.

Stems fistular. Lower L. petioled, 3 -sect, upper sessile, uppermost often simple linear lanceolate. Sepals spreading and retlexed, somewhat pubescent outside. Petals scarcely exceeding the sepals.

The plant is very acrid. It is a common European plant near the sides of ponds and streams.

## FAM. 2. DILLENIACEA.

Trees or shrubs with simple alternate, of ten large and stronglynerved entire or toothed exstipulate leaves with sheathing base to the petiole. Flowers usually large, yellow or white. Sepals 5, rarely more, imbricate persistent. Petals 5 , rarely fewer. Stamens many, hypogynous, sometimes connate below; anthers innate, dehiscing laterally or by terminal pores. Carpels 1 to many, whorled, free, or cohering in the axis with free styles. Ovules 1 to many, amphitropous, placentation various but raphe ventral. Fruit follicular, capsular or baccate. Seeds arillate, albumen fleshy, embryo minute next the hilum.

## 1. DILLENIA, $L$.

Trees with large leaves and very strong pinnate venation. Flowers solitary or fascicled. Stamens nearly free, filaments not thickened upwards, anthers linear, inner introrse, outer recurved extrorse. Carpels 520 , cohering in the axis, styles stigmatose, ovules indefinite. Fruit composed of the enlarged fleshy imbricate sepals enclosing the ripe indehiscent carpels.


1. D. indica, L. Korkotta, K., S.; Chalta, Hargeza, Beng.; Oao, Or.

A rather small but beautiful tree with a dense crown; deep green leaves $8-10^{\prime \prime}$ by $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ and white solitary flowers $5-6^{\prime \prime}$ diameter.

Very frequently planted, but probably only wild in northern Purneah. In its undoubtedly wild state (as in the Duars) it is found along muddy streams. Wild in Hindol, Kalahandi and Bonai, teste Cooper. It does not thrive in dry districts. Fls. May-June. Fr. Sept.-Feb. Evergreen.
L. lanceolate, pubescent beneath, with $30-40^{*}$ close parallel secondary nerves, each ranning into a strong tooth. Petiole 1-2 ${ }^{\prime \prime}$. Carpels 20.

The large fleshy accrescent calyces which form the outer covering of the fruit are eaten before they are quite ripe, usually after cooking. The wood is not much used. Hamilton, who mentioned it as scarce in Purneah, says that it is used by the joiners.

## 2. D. aurea, Sm. Korkotta, K., S.; Aghai, Th.; Keringila, Karmata, Gond.; Rai, Or.

A small, crooked tree with obovate broadly oblong or elliptic leaves $12-20^{\prime \prime}$ by $4: 5-7^{\prime \prime}$ with a distinct petiole $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. It bears large solitary beautiful yellow flowers terminating the leafless branches (when it has been repeatedly mistaken for Cochlospermum, though the habit and trunk are quite different.)
Throughout the province, from Bettiah! to Sambalpur ! and Puri! in hilly dis tricts. Very common in places on clay schists, trachyte or grit. Ascends to 3000 ft . at Neterhat! Fls. April-May. Fr. Mlay-June. L. drop at end of Jan. and are renewed end of May.
Attains 3-4 ft. girth, with nearly smooth light-coloured bark. Blaze dark crimson, usually with a light crimson border inside and outside the darker belt. In leaf it is often confounded with $D$. peutagyna, from which it is distinguishable by both habit and habitat. The L. are usually smaller, when young beautifully silky above, domentose beneath between the $\mathbf{2 5}-50$ close strong secondary nerves, spinulosedenticulate; adult pubescent or somewhat hairy beneath, with margin subeentire sxcept for the excurrent nerves. Peduncles lateral but close to the terminal bud, stoat pubescent, 1-3" long, with 3-4 recurved bracts. Sepals $75-1^{\prime \prime}$. Petals obovateinceolate, $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$. Styles $10,{ }^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, spreading and recurved. Ovules many, 2 -seriate in each carpel.

Wood reddish brown, only used as fuel; makes a good charcoal. Fruit edible and is greedily eaten by wild elephants, which destroy the trees to obtain them.
This is probably the tree called "Dengr "by Hamilton in his account of Purneah : "A fine species of Dillenia with a large fine, yellow flower. Fruit about size of a large apple and used as an acid in seasoning." But I have never seen the fruit the size of a large apple, but rather a small one.

## 3. D. pentagyna, Roxb. Rai, K.; Sahar, S.; Aghai, Th.; Agor (Monghyr).

A moderate-sized often straight tree with elliptic or narrowly elliptic leaves $12-36^{\prime \prime}$ long, decurrent and amplexicaul, scarcely petioled. Flowers very numerous in umbels along the leafless branches.
Along the northern boundary, especially in Purneah! In the central and southern tracts confined to the valleys, especially at the higher elevations, and not very common, thongh occurring in all districts! Angul, common! Fls., March-A pril. Fr. May. Deciduous end of Feb. to May.
Attains $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. girth. Blaze light crimson, or streaked light crimson and white. L. much as in last but adult nearly or cuite glabrous between nerves beneath, margin repand crenate and together with the excurrent nerves forming teeth; base much more tapering than in $D$. aurea, most often forming a wing on the petiole, which hence appears absent on is under $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Peduncles slender, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, ebracteate. Carpels 5.
"The wood is reddish It gives an excellent grey and durable but liable to warp and split" (Gamble). but is difficult to kill by girding. The fruit is enten. The tree is sensitive to frost

[^53]
## FAM. 3. MAGNOLIACEE.

Trees or shrubs with simple alternate entire leaves, usually with convolute stipules sheathing the bud and leaving a circular scar (resembling some Urticaceæ and Moraceæ) on falling. Flowers axillary and terminal, often showy, white, yellow or red, sometimes unisexual. Sepals and petals often subsimilar, arranged in trimerous whorls, free, hypogynous, soon falling. Stamens $\propto$, free or monadelphous; anthers hasifixed, cells adnate. Ovary apocarpous, carpals often on an elongate axis, sometimes partly cohering and in one whorl (Illicium); styles stigmatose on the inner surface. Orules 2 or more on the ventral suture, anatropous or amphitropous. Fruiting carpels baccate, follicular or dry. Seeds 1 or few, testa single or double, albumen present, sometimes oily. Embryo minute, cotyledons spreading, radicle next the hilum.

Talauma (from the Himalayas, is occasionally cultirated in our area, as also are species of Magnolia. Oil of anise is obtained by distillation of the fruits of the Star Anise (Illicium rerum:-an American species.
( arpels on a stalked gynophore. Ovules 2-12
('arpels on a sessile gy nophore. Ovules 2.
Carpels dehiscent persistent
Carpels indehiscent, deciduons.

1. Michelia.

Magnolia.
Talauna.

## 1. MICHELIA, L.

'Trees, sometimes flowering as shrubs. Stipules convolute, leaving a circular scar. Flowers solitary, white or yellow. Perianth leaves in 3 or more 3 -merous series. Filaments flat with introrse anthers. Carpels spiral on an elongate axis which is on a gynophore, coriaceous and dorsally dehiscent in fruit.

1. M. champaca, $L$. Champa, Champaka, H., Or.

A large tree 6080 ft . high and 67 ft . girth with rusty tomentose shoots, oblong-lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate long-acuminate leaves attaining $12^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$, and sweet-scented yellow flowers $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Fruiting spike of sub-sessile carpels $3 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long.

A rare and beautiful tree inhabiting deep valleys cooled by springs in the Saranda forests (especially Tholokabad and Karampoda) in Singbhnm! Palamau, Neterhat, 3000 ft ., rare! Common in Mayurbhanj above 2500 ft . in the valleys ! Honai Cooper; "Many very fine trees up to $10 \% \mathrm{ft}$. girth in the Korari valley (Bonai)" (Cooper). Khuldia, Nilgiri State. Cooppo. Purneah, not very common ( Armilton). Often planted! Fls., April-May. Fr.July. Evergreen. New L. in April.

Bark pale grey, smooth. Blaze hard, mottled cream and orange. L. softly tomentose when young, adult rustr-hairy on the strong secondary nerves beneath, very reticulate between; secondary nerves about 15 looped within the margin. Petiole '75-1". Peduncle with 2 coriaceous silky caducous bracts which sheath the roung flower-bud and leave an annular scar below it. Ovnles 10-12, 2-seriate. Seeds scarlet.
"Wood soft, even-grained, heart-light olive-hrown. Very durable. Weight 37 lb . Experiments with Ceylon wood gave co-efficient of transyerse strength $3^{\prime} 488$ tons per sq. in. Coefficient of elasticity 502 " 15 tons per sq, in." (Gamble).

This valuable tree has been neglected in the past and I have seen it removed in favour of Sal, than which it is much more valuable. It is very sensitive to front and seedlings require protection.

## FAM. 4. ANONACEE.

Trees or erect or climbing shrubs usually with lanceolate scaleless buds and alternate exstipulate, simple entire leaves, which are often pellucid dotted. Flowers often greenish and pendulous, sometimes bright-coloured and showy, perianth leaves in 3 (rarely 2, in Anona) 3 -merous whorls, outermost "sepals" small. Stamens $x$ with adnate anthers, connective often produced or dilated. Carpels few or many, free (connate in Anona), on a rounded torus, usually stalked in fruit and resembling an umbei of distinct fruits, indehiscent, 1- or moreseeded. Seeds large with copious albumen and small embryo. The ruminate, often deeply laminate endosperm of the seeds is very characteristie of this family.
Quite small L. very frequently occur on the twigs below the normal-sized ones.
A. Stamens closely packed with broad overlapping connectives
which conceal the anther cells. which conceal the anther cells.

1. Tepals in two series, or those of third series very small.
2. Teparpels in three series ; or 2 in Unona longifora), inner two series petaloid, subsimilar. Carpels free.
a. Petals with spreading limbl but concave comnivent hases hooded over the stamens
b. Petals without concave hooded bases.

Scandent shrubs. Petals orbicular, outer imbricate
Scandent shrubs or small trees. Petals valvate. Ovules 2-6
B. St Erect trees or shruhs. Ovules 1-2
ing the anther cells.
ing the anther cells.

1. Outer two series of tepals small sepaloid, third series "petals" larger petaloid.
Base of petals not saccate. Orules 1-2
Brse of petals saccate. Ovules 6-many
2. Outermost series of tepals small sepaloid, inner two series
"petals" petaloid. Orules 4 many.
3. Anowa.
4. Artobotrys.
5. Unaria.
6. Unona.
7. Polyalthia.
8. Miliusa.
9. Saccopetalum.
10. Alphonsea.

## 1. ANONA, L.

An exotic genus of which species have become naturalised in India. Leaves pellucid dotted. Petals (second series of perianth leaves) triquetrous with concave base. Carpels sub-connate, ultimately confluent into an ovoid or globose syncarpous fruit. Carpels l-ovuled.

## 1. A. squamosa, L. Nenwa, Mandal, K.; Mandargom, S.; Sitaphal,

 Beng.; Saripha, H.; Ata, Or.; The Custard Apple.A shrub or small tree with oblong or oblong-lanceolate leaves, the larger $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ to $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$, acute, obtuse or sub-acuminate, nearly glabrous, pellucid-punctulate and slightly scented. Flowers drooping, yellowish green, "75-1/25" long ; petals narrowly-oblong, third series of petals minute or 0 . Fruit tubercled.

Completely wild now in the jungles of western Palamall, and on the scrub-hills of Hazaribagh and Manbhum. Also man wild over the northern hills of the Santal Parganas. Jadging from the native names its introduction must be Cultivaty ancient. Fls. March-May. Kr. Jnly-Sent.
root and I. are used medicinally and are a valuable ingecticide Chota Nagpar. The
2. A. reticulata, L. Gom., S.|; Anta, Ramphal, H.; larhial, Or. Bullock's Heart.
Leaves larger, 5-8", acuminate glabrous. Flowers 2-3, together, innermost tepals narrow-oblong. Fruit larger, areolate, but not at all tubercled. Occasionally cultivated, very common in Purneah.

Fruit December.

## 2. ARTABOTRYS, R. Bi.

Sarmentose or scandent shrubs with shining leaves. Flowers solitary or fascicled, usually on woody hooked branches. Sepals 3, valvate. Petals 6,2 -seriate, with concave connivent bases and spreading limb which is flat, sub-terete or clavate. Stamens with dorsal anther cells. Carpels few or many with oblong or columnar style and 2 erect collateral ovules. Ripe carpels baccate.

1. A. odoratissimus, R. Br. Champa, $\boldsymbol{H}$.

A large sarmentose glabrous shrub with shining oblong or lanceolate leaves $2-8^{\prime \prime}$ long and solitary or paired green flowers turning yellow, on hooked or circinate ultimately woody peduncles. Petals $1-1.75^{\prime \prime}$ long. Ripe carpels large, green or ultimately yellow.

Fls. April-June and r.s.
Cultivated in gardens, and has a heavy Jasmine odour.

## 3. UYARIA, $L$.

Sarmentose shrubs, more or less stellately pubescent or scaly on the shoots. Flowers solitary, terminal or leaf-opposed, or 1-4 on abbreviated lateral branches, red (in our species). Sepals 3, valvate. Petals 6, large, orbicular or oblong, somewhat concave. Carpels many, linear oblong, when ripe ovoid or oblong, stalked, sub baccate, more or less furrowed between the seeds.
L. soft pubescent or hairy. Buds tomentuse

1. Hamiltoni.
L. glabrous and shining. Burls with scaly warts
2. lurida.
3. U. Hamiltoni, H.f. \&f T. Selauli, K. ; Lakankuli, Or.

A very large woody climber, of ten with circinate branchlets. Shoots rusty tomentose with elliptic or oblong-obovate, finely, but sometimes shortly, acuminate strongly-nerved leaves stellately-tomentose beneath and deep scarlet flowers $2^{\prime \prime}$ diameter. Ripe carpels ${ }^{5} 5-1$ ", oblong, tomentose, many-seeded, on stalks "75-1" long.

In damp, shady valleys and stony ravines. N. Champaran! Singbhum, frequent! Santal Parganas! Angul! Mals of Puri, common! Mayurbhanj! Monghyr, Ham.
Fls. May-July. Fr. sometimes persistent till Dec. Evergreen. , from $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ to $12^{\prime \prime}$ by $5 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ on the same twig, eliptic or mostry
2. U. lurida, H.f. \& T. Gaichiria, Or.

A large woody climber with black bark closely marked with white lenticels. Leaves $4-9^{\prime \prime}$, coriaceous, very polished above, oblong or elliptic-oblong acuminate. Flowers 1-1.5" diameter, crimson inside, reddish brown outside, solitary, leaf-opposed on stout peduncles $\cdot 5-88^{\prime \prime}$
long, which together with the rounded pyramidal flower buds are. closely covered with stout brown tomentose papillæ or tubercles.

Damp forests, Puri Division, frequent :
Fls. Jan.-May.
Young twigs verrucose, with small stellate scales, when dry with netted strix. Buds densely stellate-tomentose. L. larger, $8^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, spreading, with stellate brown hairs beneath when young. Secondary nerves l2-18, not strong and not reaching margin. Petioles $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, curved. Peduncles leaf-opposed or appearing terminal. Sepals 3, ovate, brown, 4-5", verrucose or submuricate. Petals concave, orbicular-obovate, scaly-tomentose outside and minutely tomentose within, united at the base. Stamens cuneate. Fr. carpels ${ }^{\prime} 7-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long on stalks 1-3" long.

Branches sometimes root in the ground and send up a new erect stem.
Norr.- This is the plant described as U. Hookeri, King, U. Narum, var. macrophylla, F.B.I., in Bengal plants from a solitary twig in the Cal. Herb., from Baruni Hill, Orissa, without flower or fruit. I have collected it in the same locality. The strongly warted appearance of the calyx and peduncle is absent from all varieties of $\boldsymbol{U}$. Narum. The Orissa $U$. lurida only differs from the N.E. Indian plant by the somewhat smaller flowers.

## 4. UNONA, $L$.

Small trees or sarmentose shrubs, the oblong minutely punctulate leaves with strong marginal and secondary nerves. Flowers solitary. Sepals 3. Petals 6 (or 3 only in U. longiftora), valvate or open in bud, more or less permanently cohering by their margins in U. longiftora. Stamens cuneate. Carpels numerous. Style ovoid or oblong, recurved. Ovules 2-8. Ripe carpels many, elongated and moniliform.
Spreading or sarmentose shrub. Petals 6 , free

1. discolor.

Firect shrub or small tree. Petals 3 , cohering
2. longifora.

## 1. U. discolor, Vahl.

A large usually sarmentose shrub with finely striate slender twigs, oblong or oblong-lanceolate leaves 4-7" long, glaucous beneath, with fine prominent secondary nerves, green or yellowish odorous flowers with petals $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and numerous moniliform carpels with 2-6 joints.
Damp forests of Puri Division (Khurda, Silingpara, Barberah)!
Fls. April-May. Fr. Sept.-Jan. Evergreen.
Innovations rusty hairy. L. sometimes only $2^{\prime \prime}$ at base of shoot, acute or acuminate, shining above, beneath finely appressed, hairy or glabrescent. Base rounded or sub-cordate. Secondary nerves about 10-13. Petioles "2-4", pubescent. Peduncles lateral, silky, slender, $7^{\prime \prime}$, woody, and $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Sepals lanceolate, $3^{\prime \prime}$. Petals narrow, lanceolate, inner'shorter. F'suiting carpels sub-tomentose ; joints '2-25" diameter, lowest shortly stalked.
The B. \& O. specimens belong to var. pubifora of the F.B.I., with beautifully silky flowers.
(Roxburgh, FI. Ind., ii, 669, is referred to this species in various works, but he describes it as a pretty large tree, and says that the wood is employed for various parposes, but chietly for rafters!)

## 2. U. longiflora, Roxb.

A small tree with large oblong leaves attaining $10^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$, dark and shining above, whitish beneath, slightly furfuraceous on the nerves, otherwise glabrous. Flowers remarkably long and pendulous, up to 6 in., yellow outside, reddish within, on filiform peduncles.

[^54]base obtuse; secondary nerves strong, 10-13, with scalariform tertiaries. Petioles stout, somewhat corrugate, ${ }^{4} \mathbf{4}^{-6} 6^{\prime \prime}$. H'ls. with linear-lanceolate acuminate petals, of ten cohering by their margins above. Ripe carpels about 10, 3-4-jointed, but all joints except lowest often falling.

The flowers are described as deep purple in a Khasian specimen.

## 5. POLYALTHIA, Blume.

Straight-growing trees, rarely shrubby ( $P$. suberosa), with distichously spreading leaves. Flowers clustered, rarely solitary, often on small tubercles and extra-axillary. Sepals 3. Petals 2 -seriate, flat. Carpels indefinite, suceulent and 1-seeded in fruit. Ovules 1-2. Seeds usually 1.
A. Branchlets soon glabrous. Petals linear. Trees. Cultivated only. I. narrow, lanceolate undulate. Forest tree. L. oblong

1. longifolia.
2. simiarum.
B. Branchlets pubescent. Petals ovate or oval. Small trees. Leaves caudate acuminate. Small tree
3. cerasioides. Leaves obtuse or rounded. Small tree or shruh
4. suberosa.
5. P. longifolia, Benth \& H.f. Deodar, Debdar, Asok, Vern.

A straight tree with narrowly-lanceolate glabrous long-acuminate undulate leaves 3- $8^{\prime \prime}$ long, and numerous fascicled green flowers with lanceolate acuminate petals " $3-5$ " long. In luxuriant specimens the flowers are racemed on short special lateral branches or elongated tubercles, with slender pedicles attaining $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Frequent in stations. Evergreen. Fls. and new I. March-April.
Grows best in the more humid districts, where it forms a fine avenue tree and it is often planted near temples.

Gamble says that in Madras it has been used for barrels, as it is tonghand bends easily. Weight 37 ll .
2. P. simiarum, Benth. \& H.f. Ojhar, Wojarh, Or.; Dighi Bentia, S.; Champa, Bhuia.
A very straight, tall, handsome tree with elliptic or oblong-acuminate or cuspidate nearly glabrous leaves, $4-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, with $12-16$ strong parallel secondary nerves. Flowers fascicled, with inner petals $1-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, greenish. Carpels numerous, bright orange when ripe, $1 \cdot 2-1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, ellipsoid, on stalks as long.
Damp forests in the Mals of Orissa! Mayurbhanj! Bonai, Cooper! Fls. MarchApril. Fr. May-June. New shoots June. (In Burma and Duars Fls. June-Jaly.) Bark smooth, pale with brownish and yellow blaze. Buds and young twigs tomentose. L. usually elliptic-oblong, sometimes obtuse, base rounded, young somewhat hairy on nerves beneath, minutely punctate. Secondary nerves straight and then curved just within the margin, fine but very distinct and raised beneath, with numerous cross tertiaries; marginal nerve distinct. Petiole " 2 ", stout. Fis. usually from the previous year's hranchlets on slender pedicels " $8-1^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sepals short, orbicular. Petals linear, greenish-yellow to purplish (King), outer (in my specimen) " 8 ", inner $l^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
The bark is used as a cure for scorpion stings. Its timber is not known to be used.
3. P. cerasioides, Benth. \& H.f. Sande Ome, K.; Panjon, Rida, S.; Kudumi, H.; Potmossu, Or.
A small tree $20-30 \mathrm{ft}$. with spreading branches, distichous, darkgreen, lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate acuminate, more or less pube-
scent leaves $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1.5^{\prime \prime}$ to $8.5^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$, and usually solitary lateral greenish flowers " 5 " diam. on bracteate curved pedicels. Fruit an umbel of many slender-stalked, bright red, globose-oblong fleshy carpels ' 3 " long.
Frequent in Singbhum valleys! Manlhum! Along ravines in Santal Parganas! Orissa, frequent! Mayurbhanj! Bonai, Cooper! Sambalpur! Hazaribagh and
I'1s. April-May. Fr. May-Aug. Renews L. April, nearly evergreen.
Bark not thick, rough, grey. Blaze deep brown, then yellow, only the yellow noticeable in young trees.
Young twigs tomentose. L. sometimes elliptic or ovate when young but always acuminate, base rounded, softly pubescent beneath, when mature softly hairy on the nerves beneath and somewhat hirsute on midrib above. Secondary nerves about 10 , oblique and arching forward within the margin. Petioles ${ }^{\circ} 2-^{-} 25^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles from old leaf scars or axillary on the new shoots, solitary (rarely $2-3$ on short tubercle), with 2-3 foliaceous deciduous bracts, woody and about $1-1-⿹^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Sepals tomentosely hairy, ovate-acuminate, about $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, but sometimes only ${ }^{\circ} 15^{\prime \prime}$. Petals ovate, ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}-{ }^{-} 27^{\prime \prime}$, somewhat pubescent, thick. Stalks,of carpels $5^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}-7^{\prime \prime}$. Seed brown, ovoid, " $255^{\prime \prime}$.

Fruit sweet, eaten. "Wood, weight about 50 lb ., said to be used in carpentry and for boat-building" (Gamble).
4. P. suberosa, Benth. \& H. $f$. Bara Chali, Beng.; Burhi chamri, Or. (from the wrinkled bark) ; Lohania mossu, Or.
A small erect tree or shrub, often with a remarkably thick corky bark* on the branches, with oblong or oblong-lanceolate leaves 2-5", usually deep glossy green above and with very faint secondary nerves. Flowers green and yellow or reddish, $4-55^{\prime \prime}$ long on slender $\cdot 5-1$ " peduncles, which are often $2-3$ on extra-axillary tubercles. Ripe carpels pisiform red.
In shady forests and generaily near streams. Singbhum (Gamble), very rare; Puri and Angul forests, common! Nilghiri! Probably in other Orissa States. Fls. April-May (perhaps later). Fr. Sept.-Dec. New shoots March-April.
Bark brown. Blaze brown and red, hard. Buds and young twigs rusty, hirsutely tomentose. L. attaining $5^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime} \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes slightly obovate, obtuse both enuls, The peduning bothides; young sparsely lrown-hairy beneath. Petioles ' $15^{\prime \prime}$ ' pubescent. The peduncles are on a short extra-axillary branch, only distinguishable when young from a continuation of the peduncle by its colour and slightly greater thickness. Flis. densely silky. Onter petals $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, inner $\mathbf{~}^{\prime \prime}$, oblong or oval. Drupels broadly ellipsoid, ' $25-{ }^{-} 3$ " , reddish, flesh very thin. Stalks of carpels about " 3 "

## 6. MILIUSA, Leschm.

Trees. Deciduous in the hot weather and bearing on the new shoots greenish drooping flowers on long pedicels in extra-axillary scorpioid cymes. First and second series of tepals small sepaloid, third series "petals" longer ovate, valvate, not saccate. Stamens and carpels numerous. Carpels linear-oblong with 1-2 ovules, when ripe globose or oblong.

1. M. yelutina, Hook.f. \& Th. Ome, K. S.; Siarbhuka, Kharw.; Domsal, Kari, H.; Kariota, Tharu.; Gandha Palas, Or.; Domgaru, Khond (Angul).
A tree sometimes $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. girth, usually branched low, with large or very large broadly ellipsoid or ovate leaves more or less permanently
[^55]
## 6. Miliusa.]

tomentose beneath, and green flowers on very long drooping pedicels in few-flowered extra-axillary scorpioid cymes. Fruiting carpels $\cdot 6-75$, ellipsoid downy on short stalks. Fruiting peduncles woody, over $15^{\prime \prime}$, often $3-5^{\prime \prime}$.
Throughout the Province in the damper forests from Champaran to Orissa and Sambalpur ; common in Chota Nagpur.

Fls. with new small L. in May-June. Ir. June-July. Deciduous end of April.
Bark grey, rather cracked, moderately thick to thick. Blaze dark brown, then thick light brown or dirty brown with lighter streaks. Bark often futed. All young parts densely, often villously fulvous tomentose. $\mathrm{L} .5^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$ to $10^{\prime \prime}$ by $6^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals lanceolate, scarcely hairy, ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}-{ }^{-2} 20^{\prime \prime}$; second series like the sepals but ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Petals orate to orbicular-ovate, "4-•5" (sometimes more, F.C.N., only" "3", F.B.I.). Carpels many and villous, ovules ${ }^{9}$.

Timber used for yokes and axles, "is easily worked and durable" Gamble), and the fruit is eaten. "Wood rellow when fresh cut, grey or greyish-brown when dry, moderately hard. Weight 40 to 50 lb . P. about $83^{\prime \prime \prime}$ (Gamble).

## 7. SACCOPETALUM, Benn.

## (Sometimes united with Miliusa.)

Trees, deciduous in the hot weather. Flowers axillary or in short lateral cymes. First and second series of tepals sepaloid, third series "petals" much larger, petaloid, with saccate base. Stamens and carpels numerous, connective produced, ovules 6 or more.

1. S. tomentosum, H.f. \&.T. Ome, Ombe, K.; Charra, S.; Kirua, H.; Kari, Kharw. ; Ione, Kheria.; Patmosso, Gandhapalsa, Or.
A small or moderate sized tree with softly pubescent or tomentose shoots, and solitary dark purple flowers on slender pedicels nearly all lateral from the previous year's shoots. Leaves ovate-oblong, obtase, or with short blunt acumen, aromatic.

Chota Nagpar throughout, but especially common in Palamau: Gaya! Sambalpur! Angal! Puri:

Fls. May-June. Fr. June-July. New leaves in May or June.
Bark brown, nearly smooth, with numerous fine cracks in young trees, fluted in old. Blaze jellowish, slightly pink or brown, or in older trees banded brown and white. Attains $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. girth, but nsmally a small tree, and frequently; flowering as a bush like the last, which in some respects it much resembles, and has been confused with it. The bark and blaze are verr similar, but the mature leaves rarely exceed $6^{\prime \prime}$, usurlly $2^{\prime} 25^{\prime \prime}$ ) $\overleftarrow{y}^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ to $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $3 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, with obtuse rounded or somé times cordate base, pubescent beneath, puberulons, or quickly glabrescent between the nerves above. Secondary nerves $\overline{5}-10$, omitting short intermediate ones, looped or branching some distance from the leaf margin. Fr. an umbel of roundish, black, fleshy carpels, $6-\mathbf{l}^{\prime \prime}$ diameter.

The wood is strong and durable, and taken for house poles.

## 2. S. longiflorum, Hook. $f$.

A tree with puberulous branchlets, ovate-oblong or oblonglanceolate acuminate leaves about $8^{\prime \prime}$ long by $3^{\prime \prime}$ broad, appressed pubescent beneath, and solitary short-peduncled flowers from the axils of the fallen leaves. Petals $1.3^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Only reported by Buchanan Hamilton from Parneah, and not since collected!
This tree, as I know it in British Bhotan, has lenticellate branches and largo leaves up to $10^{\prime \prime}$, not unlike those of the Champak. It fruits there in Aug. and Cept.

## 8. ALPHONSEA, H. f. \& T.

Trees with coriaceous very shining leaves. Flowers clustered or in short cymes, clusters tomentose, leaf-opposed or on old twigs. Tepals in 3 series, outer "sepals" small valvate, second and third series "petals" larger and subequal with saccate base. Anther cells dorsal, connective apiculate. Carpels 2-10. Ovules 4-15.
Tall tree. L. oblong, up to $9^{\prime \prime}$.

1. rentricona.
Low tree. L. ovate or ovate oblong, under $\dot{5}^{\prime \prime}$
2. lutea.

## 1. A. yentricosa, $H . f . \& T$.

A tall straight tree (or small in Santal Parganas) with clean trunk and large oblong or oblanceolate-oblong leaves, 4.5 by $1.5^{\prime \prime}$ (at base of twigs) to $9 \cdot 5$ by $2 \cdot 55^{\prime \prime}$, beautifully polished above. Flowers clustered in brown, velvety, sessile, leaf-opposed bracteate cymes. Ripe carpels very large, yellow-tomentose.

Ravines near water. Mayurbhanj (elevation 2500 ft.)! Santal Parganas, in Rajmabal Hills, rare :
fls. Heb.-May. Fr. Aug. Evergreen. New shoots at time of flowering.
Bark smooth, grey, thin. Blaze thin, brown, then cream, hard. L. rather suddenly acuminate, base acute, obtuse or rounded. Secondary nerves $9-16$, very fine, visible both sides, slightly hairy beneath, branched and looped. Petioles '25"-- $3^{\prime \prime}$ thick, hairy, as also is the mid-rib above. Cymes short and dense, mostly from the old wood. Pedicels ' 3 ', with a minute ovate bract near middle. Calyx ' $17^{\prime \prime}$ diameter, with '3 broadly ovate brown tomentose lobes. Petals ' 37 - $44^{\prime \prime}$ ". Outer ovate-tomentose; inner white, ovate-lanceolate, sulberect, acate, with saccate base, brown-pubescent. Filaments very short, hroad, connective slightly produced. Carpels 8, tomentose-elongate, with about $1 \bar{s}$ ovules on the ventral suture. Stigma capitate. Fr. (in Eastern Bengal-I have not seen our specimens in fruit) like small tomentose yellow mangoes.
Gamble says it is used in boat-building and for native bows in Chittagong and the Andamans. The description of the flower is taken from the Santal Parganas tree, which is branched low and has a somewhat different habit, but most Santal Parganas trees are suffering from the removal of the surrounding jungle.

## 2. A. lutea, $H . f . \& T$.

A small tree up to 3 ft . girth with spreading crown, elliptic-lanceolate to broadly ovate glabrous leaves beautifully polished both sides, small greenish or yellowish flowers in 3-4-flowered brown velvety clusters or cymes. Outer petals slightly larger than the inner, ${ }^{\prime} 25^{\prime \prime}$, with recurved tips. Carpels $2-3$, ripe not seen (oval, about 6 -seeded, Roxb., 1-1.5", with very short stalk, F.B.I.).

[^56]
## FAM. 5. MENISPERMACEAE.

Herbs or shrubs, nearly always climbing, with alternate exstipulate palmi-nerved simple leaves with generally entire margins. Flowers minute dioecious, $3-5$ merous (but see Cissampelos) in cymes of racemes. Petals rarely 0 . Stamens as many as petals, opposite to and often embraced by them, or anthers connate in a ring round the top of a column. Female : carpels 1-6, when ripe drupaceous with a very characteristic seed and endocarp, the latter being usually a curved, often thickened and tubercled tube containing the seed curved round a solid depressed centre; ravely seed subglobose. Albumen often ruminate. Cotyledons various.
A. Fls. umbelled or cymose, or if racemose then clustered in the axils of large persistent hracts. Stamens connate in a column. Carpel 1.
Male Fls. 4-merous. Female tepals 2
Male sepals 6-10, petals 3-5. Female sepals and petals 3-5

## 1. Cissampelos.

2. Stephania.
B. Fls. panicled, racemed or axillary, if racemed without large bracts.
3. Sepals 6, petals 0 . Stamens connate in a column. Carpels 3. L. large. Fls. in large panicles
4. Sepals 6 , petals 6 . Stamens free.
L. deeply cordate. Fls. racemose. Style scar sub-terminal.
L. not cordate, rarely sub-cordate. Style scar sub-hasal. F'ls. in axillary racemes or racemiform panicles, leaves glabrous Fls, axillary or in capitate cymes, laves villous or pubescent.
5. Anamirta.
t. Tinospora.
6. Tiliacora.
7. Cocculus.

## 1. CISSAMPELOS, L.

A slender climber from a perennial root-stock. Male flowers cymose. Sepals 4, rarely 56. Petals connate into a peltate or 4-lobed cup. Anthers 4, connate round the truncate top of the staminal column and hursting transversely. Female flowers clustered in the axils of imbricating leafy bracts which are in racemes. Tepals 2, adnate to the bracts. Carpel 1. Stigmas 3. Drupe ovoid with style scar sub-basal. Endocarp horseshoe-shaped, compressed, margins tubercled.

1. C. pareira, L. Pitu-singh, Ranu-red, K.; Tejo mala, S.; Akanadi, H., Beng.; Batulpati, Tharu.
Stems usually annual striate, leaves usually peltate, deltoid or broadly ovate, rarely orbicular-reniform, $1 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ to $3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with $5-7$ principal nerves. Male flower in axillary corymbose usually panicled cymes.

Frequent throughout the area, especially in open and rocky valleys. Fls. JuneNov. Fr. Nov.-Jan.
L. obtuse or retuse, mucronate, with straight or shallow-cordate base, somewhat glaucous beneath, more or less pubescent or hairy. Petioles 1-3.25". Male Fls. whitish, minute, in densely hairy cymes, in the axils cf foliaceous bracts, on slender shoots, or 2-chotomously cymose on capillary '75-1"'long branches of axillary panicles. Female racemes often $6^{\prime \prime}$, bracts ${ }^{-9}-7$ " ${ }^{\prime}$ diameter. Drupe orange or scarlet, stone ${ }^{\prime} 19^{\prime \prime}$.
The plant has long, slender, cylindric, often branched rhizomes ander " 5 " diameter. These are nsed in the fermentation of rice beer (Ili, $\boldsymbol{K}$.) and in combination with Ruellia form the "Ili-ranu" of the Kols. "The Santals give the root in diarrhoen," Camp. Pelosin is derived from it. Pareira root is an allied Brazilian plant.

## 2. STEPHANIA, Lour.

Climbing undershrubs with usually peltate leaves. Flowers small, whitish, in compound cymose umbels. Male flower: Sepals 6-10, free. Petals 3-5, fleshy. Anthers 6, connate, dehiscence as in Cissampelos. Female flower: Sepals 35 . Petals as in male. Stamens 0 . Carpel 1 with 3-6-partite style. Drupe glabrous, endocarp horseshoe-shaped, compressed, margins tubercled.

## 1. S. hepnandifolia, Walp. Syn. Akanadi, H., Beng.

A slender climber with peltate leaves and striate branches, sparsely pilose or glabrate, looking very like Cissampelos but easily distinguished by the inflorescence. The leaves are also less finely reticulate.
Bettiah, Cal. Herb.! Purneah! Fls. May-Oct. Fr. to Dec.
L. $1 \cdot 5-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, somewhat glaucous floccose-puberulose or sometimes sub-tomentose beneath, rarely glabrous, ovate, with rotund base, often sub-acuminate. Primary nerves about 5 . Inflorescence pubescent.
The root is used in fever, diarrhoea, urinary diseases and dyspepsia according to the Hindu materia medica, but as Cissampelos Paveira has the same vernacular name it is possible that the two are often confused.

## 3. ANAMIRTA, Colebr.

Shrub climbing by means of twisted petioles and shoots with flowers panicled from the old wood and large shining leaves. Sepals 6 with 2 appressed bracts. Petals 0. Male flower: Anthers sessile, 2 -celled, bursting transversely. Female flower with 9 staminodes and 3 carpels. Drupes on a 3 -fid gynophore with sub-basal style scar. Endocarp spherical, deeply intruded from the base to the centre or further, the seed thus occupying a peripheral channel and being deeply hollowed out.

## 1. Anamirta cocculus, W. \& A. Kalabiti Nai, Or: ; Kakmari, $H$.

An extensive climber with stems up to $3^{\prime \prime}$ girth and large shining ovate or sub-orbicular leaves $4-10^{\prime \prime}$ on petioles $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long which have a twisted thickened base. Panicles drooping from the old wood, attaining $] \mathrm{ft}$. or more with numerous long patent branches.
Puri Division, especially in damp forests (Berbera, Kuhari, etc.)! Fls. AprilMay. Fr. June. Evergreen.
Barklight gres -brown, thick; wood very porous, with rings of hast and large medullary rays. Branches striate. Base of L. often sub-cordate, apex obtuse oracute. Primary nerves 3-5, strong, with few secondaries and transverse tertiaries. Fis. '20̃" diam. Drupels '5" diam.

Under the synonym of Cocculussuberosu, DC., I. P. and D. states that the poisonous berries constitate the Cocculus indicus of commerce which is the source of picrotoxin; they also contain 50 per cent. of oil. The juice of the fresh fruit is a good application to scabies and foul ulcers.

## 4. TINOSPORA, Miers.

Shrubs with twining stems and sometimes twisted petioles and cordate leaves. Flowers in axillary or terminal racemes or from the old wood. Sepals 6, outer minute, inner larger. Petals 6, equal,

## 4. Tinospora.]

smaller than the inner sepals. Male flower: Stamens 6, free, anther terminal on the thickened filament with 2 cells bursting obliquely. Female flower with 6 clavate staminodes. Carpels 3, with short style and lobed stigmas. Drupels 1-3, endocarp rugose, dorsally leeled, ventrally concave and intruded. Cotyledons foliaceous, ovate, spreading.
L. glabrous, not lobed

1. cordifolia.
L. tomentose, often 3-loberl
2. malabarica.
3. T. cordifolia, Miers. Gurach, H., Th. Gulancha, Gunchi, Beng.; Gursilai, Khond.; Sarasati lat, Mal P.
A climber with succulent corky stems, glabrous cordate leaves, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ or rarely $5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $4.75^{\prime \prime}$, and rather lax racemes, $2^{\prime \prime}$, elongating and ultimately often longer than the leaves; racemes of green and scarlet drupels in fruit.

Puril Angull Santal Parganas! Champaran!
Fls. Aug.-Dec. (perhaps all the r.s.). Fr. c.s., deciduous March-May.
Branches in the forest sending down slender, pendulous, Heshy roots; terete, striate, with tubercled pale, sometimes shining or glaucous bark, which is finally loose. L. deeply cordate with large basal lobes, obtuse or more or less cuspidate; primary nerves $7-9$, very reticulate between, with microscopic glistening glands beneath (not easily seen when dry). Petiole $1-3.5^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes shorter or longer than the leaves.
Male Fls. clustered in the axils of small subulate bracts. Sepals: Outer very small, inner broadly elliptical, $12-\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$, rounded, yellow. Petals 6 , equal, $08^{\prime \prime}$, broadly spathulate and concave round the stamens when young. Pistillode 0. Female Fls. usually solitary, similar to male, but the sepals are green, petals flat, staminodes short, linear. Carpels 3, widely separated on the short Heshy gynophore. Drupels pisiform, 3, with sub-terminal style, juice very viscous. Stone broadly ellipsoid, with slender dorsal ridge and a ventral depression, slightly muricate.

Variety: The Khurda specimens have purple stems, rather thicker L., less reticulate, and the female racemes only $1-22^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. The L . are also very slightly puberulous beneath.

The entire plant is used in medicine. Said to be a valuable tonic and best given in infusion. There are many native Indian preparations (I. P. and D., p. 111, under Cocculus cordifolius).
2. Tinospora malabarica, Miers. (inc. T. tomentosa, Miers). Bara Padma gulancha, Beng. ; Bara Sarasati lat, Mal. P.
A large climber with large orbicular, ovate, or somewhat obovate deeply cordate leaves $4^{\prime \prime}$ to $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $8^{\prime \prime}$, frequently 3 -angular or 3-lobed, and small yellowish-green flowers in racemes, usually from the old wood.

Rocky valleya, Santal Parganas! Rare.
Fls. Feb,-March. Fr. May-June. Decidunus Dec.-Feb.
Stems and thicker aërial roots lenticellate. Branchlets hairy. L. shortly suddenly caudate or acuminate. Primary nerves 5-7, secondaries 1-3, roon reticulate. Petioles $2.5-6^{\prime \prime}$. Male flower fascicled, inner sepals 3.5 mm , by $2^{\circ} 5 \mathrm{~mm}$., petals membranous, about 2 mm Drupels scarlet or orange.
(The description of the Howers is from Diels, who united T. tomentosa with T. nalabarica). Perhaps more common than is thought, the L. are high up and are deciduous while the stems might be taken for those of $T$. cordifolia.

## 5. TILIACORA, Colebr.

A large woody climber. Flowers in racemes or narrow panicles, "sometimes polygamous" F.B.I.; females subsolitary, males
clustered at the ends of the short panicle-branches. Sepals 6, 3 outer valvate, inner larger imbricate. Petals 6, minute fleshy quadrate or cuneate. Male flower: Stamens 6, anther dehiscence vertical, somewhat introrse, pistillode of 3 rudimentary carpels or 0 . Female flower: Carpels $3-12$, styles short, subulate. Drupels obovoid, laterally sub-compressed, with a narrowly horseshoe-shaped putamen enclosing a bony plate, the seed being in the horseshoe. Albumen ruminate.

## 1. T. acuminata, Mieis. Syn. 'T. racemosa, Colebr.; Tiliakoru, Beng. Kalajati Noi, Or.

Santal Parganas, locally abundant in Rajmahal Hills 'as at Barhait, Bario) ! Puri ditision, central and southern ranges, common! Champaran!
Flis. April-June. Fr. June-Dec. Also seen in flower in Dec.
Bark striated. L. $3 \cdot 5-7 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1=5-3^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, broadly ovate to ovate-lanceolate acuminate, shining glabrous, base rounded or shortly cuneate on the petiole, rarely somewhat retuse. Primary uerves $1-\overline{5}$, but if only 1 then one or more secondary nerves close to base, other secondary nerves $1-2$, all raised beneath and decurrent on the mid-rib, tertiaries finely reticulate. Petioles articulate at the base, ${ }^{\circ} \overline{-1} \mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$ long. Inflorescence tomentose or pubescent. Female 1-2.5' $5^{\prime \prime}$ long. male panicle sometimes longer. Fls. yellowish, 3-4 bracteolate. Drupels red, "5" long.

## 6. COCCULUS, DC.

Climbing shrubs or sub-herbaceous (in one species a small tree). Flowers axillary or in short cymes or panicles, rarely shortly racemose. Sepals 6, inner larger. Petals 6, smaller than the inner sepals, with inflexed lateral auricles embracing the base of the stamens in the male, minute staminodes in the female. Anthers subglobose, cells bursting transversely. Carpels 3-6. Drupels compressed, endocarp shaped like an oblique corrngated horseshoe surrounding a central plate, style scar sub-basal.

## 1. C. hirsutus, Diels. Syn. C. villosus $D C$.

A slender villosely tomentose climber with deltoid to ovate-oblong obtuse mucronate leaves attaining $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$, smaller upwards and oblong on the flowering branches. Flowers: Male in axillary shortpeduncled small capitate cymes; female peduncle usually, 1-3flowered, axillary, minute, greenish, $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Drupels dark purple.

[^57]
## FAM. 6. BERBERIDACEE.

Usually shrubs with scaly buds. Leaves simple or compound. Stipules rarely present. Flowers often globose, regular, solitary or racemose, usually yellow or white. Sepals and petals free, hypogynous, caducous, $3-$, rarely 4 - 6 -merous, in 2 or several whorle, imbricate, or the sepals valvate. Stamens 3 6, opposite the petals;

## 1. Berberis.]

anthers erect, with adnate cells dehiscing by lids or valves, or by lateral or dorsal slits. Carpels 13 , free, oblong, stigma dilated, or conic or oblong. Ovules anatropous, rarely orthotropous, basal, or on the ventral suture or parietal. Fruiting carpels dehiscent or baccate. Albunen copious. Embryo straight or curved.

## 1. BERBERIS, $L$.

Shrubs with yellow wood and simple or pinnate or mostly dimorphic leaves, those on the main branches converted into 3-5-partite spines, bearing in their axils abbreviated branchlets with simple coriaceous leaves. Flowers yellow, solitary, fascicled or racemed, with 2.3 appressed bracts. Sepals $3+3$. Petals $3+3$. Stamens 6, anthers dehiscing by valves. Carpel 1 with peltate stigma. Orules, few erect, basal. Fruit baccate.

1. B. asiatica, Roxb.

A very pretty shrub with small 1-5-partite spines and coriaceous entire or spinose-toothed leaves 1-3". Elowers $25-3^{\prime \prime}$ in short corymbose racemes. Berry purple-blue, pruinose, ' 3 ".
Parasnath, 1000 ft . Fls. Feb-April. Fr. May-June. Evergreen.
Berries sometimes eaten. Ther are laxative.

## FAM. 7. NYMPHEACEE.

Aquatics with often peltate leaves, the margins involute in bud. Flowers solitary from the root, sepals and petals 35 -merous, or many and often spirally arranged, sometimes adnate to a fleshy disc or enlarged torus. Stamens $\alpha$. Ovary apocarpous or syncarpous, carpels whorled, in Nelumbium sunk in the enlarged torus, stigmas peltate or decurrent. Ovules parietal, anatropous or orthotropous. Fruiting carpels usually dry, but indehiscent, sometimes connate into a fleshy or spongy syncarp. The fruit sometimes matures beneath the water. Seeds sometimes arilled. Albumen flowery or 0 . Embryo enclosed in the enlarged embryo sac.
A. Carpels whorled, more or less connate into a syncarpous ovary.

Leaves all floating.
Ovary somewhat sunk in the torns, to which the upper tepals only are adnate. Unarmed
Ovary whollysunk in the torus inferior to the tepals and stamens. Prickly
B. Carpels completely apocarpous, irregularly sunk in the torus. Tepals all inferior

1. Nymphrea.
2. Euryale.
3. Nelumbium.

## 1. NYMPHEA, $L$. Water-lily.

Herbs with floating leaves rising from a perennial rhizome or corm. Flowers large, white, blue or red. Sepals 4, inserted almost at the base of the torus. Petals numerous, the inner gradually passing into stamens, spiral, the uppermost being almost superior. Carpels many whorled, sunk in the torus and forming a syncarpous ovary with concave top and radiating stigmas. Fruit spongy, maturing under water and irregularly breaking up.
L. sharply sinuate toothed. Sepals ribbed. Anthers not appendaged.

Fls. red to white
L. obtusely sinuate or entire.

Sepals scarcely ribbed. Anthers scarcely appeniaged. Fls. white

1. lotus.
2. esculenta.

Sepals veined, not ribbed. Anthers appendaged. Fis. blue to white
3. stellata.

## 1. N. lotus, L. Kumuda, Sans.; Koka, Koi, H. (the flower); Saluka, Beng.; the White Indian Water Lily ; Raktopala, Sans.; Rakta Chandana, Sandaka, H.; Rakta-Kambala, Beng.; The Red Indian Water Lily.

Rhizome nodular, large, over $3^{\prime \prime}$ usually $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Leaves usually pubescent beneath, strongly veined, the veins repeatedly bifurcate. Flowers usually large and over $3^{\prime \prime}$. Connective of anthers not at all, or very slightly, produced beyond the cells. Carpels 10-20. Stigmatic rays clubbed.

## Var a. lotus proper. Flowers white or pink.

Var $\beta$. rubra. N. rubra, Roxb. Flowers red or crimson. Throughout the province in fresh water, tanks, etc.
The tubers and seeds are eaten, the tubers sometimes eaten raw and the seeds after being parched.
2. N. esculenta, Roxb. N. Lotus var escutenta, F.B.I.; Chota Sundi, Beng.; Small White Indian Water Lily.
Corm small, ovoid, 2-3". Leares somewhat pubescent beneath, nerves more reticulate and less strong. Flowers white, under 3.5" Connective of anthers usually slightly produced, but not foliaceous. Carpels 10-15. Stigmas incurved.
The tubers are considered superior to any other kind according to Roxburgh.
This species seems intermediate between 1 and 3 .
3. N. stellata, Willd. Syn. N. cyanea, Roxb.; N. versicolor, Roxb.; Nilotpala, Sans.; Bhengt, H.; Sundi, Nilpadma, Nilsaphala, Beng.; The Blue Water Lily.
Corm as in esculenta, not nodular. Leaves glabrous, entire or slightly sinuate, nerves beneath more reticulate and less strong than in N. lotus. Flowers usually blue, sometimes white or pink. Apices of the anthers appendaged or toliaceous, often coloured.
Var. a. stellata proper. Fis. azure, only 2" liam. Petals only 8 and stigma 8rayed (Roxburgh).
Var. $\beta$. Yersicolor, Ruxb. Fls. White or pink. Roxlurgh sats the sinus of the leaves is wedge-shaped and the fruit 15 -celled.
Var. . major, Foight. Fls. pale blue, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ cliam. Petals $8-12^{\prime \prime}$. Fl. 10-12-celled.
Ranchi, Singbhum, etc. :
The species is found thrownout the province. The description of the varieties
is founded on Roxbucrh. Their distribution has not been woted.

## 2. EURYALE, Salisb.

Very prickly aquatics with orbicular floating leaves, more or less corrugate or bullate above and with very prominent nervation beneath. Sepals 4, inserted on the torus above the level of the ovary, together with the many seriate petals, which pass gradually

## 2. Eurtale.

## 7. NYMPH 7ACEA. $^{2}$

into the sepals and stamens; the latter are in bundles of 8 , innermost stamens sterile. Carpels 8 , many sunk deeply in the torus, connate in a single whorl. Ovules few. Fruit spongy. Albumen floury.

1. E. ferox, Salisb. Syn. Anneslea spinosa, Roxb.; Makhana, H.; Kanta Padma, Or.
Scarcely rhizomatous. Leaves deep purple beneath, prickly on the nerves. Petioles prichly. Flowers a lovely violet-blue, or bright red, under $2^{\prime \prime}$. Fruit $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, prickly, gradually irregularly breaking up. Seeds abont 20 , arilled.
B. \& O., locality not noted, mohatly Purueal! Purneah, Buch. Hum. The plant was recognisable from the prickles but not in flower ! Fls. most of the Jear.

The farinaceons seeds are largely eaten (Muxb., Ham.). They are called Makhanna in Sans, and are said to be suited for sick people (Dutt.:
3. NELUMBIUM, Juss. The Sacred Lotus.

A large, beautiful aquatic, with milky juice and stout creeping rhizome. Leaves floating and also raised high above the water, peltate. Sepals, petals and stamens spirally arranged, passing gradually into one another: anthers clavate at the end. Carpels many, irregularly sunk in the flat top of the large fleshy obconic torus, laterally attached. Orules 1-2. Fruiting torus spongy and dry, containing the dry, ripe, loose carpels in its cavities.

1. N. speciosum, Willd. Padma, Kamala, Suns. (Pundarik, the white variety, Kokanada, the red variety); Shwet Padma and Rakta Padma, Beng.
Peduncles and petioles often raised high above the water, sometimes with weak prickles. Flowers white or rose-coloured like immense roses.
On tanks, etc, throughout the province. Fls. April-July. Fr. Dec.-Jan.
This very sacred plant of the Hindus and Buddhists had varions names giren to its several parts ; the whole plant was called Padmini, the flowers as above, the torus Karnikara, the filaments Kinjolkn, etc.

Hamilton says the fruit is called (hola in Purneah, the root Mrimab, and eaten raw or cooked. The plant is called Bisangr in H.

The intemoles of the rhizome and the seeds are eaten; the leares are used for plates.

## FAM. 8. PAPAVERACEE.

Herbs with milky, often yellow juice. Leaves radical or alternate exstipulate. Flowers often showy, regular. Sepals 2 (or 3). Petals $2+2($ or $3+3)$. Stamens $\propto$. Ovary 1 .celled, with 2 -several parietal, often lamelliform placentæ and many ovules. Stigmas many, radiating but often connate. Fruit capsular, dehiscing by pores or valves. Seeds many, small, with fleshy and oily albumen. Embryo minute.

> Sepala 2. Petals 4. Capsules glohose . . . . . . 1. Papazer.

Sepals 3. Petais 6. Capsules oblong
2. Argemone.

## [1. PAPAYER, L. Poppy.

Leaves lobed or cut, not prickly. Stigmas sessile, radiating, connate, peltate or pyramidal, with many short free lobes. Capsule short, opening by small valves under the lobes.

1. P. somniferum, L. Pasto, Beng.; Aphim (Opium), Vern.; The Opium Poppy.
A stout herb, 24 ft ., glaucous, with oblong amplexicaul lobed, toothed and serrate leaves and large, usually white flowers. Sepals glabrous. Capsule large, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Seeds usually white (or black, F.B.I.).

It used to he largely cultivated in the Northern Tract, and feral plants may still he found.

## 2. ARGEMONE, $L$.

An erect, thistle-like annual with yellow juice and bright yellow flowers. Sepals 2-3. Petal3 46 . Stigma 4.7 -lobed on a very short style. Capsule oblong, usually with prickles, dehiscing by short valves alternating with the stigmas.

1. A. mexicana, L. Siyal-Kanta, Kari-Kanta, K., Beng.; Gokhula janum, S.; Deng Bejari, Sarpuni, or.
A prickly herb $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. with sinuate pinnatifid green and white leaves which are half amplexicaul. Flowers $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Sopals cuspidate. Capsules $75-1 \cdot 5$ ' long.
Naturalised (from America) and very common in waste ground. Fls. Feb.-June and more or less thronghout the year.
The seeds, which are often found collected into little heaps by ants, yield an oil which is used for lighting and anointing purposes.

## FAM. 9. FUMARIACEAE.

Herbs with watery juice and usually lobed or dissected, alternate, rarely opposite leaves. Flowers ivegular racemose. Sepals 2, very small and deciduous. Pet. $2+2,2$ outer larger, one or both gibbous or spurred, 2 inner erect, often coherent at the tip. Stamens 6 , in two bundles opposite the outer petals, lateral in each bundle with 1-celled anthers. Ovary 1-celled, stigma simple or lobed. Ovules '2 or more, parietal. Fruit a 2-valved capsule or indehiscent and then only 1-seeded. Seeds abuminous.

## 1. FUMARIA, L. Fumitory.

Sometimes scandent. Leaves dissected with very narrow segments. One outer petal obtusely spurred. Stamens 6 , diadelphous. Ovules 2. Fruit indehiscent, 1-seeded.

## 1. F. paryiffora, Lamk. Pit papra, M.; Ban-salpha, Beng.

A diffuse much-branched annual glancous weed, with flat linear leaf segments and small whitich or rosecoloured flowers, $\cdot-\cdots \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long with purple tips to the petals. Racemes ${ }^{5}-1^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals lanceolate. Fruit globose, rugose when dry with 2 pits at the top.
Cultivated fields, chieHy iu the Northern 'lract, Bettiah! Flso, Fr. c.s. to March.
This is one of the species of Funtury which is found in Fingland, and dis. tingushed by the very small sepals and pedicels exceeding the bracts.

## FAM. 10. CRUCIFERE.

Herbs with watery juice and simple or pinnate, entire or cut, exstipulate alternate leaves. Flowers regular or outer radiant. Sepals 4. free. Petals 4, hypogynous, spreading, imbricate or convolute. Disc glands usually 4, sessile opposite the sepals. Stamens 6, tetradynamous, 4 longer opposite the median sepals approximate in pairs, very rarely stamens only 4 or 2 . Ovary syncarpous, of 2 lateral carpels, 1-locular, or most usually spuriously 2 -locular by a longitudinal membranous partition (replum) connecting the two parietal placentæ, the edges of the replum itself being placentiferous, more rarely divided by transverse partitions. Ovules 1-2 or $\propto$, campylotropous, or amphitropous. Fruit usually elongate, pod-like and 2 -valved (Silique), the valves breaking away from the replum, or short dehiscent or indehiscent. Seed exalbuminous. Cotyledons large, with the radicle turned up on the back of one (incumbent) or along their edges (accumbent).
A family of great economic importance with many well-known esculent vegetables (Cabbage, Cauliflower. Knolkhol, Turnip, etc.) not here described, and several garden plants, some of which may occasionally be found as escapes. Some caltivated forms of Brassica have more than 2 carpels and pod-valves, and the replum is then often absent.

1. Fr. a silique with broad replum (silique rather short in 2).
2. Sepals gibbous at the base. Silique with a beak. Fls. usually yellow.
Silique long. Seeds 1 -seriate
Silique rather short, turgid. Seeds 2 -seriate $\quad$. 1. Brassica.
B. Sepals not gibbons at the base. Silique not beaked.

Fls. usually yellow. Sepals spreading. Pod turgid.
Fls, white or rose. Sepals erect. Pod flat.
3. Nasturtium.
4. Cardamine.
5. Cochlearia.
6. Alyssum.

Glabrous. Fls, white or yellow
Hoary. Fls. white $\dot{0}$, with narrow replum. Fis. white.
3. Fr. a siliculus, compressed, with narrow replum. Pods obcordate or cuneate, not winged
7. Capsella. Pods ovate or oblong, or orbicular, not winged.$\quad$. 8. Lepidium. Pods winged or keeled
9. Thlaspi.
4. Fr. indehiscent.

Racemes contracted, leaf-opposed. Fr. small, didymous . 10. Senebiera.
Racemes elongate. Pod large, often septate -

## 1. BRASSICA, $L$.

Leaves entire, lyrate or pinnatifid. Lateral sepals saccate or gibbous at base. Petals with long claws, yellow, rarely white. Pod with a seedless indehiscent beak, sometimes 3-4-valved (in cultivation), replum membranous. Seeds globose, cotyledons incumbent.

1. Cauline L. amplexicanl, base usually auricled.
L. all, or young only, hairy, covered with a pale bloom : $\quad$ 1. campestris.
L. quite glabrous, a faint bloom only beneath
Cauline L. not amplexicaul, narrowed to their base : $\quad$ : 3. uapus.

There is much difference of opinion as to the best limitation of the species and varieties of this genus. The above characters of campestris and napus are after Prain, but I admit that I have not found them easy to work, and it is perhaps preferable to consider both as forms of one species, campestris, as in the F.B.I.
The common 'Turnip is B. rapa, L., var. rapifera (or B. campestris, sub-sp. rapa), Salgam, H., Beng.
Brassica oleracea, L., and its varieties include the Cabbage, Kobi, Vern.; Cauliflower, Phul-kobi, Vern.; Kohlrabi or Knolkohl, Band-kobi or Gol-kobi, Vern. They are largely cultivated in European gardens in the cold season.

## 1. B. campestris, $L$.

An erect rather stout herb often with a swollen tap-root; lower leaves lyrate hispid or hairy,* upper amplexicaul and auricled, oblong or lanceolate, covered with a glaucous or grey bloom. Pod with a flat seedless beak.
Fls., Fr. c.s.
Var. oleifera, DC. Rape, Colza.
Very stout, with stems as thick as the finger, ending in a swollen spindle-shaped root. L. up to $8^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$ with large lobes $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Pods slender, beaded. Appears to be cultivated at the Government farms only.
Var. sarson, Prain ('Bengal Plants,' p. 220). Sarson, $\boldsymbol{H}$.; Swet-sarisha, swet-rai, Beng.
Stout but with slender roots. L. up to $10^{\prime \prime}$, lowest not amplexicaul ; upper up to $5^{\prime \prime}$, auricled. Pods stout, $2^{\prime \prime}$ by ' $25^{\prime \prime}$, not at all beaded. Seeds white or black. Prain states that there are two races, Natua sarson (Sinapis glauca, Roxb.) with erect pods, and Ulti sarson, with pendant pods; that the first is generally cultivated (it is, however, rare in our area), and the second slightly culcivated in Easterru Behar and perhaps in Purneah. Hoxburgh, however, Eays of his S. glauca or Shwet Rai that the leaves are everywhere glabrous 'so that it should come under the next species)! and glaucous, lower lyrate, upper sub-lanceolate. Seed white.
Gives colza oil. Roxburgh says much used in the diet of the Hindus.
Var. esculenta, $D C$. Pods small, not beaded. The roots and leaves are eaten.
2. B. napus, L., var. dichotoma, Prain. Syn. B. campestris, sub.-sp. napus; 'F.B.I.,' in part; Sinapis dichotoma, Roxb.; Turi, Tori, H.; Sanchi, sarsi, sada rai, Berg.; Mani, K.; Indian Rape, Mustard.
A more slender plant than campestris and quite glabrous, rather glaucous. Radicle and lower cauline leaves lyrate pinnatifid, less lobed than in campestris and often only $3^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. ${ }^{-4}-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., pale golden yellow. Sepals erect or erecto-patent. Pods $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$, including a beak ${ }^{\prime} 5-7$ ' , erecto-patent, on pedicels $6-75^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous. Seeds about 16.
The commonest cultivated species, especially in Chota Nagpur, forming tields of a beautiful yellow in the early part of the cold season. In all the districts !
There are two varieties-Lotıi Turi (Lutni, S.) with seeds black, and Taria Turi (Thadia-turi, S.) with seeds yellow.
The young L. are eaten as a vegetable, but it is grown mainly for the oil, not locally for mustard. Mustard oil is said by Indians to promote the growth of the hair, and to keep the skin soft and wholesome.
The minstard of commerce is officially given as the seed of $\boldsymbol{B}$. nigra and $B$. alba, both with only $1-\bar{b}$ seeds in the pod, thongh $B$. juncea is also used, and "white Indian mustard seed" is also exported, and is probably B. campest ris.
Wood (Plants of Chutia. Nagpur) records both B.alba, H. f. \& T., and B. nigra, Koch, from Chota Nagpur with the vernacular name of Sirsu, but I have seen no specimens.
3. B. juncea, H.f. \& T. Sinapis ramosa, Roxb.; Rai, H. S.; Rai sarisha, Beng.; Mustard.
Stout or slender with long-petioled leaves, not amplexicaul, attaining $12^{\prime \prime}$, but often quite small, especially in feral states; there are often small leaflets or amicles along the petiole. Glabrous, or a few soft white hairs near base of plant, and leaves sometimes scabrous, lower lyrate, upper lobate to entire. Flowers bright yellow, pedicels and

[^58]
## 1. Brassica.]

calyx spreading. Pod 1-2", somewhat vertically compressed, and beak very short acuminate. Seeds dark brown, reticulate.

In all the provinces, including Chota Nagpur, f. Prain; not common in Chota Nagpur, Manbhum! Fl., Fr. c.s. from Sept.
The often very short beak well distinguishes the pod of this species. The seeds are used for the oil, and also exported for mustard. The seeds are rather larger and more oblong than those of preceding species. Camplell says it is largely cultivated on bari land.

## 2. ERUCA, Tourn.

Brassica-like herbs, but flowers sometimes white or lilac, petals veined. Seeds numerous, 2 -seriate-globose.

1. E. sativa, Lamk. Brassica erucoides, Roxb.; Swet sarish, Beng.; Taranuri, H.
A mustard-like herb with hairy or glabrescent stems, unevenly pinnatifid leaves $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, usually with linear-oblong segments, rarely sub-entire, sometimes twice pinnatifid. Flowers white or veined, $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., on pedicels shorter than the calyx. Sepals erect, $38-\mathbf{l}^{\prime \prime}$. Pods erect and appressed to the rachis, turgid, $75-\cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$, including the flattened beak, which is half as long or more as the seeding portion.

Banks of the Ganges, T.T.! Possibly in the Northern Tract. Chota Nagpur, f. Wood.

Fls., Fr. Sept.

## 3. NASTURTIUM, R. $B$ r

Terrestrial or aquatic herbs, with entire lobed or pinnatifid leaves and small yellow, lurely white, flowers. Sepals short, spreading, not saccate. Petals short, scarcely clawed. Silique long or short, nearly terete. Stigma entire or two-lobed. Seeds small two-seriate or irregularly 1 -seriate, cotyledons accumbent.
A. Fls. yellow.

Fl. yrate-pinnatifid. Pols short-oblong 1. palustre.
L. not lyrate. Pods linear-oblong
2. indicum.
B. Fls. white. 'The water-cress
3. officinale.

1. N. palustre, D.C.

Glabrous except a few small hairs on the auricles at base of leaves. Leares lyrate-pinnatifid. Flowers small, yellow, in elongate racemes. Pods " $25 \cdot 3$ " long by ${ }^{\circ} 1 \cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$ broad, on spreading or reflexed pedicels. three-fourths to as long as themselves, often upcurved.
In wet places north of the Ganges, bat not common! Fls., Fr. Oct.-Mays.
2. N. indicum, D. C. Syn. Sinapis divaricata, Roxb.

Usually pubescent all over but sometimes glabrous. Leaves 2-pinnatisect or pinnatisect and pinnatifid or gashed and toothed, more rarely simple oblanceolate, coarsely toothed. Flowers small, yellow, racemed. Pods linear, rarely linear-oblong. '5-7" long, on spreading or erecto-patent short pedicels rarely half as long as the pod.

Common in Northern Area, also in gardens (Ranchi) as a weed in Central Area! F'ls., Fr. Oct.-April.
3. N. officinale, $B_{i}$. The common water-cress is cultivated in Chota Nagpur, Wood.

## 4. CARDAMINE, $L$.

Leaves entire, lobed or pinnate, often flaccid. Flowers usually white to violet. Sepals not gibbous. Petals clawed. Pod narrow-linear compressed, tapering both ends, but not beaked, valves with distinct midrib curling up elastically on dehiscence. Seeds 1 -seriate, compressed, cotyledons accumbent.

## 1. C. hirsuta, L., var. sylyatica. C. debilis, Don, B.P.; C. flexuosa, Withering.

A small erect, or branched from the root, glabrous plant 3-9" high with pinnate leaves, very small white flowers in terminal racemes and linear pods, $6-\cdot 9$ " long, erect
Not very common. On damp walls, Ranchi! and probably in Northern Area. Fls., Fr. July-Nov.

Leaflets usually small and rounded, petiolated, often dentate or lobulate. Petals narrow, erect. Stamens 6.

## 5. COCHLEARIA, L. Scurvy-grass.

Glabrous, often fleshy, with entire or pinnatifid leaves. Flowers white, yellow or violet, shortly racemed or corymbose. Sepals spreading. Pods globose, ovoid or oblong, with convex turgid valves. Seeds compressed, cotyledons accumbent.

## 1. C. flava, Ham.

A diffusely-branched annual; branches 6-15", with pinnatifid and toothed leaves $1-3^{\prime \prime \prime}$ long, and elongated racemes of very small white or yellow flowers and sub-globose pods ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long.

> Not uncommon in the Northern Area on river banks. Dehri-on-Soane! Patna! Soane, alluvial lands (J.D.H.)! Monghyr !

> Fis., Fr. July-Feb.
> Said to be used for fever.

## 6. ALYSSUM, $L$.

1. A. maritimum, $L$.

A diffuse herb with branches $6 \cdot 10^{\prime \prime}$, sparsely clothed like the leaves with adpressed 2 -partite hairs. Leaves linear-oblanceolate, entire, 1-2". Flowers small, white, in dense terminal racemes at the ends of the branches, sub-corymbose when young. Pods orbicularellipsoid, $\cdot^{\prime \prime}$, cells 1 -seeded.
Near gardens in the Northern Area. Fls. c.s.

## 7. CAPSELLA, Moench. Shepherd's Purse.

Small weeds with rosulate entire or pinnatifid leaves and very small white, racemed flowers. Pods oboordate-cuneate, much laterally compressed, so that the replum is very narrow. Seeds many, 2 -seriate, narrowly-margined, cotyledons incumbent.

## 1. C. bursa-pastoris, Moench.

The well-known little European weed which is occasionally found in the northern area during the cold season. Height 3-12". Cauline
leaves amplexicaul auricled. Flowers ${ }^{\circ} 08^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Siliculus $\cdot 25-3^{\prime \prime}$ on slender pedicels. Seeds oblong punctate.
Fls. c.s.

## 8. LEPIDIUM, L. Cress.

1. L. satiyum, L. Halim, alevari, Vern. Common Cress.

Herb 1-3 ft. high, glabrous or slightly hairy. Lower leaves 1-2pinnate, upper pinnatifid or lobed with oblong obcuneate or linear lobes. Flowers very small, white, in elongating racemes. Pods " 2 ", numerous, broadly-elliptic, compressed, with an apical notch containing the short style. Pedicels sub-erect, scarcely as long as the pod,

Cultivated and as an escape, but not common. Northern Tract; along Soane River (J.D.H.)! Chota Nagpur (Wood).

## 9. Thlaspi, $L$. Penny Cress.

## 1. T. aryense, $L$.

An erect herb 6-18", usually single, with radical, rosulate, petioled leaves, soon disappearing, and cauline leaves, amplexicaul, suberect, sagittate, sinuate-toothed, glabrous. Flowers ' 2 ', white, in elongating terminal racemes. Pods suborbicular, laterally compressed, ${ }^{\circ} 5-\cdot / 7 /$ long, somewhat broader upwards, winged, and with a deep notch containing the very short style; pedicels slender, patent.
A weed of cultivation, rare in the Northern Tract; Champaran!
Fls. Sept.

## 10. SENEBIERA, DC. Wart-Cress.

## 1. S. pinnatifida, DC. Syn. S. didyma, Pers.

A diffuse, branched, smail leafy herb with finely-cut 1-2-pinnatifid leaves $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, very minute, white, usually apetalous and 2 -androus flowers in numerous leaf-opposed racemes, $75-2^{\prime \prime}$ long and small, close didymous pods, consisting of two wrinkled indehiscent lobes which separate on falling. Seed, 1 in each lobe, reniform.

It occurs in Calcutta and in the United Provinces (at Banda), so will probably be found in Bihar and Orissa.

Fls. Fr. Jan.-FelJ.

## 11. RAPHANUS, L. Radish.

Annuals or biennials with lyrate-pinnate or pinnatifid leaves and moderate-sized or large white, or purple, flowers in long ebracteate racemes. Sepals erect, the lateral saccate at base. Pods indehiscent, elongate, terete and swollen, with a long acuminate beak, 1- or severalcelled within by transverse pithy septa. Seeds globose or ovoid, cotyledons conduplicate, retuse. Radicle incumbent.

The genus is closely allied to Braszica.

1. R. sativus, L. Morai, K.; Mula, Muli, Beng.; Purabi sarisha, Seuti sarisha, Tora, H.
It is frequently cultivated as a crop in our area! Fls., Fr. Jan.-Feb.
A herb $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. with the radical and lower cauline L . usually lyrate pinnatifid, but sometimes terminal lobe not much larger than otherg, usually coarsely toothed
and hispid; upper not amplexicaul nor auricled, linear. Fls, usually white. Sepals ${ }^{2} 25-35^{\prime \prime}$. Petals narrowly obovate, rather persistent. Pods $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, suberect or spreading, 2-8-seeded and jointed, usually filled with pith between the large seeds. Fanicle of ovtles short and flat.

Some forms resemble Eruct without the fruit. It can be distinguished by the long pedicels, " 4 " or more, and shorter sepals, as well as the 1 -seriate ovnles. The root in feral atates is very hard. The root and seeds yield an oil for which it is chiefly cultivated in Purneah. Root largely eaten and also unripe fruits.

## FAM. 11. CAPPARIDACEE.

Herbs, shrubs or trees, sometimes climbing by means of stipulary prickles; stipules sometimes 0 . Leaves simple or digitate. Flowers solitary umbelled or racemed or in extra-axillary vertical rows. Sepals 4. Petals 4, hypogynous or on a large disc. Stamens $4-\infty$, sometimes on a gonophore. Ovary usually on a gynophore or gynandrophore, which may become long and woody in fruit, 1-celled, with 2-4 parietal placentæ and numerous campylotropous ovules. Style short or 0 , stigma depressed or capitate. Fruit capsular or baccate. Seeds. exalbuminous, embryo incurved, often spiral.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { 1. Herbs with oblong or linear capsules. } \\
& \text { Gonophore 0, gynophore short or } 1) \\
& \text { 1. Cleome. }
\end{aligned}
$$

$\begin{aligned} & \text { Shruls or trees, sometimes scandent. Fr } \\ & \text { Sepals open in bud, adnate below to disc }\end{aligned}$
2. Gynandropsis.
Sepals closed in bud, free, 2 -seriate
3. Cratara.

## 1. CLEOME, $L$.

Herbs with simple or digitate leaves and racemose yellow or red flowers. Gonophore 0. Ovules many on 2 parietal placentex. Fruit an oblong or linear capsule with 2 valves, which separate from the seed-bearing placenta. Seeds reniform.


1. C. monophylla, L. Hurhura (viewed as a pot-herb), Kedar jhawar (as a medicine), S.; Chamani, $\boldsymbol{K}$.
A pubescent and glandular branched herb $1-2 \frac{1}{2} \mathrm{ft}$. high with oblong or oblong-lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate leaves 1-2'1 long, of which the lower are petioled, and elongating leafy racemes of dull or pale purple flowers in the axils of petioled bracts. Sepals linear. Petals long-clawed, $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, stamens 6. Orary glandular, elongating into a linear capsule, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$.
Common and probably found in all districts. Fl., r.s.
The L. are eaten as a potherb. The pounded root is put on the lips (by the Santals) to restore consciousness when in a faint (Campbell:
2. C. yiscosa, L. Chamani, K.; Harhara, S.; Hurhuria, Beng.

An erect pubescent and glandular herb, $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with 3-5foliolate leaves, ovate to obovate leaflets and long-pedicelled yellow
flowers in long racemes. Petals $5^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens 12 or more. Capsule 2-3", striate, glandular pubescent.

Very common throughout the area. Fl., Fr., r. s.
The seeds are said to have the same properties as mustard, and are regarded as anthelmintic, carminative and stimulant; externally they act as a vesicant. They give a fixed oil.
3. C. chelidonii, L.f. Syn. Polanisia chelidonii, DC.

A pretty species 2-3 ft. high, somewhat scabrid but without hairs. Leaves 5-9-foliolate, with obovate leaflets or upper 3-foliolate with linear leaflets (Polanisia angulata, DC.). Flowers $1^{\prime \prime}$ long-pedicelled. Stamens very numerous.

Watery places, not common. Santal Parganas: Orissa: Fls. July-Sept. The seeds are said to be used in curries.

## 2. GYNANDROPSIS, $D C$.

Differs from Cleome in that there is a well-marked gynandrophore. The æstivation also is open, whereas the petals of Cleome are imbricate in bud.

1. G. pentaphylla, DC. Chamani, $K$; Seta kata arak, S. (f. Campbell); Sada hurhuria, Beng. (f. Prain).
A very common strong-smelling, somewhat foetid weed, 1-3 ft. high, with digitate long-petioled leaves, 5 sessile, unequal, obovate, glandular-hairy leaflets, and elongating corymbiform racemes of purple or white flowers ' $3-\cdot 7$ ' diam. and 3 -foliolate bracts. Anthers purple.

Throughout the area. Fls. July-August.
It is eaten as a sag (arak) by the Sautals and Kols.

## 3. CRATEEA, L.

Trees with digitately 3 -foliolate leaves and large white yellow or purplish flowers. Sepals cohering below with the lobed disc. Petals 4, long-clawed, open in bud. Stamens many, adnate to the base of the long slender gynophore. Ovary 1-celled, ovules many. Fruit baccate.

1. C. religiosa, Forst. Barun, Varuna, H., Beng., Or.

A small spreading tree, very handsome in flower when covered with its terminal corymbs of flowers, which vary in colour from white and cream to yellow and pink with purple stamens, and are $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Chiefly along rivers and streams. Rare in C. N. (Salai, Dighia, etc.)! Puri and Cuttack frequent, becoming a dwarf shrub on the coast at Chandpur! Narsingpar jungles! Along the Mahanadi River! Frequently cultivated all over the province.

Fls. March-April, mostly with the L., Jut sometimes before the new L. Fr. June. Deciduous Jan.-March.
Twigs with white lenticels. Leaflets ovate to lanceolate, gradually or abruptly (var. Nurvala) acuminate, pale beneath, about $\mathbf{4}^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Yet. • $7-1 \cdot 2 \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$. Gynophore $2^{\prime \prime}$ or more. Berry yellow globose, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., or ovoid (var. Nurvala).
Wood used for combs, Cooper. Fr. sometimes eaten.

## 4. CAPPARIS, $L$.

Trees or shrubs usually climbing. Leaves simple, often with stipulary thorns. Petals not clawed. Stamens at base of the long gynophore. Ovary on the gynophore 1-4-celled. Fruit baccate, but often hard. Seeds many, cotyledons spirally rolled.

1. Fls. solitary axillary. Thorns straight or curved. Branching shrubs.
L. orbicular . . . . . . . . . . . . 1. ярінов.
L. oblong or ovate-lanceolate . . . . 2. brecispina.
2. Fis. 1 -several in vertical supra-axillary lines. Climber, thorns curved.
3. horrida.
4. Fls. in terminal umbels or corymbs. Climbers (sometimes erect in 5).
A. Fis. large, $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. L. $11^{\circ}-3^{\circ} 7^{\prime \prime}$. . . . . . . 4. Roxburghii.
B. Fls. small, $25^{\prime \prime}-0^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Corymbs simple. Stamens many . . . . . . . 5. zeniaria.
Corymbs panicled. Stamens few
6. floribunda.

1. C. spinosa, L. Var. leucophylla, DC. (sp.). The Caper Plant; Kabara, $H$.
A much-branched prostrate shrub, hoary, with a white pubescence, with orbicular or broadly ovate leaves, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, and white solitary axillary flowers with purple filaments. Fruit $1^{\circ} 5-2^{\prime \prime}$, ovoid or oblong.

Stony valleys in Bettiah, rare. Fls., Fr. (not seen).
The pickled buds form the "capers" of commerce. The plant is more common in the Western Himalayas and Afghanistan, aud is distributed to West Asia and N. Africa, also Europe and Australia.
2. C. brevispina, DC. Syn.C. zeylanica, F.B.I.; Lephura, Niphura, Or.

A rigid, much branched shrub with small straight stipulary thorns, oblong or narrow-elliptic, very coriaceous leaves, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, and white and yellowish flowers about ' $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. (with stamens) in the axils of the terminal leaves on slender pedicels, sometimes 1-3, terminating short shoots. Ovary lanceolate in outline, pubescent or tomentose.
Puri (Kuhuri Hill in forest! Protap and Krushnanagarh Block, usually in dry scrub, Haslett! Rocky shores of Chilka Lake!)
Fls. April-May. Fr. May (ripens probably June).
Branches stout, twigs covered with small warts or papillæ and young also flocculent or tomentose. Tufts of rigid setæ above the leaf axils are peculiar and may represent rudimentary shoots. L. sometimes somewhat ovate-lanceolate, base rounded, tip obtuse or acute and mucronate; both surfaces reticulate with ${ }^{\circ}$ raised nervales and strong narginal nerves, glabrous. Petioles ${ }^{\circ} 05^{\circ} \cdot{ }^{\circ} 15^{\prime \prime}$. Spines ${ }^{0} 05-{ }^{-2} 2^{\prime \prime}$. Pedicels slender, about ${ }^{\circ} \sigma^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals lanceolate, ${ }^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Petals ${ }^{\circ} 8^{\prime \prime}$, oblanceolate. Fr. (young) $1 \cdot 5$ ", ovoirl to fusiform. "Like a fat chilli, deep red when ripe and eaten after boiling," Haslett.
3. C. horrida, $L . f$. Syn. C. zeylanica, L.* Gaterna, $\boldsymbol{K}$; Buru asaria, S.; Bagnai, Beng.; Bagnahim, Kharw.; Oserwa, Asadua, Or.

A shrub, scrambling or climbing by means of its recurved thorns, densely brown tomentose on the shoots, with usually ovate leaves $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long and white or pink flowers $1^{\prime} 0^{-}-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., which are sub-

[^59]solitary or in vertical lines above the leaf axils, sometimes appearing panicled from the leaves being undeveloped at the time of flowering, and occasionally on short lateral shoots. Ovary globose or broadly ovoid glabrous on a very slender gynophore over $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
In hedges and thickets and along rocky nalas. Common throughout the province! Fls. March Mas. Fr. Sept.-Oct.
I. from narrow elliptic to orbicular-obovate, attaining $2^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$; shining above, base usually narrowed, tip mucronate, venation reticulate. Petioles "2" or larger. Calyx brown or purple. Petals and filaments usually purple with age. Berry broadly ellipsoid to globose, $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., red when ripe on agynophore often $2^{\prime \prime}$ long.
4. C. Roxburghii, DC. Handiphuta, Or.

A very beautiful large woody climber with hoary branches, oblong leaves and pure white flowers, $3^{\prime \prime}$ dian. (with the stamens), in terminal corymbs. Buds and ovary globose and glabrous.

## Puri, in rocky jungles, frequent! Fls. April May. Fr. Sept. Oct.

Trunk attains $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. With light grey lark furnished with large conicas geminate losses tipped by apine. Blaze brown. Branches with a minute ashy tomentum, unarmed or with small recurved spines. L. $1 \cdot 53 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{br} 1-1 \cdot \%^{\prime \prime}$ sometimes somewhat obovate-oblong; tip rounded glabrous, above shining. Petioles " 5 ". Lower flowers of corymb sometimes axillary with perlicels $1-1^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sepals very concave orbicular, "4", glabrons or ciliate. Petals ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, oblanceolate, villous within, unilateral Stamens very many, $1^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, caducous. Gynophora $1^{\prime 5} \mathbf{b}^{\prime \prime}$. Fr. green globose, $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

## 5. C. sepiaria, L. Kaliakara, Beng.; Kantikapali, Or,

A large erect, sarmentose or sub-scandent wiry bush with greytomentose or hoary branches, sharp curved stipulary thorns, leaves $\cdot 5-1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long, and small white flowers umbellate at the ends of the branchlets with very slender pedicels. Fruit globose, black, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Palaman and Shatialad, chiefly in the dry scrubbry zone near the Soane! Scruly jungles of Puri district, common!

Fls. April-Dec. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
L. mostly elliptic-oblong, or obovate in Northern and orate-oblong or avatelanceolate in Southern specimens; hase obtuse rounderl or sub-cordate; tip subacute or retuse, tomentose when young, old slightly pubescent. Petioles "05-'15'". Pedicels
 Ovary very small.

## 6. C. floribunda, Wight.

A large woody climber with glabrous branches and coriaceous glabrous oblong leaves, $3.5^{\prime \prime}$, rounded at both ends, retuse and apiculate. Flowers " 5 " diam., white, in many flowered umbels, which are arranged in large panicles. Petals oblong. Stamens about 8. Ovary ovoid acute. Fruit globose, 1" diam.
Orissa, Cleghorn (f. F.B.I.) ; Kahuri Forest, Puri ${ }^{1}$

## FAM. 12. VIOLACEE.

Herbs (in our area) with alternate, rarely opposite, entire or pinnatisect stipulate leares. Flowers irregular, 2 -bracteolate. Sepals 5 , persistent, imbricate. Petals 5, hypogynous, the lower dissimilar, often saccate or spurred. Stamens 5 , hypogynous or slightly peri-
gynous. Anthers erect, conniving in a ring round the ovary, connective often dilated and produced, cells dehiscing by a longitudinal slit or by apical pores. Ovary 1 -celled, style 1 , stigma entire or 3 -lobed. Ovules many, anatropous, on 3 parietal placentr. Fruit a 3 -valved loculicidal capsule.
Sepals produced at the base . . . . . . . . . 1. Viola.
Sepals not produced at the base
2. Ionidium.

## 1. VIOLX, L. Violet, Pansy.

Herbs, sometimes woody below. Flowers on 1-2-flowered peduncles, some sometimes cleistogamous and small, but ripening many seeds. Sepals produced at the base. Petals erect or spreading, lower largest, spurred or saccate. Anthers connate, two lower often spurred.

## 1. Y. Patrinii, $D C$.

Herb with a perennial rootstock and numerous leaves direct from the stock, sagittate or hastate, 1-3" long and crenate, the base cuneate on a very long petiole, which is winged above. Flowers lilac, the anterior petal with spur about ' 5 " long, but small cleistogamous colourless flowers only ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$, on peduncles often $6^{\prime \prime}$ long, direct from the stock.
Higher mountains of Chota Nagpur, Neterhat, 3000 ft .
Fle, Fr. May-Aug.

## 2. Y. tricolor, L. The Heartsease.

This is said to occur wild in cultivated fields on the Pakripat, 3000 ft ., but I have not seen it.
Both $V_{\text {. tricolor, }}$ L., the garden pansy, and $\mathrm{T}^{\circ}$. odorata, $\mathrm{L}_{\text {oo }}$, the sweet violet, are largely cultivated in gardens. The first is annual. The violet is perennial, but is apt to be attacked by mildew in the rains and killed off.

## 2. IONIDIUM, Vent.

Herbs or undershrubs with alternate, rarely opposite leaves and axillary rose-, purple- or orange-coloured flowers. Sepals subequal, not produced at the base. Petals with lower larger clawed, saccate or spurred. Anthers free or connate, 2 or 4 of them gibbous or spurred. Ovary ovoid, style clavate, incurved, with oblique stigma. Capsule subglobose, few-seeded.

1. I. suffruticosum, Ging. Viola suffruticosa, Willd.; Tandi sol, bir suraj mukhi, S.; Ratanpuras, H.; Nunbora, Beng.
A diffuse perennial with often woody branches, alternate subsessile lanceolate leaves, subulate stipules and solitary rose-oloured flowers.
[^60]
## FAM. 13. BIXACE

Trees or shrubs with mucilage canals in the bark (and other places), palminerved or palmately-lobed large leaves with usually minute caducous stipules, and usually large flowers which are panicled, regular and 2 -sexual. Sepals 4-5, free, hypogynous, imbricate. Petals 4-5, free, large and coloured. Stamens many. Anthers 2-celled, opening by short slits or pores. Ovary 1-celled, with parietal placentas, or, by the intrusion of the placentas, more than 1-celled (2-5). Ovules many, anatropous. Style slender with simple or lobed stigma. Fruit a 1 -celled capsule opening by $2-5$ valves, the thin dry inner layer of the pericarp separating from and sometimes dehiscing on different lines from the outer. Seeds many, sometimes with long hairs, sometimes outer layer of the testa ariliform and coloured. Albumen copious. Embryo usually curved with more or less foliaceous cotyledons, which are often palminerved. Germination epigeal.
Anthers straight. Capsule 3-5-valved, seeds cottony.
Tree with palmately-lobed leaves

1. Cochloвретмим.

Anthers horseshoe-shaped. Capsule 2-valved, seeis with aril-like
testa. Large shrub L. not lobed
2. Bixa.

## 1. COCHLOSPERMUM, Kunth.

1. C. Gossypium, DC. Hupu, K. ; Hopo, S. ; Galgal, H. ; Golgol, Beng.; Ganiari, Konto palas, Or. ; Yellow Silk Cotton Tree.
A small, straight, very soft-wooded tree, with palmately 3-5-lobed leaves, $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ diam., and bearing, when leafless, large handsome yellow flowers, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., which are succeeded by large pear-shaped pendulous fruits.

Chiefly on dry hills from Shahabad and Gaya southwards; rare in the Santal Parganas and the coastal districts; very common from Chota Nagpur and Sambalpur to Angul.

F1. Jan.-March. Fr. March-June. Deciduous Nov.-May.
Bark light-coloured, tluted. Blaze deep brown, then streaked brown and white. A deep orange-coloured juice exudes from near the cambium. Wood spongy. L. tomentose beneath when young, shining above. Petioles $2-8^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules linear caducous. Fls. in few flowered terminal panicles. Petals emarginate. Capsules $3^{3-4}$ " by $2_{2}^{1 \prime}$, 5 -celled at the base. The coriaceous epicarp and papery endocarp dehisce on different lines. Seeds many, $\cdot 2 \tilde{\pi}^{\prime \prime}$ long, reniform, brown, rough, clothed densely with a deciduous floss. Testa hard. Embryo curved.
The wood immersed in water for about 8 hours and the water strained off, mixed with flour and fried, forms a nutritious food in Sambalpur district (Mudaliar). The wood is also used for torches. The gum is known as Hog gum and the silk cotton from the seed is one of those known as Kopok.

## 2. BIXA, $L$.

1. B. Orellana, L. Latkan, H., Beng.; Gulbas, Sakta, Or.; The Arnatto.
A small tree with cordate acuminate leaves, $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous and somewhat shining, with a slender petiole $2-3^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers white or rose, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., in terminal panicles. Ovary 1 -celled. Ovules on 2 parietal placentr. Capule $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, ovoid, softly echinate.

## Fl. July-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Nov.

Native of America; often cultivated and is very ornamental. The pulpy testa of the seed yields the Arnatto dye.

## FAM. 14. FLACOURTIACEE.*

(Including Samydaceæ).
Trees or shrubs without mucilage or resin canals in the bark, with alternate, usually distichous, penninerved, rarely palminerved leaves, frequently with translucent dots or dashes, or punctate beneath due to resin cells. Stipules usually small and caducous. Flowers small, axillary, or in lateral or terminal cymes or racemes with small bracts, regular, 2 -sexual, moneecious or diœecious. Sepals 4 -several, free, hypogynous or more or less perigynous, sometimes connate in bud and irregularly splitting. Petals present or 0 , as many as or 2-3 times as many as the sepals or indefinite. Torus often concave and with variously formed glandular or scale-like or staminode-like appendages, which may be outside, inside, or between the stamens. Stamens more numerous than the petals, 1 -many-seriate or in bundles opposite the petals, rarely as many as the petals and then alternating with the sepals. Anthers usually with lateral slits. Ovary sometimes half-inferior, rarely inferior, 1-celled, with 28 (usually 3-5) parietal placentas, which sometimes meet in the axis, making the ovary several-celled. Ovules usually many, anatropous. Styles as many as the placentas or more or less connate. Fruit capsular or baccate or with pyrenes. Seeds 1 or more. Testa sometimes with an ariliform outer layer. Albumen present. Embryo straight with generally foliaceous cotyledons. Germination epigeal.
A. Petals present and persistent. Unarmed small tree with panicled inflorescence

1. Homalium.
B. Petals 0 .
2. Stamens hypogynons, numerons, or flowers 1 -sexual.
Ovary incompletely 2 -6-celled, styles as many
3. Flacourtia. + Ovary l-celled, styles usually connate.
4. Xylorma.
5. Stamens perigynous (sometimes nearly hypogynous), 6-15, fls. 2-sexual. Ovary 1-celled
6. Casearia.

## 1. HOMALIUM, Jacq.

1. H. nepalense, Benth.

A small tree, $30-40 \mathrm{ft}$., with coarsely serrate, prominently nerved leaves, attaining 6.5 by $3-4^{\prime \prime}$, and axillary panicles of small white flowers, $2-25^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

[^61]Heshy glands. Arather lobes very short. Ovary half inferior, hairy inside and out. Striles 3-5. Ovules about 6, parietal, anatropous. Fr. not seen.
Var. a. L. $2^{\cdot 5} 55^{\prime \prime}$, ovate, acuminate, crenate-serrate. Fls. very small, only -12"diam., woolly. Top of the Khandabolo Ridge, 3100 ft ., Puri !
Var. A. Twigs pubescent. L. 3-6", ovate-elliptic or broadly elliptic, minately pubescent, margins crenate eglandular or glands inconspicuous. Bolong Block; Angul:

## 2. FLACOURTIA, Commers.

Trees or shrubs, usually thorny. Leaves toothed or crenate. Flowers small, usually dicecious. Sepals small, imbricate. Petals 0. Stamens many, anthers versatile. Disc lobulate and glandular Ovary imperfectly (rarely perfectly) 2 - 8 -celled, usually with 2-8 deeply intruded placentr. Ovules 2 superposed on each placenta, styles or stigmas several, and stigmas usually notched. Fruit baccate, with several 1 -seeded pyrenes. Germination epigeal, cotyledons sometimes palmi-nerved.
I. L. nearly always under $4^{\prime \prime}$, orbicular to ollong-obovate, never acuminate.
Shrub with thorns, often longer than the L. and bearing fls. L. 1-2." Fls, sub-solitary or racemes few flowered

Small tree with thorms, mostly shorter than the L. and never bearing fls. L. l'o - 3 's." Fls, in pubescent racemes

1. sepiaria.
2. Ramontchi.
II. L. mostly over $4^{\prime \prime}$, acute or acuminate. Racemes pubescent. Fr. red.
Is. 3-6 $6^{\prime \prime}$, ovate glabrescent. Petiole $\mathbf{~}^{4}-{ }^{-5} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. in contracted racemes, short-pedicelled
3. Iatifolia.
L. 4-7", elliptic-oblong. pubescent. "Petiole "25". Fls. in short axillary racemes, long-pedicelled
4. montana.
III. L. 2-4", lanceolate, acuminate, and glabrons. Racemes glabrous. Fr. red to purple.
5. cataphracta.

## 1. F. sepiaria, Roxb. Sanu Bainchi, Or.

A very thorny small bush, with straight sharp thorns, attaining $1 \cdot 25-2^{\prime \prime}$ long (but see var.), many of them bearing clusters of leaves or flowers and longer than the leaves. Leaves small, ' $5-7{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ", very rarely $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, in luxuriant plants, usually cuneate obovate, or orbicular and with cordate base, crenate-serrate except at base, of ten fascicled.

Flowers small, usually solitary at the ends of the short shoots.
In the Northern tract common in Purneah? Common in the Orissa scrub jungles, especially on laterite from Balasore southwards. Cuttack! Khandpara! Nilghiri! Balasore! Puri (Manil)and. Jaimangal. etc., forests)! Narsingpur!

Fls. March-April. Fr. April-May. Evergreen.
Much branched, often only 23 ft . high, rigid, thorns sometimes branched. Twigs pubescent.'L. rarely oblong or' oblanceolate, glabrous ; secondary nerves 3-4 reticulate between, petiole under ${ }^{-1-2^{\prime \prime}}$. often puljescent. Fls, dioecious, rarely in imperfect racemes. Female on pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 15-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Styles usually 6-7, stigmas 2 -lobed. Berry with about 67 ps renes, $2 \mathrm{D}^{2}-{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{y}^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Pyrenes rugose. 'l'esta smooth. Cotyledons broadly orlicular, ' 1 ", base somewhut cordate; radicle excluded, straight.
Var. innocua. Almost unarmed and flowers in short fascicled racemes. Leaves $1-2^{\prime \prime}$. This is easily distinguished from $F$. Ramontchi by the rigid leaves and the very short racemes and pedicels being erect even in fruit.

[^62] Kakai, H. Beng.; Obir, Beng.; Kontadhawra, Mamuri, Balibhaincho, Kontaikuli, Or.
A tree or shrub, usually thorny, with crenate-serrate usually obtuse or rounded, often olive-green leaves and yellowish-green flowers, " 25 " diam., either clustered or racemed, or some also solitary in the axils of scales or leaves. Pedicels articulate below the middle. Sepals 4-6, pubescent or hirsute, $060^{\prime} 08^{\prime \prime}$ in the male, very early disclosing the yellow stamens. Disc-lobes 46 , rounded, often lobulate. Styles usually 4-6, small capitellate. Ovules 2 superposed in each cell. Fruit a berry " 3 " diam., red.
Yery common throughout the province, both in the valleys and on the hills and
in second growth forest.
Fls. De.- March. chiefly March. Fr. April-May. Deciduous just before flowering; new shoots appear Feb.-March.
Bark nearly smooth. Blaze rather hard, pale brown.
The fruit is very palatable.
Very variable. The following forms occur :
a. Ramontchi proper. I. glabrous, $23^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic, ovate or ollong. coarsely crenate; racemes slender, nearly or quite glabrous. Chota Nagpur.
B. supida, F.B.I.? Twigs slender reddish pubescent. L. 2" $\mathbf{a}^{\prime \prime}$ by $l^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$, oblong to obovate, glabrescent; secondary nerves $3-5$, petiole ${ }^{\circ} 3$ ". pubescent, racemes pubescent. Hills, frequent.
$\gamma_{0}$ occidentalis, F.B.I. Similar, but leaves ofteu orbicular and permanently pubescent or tomentose. Chota Nagpur. Bihar.

## 3. F. latifolia, Cooke.* Syn. F. Ramontchi, var latifolia, F.B.I.

A small or moderate-sized tree, attaining 4-5 ft. girth, with few thorns. Leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, ovate-lanceolate or ovate, and somewhat tapering at tip, glabrescent. Petiole $\cdot 4-5^{\prime \prime}$, rather slender. Flowers diocious : males in very small clusters (contracted racemes), usually on leafless branches. Fruit $6^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Sameshwar Hills! Singbhum! Gangpur !
Fls. Feb. Fr. March-April.
Bark grey, Haking on old trees. Blaze hard, pale brown, with flow of water. Base of L. usually cuneate. Secondary nerves $\overline{\bar{a}}-7$, slender, oblique, $1-2$ from close to base; tertiaries very reticulate, not at all scaiariform as in $\boldsymbol{F}_{\text {. montana. }}$

## 4. F. montana, Grah.

A small, sometimes thorny tree, with long thorns on bole, and a few on the branches; twigs softly pubescent. Leaves elliptic-oblong, elliptic or somewhat ovate, 4-7" long, shortly obtusely acuminate, crenate, permanently pubescent on the nerves beneath. Petiole " 25 ", pubescent. Flowers diocious (always?), in capitate racemes, axillary, and from leafless axils. Fruit brilliant red, $7^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

[^63][^64]5. F. Cataphracta, Roxb. Panialah, H.; Paniyara, Uren; Beunch,
Beng.: Baincha, Or.

An erect, small tree with the young trunk covered with large decompound thorns many inches long. Leaves oblong to oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, quite glabrous, crenate, serrate. Flowers in glabrous racemes. Fruit purple, $8-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. when ripe.
Very common in northern Purneah! Orisa forests: Mayurbhanj! Tama forest, Puri! Often cultivated.

Fl. June. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
Trunk quite smooth in old trees. Bark pallid. Blaze with chlorophyll, pale brown. I. $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes ovate lanceolate, lower ones on the twigs less acumi-
 capitate.
T'he cultivated fruit is like stanll, round plum, with a small annulus at base and remains of the stigmas at the top. Epicarp somewhat coriaceous, endocarp fleshy, with 8-12 pyrenes compressed with sharp edges and about "25" diam. Flesh somewhat tart but of agreeable flarour when guite ripe. I have always seen the wild fruit red (not purple), "5-1" diam., but it may be often eaten before ripening.

The seed takes nearly one year to germinate. The seedlings and Joung plants have slender, simple axillary thorns.

Wood said to be uncommonly good in resisting friction, and might be used for block sheares. Ham.

## 3. XYLOSMA, Forster.

Characters of Key. The F.B.I. states that there is one short style and a capitate stigma, but the stigmas are sometimes 2-3, and these are sometimes split nearly to the base. The ovary is also imperfectly 2-3-celled in many cases, just as in Flacourtia.*

## 1. X. longifolium, Clos. <br> Suljara, Gara Sul, Ho.; Dandal, Katai, Kherw.; Katari, $\boldsymbol{H}$.

A small, glabrous tree, often with long thoins when young, with lanceolate, acuminate, shallowly-toothed leaves 3-6" long, and small, greenish flowers in short axillary compound racemes. A pretty tree in fruit with innumerable deep-red, globose berries, "25" diam., on pedicels ${ }^{17} \cdot \cdots 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, articulate near the base.
Ravines and along nalas in Singbhum and Porahat! Kochang, Gomble; Palaman, Neterhat! Evergreeu jungles, Mals of Puri!
Fl. Nov.-Dec. Fr. March-April. Evergreen, renews leaves Nov.

1. (somewhat elliptic in the Puri specimen) narrowed both ends, with $6-8$ pairs oblique secondary nerves; young somewhat gland-serrate. Petiole " 2 - ${ }^{-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ ". Male racemes dense, "3-1" compound; Fls. with 10 fleshy red dise glands and about 26 stamens. Bracts linear-oblong iovate-acuminate, F.B.I.). Stigmas 2-3, small, capitate (or l capitate, F.B.I.). Ovules few parietal. Berry 1-celled, with coriaceons pericarp and 3-6 angled seeds, seated, on the persistent caly and disc.

## 4. CASEARIA, Jacq.

'Trees or shrubs. Leaves distichous, often with dots or translucent dashes. Pedicels short, jointed. Calyx inferior, deeply 4-5-lobed; persistent. Stamens 6 -10, united into a tube, with small petaloid staminotes or nearly free, hypogynous or sub-perigynous. Anthers introrse. Stigma capitate or 3 -lobed. Capsule succulent, ellipsoid. Seeds many, with a fleshy, usnally scarlet aril and straight embryo.

[^65][^66]1. C. tomentosa, Roxb. Rore, K.; Chorcho, S.; Churchu, H.; Beri, Kharw.; Maun, Beng.; Tondri, Gond.; Der, Th.; Benimanj, Kokra, $\mathrm{O}_{2}$.
A small tree, or flowering as a shrub, with pubescent or tomentose twigs. L. oblong, or the smaller ones somewhat ovate or elliptic, pubescent, especially on the ribs beneath. Flowers axillary on the new shoots, $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., green. Capsules soft green, axillary, and from leafless axils oblong 6 -angular.

Thronghout the Province. Frerpent in North Champaran! Tery common in waste ground and river valleys in Chota Nagpur! Common on laterite in scrub jungles from Khandpara to Puri. and on cotton and other soils in Angul!
Fl, March-May. Fr. April Mar. Sub-deciduous Feb,-March. L. turn red lefore falling.
I. from $2^{\prime \prime}$ at base of twigs to $7^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$. olntuse entire or crenate. Stipules caducous, petioles " $3-{ }^{-} 5$ ". Sepals usualip 5. Stamens 6-10, alternating with fleshy pubescent staminodes; tube short. Fr, "75-1"25". Seeds with a scarlet aril. There are often 2-3 cymes together on peduncles " 3 " long.
The fruits, pounded with mud, are thrown into dammed-up streams for killing fish. Campbel says that the pounded bark is applied externally in dropsy, fever, and snake-bite.
2. C. grayeolens, Dalz. Reri, K.; Nuri, S.; Chilla, H.; Renchu (in Kodarma) ; Kokra, Beni man and Jamurdhi (in Sambalpur), Or
A small tree with elliptic or elliptic-oblong or -ovate glabrous leaves. Flowers greenish, in dense clusters from the leafless axils. Fruits broadly ellipsoid or broadly oblong, '60゙-1" long, yellow.

Also distributed throughont the whole province from Northern Champaran to Sambalpur and Puri. More of a high level plant than C. tomentosa, but frequent in vallejs. Ascends to nearly 3000 ft in Palamau.

Fl. May-June. Fr. May-July. The tree is nearly or quite leafless at the time of Aowering, the new L. Appear on the barren branches about the same time. but not till later on the flowering branches. Old L , turn copper-coloured in Dec. and Jan.
Twigs glabrous. L. 4-8"hy 2-3.5", with often smaller ones at base of the twio. Very shortly acuminate, entire or crenate, usulully rounded at the base. Petiole
 villous staminodes.

## FAM. 15. PITTOSPORACEEA. 1. PITTOSPORUM, Banks.

Trees or shrubs, sometimes epiphytic. Leaves alternate or subverticillate, entive and exstipulate. Flowers terminal or axillary. Sepals $\overline{5}$, imbricate. Petals 5, hypogynous imbricate, erect, with connivent or connate claws. Torus small. Stamens 5, erect, anthers versatile, 2 -celled, introrse. Ovary incompletely $2-3$-celled by the projection of the parietal placentre, not on a gynophore. Style simple, stigma terminal, 2-3-lobed. Ovules 2-more on each placenta. Fruit capsular, 1-celled, 23 -valved, with the valves placentiferous in the middle. Seeds smooth, imbedded in pulp, with copious rather leathery albumen.

## 1. P. floribundum, W. \& A. Bagh-muta, Kharw., Kisan.

A small tree up to 25 ft . with branches and leaves often subverticillate. Leaves oblong to lanceolate or oblanceolate, shortly

## 1. Pittosporum.]

petioled, shining above. Flowers small, yellow, numerous, in subcorymbose fascicles. Capsule globose, 2-valved, 34 -seeded. Seeds surrounded by viscid juice, with red testa.
Higher hills of Ranchi and Palaman on rocky ground, often epiphytic on rocks and in the hollows of other trees. Common along ravines at Neterhat, 2-3000 ft. Horhap Forest common! Ranchi Ghats (Adar)!

Fls. June-July. Fr. Oct. Evergreen.
Bark smooth, lenticillate, slightly peeling. Blaze white. a very white layer between wood and outer bark. L. $4 \cdot 5-\overline{7}^{\prime \prime}$, or on flowering branches only $2^{\prime} 5-40^{\circ} \overline{0}^{\prime \prime}$, acate or acuminate, rurely obtuse, tapering at hase into a slender ' 2 " long petiole; margins often undulate. Secondary nerves 7-8, fine, very finely reticulate between. Panicle branches and slender pedicels articulate. Capsule rugose when dry, slightly appressed brown-hairy, ' $2-\cdot 3$ " diam., slightly 4 -grooved; inside of carpels horizontally striate. Seeds attached to mid-rib of carpels near the base, oblong, flat on two faces.

## FAM. 16. POLYGALACER.

Usually herbs, sometimes shrubs or rarely small trees (non regionis nostrix). Leaves alternate or rarely opposite, or whorled, simple entire, exstipulate. Flowers irregular, bracteate, axillary, or spicate or racemed. Sepals 5 , free, imbricate, 2 inner (wings) often petaloid and larger. Petals 5 or 3, the anterior (keel) usually different and carinate. Stamens 4-5 or usually 8, hypogynous, monadelphous, rarely distinct, anthers opening by pores. Ovary free, 1-3-celled. Ovules 1 or more, anatropous. Fruit usually 2 -celled and 2 -seeded and loculicidal. Seeds usually strophiolate and albuminous.
Two inner sepals (wings) larger. Stamens 8

1. Polygala.

All sepals petaloid, subequal. Stamens 4-5
2. Salomonia.

## 1. POLYGALA, L.

Herbs, ravely shrubs, with alternate leaves and racemose, irregular papilionaceous flowers, with the "wings" formed of the two inner, larger, usually petaloid and persistent sepals. Petals 3, united at the base with the staminal tube, inferior, tubular or keel-shaped and generally crested. Stamens 8, flaments united for their lower half into a split tube or sheath; anthers opening by pores. Ovary 2 -celled; ovules 1 in each cell, pendulous. Capsule 2-celled, Joculicidal, 2-seeded. Seeds usually strophiolate and albuminous.
The $L$. in this genus are often exceedingly variable in one and the same species.
I. Shrmby. Fls not yellow. Wings often scarcely petaloid. Bracts persistent. Wings obovate .
Bracts caducous. Wings hatchet-shaped
6. crotalarioide*. 1. glomerata.
II. Heriaceous. Bracts persistent or sub-persistent. Keel crested.
A. Wings not petaloid, oblique or falcate. Strophiole 3toothed
Racemes short and dense, wings very oblique Racemes longer than the L., lax
2. chinensis.
3. elongats.
B. Wings petaloid. Strophiole not toothed.

Racemes long, but dense, terminal and axillary
4. leptalea.

Kacemes very short, lateral. or flowers sub-solitary
C. Wings asually petaloid, not oblique. Strophiole 3 -fid. Hacemes rather short, axillary very dense
5. erioptera.
6. crotalarioide.
7. trijphylla.

## 1. P. glomerata, Lour.

A twiggy undershrub, 1-2 ft. high, with pubescent branches, ovate orovate-lanceolate, sub-distichous leaves 1-1.75" long, rarely attaining 2 by ${ }^{6} 3-75^{\prime \prime}$, and greenish inconspicuous flowers in extra axillary racemes $\cdot 3-\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Wings ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$, oblique, falcately-oblong, apiculate with scarious margins, nearly " 25 " in fruit, ciliate.
Singbhum valleys in the Latua Forest under shade, very rare but locally abundant! Bandgaon, C. B. Clarke! Fls. Oct.-Jan. Fr. Jan. Feb. Deciduous in the h.s.
Distribution: Sikkim, Khasia, Assam, Chittagong, Burma and Java.
L. sometimes (outside our area) oblong or elliptic-oblong or broadly lanceolate ; ciliate and somewhat hairy both sides, acute with rounded base and 3-5 fine, rather obscure secondary nerves. Petiole pubescent,.$^{\prime \prime}$ Racemes pubescent, close-flowered, with very caducous bracts. Corolla white or upper portion purple, keel sub-saccate, " 15 ", with small fimbriate crest. Petals oblong with small scale near base. Ovary sub-didymons and capsule ciliate. Seeds oval, silky, with 3-lobed strophiole.
2. P. chinensis, L. Syn. P. arvensis, Willd. Gaighura, S.

A herb with a slender or woody rootstock, stems hairy with curled hairs, and excessively variable leaves. Flowers sub-solitary or in many very short, lateral racemes, rarely exceeding ' 5 ", but sometimes proliferous. Bractsminute persistent acuminate. Wing-sepals herbaceous, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, very oblique, acuminate, rather exceeding the broadly oblong, oblique-tipped, margined and ciliate capsule.

[^67]
## 3. P. elongata, Klein.

A herb somewhat resembling $P$. erioptera, 6-15" high, usually branched from the root. Stems with a curly pubescence or glabrous. Leaves $5-2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, scarcely petioled, linear or linear-oblong with tapering ${ }^{3} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Wingers yellow, in elongate lateral often lax racemes attaining $3-4^{\prime \prime}$. Wings $\cdot 2-\cdot 22^{\prime \prime}$, herbaceous, somewhat oblique, 5 -nerved and usually apiculate. Capsule glabrous, very oblique at the usually retuse or notched top.
Behar, Kurz!

## 4. P. leptalea, $D C$.

A very slender, erect herb, sometimes from a woody stock but flowering its first year, $9-18^{\prime \prime}$ high, simple or branched with angled stems and linear leaves, $5-1$ ', narrowed both ends. Racemes dense, terminal and axillary elongate, with small pink flowers ' 12 ' $14^{\prime \prime}$ long. Wings petaloid, 3 -nerved, narrowly obovoid, nearly symmetrical.

## 1. Polygala.]

Capsule oblong-obovoid, retuse and somewhat oblique above, margined, nearly as long as wings. Seeds densely hairy, strophiole galeate.
Uhota Nagpur, very common on clay soils in thin jungle! Common at Neterhat. 300 ft .! Santal Parganas! Orissa, on the hills!
Fis., Fr. Sept.~Dec.
5. P. erioptera, DC.

A herb with many sub-erect or diffuse puloescent branches from an often stout root, linear, linear-oblong or more rarely elliptic, leaves $\cdot 31 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long and yellow flowers, $17-_{-2}^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, with densely pubescent, elliptic, obovate wings in very few flowered short racemes. Capsule oblong, pubescent, not at all winged.

Behar, J.D. H.: Darohanga! Daltonganj, Gamble! Mayurbhanj, Hooper! Fls. Aug.-March.
The whole plant is usually very pubescent and the leaves variable, but the B. \&O. specimens seen have all nartow $\mathrm{L}_{2}$. The Flora of Madras desoribes the "wing-petals" as triangular and falcate.
6. P. crotalarioides, Ham. Bijnori, Gond; Gaighura, Lilkathi, \$.

A small shrub, or in var. glaucescens, herbaceous, from a woody stock. Stems and branches with spreading hairs, $6^{\prime \prime}$ to 2 ft . long. Leaves oborate or ob-lanceolate, $1-3^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, hairy, rounded or obtuse, scarcely petioled. Racemes ${ }^{\circ} 4-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, dense, with minute hairy subulate bracts and bracteoles, which persist long after the fruit has fallen. exceeding the bract. Wings obovate, ciliate, rounded. Capsule half as long, orbicular margined, retuse, ciliate. Seeds dark brown, hairy. Strophiole thin, deeply 3-fid. Lateral segments oblong or obovate, rather shorter than the central.

Ramnagar Hills, in open forest on sandstone. very shrubly !
Fls. Fr. May-Sept.

## Var. glabrescens.

Shoots herbaceous, $3-8^{\prime \prime}$, all parts much less hairy. Leaves more glaucous and glabrous on both surfaces, but ciliate. Bracteoles smaller.

Chota Nagpur !
L. lanceolate-oborate or oblong.oborate, somewhat shining beneath, $1.5-3^{2} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. greenish or pink, wings orate or ellipsoid, sub-petaloid with green reins. lateral petals oblong, curved, pinkish.
This has been confused with $\boldsymbol{P}$. chinensis owing to the description of the strophiole in the F.B.I. being described as 2-appendiculate and that of $P$. chinensis as with 3 appendages. The Bijnori of the Central Proviaces is this species. Its rootstocks are " $12-{ }^{-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam, brown and wrinkled when dry, in which form they are sold in bazanrs. A preparation is given for cough (Camp.), and it is used (fide Hasleft) in the Santal Parganas in he preparation of country spirit.

## 7. P. triphylla, Ham.

A small herb with simple or branched stems $2-6^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $10^{\prime \prime}$ higlv bearing generally a crown of approximate, membranous, elliptic, orbicular, ovate or spathulate leaves, $\cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, and terminal racemes $1.3^{\prime \prime}$ long of small clear yellow flowers, fading pink. Seeds strophiolate.

Damp bunks and rocks. Common in Chota Nagpur! Very common on Parasnath! Fls.,Fr. Sept.-Jan.

In the more branched forms the L. are more scattered, 5 -6-nerved and acute, in simpler forms rounder and obthse and fewer-nerved, in all ciliolate and sometimes with minute hairs on surface. Calyx wings petaloid, deciduons in fruit. Keel hooded, not crested. The seeds are biack and usually pubescent.

## 2. SALOMONIA, Lour.

Howers minute, in terminal spikes. Sepals nearly equal, the two inner somewhat larger, all petaloid. Petals 3, not crested. Stamens 4-5, monadelphous below.

1. S. oblongifolia, $D C$.

A little herb, often quite simple, $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ high, with small sessile, linear-oblong to elliptic or ovate-lanceolate leaves, $1--^{\prime \prime}$ long, and dense spikes of minute pink flowers " $08^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Common in damp places! Fls. Fr. most times of year.

## FAM. 17. CARYOPHYLLACEE.

Usually herbs with opposite branches generally jointed or thickened at the nodes. Leaves opposite, entire or serrulate. Stipules scarious or 0. Flowers small or moderate sized. Sepals 4-5, free or connate, imbricate. Petals $4-5$ or 0 , rarely perigynous. Stamens 10 or sometimes fewer, inserted with the petals on a hypogynous short dise or gonophore, or sometimes on a perigynous ring. Anthers 2-celled with longitudinal dehiscence. Dise sometimes of glands. Ovary free, 1 -celled or imperfectly 3 -5-celled, styles 25 or connate. Orules 2-many on slender basal funicles, or funicles united into a column, amphitropous. F'ruit capsular, often with thin walls, valves of teeth or splitting more or less to the base. Seeds often reniform; hilum marginal or central, albuminous. Embryo usually curved round the albumen, or nearly straight ; cotyledons narrow, incumbent.


## 1. SAPONARIA, $L$. Soapwort.

Herbs, Flowers moderate sized, terminal on the dichotomously branched inflorescence with a tubular 5 -toothed or -lobed calyx and $\dot{5}$ clawed petals. Stamens 10. Ovary 1- or imperfectly 2 -3-celled. Ovules many. Fruit capsular, 4 -toothed.

1. 8. yaccaria, L. Syn. S. perfoliata, Roxb.; Tilothi, Vern.; Sabuni, Beng.; Musna, H., S.
Erect, 1-3 ft., branched above with cauline leaves, narrow, lanceolate to linear-oblong, amplexicaul, glabrous, and 2-3-chotomous panicles of pink flowers on erect 7 - $2^{\prime \prime}$ long pedicels.

Northern tract, frequent in cultivated fields. Bihar. J.D.H.! Champaran! Fils., Fr. Jan.-March.
Calyx " 3 " to " 5 " in Fr. Sepals keeled. Petals obovate. I'apsule included in calyx, ovoid. Seeds large, globose, black, granulate. Camplell ways it is cultivated for its oil in Manbhum.

## 2. STELLARIA, $L$.

Herbs with white flowers, often small, in 2-chotomous or 2-chasial cymes, or solitary between the forks of the 2-chotomous branches. Sepals free, or connate at the base only. Petals usually 5, 2-fid or 2-partite or sometimes 0 . Stamens 10 or fewer, hypogynous or subperigynous. Ovary 1 -, rarely 3 -celled. Styles $2-3$, rarely more. Capsule short, splitting into as many entire or 2 -fid valves as there are styles. Seeds compressed. Embryo annular.
Petals 0 or 5, 2-fid to base. L. ovate, upper sessile . . . 1. media.
Petals 4, long-clawed, emarginate or 2-lobed. L. petioled : . 2. Wallichiana.

1. S. media, L. Chickweed.

A small diffuse herb with a line of hairs on the branches and inflorescence often glandular, rather flaccid ovate leaves " $5-1$ " long with rounded rarely sub-cordate base, lower long-petioled, upper sessile elliptic. Flowers '25-3" diam. Petals 5, 2 fid to base or absent. Stamens 3,5 or 10. Capsule ovoid-cylindric, longer than the sepals. Seeds brown, obtusely tubercled.

Champaran! Fls., Fr. c.s.
The common little European weed.
2. 8. Wallichiana, Haines in Kew Bulletin, 1920, 2. Syn. Alsinells Wallichiana, Benth., Wall. Cat., No. 630 ; S. media, F.B.I. (in part).
Habit similar; gland hairs both in and outside of the lines of pubescence on the branches. Leaves ${ }^{\circ} 5 \cdots-8$ " with broadly sub-cordate hase, but cunente on the petiole and all leaves petioled. Flowers $\cdot 2-25^{\prime \prime}$, usually 4 -merous. Petals long-clawed, often only emarginate or 2-lobed, sometimes 2-fid. Stamens 8. Capsule not exceeding the sepals. Seed acutely tubercled.

Purneah, in damp localities under shade! Similar specimens were collected hy flarke in Rungpore! Fls., Fr. Dec.-Jan.

## 3. SPERGULA, L. Spurrey.

Herbs with opposite leaves and often abbreviated branchlets in the leaf axils, so that the leaves appear to be whorled or fascicled Stipules small, scarious. Flowers in panicled cymes. Petals entire. Stamens 5 or 10 on a perigynous dise. Ovary 1-celled, styles 3 or b. Capsule with 3-5 entire valves. Seeds compressed.

## 1. S. aryensis, $L$.

A small, pubescent or glandular, diffuse green herb with linear subulate," semi-terete, rather fleshy leaves and white flowers $\cdot 2-20^{n}$ diam., petals obtuse. Seeds papillose, keeled or narrowly winged The fruiting pedicels are deflexed.

Rare, in cultivated ground in the northern tract. Also Chota Nagpur (Bengal Plants, but I have seen no specimens). Fls., Fr. c.s. It is a common weed in English cornfields.

## 2. S. pentandra, L.

A herb very similar to the last, but glaucous and with terete leaves, petals lanceolate, acute. Seeds smooth, broadly winged.
Occasional in cultivated ground and rather more common in northern India than the last. Chota Nagpur (Prain, but I can find no specimens).

## 4. DRYMARIA, Willd.

Diffuse herbs with opposite leaves and small, often fugacious or bristly stipules. Sepals 5, herbaceous. Petals 5, 2-6-fid. Stamens 3-5, slightly perigynous. Ovary 1-celled. Style 2 3-fid. Capsule 2-3-valved. Seeds usually few.

## 1. D. cordata, Willd.

A herb with long, slender base or creeping and rooting branches, often 1 ft . long, with distant pairs of orbicular-ovate leaves, $\cdot 3-8$ ' long, 3 -nerved from the base. Inflorescence sometimes glan-dular-pubescent, panicle branches very slender. Flowers very small. Sepals with membranous margins. Petals very small, 2 -fid to middle. Capsule 2-3-valved, with 1-2 brown, reniform, compressed seeds.
Parasanth! Fls. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Nor,-Dec.

## 5. POLYCARPON, $L$.

Diffuse herbs with opposite and pseudo-whorled leaves and scarious stipules. Flowers small and inconspicuous, in crowded, many flowered cymes, with scarious bracts or solitary in the forks of the branches. Sepals 5. Petals 5, small or 0, white or hyaline, entire or toothed. Stamens 3-5. Ovary 1 -celled, style short, 3-fid.

## 1. P. Lœflingiæ, Benth .

A prostrate, much 2 -chotomously branched weed with hairy or pubescent (or glabrous, F.B.I.) branches 3-9" long, and small, pseudo-whorled, narrow, oblong, oblanceolate or spathulate leaves, $\cdot 15 \cdot 6 "$. Flowers in crowded cymes, with silvery bracts and sessile in the forks. Petals shorter than the obtusely-keeled sepals, white, linear, delicate, inserted, with the delicate stamens in a slightly perigynous ring; sometimes petals absent. Seeds minute, brown, numerous.

[^68]
## 6. POLYCARPEA, Lamk.

Usually erect herbs. Leaves opposite, sometimes pseudo-whorled, stipules scarious. Flowers in cymes. Sepals 5, free, scarious, and

## 6. Polycarpea.] 17. CARYOPHYLLACEX.

often coloured. Petals 5, entire, 2 -toothed or erose. Stamens 5, hypogynous or subperigynous, sometimes cohering and adnate to petals. Ovary 1-celled. Style slender, 3-fid or 3-toothed. Capsule 3-valved.

## 1. P. corymbosa, Lamk.

A much-branched herb, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$, very rarely $12^{\prime \prime}$ high, with very slender, tomentose, erect branches, opposite linear leaves, and terminal, silvery, panicled, dense, dichotomous cymes of very small flowers.

Rocky places. Behar, near the Sone, J.D.II.! Chota Nagpur, frequent ! Puri! Fls. Aug.-Nov.

Rootstock woody, L. $\cdot 3-5^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes pseudo-whorled from the axillary leaf fascicles. Nepals lanceolate. very acute, "05-"08". brown and shining or silvery in fruit. Petals minute, red, entire free. Ovary sometimes only 4 -ovnled. Capsule oblong, "04".

## FAM. 18. PORTULACACEE.

Herbs, rarely undershrubs. Leaves opposite or alternate, entire, with scarious or bristly stipules, rarely stipules absent. Flowers regular, 2-sexual. Sepals (bracts?) 2, free or somewhat connate at base. Petals 4-6, very caducons. Stamens as many as the petals and opposite to them, or fewer through abortion, or very many in one or two whorls. Ovary superior or sunk somewhat in the torus, 1 -celled, with 28 -partite style. Ovules $2-\infty$, campylotropous on a basal central placenta. Fruit capsular, opening by valves or circumsciss, usually many-seeded. Embryo more or less curved round the albumen or nearly straight.

## 1. PORTULACA, L.

Often rather fleshy herbs. Anterior sepal larger than the posterior. Petals free or somewhat connate. Stamens 4-many. Ovnles numerous on the often 3-8-branched central placenta. Capsule circumsciss.

Rootstock thick, L. terete linear

1. tuberoas.

Root annual, l. not terete.
$\mathrm{J}_{4} \cdot 25-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, with cuneate base, wider above
2. oleraces.
L. '2-'3", ovate-oblong to ovate-lanceolate
3. quadrifico

1. P. tuberosa, Roxb.

A herb with numerous branches, $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, spreading from a thick fusiform root. Leaves sessile, linear, terete, fleshy, " 5 ", with midri' decurrent on the stem and with tufted brown hairs at the nodes. Flowers yellow, in small terminal clusters, surrounded by about 8 leaves and tufted hairs. Fruit sessile, shining, $2 \cdot-25^{\prime \prime}$, ovoid, girt not quite half way up by the torus and calyx. Seeds minutely tuberculate.

Monghyr, Hamilton (F.B.I.) Fls., Fr. July, Oct.
It is entered in Camp). and Watts ${ }^{\circ}$ Catalogue without remark.
2. P. oleracea, $L$. Dali ara, $K$.; Mota uric' alanc, $S$. ; Bara laniya,
Vern.

A prostrate or erect, subsucculent herb, $6 \cdots 12^{\prime \prime}$, with cuneate-oblong or cuneate-obovate, usually truncate leaves, $25 \cdot 1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, whorled above, stipular hairs scarious, minute, or absent. Flowers yellow, sessile, solitary, or in clusters or cymes, supported by the whorl of leaves. Stamens 8-12.
Very common in open ground. Fls., Fr. r.s.
Is largely used as a pot-herl).
3. P. quadrifida, $L$. Suni ara, $K$. Chota laniya, Vern.

A prostate, creeping and rooting, sub-succulent herb, with numerous ascending branches, small, fleshy, narrowly elliptic or ovate or ovatelanceolate opposite leaves, ' $2 \cdot \cdot 3$ ", with very short petioles and lristly stipules. Flowers solitary, terminal, yellow. Sepals hyaline, united at base. Petals 4, oblong, united below. Stamens 8 12, filaments hairy at base. Style long, 3 -4-cleft.
Common everywhere in open places. Fls. Fr. r.s.
The flowers only open in bright sunshime like others of the genus. This is Hlou used as a pot-herb.
4. P. grandiflora (the Sun Plant), is the beautiful little Brazilian species so often cultivated.
Campbell and Watts (Catalogue) (lescribe a plant with 10 perfect stamens, which they say appears to be the cultivaterl plant gone wild, and is a troullesome weerl on footpaths and roadsides in many parts of Chutia Nagpu. I. thick. Hewhy, pale green, with dark green reticulations. Fls. pale purple, $2 \mathbf{2 5} \cdot{ }^{-5}$ " diameter. Stem and Howering heads covered with long woolly hairs, especially at the nodes.

## FAM. 19. AIZOACEE (Ficoideæ).

Herbs or undershrubs with simple, sometimes fleshy, opposite, alternate or pseudo-verticillate leaves with scarious or 0 stipules. Flowers from small and greenish to large and showy (but not in our area), in cymes or clusters, rarely solitary, 2-sexual, rarely polygamous, usually homoiochlamydeous, 4 5-merous, or stamens fewer or more or less numerous, free or in bundles, or with filaments more or less connate in a ring below, hypogynous or perigynous, outer sometimes petaloid or converted into staminodes. Ovary fres in our species), 2-5-celled, with styles as many as the carpels. Ovules many, axile, or 1 basal, in each carpel. Fruit usnally capsular, sometimes circumsciss on separating into cocci. Seeds many or 1 in each carpel, usually reniform, compressed; embryo curved or annular, surronnding the mealy albumen, radicle next the hilum. In Mollrgo there is sometimes a very curious tail-like appendage to the hilum.

## 1. MOLLUGO, $L$.

Branched herbs, sometimes dichotomous and prostrate, with pseudo-
Whorled or alternate entire leaves and fugacious stipules. Flowers

## 1. Mollugo.]

small, clustered, or cymose, axillary. Tepals 5. Stamens 5-3, rarely many, hypogynous, staminodes sometimes present. Ovary 3-5-celled, styles 3-5. Ovules many, axile. Capsule membranous, included in the perianth, loculicidal. Seeds several, rarely 1 in each cell, often with a delicate appendage.
A. Erect or sub-erect. Fls. in slender cymes

1. stricta.
B. Prostrate. Fls. in axillary dense cymes or clusters. Glabrous or nearly so. Fls. pedicelled
2. spergula. Wooll or hairy. Fls. sessile or very shortly pedicellerl
3. hirta.
4. M. stricta, $L$. Syn. M. pentaphylla, $L$.

A slender small herb, $3-10^{\prime \prime}$ high, with grooved or angled, usually much-branched erect stems and opposite, fascicled or pseudo-whorled leaves, $5 \cdot-1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers minute, greenish or white, in slender, dichasial panicles, or in uniparous scorpioid cymes on the branches of a dichasial panicle. Capsule oblong, slightly 3 -sided, loculicidally 3 -valved. Seeds several, bright chestnut, covered with close, very minute blunt spines or warts. Hilum minutely appendaged.

On bare walks, cultivated and waste ground, common in all districts (among rocks at Ranchi, Carter), frequent at Neterhat ( 3000 ft .). Fls., Fr. all the year round (but not the same plant).
L. sub-sessile, glabrous, sometimes rather fleshy, shining, linear-oblong to obovate. apiculate. Stipules minute, scarious. Sepals connate at base or free imbricate. ${ }^{\circ} \mathbf{0}^{\prime \prime}$ elliptic-oblong, obtuse. Stamens $3-5$, very small, connate at base. Embryo curled.
2. M. spergula, L. Syn. M. oppositifolia, L. (teste Flora of Madras).

A small, diffuse or prostrate plant, with branches from the root up to 1 ft . long, pseudo-whorls of leaves, more rarely opposite, and longpedicelled, greenish or white flowers, 1 several, axillary. Capsule ellipsoid, shorter than the sepals. Seeds many, covered with very close minute warts or points, as in the last, and with a minute subulate bristle with sometimes a second yet more minute bristle.

Darbhanga! Manbhum, near Raniganj (which is just outside our area) in sandy soil round tanks, Kurz! Puri, in sand! Perhaps common in other districts, but the ths. are inconspicuous. Fls., Fr. May-July.

Nearly or quite glabrous. L. "2-1" long, spathulate, lanceolate, elliptic or obovate, sub-sessile or shortly petioled. Secondary nerves obscure. Pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 12-{ }^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, often exceeding the L. Sepals "12-. $2^{\prime \prime}$ ("5", teste Clarke). of ten with scarious margins. Stamens 5-10. Stigmas 3, minute.

In a form found on the seashore, Puri, the branches are papillose on one side, I. only " 15 " long. Styles 3, stout.
3. M. lotoides, O. Kze. Syn. M. hirta, Thunb.

A stellately-tomentose herb, with woody tap-root and numerous procumbent stems 1-3 ft. long, much branched, with orbicular or obovate leaves, " $3-\cdot 5$ " diam., contracted into a more or less cuneate base and petiole, ' $2^{\prime \prime}$, fascicled or pseudo-whorled. Flowers green, with free, persistent sepals, $\cdot 2$ " long in flower, ' 3 " in fruit, stellatetomentose, oblong-lanceolate or inner boat-shaped, mucronate, one margin scarious. Capsule 5-celled, with very numerous, brown, punctulate seeds.

The seed is remarkable. From the base of the funicle grows up
membranous jacket, loosely enveloping the funicle and supporting the seed, while the raphe is continued as a whip-like tail curling three-fourths round the seeds.
Usually in sandy places. Manbhum, Campleell! Mahanadi River bed, Angul! Fls, Fr. Feb.-April.
L. sometimes only " 2 " long. but up to $1^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens a with long filaments from an annular, very minute hypogynous ring. alternating with ridges on the ovary, which they exceed. Styles short and stigmas b. linear. The capsule is loculicidally septifragal (first splitting through the loculi, then separating with part of the septa and leaving the axis).

## 2. TRIANTHEMA, $L$.

Diffuse, prostrate, glabrous or papillose herbs, with opposite, unequal, entire leaves; petioles connected at their base by their dilated membranous margins, exstipulate. Flowers small, axillary, solitary, cymose or clustered, with a short or elongate hypanthium bearing 5 small, often coloured sepals. Stamens $5-10$ or more, near the top of the hypanthium, perigynous. Ovary free, 1-2-celled, with 1-2 subulate style3. Ovules 1-many, basal. Capsule membranous or coriaceous, circumsciss, the lid sometimes with 1-2 seeds, the lower portion 2 -manyseeded. Embryo annular.

1. T. monogyna, L. Syn. T. portulacastrum, L. (Flora Madras) T. obcordate, Roxb. ; Kecho a:, K.

A succulent herb with prostrate forked branches $8-18^{\prime \prime}$ long, opposite or sub-opposite, unequal, broadly obovate, oblong or elliptic leaves, ${ }^{\circ} 5-1^{\prime \prime}$, or attaining $2^{\prime \prime}$ by $175^{\prime \prime}$, somewhat lucid beneath and with usually undulate margins. Flowers solitary, sessile, white or pinkish from the forks of the branches. Ovary 1-celled, with several campylotropous ovules on a basal central column sometimes adnate to the side of the ovary. Capsule with a lower scarious or membranous portion and an upper, brown, more coriaceous portion, circumsciss. Seeds black with concentric lines.

[^69]
## FAM. 20. ELATINACEA.

Herbs or undershrubs, sometimes very small or aquatic, with opposite or whorled, simple, stipulate leaves. Flowers small or very small, axillary, solitary or cymose. Sepals and petals 2-5, free, with versatile anthers. Ovary with $2-5$ cells and styles, stigmas capitate. Ovules $\propto$, axile, anatropous. Capsule septicidal, separating from the axis and septa or septifragal. Seeds straight or curved, albumen scanty or 0 , embryo straight or curved, cotyledons small.

## 1. BERGIA, $L$.

Erect or prostrate herbs or undershruls, with opposite or pseudowhorled, usually serrate leaves. Flowers very small, solitary or fascicled, 3 5-merous. Sepals with green midrib and membranous margins.
Sepuls and petals a. Stamens 10

1. verticillata.

Sepals and petals 3-5. Stamens $3-5$
2. ammanoides.

## 1. B. yerticillata, Willd.

A herb with rather succulent, creeping stems, somewhat resembling an Ammannia. Leaves elliptic-lanceolate, $81 \cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ " shallowly serrate with very short petiole. Flowers very small, crowded in the axils of the leaves, sessile, white, with 5 sepals and petals and 10 stamens. Capsule depressed, globose, "08" diam.
Plains of India, Royle (without locality)! Bengal, occasional. P/ain (without locality). Rice fields and ricer banks, Madrus! A native of varions parts of India in wet places during the rainy season, Roxb. It probably occurs in Bihar and Orissa, but has so far not heen collected there.
2. B. ammanoides, Roxb.

A diffuse or erect (Roxb.) annual with branches $4.8^{\prime \prime}$ long, lower decumbent, sometimes thinly pubescent. Leaves sub-verticillate (opposite, with abbreviated shoots in their axils), '3-1" long, oblongoblanceolate, minutely sharply serrate, tapering to the sessile base. Flowers very small, crowded, rose-coloured, sepals, petals and stamens 35 , isomerous.

Bengal. J.D. $Z$. (without locality), vers prolbaby in Behar! Nuddea, C.B.C.: Gangetic Plain! Doubtless in our province. Fls., Fr. Oct.-Jan., and during rains (Roxb.).

## FAM. 21. TAMARICACEAE.

Small trees or shrubs with alternate scale-like, exstipulate, sometimes amplexicaul or sheathing leaves. Flowers (in our species) in lateral or terminal spikes or racemes, white or pink, regular. Sepals. and petals 5, rarely 4, imbricate, free or connate below. Stamens 4-10, inserted on the hypogynous or subperigynous glandular or lobed disc, free or connate; anthers versatile. Ovary free, 1-celled; styles 2 -马, free or connate or stigmas sessile. Ovules $2-x$, on broad placentas, anatropous; raphe ventral, micropyle inferior. Capsule 3-valved. Albumen present or 0 , embryo straight, cotyledons flat.

## 1. TAMARIX, L. Tamarisk.

Characters of the family. Ovary narrowed upwards; styles 24, short, dilated into the stigmas. Ovules many. Seeds plumose, exalbuminous. Embryo ovoid.


1. T. ericoides, Rottl. Jhao, H., $K$.

A pretty shrub, 3-5 ft., with fastigiate branches, and sheathing, amplexicaul, shortly acuminate, glaucons, scale-like leaves, which are persistent and brown on old branches. Flowers pretty heath-like pink in dense erect racemes $1.5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long; perianth marcescent, $\cdot 2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ " long, the sepals only half as long as the corolla. Capsule $\cdot 4-5$ ' long, 23 -valved, opening and disclosing the silky coma of the seeds.
Along river beds in the Northern and Central Tracts, frequent! Southern tract, Sambalpur, The commonest species in the Province. FI. Fr. Oct.April, Evergreen.
The bracts are ovate-acuminate.
2. T. dioica, Roxb. Jhao, Lal Jhao, Beng.; Thar-thari, Vern.

A small tree with short trunk with very numerous spreading branches with drooping tips, and sheathing, amplexicaul, scale-like, obliquely-truncated acute leaves. Flowers diœcious, very numerous, pretty, pink, in drooping panicled spikes with triangular bracts. Petals linear-oblong, only about half the size of the last. Stamens 5; anthers purple in the male and 2 -lobed, in the female sagittate and pale. Capsule 3 -valved, not longer than the corolla.
Islands of the Ganges. Roxb.; Ganges near Rajmalal, Hole; Kalahandi, Cooper. I have not seen the specimens from our area, but from Oudh, not far off. Fl. Aug. Barl dark coloured, cracked.
3. T. indica, Kimig. Jhao, jeora, Vern.

A small tree up to 2 ft . girth with habit of the last, but the scalelike leaves not sheathing or amplexicaul, although appressed to the twigs; imbricate on the young twigs. Flowers only $\cdot 04-\cdot 06^{\prime \prime}$, white or pink, in drooping panicled racemes, 2 -sexual. Bracts spreading, lanceolate-acuminate. Sepals orbicular, not half as long as the petals. Stamens 5, twice as long as the petals. Anthers 4 -lobed (Roxb.) and apiculate (as in the others). Capsules $12^{\prime \prime}, 3$-valved.
Sandy higher ground in the tilal forests of the Mahanadi! Beds of rivers, Champaran! But in neither case seen in flower. Fls. Aug.-Sept. Barl dark or cracked as in the last.

## FAM. 22. HYPERICACEA.

Herbs or shrubs, rarely trees. Leaves opposite, exstipulate, often punctate with glands, entire or gland-toothed. Flowers solitary or cymose, terminal or axillary. Sepals and petals 5-4, petals contorted in bud. Stamens $\alpha$, in $3-5$ bundles, rarely quite free; anthers versatile. Ovary 3-5. or 1-celled, with 3-5 free or united styles. Ovules few or many, axile or parietal, on 3-5 placentas, anatropons. Fruit usually capsular. Seeds exalbuminous.

## 1. HYPERICUM, $L$.

Leaves usually sessile. Flowers yellow.
dehiscing at the sessiticidal, or shrub with the placentas in 1-celled ovaries.
Shrab with showy FI, Styles free
8 mall herb withy
Cultivated shith smail Fl.

1. Gaitai.

Cultivated shrub. Styles united except at top
2. japonic"tm.
3. cininense.

## 1. H. Gaitii, Haines (Journ. As. Soc., xv, p. 7).

A much-branched handsome shrub, 3-5 ft. high, with stems attaining $6^{\prime \prime}$ girth, with opposite-sessile somewhat glaucous leaves, 2-2.5", and short 3 -chotomous cymes of showy yellow flowers, 2-2.25" diam. Capsule ' 7 " long, conical.

Along streams, Neterhat Plateau! Fl. April-June. Fr. May-June (perhaps also r.s.).

Branchlets terete. L. elliptic-oblong, oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate, glanddotted, paler beneath, with 2-3 secondary nerves near the rounded base which reach far forward. Sepals " $3-{ }^{-5}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ", imbricate, ovate- or oblong-lanceolate. Petals obovate, $1-1{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{8} 8-9$ ". Stamens very many, in 5 bundles. " $5-\cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Styles $5^{\prime \prime}$ ", longer than the ovary, which is " 3 " in flower. Ripe dehiscent capsules somewhat shorter than before dehiscence from the contraction of the outer pericarps which causes the dehiscence. Seeds brown, polished, linear, 1 mm . long.

## 2. H. japonicum, Thunb.

A herb with erect tufted stems $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ high, or sometimes diffuse and nearly $12^{\prime \prime}$; branches sharply 4 -angled. Leaves ' 2 ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ long, sessile, erect, elliptic or oblong, pellucid-dotted, 3-nerved. Small yellow flowers, "25" diam., solitary in the forks or axillary and terminal. Sepals linear-lanceolate to ovate, 3-9-nerved. Capsules 3 -valved, not exceeding the sepals.
Chota Nagpur, common, especially in elevated grass lands and damp places. Fl., Fr. April-June.

## 3. H. chinense, $L$.

A cultivatel shrub, somewhat resembling $\boldsymbol{H}$. Gaitii, with ovate leaves $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$, somewhat amplexicaul (var. Prattii), or 1-2.5" and elliptic-oblong (in type), conspicuously dotted. Sepals very variable in length, often ${ }^{\circ} 5-{ }^{\circ} 6^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic oblong, obtuse. Petals $1-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens ${ }^{\circ} 7{ }^{2}-{ }^{\prime} 8^{\prime \prime}$. Ovary ovoid, with styles $\cdot 7$ long, united to near the top and then 5 -cleft. Capsule only " $25^{-}{ }^{\circ} 3^{\prime}$ ". Bettiah!

## FAM. 23. GUTTIFERACEA.

Trees or shrubs with resin canals containing a greenish or yellow latex, and opposite usually evergreen and coriaceous leaves, generally with very close fine parallel secondary nervation. Stipules 0 or intrapetiolar. Flowers often showy, 1 2-sexual, sometimes diocious. Sepals 2-6, imbricate, or in decussate pairs. Petals 2-6, imbricate or contorted. Male flower, stamens indefinite, hypogynous; filaments free or monadelphous or connate, in as many bundles as there are petals. Anthers dehiscing by pores or slits or circumsciss. Female flower with staminodes. Ovary 1-many-celled. Style 1 or 0. Stigmas free, or connate or peltate. Ovule 1-2 or many axile, or basal and erect. Fruit baccate. Seeds large, albumen 0. Cotyledons small and tigellus very large, or cotyledons thick, free or connate with small radicle.

[^70]
## 1. GARCINIA, $L$.

Trees with yellow resinous juice. Calyx of 4-5 sepals. Petals 4-5. Flowers polygamous. Male stamens many, free, or variously connate; anthers sessile on the staminal column or on short thick filaments. Female flowers with 8 -many free or connate staminodes. Ovary 2-12-celled. Stigma peltate, entire or lobed. Ovule 1 in each cell, axile. Seeds arilled.

Sepals 4, Petals 4. L. 3 a'

1. cora.

Sepals 4-ā. Petals 4-3. L. 6-14"
2. Fanthochymu\%

1. G. cowa, Roxb. Soroa, Ho.; Kowa, Beng.; Sarbana, Or.

An erect tree, 30-40 ft., with many slender and drooping branches from quite close to the ground and dark shining lanceolate or oblanceolate leaves, $3-5^{\prime \prime}$, with slender rather obscure secondary nerves meeting in an intra-marginal one. Flowers yellowish, rather fleshy, $1-4$ in the leaf axils or terminal and clustered. Fruit yellow, about $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., 4-8-grooved and celled.
Along streams. Hills near Monghyt. F.B.I.; Saranda and Porahat Forests, Singbhum, rare! Athmalik State (Bamur)! Mayurbhanj! Mals, Puri! Fls. March-April. Fr. May-June. Evergreen.
Blaze red, exuding small drops of yellow milky juice. L. membranous when dry, often oblong-lanceolate, rarely somewhat ohovate, sometimes $\mathbf{b}^{\prime \prime}$ long, acute or acuminate, tapering into the $\cdot 3-{ }^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$ "-long petiole; secondary nerves indistinct in fresh leaves; very fine oblique, ahout $12-16$, reaching the intramarginal nerve. Stipules minute, fugacious, leaving a stipular line. Fls, axillary and in sessile terminal cymes, with the short pedicels at first fused, males usually terminal, and females axillary. Sepals ${ }^{\prime} 1 \overline{0}-2^{\prime \prime}$. Petals ${ }^{\prime} 3-^{-} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens many. in a 4-rayed central mass, anthers sul)-sessile, 4 -celled.
The $\mathrm{Fr}_{\mathrm{r}}$ is eaten and is of pleasant flavour.
2. G. Xanthochymus, Hook. f. Syn. Xanthochymus pictorius, Roxb. Dampel, Beng. (fide Prain) ; Cheoro, Chiuri, Sitambu, Or.
A handsome, small or moderate-sized, straight (in the forest) tree, with spreading branches nearly down to the ground, and very large oblong or linear-oblong very coriaceous shining leaves attaining $13 \cdot 5$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers cream-coloured, "5" diam., globose, clustered on woody bracteate tubercles from axils of fallen leaves. Fruit bright yellow when ripe, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

[^71]
## 2. OCHROCARPUS, Thouars.

## 1. O. Iongifolius, Bnth. \&H. $f$. Churiana, Or.

A moderatesized or small tree with handsome dense laurel-like foliage somewhat like that of Garcinia Xanthochymus; leaves oblong or linear-oblong to oblong-lanceolate, acute ol obtuse, $5 \cdot 5-8 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by 1•7-2.8", thickly coriaceous; nervation of very numerons fine parallel secondary nerves copiously reticulate between and with distinct pellucid dots in the areoles. Flowers ' 7 " diam., white or rose, in dense axillary fascicles, with numerous subulate bracts at base, at the axils of fallen leaves and from the trunk, pedicels $1^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx bursting into 2 valces reflexed during flowering. Petals 4. Fruit $1^{\prime \prime}$, ovoid, 1 -seeded.
Khurda, cultivated, Haslett! This tree is stated in Bengel Plantg to he found in Khurda, Orissa, and the vemacular names of Nayesar, Beng., and Chiuriana, Or., are given for it. It was doubtless a cultivated specimen, as the tree is known to have been introduced near Kuhuri by a former Raja and about 12 acres existed in 1881
"A specimen near the Baruni Hill Temple recently died," Haslett.
"The Fls are used like those of Nageswar" in Hindu worship." Haslett.

## 3. CALOPHYLLUM, $L$.

Trees with opposite shining coriaceous leaves, with innumerable parallel very slender secondary nerves at right angles to the midrib. Flowers panicled. Sepals and petals $4-12$, imbricate, in $2-3$ series. Stamens very many, filaments slender. Ovary 1-celled, with slender style and peltate stigma. Ovule solitary, erect. Fruit a drupe.

1. C. inophyllum, L. Punang, Or.; Sultana Champa, Beng.; The Alexandrian Laurel.
An exceedingly handsome moderate-sized tree, with large glabrous, oblong, elliptic-oblong or obovate-oblong, obtuse or emarginate leaves, 4- $8^{\prime \prime}$, shining on both surfaces, and axillary lax drooping racemes 4-6" long, of large white fragrant flowers "75" diam. Drupe globose, yellow and pulpy when quite ripe, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Orissa coast, extensively cultivated, but doubtfully wikl. Ts also much planted in Cuttack and other stations not far from the sea. Fl. May-June and again Oct.-Nov. Fr. Oct.-Nov. and April-May.
Juice (of the resin canals) bright gireen. Petiole "s-1.2". Pedicels of flowers $1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals 4, inner petaloid. Petals 4. Stamens in 4 bundles.
The wood is sometimes known as Mast wood and is said to be good. Gamble says reddish-hrown, moderately hard, and close grained. The seeds yield an oil known as Pinnay or Domba oil, used for buming, which has recently been recommended as a lubricant in place of castor. The seeds are collected twice a year (see above), Haslett. The tree is being grown in the Casuarina Plantation on the Puri Sands.

## 4. MESUA, L.

Trees with opposite coriaceous leaves, with innumerable very slender secondary nerves at right angles to the mid-rib. Flowers polygamous, large, solitary, axillary or (apparently) terminal. Sepals and petals 4, imbricate. Stamens very many, with slender filaments. Ovary 2 -celled, with long style and peltate stigma. Ovules 2 in each cell, erect. Fruit sub-capsular, 1-celled by absorption of the septum. Seeds ex-arillate.

1. M. ferrea, $L$. Nagesar, Nageswar, Or., Beng.

A moderate-sized or large, very beautiful tree, with straight trunk branched to near the ground, with linear-lanceolate drooping leaves, $3-6.5^{\prime \prime}$ long, dark and shining above and whitish beneath, and white flowers from the uppermost leaf axils. Fruit ovoid, with conical pointed apex, 1-4-seeded, supported on the persistent calyx, almost woody, 1-2'.
Purneah, Ham. Near streams. Maymbhanj (Bhanjabasa), rave! Mailagiri Reserve, Palahara state. Copor! Often planterl! Fl. April July. Fr. Oct.-Nov. Evergreen. New L. in March, inilliant crimson.
Attains 7 ft . givth. J. l-1-7." Wroad, acute. or mostly acuminate; secondary nerves scarcely visible; manginal vein mother strong. Petiole '3 '5". Fls. very variable in size, fragrunt, $753^{\prime \prime}$ diameter. Sepals orthicular, thick. Petals caneate-obovate. Stamens bright yellow.
A form with $L_{\text {. }}$. green beneath is said to occur 'Gamble). Dut has not been seen in our area. Cooper states that in the Mailagiri Reserve the tree is gregarious over an area of some 100 acres and up to 7 ft , girth. This mreparious hathit is common to it in Eastern Bengal. The woorl is dark red and durable, but almost ton hard to work. Seed should be sown in xit $\hat{n}$, as it stands transplanting with difficulty.

## FAM. 24. TERNSTROMIACEE.

Trees or shrubs with alternate, simple, exstipulate, usually coriaceous leaves. Flowers usually showy (small in Euriga), and subtended by 2 sepal-like bracts, axillary, solitary or clustered, rarely on manyflowered peduncles. Sepals 4-7, free or slightly connate. Petals 4-9, imbricate or contorted in bud, free or connate below. Stamens $\boldsymbol{x}$, free or connate, usually adnate to base of corolla. Anthers basi-fixed or versatile, opening by slits or pores. Ovary free, sessile, 3-5-celled, with as many free or comnate styles. Ovules $2-\alpha$ in each cell, axile. Fruit baccate or capsular. Seeds few or many, albumen scanty or 0 . Embryo straight or curved.
A specimen of Euryn s,ymplocinn. Blune, was foum in wy hertarium labelled "Chota Nagpur"-almost certainly in error". It prohably came from British Bhotan. Eurya acuminutu, DC., occuls in the sikkin Tarai close to, lut has not been found in our area.

## 1. CAMELLIA, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with evergreen, coriaceons, serrate leaves and axillary, often large and handsome flowers. Sepals 5-6, graduating from the bracts towards the petals, which slightly cohere at the base. Stamens $x$, outer more or less monadelphous and adhering to base of petals; innermost free. Ovary 3 -5-celled; ovules 45 in each cell. Capsule woody, short, loculicidal. Seeds usually solitary in each cell or reduced to 1 or 2 altogether. Albumen 0 . Embryo straight with large, thick cotyledons.

## 1. C. theifera, Griff. Cha, Vern. The Tea Plant.

A large shrub or small tree, but usually kept pruned except in the "seed-baris." Formerly much cultivated on the Chota Nagpur plateau and on Parasnath, but the rainfall is scarcely sufficient, and the tea industry in Chota Nagpur has largely declined. Formerly also the plants were chiefly of the small-leaved China variety, but blanks are now filled in with the more prolific hybrid.

## FAM. 25. DIPTEROCARPACEA.

Trees, rarely climbers, with resinous substances contained in cavities and canals in leaves, wood or bark. Leaves alternate, simple, entire, with parallel secondary nerves, stipules present, at least when young, of ten leaving an annular scar. Flowers in axillary or terminal racemes or panicles. Torus usually broad and concave. Sepals 5, connate into a tube below, often unequal. Petals 5, contorted, sometimes connate at the base. Stamens 5 or in multiples of 5 , often many, one or more seriate, hypogynous or sub-perigynous, sometimes connate or adnate to the petals; filaments short, anthers basifixed introrse, connective often appendaged. Ovary slightly sunk in the torus, 3-, rarely 2-1-celled, styles fused. Ovules 2 in each cell, anatropous, pendulous.

## 1. SHOREA, Roxb.

Flowers in axillary or terminal lax cymose panicles; bracts often caducous, sometimes 0 . Sepals connate at base only and adnate below to the torus, imbricate, persistent and enlarged in fruit. Stamens 15 or $\propto$; connective of anther usually appendiculate. Ovary 3 -celled, style subulate. Fruit indehiscent, 1 -seeded, embraced by the bases of the accrescent wing-like sepals, of which 3 are sometimes larger than the others. Cotyledons fleshy, unequal, one embraced by the other; germination hypogeal.

1. S. robusta, Gaertn. Sal, H., Beng.; Sarjom, K., S.; Sakwa, Th., Kharw. ; Salwa, Rengal, Or.; The Sal Tree.
A tree attaining 150 ft . and 12 ft . girth, but often low and stunted on the hills. Leaves ovate or ovate-oblong, cuspidate, with cordate base. Flowers cream-coloured, unilateral on the branches of tomentose panicles $5-9^{\prime \prime}$ long. Petals lanceolate-acuminate, " 5 ". Fruit $5^{\prime \prime}$ ", ovoid, beaked with the style; wings $24^{\prime \prime}$, linear-oblong or spathulate, subequal, with three rather larger.

Throughout the Prorince, excepting the low-lying tracts of the Gangetic Plain, ascends to the tops of the highest hills, and also occurs not far from the sea on bigh ground in Cuttack and Puri. Fls. March-April, or in some years up to May. Fr. June-July. Nearly or quite leafless in March. The new L. eppear with the Fls.

Bark dark brown, sometimes redlish. furowed, or in old trees grey and nearly smooth. Blaze red, tough and fibrous. Shoots pubescent. Stipules ${ }^{\circ} 25-5^{\prime \prime}$, falcate, covering the Joung buds. Petioles short and stout. Panicles on the new shoots and direct from the old wood. Petals with a twisted acumen. Stamens with a very swollen lase, but slender below the anthers and connectise tailed, cells often apiculate.

On germination the radicle issues from the nut close to the base of the style, and with the hypocotyl is thrust far out of the seed by the rapidly elongating stalks of the cotyledons. These are very thick, somewhat crescent-shaped, but cuneate on the long petiole and the onter are somewhat emarginate. The stalks of the cotyledons are not exactly opposite on the hypocotyl. Int the first pair of leaves are opposite. Buds frequently arise serially in the axils of the cotyledons, and these give rise to new shoots when the stem is killed or broken. These buis may also account for the wonderful coppicing power of the young tree from the ground or below it even when cut rather high up, and for the fact that Sal coppiced too close to the ground frequently dies. The seed sometimes contains two embryos (teste Spu Gupfa).
The wood of the Sal varies when freshly cut from redulish to nearly white. The white-timbered Sal is called Sakwi in Nepalese and Tharu, and is considered superior to Sakun or red Sal. The lest time for felling poles for rafters, etc., is said to be October. lut the lest time sylviculturally when coppice is required is in
the hot season. The bark should be removed as soon as felled on account of borers. The seed should be sown immediately it falls as it soon loses the power of germination. The first to fall are usually bad.
Oil expressed from the seeds or oltained by simple boiling is used for cooking and burning in Sambalpur, and the seed is eaten in times of famine, and regularly by the Santals, but is unwholesome. The resin (dunra, $K$. ; sarjam lore, $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}$.) is use d in medicine and for caulking. Before the reservation of the forests trees were killed in large numbers by resin tapping. The hark is emploged as a tan. The leaf forms the covering of the Kol cigarette (fikr).

## FAM. 26. MALYACEE.

Trees, or more usually shrubs or herbs, mostly with stellate hairs and with tough branches from the strength of the bast fibres. Leaves alternate, stipulate, with palnate venation, simple or digitate. Flowers regular, often showy, nearly always with an epicalyx (bracteoles). Sepals usually 5, valvate, connate below. Petals 5, imbricate and twisted, often connate below. Stamens $\propto$ ( 15 in Kydia), more or less monadelphous into a tube, which is often adnate to the base of the corolla and branches into free filaments above, or pentadelphous, or some filaments quite free. Anthers variously shaped, ultimately 1 -celled. Ovary 3 4- but usually 5 -many-celled, capsular in frait or breaking up into dehiscent or indehiscent cocci which fall away from a columella. Ovules 1-more, axile, curved. Albumen scanty or 0. Cotyledons foliaceous, usually crumpled or folded, and mostly palmately nerved. Germination epigeal (where observed by me).
The family abounds in mucilage and most of the species yield a fibre from the bast.
A. Stamens united into a long tule with free part of filament very short or 0 (exc. $A b$, polyandrum). Shril)s or herl)s, rarely small trees.
I. Malvere. Carpels 5 to many. Styles as many as carpels. Fruit of a, many cocci. Fls. usually yellow.

$$
\text { a. Ovale } 1 \text { in each carpel. }
$$

Bracteoles 3. Stigmas linear.

> Bracteoles 3. Stigmas capitate

Bracteoles 0
b. Ovules 2 or more in each carpel. Bracteoles 0
II. Urenea. Carpels 5. Styles or stigmas twice as many: Fr. of 5 cocci. Fls. usually red.
a. Fls. in dense heads intermixed with l)racteoles
b. Flis. not in dense heads.

Bracteoles 5. Carpels opposite petals, often spinescent

1. Malca.
2. Malcastrum.
3. Sidm.
4. Abutilon.

Bracteoles 10. Carpels opposite sepals, smooth ${ }^{\circ}$
6. Urena.
7. Paronia.
III. Hibiscacteoles 10. Carpels 3-5. Stigmas as many as carpels or connate. Fr. capsular. Staminal trlee truncate or 5 -toothed.
a. Stigmas distinct. Bracteoles 5-more (exc. Solondra)
8. Hibiscus.
b. Stigmas coherent in a club-shaped mass. Bracteoles 3-5, small.
Bracteoles 3, large and ustially cordate . . . 10. Gosxypium,
B. Stamens united at the base only and pentadelphous or quite free. Trees.
IV. Bombrecea. Sepals coriaceous. Fr. capsular or indehiscent.
a. L. simple. lobed. Bracteoles 4-5, persistent
b. L. digitate.

Calyx cupular, slightly irregularly lobed . . 12. Bombax.
Calyx 5-cleft with 2 lyracteoles $\quad$ ! 13. Adansonia.
The well-known garden plants, Hollyhock (Althrea roxea) and Malope, also belong to this family. The bracteoles in Althaa are 6-9, connate at the base.

## 1. MALYA, $L$. Mallow.

Herbs with lobed palminerved leaves. Flowers axillary, clustered. Bracteoles 3, free. Ovary many-celled, styles as many as carpels.

## 1. M. yerticillata, $L$.

Branches often woody below, 23 ft . high. Leaves suborbicular, .5-7-lobed and crenate, lower often $34^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., upper sometimes only $\cdot 5-1 \cdot 5$ ". Flowers pink, in dense clusters, with short pedicels. Corolla $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Carpels 10 12 , reticulate or pitted.
It occurs both sides of the province, in Oudh and N. Bengal, and will probably be found within it, Fl. June, July.

## 2. MALYASTRUM, A. Gray.

Herbs or undershrubs with simple or ravely lobed leaves. Flowers axillary or terminal. Bracteoles 3. Ovule 1, ascending in each carpel. Ripe carpels indehiscent, 1 -seeded, sometimes beaked or awned. Otherwise like Sida.

1. M. coromandelianum, Gurcke. Syn. M. tricuspidatum, A. Gray.

An undershrub or herb 1-3 ft. high, sometimes gregarious, with strigose branches, oblong-ovate or rhomboid-ovate serrate leaves 8 - 8 " long, sparsely hairy both sides, and solitary yellow flowers ${ }^{5}-5$ - 6 " diam. Sepals acuminate, including tube ' $35^{\prime \prime}$ " long, connate half-way up. Carpels 3 -cuspidate, strigose.

An introluced weed! Fls., Fr. July Nov. It much resembles a Sida.

## 3. SIDA, $L$.

Herbs or undershrubs with stellate hairs and simple or lobed leaves. Flowers rarely over " 75 " diam., yellow or straw-coloured or nearly white, without bracteoles. Sepals connate into a broad tube below. Staminal tube adnate to base of petals, dividing above into numerous filaments. Carpels 5 10. Ovule 1, pendulous. Fruit not depressed at the top (cp. Abutilon) and carpels usually 2 -awned at the apex. Ripe carpels split ventrally and from between the awns. Seed solitary. The 5 -angled or 10 -nerved calyx is persistent long after the seeds have dropped.

The Sidas open about $10 \mathrm{a} . \mathrm{m}$. or towards mid-day.
I. Lower petioles long. " $75^{\prime \prime}$ or more, often three-fourths as long as the L. L. ovate to orbicular with cordate hase, 5-9-nerved.
a. Carpels 5, awned or not.

Trailing or sub-erect amongst bushes, eglandular Erect with numerons mlandular hairs
b. Carpels \& 10, long-awned. Tomentase

1. teronicerfolia. 2. glutinosa.
2. cordifolia.
II. Petioles nearly always under " 75 ". L. oblong, rhomioid or whovate, 3-nerved.
a. Carpels 5. Stipules shorter thau the petiole. L, obtuse or rounded
b. Carpels 10-5. Stipules usually longer than the petioles.
L. homry or stellate heneath, lower usually broadly rhombind or olovate, peduncles often long
Id. glabrous beneath, usually narrow, ohlong or lanceolate, peluncles mostly us short as the petioles
3. spinosa.
4. rhombifolia.
5. acuta.

## 1. 8. yeronicæfolia, Lamk. Syn. S. humilis, Willd. Bariar, K., S.; Janka, Beny.

A procumbent herb on open pasture land, or trailing or sub-erect $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high amongst bushes, hairy, with long spreading hairs as well as stellate ones. Leaves sub-orbicular or ovate, cordate, obtusely serrate or crenate-serrate, acuminate, " $5-1$ " long, or attaining 3.5 " by $2.75^{\prime \prime}$ in forest forms. Petiole and peduncles both slender, ${ }^{\circ} 5-2^{\prime \prime}$. Carpels mucronate, cuspidate or awned.
In all situations; throughont the province. Fls. Fr. chiefly at the end of the rains, but more or less all the year.
Sometimes almost wooly below. Is, 8-9-nerved from las.e. Fls. stratw-coloured or yellow, "5" diam., l-2-axilfary, and loosely armanged in racemes or panicles from the reduction of $L$. Peduncles as long as or rather shorter than the petioles, jointed alout half way.
The procumbent small-leaved form is often less hairy than the large one. but the species can by no means lee limited to this; all gradations occur.
It yields a good filore. I_ are eaten, Comp.
2. S. glutinosa, Cav. Syn. S. mysorenis, W. \& A. Vernacular names as in last.
An erect, stouter and more hoary plant than the last, to which it is very closely allied. It is much more densely pubescent, and many of the hairs are glandular. Leaves $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, petioles less slender. Pedicels much more congested, usually forming a close glandular panicle towards the top of the stem.
Much less common. Chietly in the Santal Parqanas! ("hota Nagpur! Bihar. Prain. Fls., Fr. Oct.-Jan.
3. S. cordifolia, L. Bariala, Bariar, Vern.

An erect undershrub $2 \pm \mathrm{ft}$., tomentose all over, and with thin spreading hairs on the stem. Leaves 7-9-nerved, ovate or ovateoblong, cordate, acute or obtuse, crenate, $1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime \prime}$ to $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $25^{\prime \prime}$, with petioles about to $\frac{1}{4}$ as long. Peduncles $1-2$, axillary and subcorymbose, with the lower ones attaining $1^{\prime \prime}$. Carpels 108 , with 2 long retroreely hispid awns.
Waste places throughont the area, especially in scrub jungles in Palaman. Fls. Aug.-Dec. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
This species comes very close in some respects to $\$$. glutimose and it also has glands amongst the tomentum, but the plant is easily recogniser by the L. being softly hoary-grey, tomentose hoth sides and never acuminate. while the calyx is very broal, "3-" $\mathbf{w}^{\prime \prime}$ dimm. in fruit, with triancular, not acmanate loles. Corolla straw-coloured, "o". Carpel, reticulate, with the nwns nearly as long as themselves.

## Far. Burkillii.


4. 8. spinosa, L. Syn. S. alba, L.; S. alnifolia, Roxb.; Bariar, H. A small, erect, shrubly weed, about 1 ft . high, with small leaves always rounded at the end, rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, crenate or crenate-serrate, hoary tomentose beneath, with the filiform stipules mostly shorter than their petioles. F'lowers yellow or pale, usually fascicled on short shoots. Joint of peduncle usually above the middle, often
obscure. Carpels not exceeding 5, either 2 -awned or with only 2 short points.

Northern Tract, very common on railway embankments in Purneah! Chota Nagpur! Behar, Prain. Fls., Fr. c.s.
appearance often exactly that of forms of $S$. Whombifolia. except for its greater compactness and rigidity, the short peduncles clustered on abbreriated shoots, and in the cold season the large L . usually drop off, leaving the small ones about " $25^{\prime \prime}$ long only. The plant is then very weedy and unsightly as the small L. do not cover the numerous twigs. Two tubercles often occur at the sides of the old leafscars. Base of L. sulb-cuneate to rounded and sub-cordate. Petioles rery variable, " $0-3$ " 8 long, or under " 2 " on the shoots. Peduncles often as short as the petioles in flower, but usually " $55 \cdot-5$ " in fruit. Seeds smooth, without a prominent tongue near the micropyle.
Roxburgh figures his $S$. alba with small white Fls. only " $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., and awns up to $\cdot 2$ ", and S. alnifolia with Fls. deep Jellow, "a-• 7 ". and carpels with 2 short points only. Our plant corresponds rather with the latter form.
5. S. rhombifolia, L. Syn. S. rhombeidea, Roxb.; Ipirpijon, K.; Lal berela, Beng.
A herb or undershrub, 1-4 ft. high, with stellate hairs on the branches. Leaves narrowly or broadly rhomboid or obovate, always cuneate at the 3 -nerved base (but wedge sometimes wide and its apex obtuse or emarginate), pale or hoary, and always more or less stellate pubescent or tomentose beneath. Peduncles slender, jointed at or below the middle, the lower (at least) far exceeding the petioles. Carpels 5-9, awns variable.

Very common in waste ground, roadside, forest glades, etc. Fl., Fr. Aug.-Dec.
It is very variable and the extreme forms look like distinct species, but numerous connecting links may le found. A separate species (rhomboidea, Roxt.) is sometimes founded on the peduncle being jointed at hase and the carpels muticous, bat these characters do not always go together, nor do they coincide with any particular distinction of habit or leaf-form. Were it to be divided up, I should keep var. oborata distinct.

## The following forms occur in our area:

## a. rhombifolia proper.

Suffruticose, 2-6 ft. L. rhomboid-lanceolate serrate, or lower L. rhomboid and upper lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, crenate-serrate, pale or hoary, and thinly stellate beneath, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules linear setaceous, hairy, about efualling the petiole, which is " 10 - $28^{\prime \prime}$ long. Peduncles solitary, ${ }^{\circ} 8^{\prime \prime}$, jointed in the middle. Fruiting carpels 8-9, more rarely 10, with 2 long erect awns, slightly hairy at the back.
Roxburgh says "capsules 10 , with one straight sharp horn," but I think that this must be an error. Chota Nagpur ; Ichadag, $\mathbf{2 5 0 0} \mathrm{ft}$. and other places!
$\beta$. $A \mathrm{~s}$ in the last 2-4 ft . high, but peduncles $\cdot 2-\cdot 5$ ", axillary, and clustered towards the ends of the branchlets, and often jointed low down.
Damp localities in Singhhum, common!

## Y. rhomboidea, Roab. (Sp.).

L. narrow, rhomboid, peduncles solitars, carpels without awns. Manbhum! ס. obovata, F.B.I.
Stems often procumbent. L. broadly-rhomboid, obovate or rounded, crenste or crenate-serrate, sometimes only " $5-1$ ", and others $2^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, hoary beneath, with stellate tomentum. Fruiting calyx " $25^{\prime \prime}$ " or less. Peduncles often under " 5 ", ot densely clustered. Tlongue over the micropyle of the seed very broad. Carpe only (always?). Awn not one-fourth as long as carpels and sometimes olsolete. In dry places, common. Bettiah! Hazaribagh! Also Parasnath!

Fibre of this plant was sold in London in 1913 at \&36 per ton, but a larger sample in June, 1916 , hadly prepared, ${ }^{2-6} \mathrm{ft}$. long, mostly $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$., was valued at $£ 17-£ 18$ per ton c.i.f. London, with Calcutta jute at £28. It was considered that even this would be suitable for mixing with jute when the price of the latter is high. (Capital, Oct. 5th, 1917.)
To obtain long staple fibre, and in sufficient quantity, the plant must of course be cultivated in close crops, but good seed could no doubt be obtained to start with from some of the tall forest varieties.
6. S. acuta, Burm. Syn. S. carpinifolia, F.B.I.; Ipirpijon, K.; Ipirpichig, M. ; Bir miru baha, S.; Ancharna, Or.
An erect undershrub, or herb, usually $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with very tough, sparsely stellate-hairy stems, lanceolate to obovate-lanceolate serrate glabrous leaves $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5$ " by $5-1^{\prime \prime}$, and pale yellow flowers on jointed peduncles, which are mostly shorter than the $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ petioles. Stipules hairy linear, or one linear and one setaceous in each pair, -3-5" or more long.
Waste ground throughout the area, common. Fis, Fr., Aug.-Dec.
Pale green or frequently variegated with yeliow.' L. gradually tapering, scarcely acuminate, hase 3 -nerved, sometimes rounded; secondary nerves, $5-8$, extending nearly to margin. Peduncles jointed about the middle. Sepals acmminate ciliate. Carpels usually $\overline{5}-6$, reticulate, shortly 2 -aristate.
Yields a good fibre, and I have seenn it $\overline{5} \mathrm{ft}$. high. Plant used for brooms in Orissa.

## 4. ABUTILON, Gaert.

Undershrubs more or less downy, with angled, palmately-lobed or entire leaves and orange ebracteolate flowers, usually $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. or more, opening in the evening. Pedicels articulate. Petals connate below and adnate to the staminal tube, which is divided at the apex into numerous filaments. Carpels exceeding 5 (exc. polyandrum), in fruit separating as 2 -valved usually $2-3$-seeded, cocci from the persistent axis; apex of fruit depressed or truncate, awns or mucros, if persistent, on the shoulders. Seeds reniform.

1. Androecium only tubular at the hase. Carpels 5-6
2. polyandrum.
3. Staminal tube long. Carpels $1 \overline{5}$ or more.

Not hairy except the fruits. peduncles slender, cocci truncate,
shortly awned on the shoulders.
2. indicum.

Hairy as well as pubsescent, peduncles stout, cocci rounded maticous or mucronate
3. hirtum.

## 1. A. polyandrum, W. \& $A$.

A tall suffruticose herb 5.6 ft . high, very glandular above and with a peculiar smell. Leaves long-petioled, orbicular or ovate, cordate, accuminate, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers orange, $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., in loose panicles. Staminal tube short with a hirsute ring at top. Cocci 5-6, awned.
Chiefly in the forest, but not at all common. Champaran, Ramnagar Forest !

Fls, May-Oct. Fr. Sept, Nov. Biennial, or lower portions perennial.
L. reband-dentate, densely shortly pulbescent, especially beneath. Staminal tabe forming a cone over the ovary, then dividing into allout 40 long filaments.
Carpels hairy a and glandular. Seeds $3-4$, pale brown with minute scattered warts.
2. A. indicum, G. Don. Mirubaha, S.; Kakhi, Kharw。; Kanghi, H..

An undershrub covered with a soft, white, close velvet, with few or no long hairs intermixed. Flowers about $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., on very slender
peduncles two to three times the length of the subtending petioles, and usually deflexed at the joint. Head of carpels truncate, exceeding in diam. the fruiting calyx, usually with short awns on the shoulders, stellately hairy.
Waste ground and usually near villages in all the districts, but rather local. Fls. r.s. and up to Dec. Fr. chiefly Nor.-Jan. Ripe seed, however, also collected in June, and it probally flowers at most times of the year.
L. usually dentate and acuminate (var. populifolium, $\boldsymbol{U}^{\circ}$ \& $A$.). sometimes lobed. $\mathbf{1}^{\circ} \%-\mathbf{3}^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules small. deflexed. Petiole three-fourths as long as the blade. Peduncles solitary, axillary, $1^{\circ} \mathrm{b} \cdot 2^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes appearing sal)-panicled before the leaves develop.
3. A. hirtum, G. Don. Syn. A. graveolens, W. \& A. Barkanghi, H.

Suffruticose, $3-6 \mathrm{ft}$. high, the whole plant covered with a tomentum much as in A. indica, but also with glandular pubescence and long soft hairs on the branches, peduncles, etc. Flowers $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., orange with a crimson centre, on solitary, axillary peduncles, together (usually) with another flowering branchlet. Head of carpels rounded, muticous or mucronate, densely stellate, pubescent. Fruiting calyx as broad as the fruit.

Similar localities to $A$. indicum, Singlhum, frequent! Manlhum, Ball! Palamaa (common near Japla)! Angul, Lace! Fls. Aur.-Dec. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
L. orlicular corclate, entire crenate or slightly toothed, $366^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Petioles $3-6^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules spreading or reflexed. Peduncles nsually $1^{-\overline{9}-2^{\prime \prime}}$. stont. Carpels $2-3$-seeded. Seeds with a yellow pubescence.

## 5. MALACHRA, L.

## 1. M. capitata, $L$.

A suffirnticose herb with stellate bristles on the stems, sub-orbicular and often lobed or angled, cordate crenate-dentate leaves, $46^{\prime \prime}$ diam., smaller upwards with hairy and tomentose petioles. Fls. white or yellow, "3" long, in dense heads $1^{1 "}$ diam., with prominently veined bracts. Heads on axillary peduncles, ${ }^{-7-2 \cdot 5}$ ' long. ('alys angular with 5 subulate, lanceolate, loristly teeth. Ripe carpels, 1 -seeded, separating from the axis and lying free in the calyx tube.

Bengal, Griffith (without locality). It is a native of America, now rather widespread in India, and will probably be found in B. \& O.

## 6. URENA, $L$.

Herbs or undershrubs with stellate hairs, angled or deeply pal-mately-lobed leaves, and pink, solitary or clustered, axillary flowers, or clusters in more or less leafless terminal racemes. Bracteoles 5 , adnate to the calyx and sometimes connate below into a cup. Petals 5, connate and adnate to the staminal tube below. Anthers nearly sessile on the truncate or denticulate tube. Ovary 5-celled, cells l-ovuled, stigmatic branches 10. Ripe carpels sub-indehiscent of dehiscent, separating from the axis when ripe.


## 1. U. lobota, $L$. Bhidi janetet, $\mathbb{S}$.

Undershrub, 2-4.5 ft., with suborbicular, angled, or shallowly-lobed leaves, 2-4" diam., often broader than long, with a gland on 1-3 of
the nerves beneath. Flowers pink, " 55 " diam., not racemose. Carpels glochidiate.
Throughout the province, in forest glades and waste lands, common.
Fls, Fr. Aug.-Dec.
L. cordate, or upper on flowering loranches. rhomboid and acute at hase; loves 3-5. or more obscurely $7-9$. Lower letioles long.
It yields a fibre.
2. U. sinuata, L. Mota bhidi janatet, S.; Kunguya, $H$.

Undershrub closely resembling the last, but easily distinguished by its leaves, being lobed beyond the middle into (usually 5) oblong or lanceolate segments, which are contracted at the base and often pinnatifid and serrate. Flowers $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Associated with the last, Int rather less common. Chota Nagpur! Angul! Probably throughout the province. Fls.. Fr. Aug-Nor.
Yields fibre like the last. Roxhurgh sats it is a strong int tolembly fine sub-

## 3. U. repanda, Roxb. Sikuar, S.

More shrubby than the last two, $2-4 \mathrm{ft}$., with stiff branches; densely stellate-hairy, roundish repand or somewhat lobed denticulate leaves $2.0-3 \cdot 55^{\prime \prime}$ diam., and pink, axillary and racemose flowers. Carpels not glochidiate, easily dehiscent on slight pressure.
Chiefly in open ground. Champaran. common! ('hota Nagpur, frequent! Sambalpur! Prolably therefore throughout the province. Fls. Sept,-Oct. Fr. Nor.-Dec.
L. very reticulate heneath and mid-ril) with a glanil near the base. Stipules setaceous. Bracteoles united into a cup below. erect, linear-sululate above, " $3-5-5$ " Calys "3", lobes linear-oblong, connate three-fourths the was up. Corolla " $5-1$ " diam. Staminal tule $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. seeds $12^{\prime \prime}$, grey-litrown.

## 7. PAXONIA, Cav.

Herbs or undershrubs with entire or lobed leaves. Flowers axillary or clustered or appearing panicled by the reduction of the upper leaves. Bracteoles $5-x$. Staminal tube truncate or 5 -toothed at the apex. Ovary 5 -celied, styles 10, orules 1 in each cell. Ripe carpels. separating from the axis, indehiscent or dehiscent, never glochidiate.

## 1. P. odorata, Willd.

An erect, suffruticose herb, 23 ft . high, glandular-pubescent all over, with simple, $3-5$-lobed leaves, ' $5-2^{\prime \prime}$ ' long, rounded to ovatelanceolate. Flowers pink. Bracteoles $10-12$, erect, linear, hispidly hairy. Carpels not at all winged, smooth.
Orissa, Pari in dry open forests! Fls., Fr. Oct.-Jan.
Stenng hispidly hairs. Lower L. often deciduous at time of flowering. Peduncles calsx and carpe and forming terminal pannicles. Bracteoles "25", longer than the calss and carpels. Corolla ${ }^{2}-\mathbf{I}^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 8. HIBISCUS, Medit.

Trees, shrubs or herbs, usually suffruticose annuals, or with a axillary, or becoming racemose by suppression of upper leaves. Bracteoles 5 or more, rarely fewer or absent, free or connate at the
base. Sepals connate at base, or combined into a 5-toothed or spathaceous calyx, valvate. Petals 5, adnate to staminal tube at the base. Staminal tube truncate, or 5 -toothed at the top. Ovary 5 - rarely 3 -celled, ovules 3 more, style 5 -fid above. Capsule loculicidal, with often a distinct endocarp. Seeds reniform, globose or obovoid.
I. Calyx spathaceous, circumciss at hase. Bracteoles free.

Indigenous species exc. 3 and 6. (Spp. 1-6.)

1. Fls. yellow with purple eye. Bracteoles many filiform. a. Indigenous species. Branches often procumbent. Capsule " $7-2$ ".
Fls. mostly in terminal racemes. Capsule with dense spreading persistent hars
2. cancellatus.

Fls. mostly axillary. C"apsule with appressed deciduous hairs.
b. Cultivated species." Erect. "Capsule 6 10" $0^{\circ}$.
2. Fls. yellow with purple eje. Bracteoles 4-5, lanceolate to ovate.
Stout, erect, strict, very bristly all over
Branched from the base, hairs short, scattered.
2. Abelmoschus.
3. esculentus.
3. Fls. white or pink. Bracteoles lanceolate to linear, small cadncous
4. pungens.
5. tetraphyllus.
6. ficulnewe.
II. Calyx 5 -cleft, or sepals a, nearly free. Indigenous species exc. 11 and 12. (Spp. 7 to 16.)
A. Herbs or undershrubs not woody, except in 15. Bracteoles usually free, or only connate at base ( $7-15$ ).
4. Fls. white or pink, under $1^{\prime \prime}$ diameter. Bracteoles 0 . (1)
small and linear.
L. over $2^{\prime \prime}$.

Herbaceons. L. not glandular.
Suffruticose. L. glandular beneath.
L. under $2^{\prime \prime}$.
7. Solandra.
8. hirtus.
9. micranthup.
5. Fls. yellow with purple eye. Bracteoles linear forked at the apex.
6. Fls. yellow (or white in 12 ), with purple ey $\dot{e}$, over $1^{\text {i }}$
diameter. Bracteoles not forked.
a. Cultivated species. Bracteoles linear. Peduncles very short.
Bracteoles aduate to the base of calyx, accrescent . Bracteoles not udnate. Sepals with a large gland
b. Indigenous species. Bracteoles free. Sepals eglandular.
Bracteoles linear. Indumentum suft, Capsule winged Bracteoles linear-spathulate. Indumentum with pungent and glandular hairs.
10. furcatus.
11. Sabतariffa.
12. cannabinue.
13. vitifolius.
14. pandureformis.
7. Arborescert. Fls. pink. Bracteoles ohong. . : © 15. collinus.
B. Trees or large woody shrubs. Bracteoles connate at base into a cup. Capsule with secondary septa (due to the ingrowing endocarp at the margins of the valves). L. orbicular crenulate. Fls yellow.
16. tiliaceus.
III. Calyx 5 -cleft exc. in 20. Large garden shrubs grown for their showy flowers. Fls. rarely yellow.

1. Calyx 5 -cleft. Bracteoles conspicuous.
a. Bracteoles 10. Fls. white or pink.
2. mutabilis.
b. Bracteoles 6-8.

Fls. of varions colours, but never lilac or purple.
18. rosa-sinensis.

Fls. lilac, purple or bluish
19. syriacus.
2. Calyx spathaceous. Bracteoles minute. Fils. pendulous;
red.
20. sehizopetalus.

1. H. cancellatus, Roxb. Usungid, Ho.; Bera sanga, M.; Uskui, Birja; Berua, Kharw. ; Bir kaskom, S.
A very hirsute or bristly herb with very variable leaves, the lower usually sub-orbicular, the upper often narrow and sagittate. Large
yellow flowers, with peduncles about $1^{\prime \prime}$ in terminal racemes, or few also axillary. Capsule sub-globose to oblong, $1175^{\prime \prime}$, densely covered with yellowish spreading hairs, obtuse or cuspidate at tip. Bracteoles 10.1 D , filiform, very persistent, $75-1.75^{\prime \prime}$, with dense spreading stiff hairs.
In forests, especially in the hills. Champaran! 'lhroughont Chota Nagpur, common! Santal Parganas! Sambaipur!
Fl. Aug.-Nov. Fr. Oct.-Jan. It dies down after flowering.
Root fusiform. Branches often procumbent. L. orbicular, deeply cordate and subentire, or 3-angled or lobed (hat not half way down) or sagittate with very long linear oblong auricles, densely softly hairy or villons and often with bristles on the nerves above, hairy and with stellate bristles beneath. Racemes from few to several, and dense-flowered, with filiform, 2 -several persistent bracts at the lase of the short peduncles. Capsules hirsute inside and out. Seeds sub-reniform, grey-brown, '12". glabrous, with curved lines of minute tubercles.

## There are several forms:

a. Capsules ovoid, 1-1-25", bracteoles much exceeding the capsules.
8. Capsules oblong, $] \cdot 25-1 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$, often much longer than the bracteoles.
\%. Abelmoschoides. Branches glalrescent, L. cut into 3 -á narrow, lanceolate, or linear segments. Peduncles up to 1 " 3 ", bracteoles much shorter than the capsules and capsule somewhat glabrescent. Kodarma! Neterhat! This passes into the nest $\begin{aligned} & \text { ppecies. } \\ & \text {. }\end{aligned}$
The root is eaten.

## 2. H. abelmoschus, L. Mushkdana, H., Beng.

A hirsute or hispid herb with polymorphous leaves, often resembling varieties of the last, large yellow flowers with peduncles 2-3" long, usually axillary, more rarely in few-flowered leafless racemes. Capsule oblong, $2-2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, beaked, with rather sparse adpressed stiff hairs, glabrescent. Bracteoles $8-10$, linear, $\cdot 3{ }^{-} 7^{\prime \prime}$, rarely more or longer, deciduous, not densely hairy.
A rare plant in Behar and Orissa. Hundrugagh (Ranchi), Prain** Fls. Aug.-
Sov. Fr. Oct. Jan. Hazaribagh, C.B. Clavke in Ker Herb. (Var. sagittifoliug)! Lesten 3 o-lobed half-why down or more, lobes serrate, sometimes very narrow. Less hairy than the usual forms of caucellatus, hairs on the petioles and peduncles usually stiff and reffexed, a few stellate lristles on the leaves beneath. Peduncles clarate above in fruit. Seeds reniform strinte (as in last). musky.
3. H. esculentus, $L_{\text {. }}$ Mindijinga, K.; Ramjinga, S.; Bindi, H.; Ochro; Lady's Fingers.
Stems stout, strict, erect, 3$\rceil$ ft., very bristly ; leaves $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ diam., orbicular, cordate, mostly 5 -7-lobed and nerved, coarsely toothed, both surfaces hirsute. Petioles $6 \cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules $1^{\prime \prime}$, erect, linearsubulate. Peduncles $\tilde{5} \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$, much swollen above, with about 10 erect bracteoles, "亏5-‘". Flowers 2 $3 \cdot 5 \cdot \overline{5}$ diam., axillary, pale yellow with parple centre. Capsule $5 \cdot 10^{\prime \prime}$, young succulent, ribbed pubes-
ceat.

[^72]4. H. pungens, Roxb.

A stout, erect, scarcely branched herb, 6-12 ft. high, with bristly stem, palmately deeply-lobed or angled hairy leaves, $\overline{5}-12^{\prime \prime}$ diam., and large yellow flowers, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., in terminal racemes. Bracteoles $4-5$, broadly lanceolate, shorter than the large oblong, $2 \cdot 25-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, hirsute capsule.

Humid valleys of Singbhum, Porahat and the Santal Parganas! Not common. Paiamau (Pendra Valley, Neterhat)! Purneah! Els. July Oct. Fr. Nov.-Dec.

Stem hollow, often black or purple spotted. Lower $\mathrm{L}_{4}, 5-7$ loher, often deeply, and lobes coarsely toothed or serrate, upper 3-partite. serrate, hairy above, with scattered stellate hairs beneath. Lower petioles exceerling the blade. Raceme often 15". Bracteoles connate at hase. Seeds black, striate, with curved, most minutely pubescent lines.

The Pendra Valley plant has reflexed iristles and 67 bracteoles. and is smaller than the type.

## 5. H. tetraphyllus, Roxb.

A herb or undershrub, branched from the base, with a thick taproot. Branches with few short, hispid or prickly hairs, and deeplylobed leaves with sparse, stellate (3-forked), hispid hairs beneath and very few above. Flowers primrose yellow, $2 \cdot 53^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Bracteoles 4-5, ovate, lanceolate or ovate lanceolate. Capsule under 2".

Ravines in the Santal Parganas, on rocks. Fls. Oct.-Nov. Fr. Dec. Jan. Perennial.

About 3 ft . high only. L , radical attain $8^{\prime \prime}$ diam., lolsed more than half-way down, cauline usually about 3 4" diam., deeply or shallowly lober ; lobes usually 3 or 4 large and 2 smaller basal ones, elliptical or oblong. aciate or chspidate, sometimes acrain lobed, coarsely toothed. Petiole as long or three-fourths as long as the leaf. Stipules linear". "0゙-"75". Fls. axillary and in short terminal racemes with the bract-like stıpules. Bracteoles persistent, "62 "75". Capsule oblong, 1"25-1"0". beaked, covered with glandular and pungent hairs, o-valved. Seeds hlack, striate. with rows of minute ruised dots, striations with thin brown hairs.
6. H. ficulneus, $L$. Ran bhendi, $H$. ; Naita, Ho.

A branched herb, 3-4 ft., with large tap-root and stems scabrons with tubercle-based setæ or nearly smooth. Leaves sub-orbicular, upper deeply 3 - 5 -lobed, with the rounded lobes constricted at their hase. Flowers white to pink with darker eye in more or less leafless racemes, $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Seeds striate, with thin brown hairs.

Santal Parganas as an escape from cultivation! (ultivated in Chota Nagpar and Behar (Prain). Not seen wild. Fls, Sep.-Nov. Fr. Nov.-Jan.
L. somewhat hispidly hairy, not stellate, variable from lobed to partite. Stipules caducous. Peduncles $1^{\prime \prime}$, swollen above. Bracteoles short. linear. caducors (lanceolate, Master). Capsule ovoid, 1"25-1"5". covered with glandular and pangent hairs when green.
The plant yields an excellent fibre.

## 7. H. Solandra, L.'Her.

Herbaceous, 2-3 ft., with cordate, ovate or sub-orbicular leares membranous, coarsely toothed, lower usually simple, upper usually with three acuminate lobes or 3 -sect. Flowers small, $\cdot 5 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ dianlu white, arranged in loose, terminal racemes on long pedicels. Brac teoles usually 0 . Capsules slightly exceeding the " 3 " long calyr somewhat pubescent, 5 -valved, cuspidate, sutures ciliate with bristles Barasand Forest, Palaman! Fls. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Nov. Annual.
8. H. hirtus, L. Syn. H. phoeniceus, Roxb.

Suffruticose with herbaceous branches, ovate, strougly serrate leaves, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, of ten with a gland on the midrib beneath and pretty red or white flowers, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with spreading corolla and 5-7 subulate bracteoles. Peduncles and calyx with strong hairs and leaves stellately hairy beneath. Capsule globose.
Fls, Aug.
I have only seen it wild in the Central Provinces. Said to be frefuent in Behar (Prain), probably as an escape from gardens.

## 9. H. micranthus, $L$.

A lax, weedy-looking undershrub, $3-6 \mathrm{ft}$., with slender erect branches, scabrid with stellate scattered bristles, and small ovate leaves, "5-1" long. Flowers '5" diam., axillary, white or pink, with corolla often reflexed. Capsule globose.
Chota Nagpur, not common! Purj, fairly common (Khandgiri sandstones! Baruni Hill forest, etc. !).
Fls, Fr. Sept.-April (April-Sept. ©)
L. crenate or toothed, simple or 3-loled, with stiff stellate hairs. Stipules filiform, ${ }^{1} 1-16^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles long, slender, articulate, far exceeding the leaves, usually on short lateral branches.

## 10. H. furcatus, Roxb. Piri-Pirika, Or.

An erect or trailing, suffruticose herb, 24 ft , with pungent, reflexed setæ on branches and petioles, and simple hairy undivided and 3 -lobed leaves, $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Flowers axillary and upper beconning sub-racemose, distant, with 1012 setose forked bracteoles; outer lobe ovate-lanceolate, shorter than the linear inner lobe. Capsule ' 5 ', beaked, covered with rigid deciduous hairs.
Chota Nagpur (Horhap Forest! Pitorea, Hood) ; Puri (Chandka Forest! Rampur Forest!) Fls. Sept. Nov. Fr. Nov. Dec. Anmual. Setæ prickly, with halbons hase, often red. L. rarely j-bobed, crenate-atentate or lanceolate. Peduncles " $2-25$ ". Sepals 5 , erect. lancenlate, rigidly acuminate. -nerved, tensely clothed with tubercle-based seta, persistent and closing orer the frait, often red. Corolla $2^{\prime \prime}\left(4^{\prime \prime}\right.$, Masteres).
11. H. Sabdariffa, L. Arhaipila, Ho.; Arharjorjora, M.; Arak Kudrum, S.; Kudrung, Uran; Patwa, H.; The Rozelle; Red Sorrel.

Erect glabrous with often simple orate leaves. especially below, but mostly deeply 3-lobed with the mid-lobe broatest, 3 -nerved, rarely some $\overline{5}$-lohed, lobes dentate or serrate, acuminate. Stems and petioles often red, petioles about as long as leaf. Fls, yellow, $25^{\prime \prime}$. Bracteoles 810 . linear, accrescent to the calyx, which is red and
Widely cultivated ${ }^{\text {an }}$ green) and usually muricate or setose.
The calyces are made in. r.s. Fr. Jun.
12. H. cannabinus, $L$. Kudrung, $H ., S$. ; Dare kudrum, S.; Tepa, Kadrun Dora, Uran; Ji, Kotle, $K$.
A tall unbranched annual, 4-6 ft., rather prickly with bristles, large, very variable leaves, the lower usually entire and cordate, and the upper deeply 3-7-paimatifid, uppermost of en entire lanceolate and curved on long slender petioles, all serrate. Flowers 3-4" diam.,

## 8. Hibiscus.]

white or pale yellow with purple eye, axillary, sulb-sessile. Calyx campanulate, tuberculate, with 5 large sessile glands.
Widely cultivated in Behar, Santal Parganas and Chota Nagpur as an accessory crop. Fls. Oct.
A very distinct speries. Native of Africa. Mid-rib of lenf with a gland beneath. Stipules linear. Bracteoles 7-10, shorter than calyx, which has an appressed white tomentum and tulbercled hairs. Sepals long, acuminate. ('apsule globose, bristly.
Yields a very valuable fibe known as Bimlipatam jute, qunten in Dec., 1916, at £3s per ton.

## 13. H. vitifolius, $L$.

A straggling, weak, suffruticose herb, $3-7 \mathrm{ft}$. high, hoary or grey tomentose or villous, without bristles, with simple or deeply acuminately-lobed, long-stalked, ovate dentate leaves and yellow flowers, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with purple eye. Bracteoles 6-12, linear, nearly free to base. Calyx large, with broadly lanceolate sepals. Easily distinguished in fruit by the winged, reticulately-veined carpels, which resemble those of a Pavonia.
Not very common, but distributed from Mnzafferpur! to Angul! Manbhum, Campbell!" In valley forests in Angul!
Fls. Oct.-Dec., and also found in flower up to March in cool localities. Fr. Nor.March.
Lower Is. usually $45^{\prime \prime}$ dianı, with 3 large acuminate loles and rounded cordate base. uppermost ovate to lanceolate, all more or lese dentate, pubescent and with long stellate hairs. Petiole as long as the bade. Fls. axillary and sub-racemose with perluncles 1-1"品. Capsule short, sub-orbicular, 5 -winged.

## 14. H. panduræformis, Burm.

A very tall herb, $10-12 \mathrm{ft}$. Stems pubescent and with pungent hairs. Lower leaves ovate and lobed, upper oblong-lanceolate, all coarsely irregularly toothed. Hlowers solitary, axillary and subterminal, $11.25^{\prime \prime}$ diam, yellow with purple eye, on very short ( $25 \cdot 33^{\prime \prime}$ ), stout, articulate peduncles. Ovary and capsule densely silky.

Waste ground, Palamau and Hazarilagh (near the boundary), rare! Fls atil Fr. Nov. Jan.
L. horry-tmmentose moth sides. Petioles 1 ' $15^{\prime \prime}$, thickened ahove. Stipules and hracts filiform, carlucons. Bracteoles 8. united into cup at base. linear-spathalate, atpressed to and much shorter than the calyx, which has oblong, acnte, 3-nerved loles. Seethabout 10 in each cell, homm, densely pubescent.

## 15. H. collinus, Roxb.

A small tree up to 3 ft . girth with leaves somewhat resembling those of a Maple, 4-6.5" long and broad, deeply 3-lobed, with shallow. cordate base. Flowers 2-3" diam., pink with dark centre. Capsule $1-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., oblate, cuspidate, yellow tomentose and densely setose.

> Hills, Mals of Puri! Fl. r.s.? Fr. April.

Bark pale and greenish, blaze somewhat hard, light. Shoots tomentose and twius hoary with stellate hairs. Leaf sometimes 5-lohed, hairy heneath and thinly so above, hairs simple and stellate, lobes acuminate or caudate, simate-dentate or sub-lubed. Primary neryes $5-7$ and secomary raised beneath. Petioles ${ }^{3-4} \mathbf{y}^{5 \prime \prime}$. Peduncles 3 4'5, axillary, jointed about ${ }^{6} \cdot \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ from top. Bracteoles 5 ( $8-10$, Master). Calyx-lohes lanceolate. (apsule b-cellerl and -angled, loculi with long bristles within. Seeds grey-black, sub-globose, " $160^{\prime \prime}$ "diam., glabrons.

Bark gives a fibre.
16. H. tiliaceus, L. Syn. H. tortuosus, Roab. ; Baniah, Of.; Bola, Beng.
A small much-branched tree, with orbicular cordate leaves, hoary beneath, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. ( $4-5^{\prime \prime}$, F.B.I.), and terminal, solitary or sub. panicled campanulate flowers, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., yellow with crimson eye. Capsule ovoid, closely tomentose, and with tufted scales, 5 -valved, with the endocarp inflexed at the margins of the valves and making it 10 -celled.
Tidal forests. Cuttack, Mahamadi delta. Very commom! Palamore (ohamduur)! Fls. Mar.-April. Fr. April-Mas.* Evergrenh.
Branched usually close to the aronmo In. with a short cusp closely stellate beneath, minutely crenate. Petinles $11 \%$ ". Stipules "-5", falcately oblone. Bracteoles 7 10, lanceolate, connate for half their length. Sepals twice as long, " 8 ", lancoolate about as long as the capsule. Seeds black, glabrous, with pale olots. Bark gives a strong fillue.

## 17. H. mutabilis, L. Thalpadma, Beng.

A large shrub or small tree, with leaves $4-9^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad, deeply cordate, 3-5 lobed, sub-tomentose heneath, lobes crenate, midlobe long acuminate. Flowers white or pink, 5" diam. from the upper axils, and sub-corymbose at the ends of the shoots.

## Frequent in gardens. Fls. Sepst-Oct. Fr. Oct. Nov. Decidumas.

The Fls. are usua!ly donble, open white and turn pink, lout this is not always the case, and in some varicties they are pink from the frrat. Capsule sub-globone, diam. hirsute, endocury with dense white hairn Seeds lrown, densely bearderl on the side away from the raphe.
It is a native of China ( Roxburgh), hut even the doulble flowers seed freely in this country.

## 18. H. rosa-sinensis, L. Common garden Hiliscus; Chinese Shoeflower.

A well-known ornumental shrub, L. $2^{\circ} 0-3^{\prime \prime}$. ovate, fenminate, coarsely serrate, sometimes loled, glabrons and shining, base 3 -nerven. Stipules ensiform. It includes very numerons single and domble varieties, varying from very large yellowit crimson His., often ist diam., through red to salmon-coloured and bracteoles connate from the upper axils, all agrecing in the linear-lancenlate. half way down inte ht hase arm shorter than the calyx ; campanulate culys cut alout This attains into 5 lanceolate lohes which close over the ohlong fruit.
It flowers practically length, lut never seems to ripen, and the seeds are abortive. blacking shoestically all the year round. The Fls. were nsel at one time for
19. H. hoes (f. Roxlurgh).

Usamlly of taller and more slenter habit than the last. with muright branches.
It sub-rhombide. often 3 -holed, dentate or coarsely crenate, nearly on anite glabrous, abont $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, with very shont petiole. Stipules filiform. Fl., axilary, usally lilac with a parple ete. Bracteoles 6 y, linear.
Common in gratens.

## 20. H. schizopetalus, Hool, $f^{\circ}$.

Sarmentose, with harrowly orate on sub-rhombwichally elliptic shiming La, 2 3"5",
$3-0$-nerved at base, cremate-st rate px cept at lase, with minute, subulate, cadncous pedoneles. Fructeoles H, drooping aul fuchsia-like, on long slender jointed $7^{\prime \prime}$. Petals Bractenles abour 7, minute subulate. Calyx sputhaceons and 2 -lobed, pendulons. Style deeply laciniate and reftexed. Staminal colunn iong, filiform. Comman in sty liranches lons.

[^73]
## 9. THESPESIA, Corr.

Trees or shrubs with entire or lobed leaves. Flowers large, axillary or terminal, sometimes in few flowered panicles. Bracteoles 5-8, deciduous. Distinguished from Hibiscus by the styles being connate into a 5 -furrowed club-shaped entire or 5 -toothed column.

1. T. populnea, Corr. Pares, Paras-pipal, Beng.; Habali, Or.; The Portia Tree.
A small tree with roundish or ovate, cordate acuminate, entire glabrous leaves $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and with long petioles. Flowers 2-3" diam., yellow, fading to pink or purplish, often on peduncles $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule globose, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., drooping, black when ripe, 5 -valved, but not opening widely.

Wild in the delta of the Mahanadi, Crttack! Often planted by roadsides, etc. Fls., Fr. all the year round, but chiefly in the r.s. and c.s.

Young shoots scaly. L. coriaceons, 5-7-nerred, with small peltate scales when young ; axils of principal nerves glandular.
Noтe.-Roxburgh makes two species of this tree-Hibiscus populneus and Hibiscus nopuluooides. The former, he says, has not glands in the axils and a single integument to the capsule, while the latter has a double integrament to the capsule. I have not examined these characters in the field.
2. T. lampas, Dalz. \& Gibs. Reke, Ho.; Bir Katsom, K., S.; BanKapsi or Ban-Kapus, Beng.
A stout undershrub, 4-6 ft. high, with palmately 3-lobed or entire leaves, 4-5" diam., and terminal solitary or 2-3-nate large yellow flowers, 4-5" diam., with crimson centre. Capsule 3-5-valved, girt at the base by the calyx-tube.

Very common in the forests throughont the area. Perennial and deciduons, or often dying down to the root and shooting out again with the May storms. Fls. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Dec.

Young parts covered with brown tomentum. L. softly pubescent leneath, hairy above, hase cordate or rounded, mid-rib with a gland near the base beneath. Peduncle swollen alore, with 48 sul) ulate or setaceous decidunus bracteoles.

## There are two varieties:

a. Upper L, ustally simple. Capsules 45 -ralyed, glolose, woody, only slightly dehiscent. The common form in our area.
$\boldsymbol{\beta}$. L. all broad and 3-lolsed. Capsule oblong or ovoid cuspidate, often only 3 -valved, less woorly, much more widely dehiscent, and more resembling that of a Hibiscus. Sambalpur!

It yields a strong filore. The root und Fr. given in gonorrhoea. Camp.

## 10. GOSSYPIUM, L..*

Tall herbs, shrubs or small trees, with 3-9-lobed more rarely entire leaves, and large yellow or purple flowers, with 3 large cordate bracts, which, as well sometimes as the leaves and other parts, are

* For thin cenus I have closely adhered to Sir George Wratt's arrangement in the Hild and (ulticated Cottons of the World, 1907. I have also consulted Mr. G. A. Gummie's Iudian ('offons in the Memoirs of the Department of Ayriculture in Indin vol. ii. September 2nd, 1907. Mr. Gammie's views differ radically from those of Sir G. Watt, and in my endearour to pive his synonymy I may not always bart been successful. The vernacular generic names for all cottons are Kapas (for the plant), Rni (for the floss), $\boldsymbol{I}$.; Katsom, Kaskom, K., S. but each variety has its vernacular name.
often nigro-punctate, incised, toothed or entire. Calyx truncate or shortly 5 -toothed. Ovary 5-locular. Style clavate at the apex, with 5 furrows and 5 stigmas. Capsule loculicidal. Seeds sub-globose or angular, densely woolly. Cotyledons strongly folded with auricles at the base enclosing the radicle, sometimes with black glands (like the bracteoles).
There are usually two coats on the seed, an inner short pubescence or hairiness known as the $f_{u z z}$, and the outer adherent or easily removable floss or cotton. The capsules are called bolls.
I. Bracteoles united. Seeds with a fuzz.
a. L. two-thirds palmately 3 - 7 -lobed, base cordate, mid-rib only with a gland.
L. glabrescent, smooth, lnacteoles entire or slightly toothed. Fils. purple

1. arboream.
L. broader, bracteoles gashed var. sanguinea.
L. pubescent or hairy, bracteoles entire or toothed, Fls. Jellow, with purple claw or purple flush
var. neglecta.
L. rough, lowest lolyes somewhat reflexed and shorter, Fls. relatively small with purple claws, white or yellow, or with pink tinge
b. L. half palmately 3 - 5 -lobed ; when 5 -lobed usually broader than long, base not or scarcely cordate, gland on 1-3 ribs.
L. pilose, lobes ovate-oblong, almost obtuse, bracteoles large, purple, acute, with usually 3 teeth. Fls. yellow
L. thin, softly pilose, lobes undulate, bracteoles large, purple, entire, or with a few pointed teeth, F'ls. yellow with parple knse .
II. Bracteoles quite free. Seeds with a fuzz.
L. hirsute. Bracteoles pectinate
var, rozea.
2. nanking.
var. bani.
III. Bracteoles free, or nearly so, with conspicuous glands. Seeds without a fuzz.
L. nearly glabrous, half or more segmented into 3-5 spreading oblong acuminate lobes
3. hirsutum.
4. barbadense.

## 1. G. arboreum, $L$.

A small tree or large shrub with very slender, often purple, almost glabrous branches, except that the younger parts are more or less woolly. Leaves firm, smooth, cordate, 5-7-lobed two thirds of the way down, lobes oblong-lanceolate, often with small, supplementary teeth in the sinuses, apex with minute bristles, midrib with a gland. Flowers few on short abortive shoots, bracteoles rather small, usually entire, purple-green. Flowers large, deep, shining, purple. Seeds with greenish-grey fuzz, cotton adhering, white, silky.
Not found, except as an ornamental garden plant in our area, but Watt considers the following varieties derived from it, and states that when grown as a field crop it may become barieties derived from it, and states that when grown as a field crop it silky flosses, and which often throw back to purple flowers, he considers possess strains of this stock.
Probably a native of Africa, Watt; but it is the cotton which Brahmins select for preparing the sacred thread.

Var. a sanguinea, Wutt. Syn. G. sanguineum (Gammie, loc. cit.). A red-flowered field cotton. Capsule almost linear. Fuzz less green and more grey.

[^74]Var. $\beta$ neglecta, $W$ att. Syn. G. herbaceum, F.B.I. (in part); G. intermedium, Tod. (Gammie, in part?); and G. neglectum, Tod. (Gammie, var. vera); Deshila, Deshi, Jethi, Beng.; Deshi Kapas, Or.; Kherdya (Ranchi) ; liengal Cotton; Kharia kapa (Mayurbhanj?).
A pyramidal bush from $1 \cdot 55^{\prime \prime}-3 \cdot 5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with often reddish stems. Leaves somewhat coriaceous, lobes often furrowed and corrugated, 3-7, with supplementary lobules in the sinuses, linear-lanceolate, lowest pair patent or reflexed, acute, hairy and stellately tomentose. Flowers 2-4 on short lateral shoots or (in my specimens) sometimes solitary, yellow with purple centre or yellow or white with a purple tinge, usually campanulate. Bracteoles ovate, acute, toothed, half or more the length of the corolla. Boll ovate, acuminate, 3-4-celled. Seeds with brownish or greenish fuzz and much coarse woolly, shortstapled cotton.
The commonest cotton of the province, especially on jhumed lands in jungle districts! Fls. Jqu.
It is an inferior but easily grown cotton.
Note.-G. intermedium, according to the report of the Cotton Specialist (1909-10), is represented lyy two forms in Bengal, one Deshila with small bolls, which is probably this species, and the other Bhogila, with larger bolls, which is probably G. nanking, Meyen. They are grown as a mixture with Rahar in North Behar.

Var. y rosea. Syn. G. neglectum, Tod., var. rosea (Gammie); Nurdki, Beng.; Varadi Cotton.
Leaves deeply palmatipartite with narrow lobes. Flowers very short, erect, white, or white-yellow with a pink tinge, bracteoles as long as the corolla.

Said to be grown in Bengral and I think in our area, but have seen mo herharium specimens. It is a very inferior cotton according to $\boldsymbol{H}$ aft.
2. G. nanking, Meyen. Syn. G. intermedium (Gammie in pait?); G. neglectum, var. vera, sub-var. kokatia, Gammie (probably); Chinese Cotton.
Leaves often glabrescent above and pale green, usually very wide, broader than long, with scarcely any cordature at the base.
Var. a bani, Watt. Jethi, Deshi (Behar); Bhogla, Beng.; Bhora kaskom, S. (is probably this) ; Berar Cotton.
A bush with sparsely-branched stems which, with the petioles, are purplish behus the numerons spreading hairs, young twigs, petioles, L. and peduncles, also with close, short, adpressed, stellate hairs. L. hairy, corraceous, and often glabrescent with age, very conspicuously gland-dotted, three prominent ribs with large glands beneath, usually $\bar{j}$-lohed, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$, very broad and often broader than long, lohes broadly-oblong or ovate-oblong, acute or suddenly cuspidate, the outermost usaslly small, arching upwards from the usually very shallowly cordate hase. Petiole as long as blade. Stipules narrow, linear-acuminate, but upper broad and unequal, one oblique and toothed, the other linear. Fls. mostly solitary, axillary. bright yellow with purple spots on the hase, pinkish in bud and after maturity. Bracteoles large, $9-1=0^{\prime \prime}$, purple, with few apical or also several maryidal long-pointed teeth, deeply cordate, auricled. Capsule somewhat angled, ovate acuminate, 3 .t celled. Seeds large, irregular, densely conted with rufons velvety fuzz and with a good silky white or khaki floss.

N: Behar, Gammie (see note above); South Bihar, Ham.! Manbhum, largely cultivated, Compbell (if the Bhoga Kaskom is this).
3. G. hirsutum, L. = G. hirsutum, Mill. (Gammie) ; Budhi, Burhi, Vern.; Upland Georgian Cotton.
A coarse, stunted, rounded bush, much branched, yellowish-green or greenish-red, usually covered with dust from the character of the numerous hairs on the shoots, petioles and leaf-veins. Leaves rather thin, 3 -lobed (sometimes simple to 5 lobed), lobes short, triangular, with straight margins. Base rounded, cordate. Bracteoles rounded, $1 \cdot 3-1 \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$, with numerous caudate teeth, terminal often very long. Flowers light yellow without a dark eye (though this is present in Miller's type, teste Watt). Bolls large, spherical, usually 4-celled. Seeds large, ovate, truncate one end and with a pronounced greyish, rusty or green fuzz. Cotton white.
Singlhum, at Chaibass! Manlhum, Camp.; Mayurbhanj (prohal)ly the Budhi cotton referred to by Cobden Ramayy in The Gazetteer). Fls. Dec.
"Appears to have adapted itself admirably to the natural conditions of the higher lands of Bengal," Gammie.
This cotton was well' spoken of iyy the Cotton Specialist in his report for 1907. It is an early maturing variety.

## 4. G. barbadense, $L$.

Sab-arboreous. Branches angled above, dotted. Flowers very large, $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with large pectinate bracteoles half as long, teeth finely acuminate.
Caltivated in Bengal, Prain. I have only seen isolated plants.

## 11. KYDIA, Roxb.

Trees with stellate pubescence and palminerved, usually lobed leaves. Flowers panicled, polygamous, with 4-6 bracteoles connate at the base, spreading accrescent in fruit. Staminal tube divided to about the middle into 5 arms, each bearing 34 anthers, which are imperfect in some flowers. Ovary 2-3-celled, style deeply 3 -cleft with peltate stigmas, imperfect in some flowers. Ovules 2 in each cell, ascending. Capsule sub-globose, loculicidally 3 -valved. Seeds reniform, furrowed.

1. K. calycina, Roxb. Bita-goinr, K.; Poska Olat, S. ; Derki, Kharm.; Pula, Baranga, H.; Patar, Th.; Ban Kopasia, Oi.; Bur Kapa, Gond.; Pola, Jara Baranda, Vern.
A moderate-sized tree or flowering as a shrub, very handsome when bearing its pure white, large panicles of flowers, "75" diam. Leaves sub-orbicular, palmately $\overline{5}$ - $\overline{7}$-nerved, stellate pubescent or tomentose, and always with a large gland on 1-3 of the nerves beneath. Bracteoles ' $25 \cdot 5$ " in fruit, oblong or oblong-spathulate.
[^75]
## 12. BOMBAX, L. Silk-Cotton Tree.

Trees, often very large and sometimes with verticillate branches. Leaves digitate. Flowers very large, solitary or clustered Bracteoles 0. Calyx leathery, capsular. Stamens in 5 groups, opposite the petals, anthers reniform, 1-celled. Ovary 5 -celled, style clavate, stigmas 5. Ovules many. Capsule loculicidally 5-valved, valves woolly within. Seeds woolly.

1. B. malabaricum, $D C$. Edel, K., S.; Simal, H.; Simli, Simuri, Jern.; The Red Silk-cotton Tree.
A large tree with a prickly trunk and branches when young, $5-5-$ digitate leaves and large scarlet flowers, which mostly appear when the tree is leafless. Capsule ovoid, $57^{\prime \prime}$.
Throughout the area, attaining its largest size in cool valleys. Fls. Jan. March. Fr. March-May. Leafless Dec.-March or even to April.

Attains 12 ft . girth and more alove the large buttresses to the stem in favourable situations. Bark white. Blaze thick, soft, flark pink, streaked with pale pink and white.

The first leares of the seedling are simple, ovate, acuminate; these are followed by 3 -foliolate leares. Cotyledons expand and are broadly ovate, " 8 ", 3-5-nerved with petiole ' 1 ". The tree is very easily grown from seed and easils transplanted. Thave done this successfully in the coll season. It is used for the "jamots" of wells in Hazaribagh (Thomson), and is often sawn into planks for cheap, light boses. If badly stored it soon discolours, with a very had smell. Immersion in water improves its durability. The growth is very rapid.
Gamble gives the weight as surying from 1732 lbs . The cotton is used for stufting pillows, razais, etc. "From its trunk proceeds an exudation called Mochras, much used by the natives in diarthea; when dry it is dark brown.' Ham.

## 13. ADANSONIA, $L$.

## 1. Adansonia digitata, $L$. The Baobab.

A moderate-sized tree with a very swollen trunk, smooth bark and widely spreading branches. Leaves resembling those of a Bombax digitate, with 5 sub-sessile, obovate, cuspidate leaflets. Flowers very large, $6-7^{\prime \prime}$ diam., white, pendulous, on long peduncles. Calyx leathery, gamosepalous below. Staminal tube naked below, the free ends of the stamens forming a large truncately globose head, $2-2.5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Ovary 5-10-celled. Fruit large, gourd-like.

Sometimes planted. Several trees near the Dorunda Bridge, Ranchi. Fls. AprilJune. Fr. Aug.-Oct. Native of Africa.

Ker Bulletin 8 of 1916 records the use of these trees as water reservoirs in Kordefan.

## FAM. 27. STERCULIACEA.

Herbs, slurubs or trees, with the general characters of Malvaceter but flowers often 1 -sexual or polygamous, with often a tendency to irregularity; petals sometimes 0, stamens sometimes definite and anther cells always 2, parallel or divergent. Ovary sessile or stipitate, of $2-5$ carpels loosely united and follicular in fruit, of connate into as many cells and fruit capsular, rarely carpel (Waltheria). Ovnles anatropous.

1. Fls. 1 -sexual or polygamous. Petals 0. Anthers in a ring on a column.
A. Anthers many. Fruiting carpels dehiscent .
2. Sterculia.
B. Anthers 5. Fruiting carpels indehiscent
3. Heritiera.
II. Fls. 2-sexual. Petals present, without long appendages.
A. Anthers in a ring on the top of a column.
Fls. panicled. Capsule bladdery
4. Kleinhocia.

Flis. axillary, moderate-sized, irregular. Capsule elongate, sub-follicular
4. Helicteres.

Fls, axillary, large, regular. C'apsule large, woody
5. Pterogpermum.
13. Anthers on an antheriferous tube, often with long filaments, numerous
6. Eriolana.
C. Anthers on the margin only of tube, 15 only, in groups
7. Penfapeten.
D. Stamens 5 , only tubular below.

Ovary 5-celled
8. Melochia.

Ovary 1 -celled (of one carpel).
9. Waltheria.
III. FIs, 2-sexual. Petals curiously shaped a appenduges.
Fls large, $2^{\prime \prime}$. . . . . . . . . 10. Abroma.
Fls, very small. Anthers grouped between staminodes

Anthers solitary between stami-
11. Guazmиа.
fils. very small. nodes
12. Buetheriu.

## 1. STERCULIA, L.

Trees or shrubs with simple, palmate or digitate leaves, palmately. nerved. Flowers polygamous, panicled. Calyx tubular, lobed, often coloured. Petals 0 . Stamens united into a column bearing a head or ring of sessile anthers. Ovary of 45 carpels, opposite the sepals. Styles connate at the base, stigmas radiating. Fruit of distinct follicles, woody or membranous. Seeds in each follicle 1-many, sometimes arilled or winged. Cotyledons flat and thin, adhering to the albumen, or thick and fleshy. (iermination epigeal.

1. L. digitate
2. foetila.
3. L. mostly cut into, $;$ ir $\ddot{z}^{\circ}$ нchite or achminate lones, villons ol tomentose beneath when young. Capsules wooly.
Leaf lobes usually simple. Bark ireeuish or white parery
Leaf lobes usually ample. Bark preenish or white, pafery 3 -lobed. Bark not papery. Panicles
rusty rusty toosty 3 -lobed (rarely simple in old, or 57 -lohed in very
4. Lusty trotly 3-lobed (rarely simple in old,
Fls, scang trees). Capsules nembanous.

Fis, scarlet. L. glabrescent
2. arems.
3. villosa.

Fls. yellow. L. tomentose (even when oldi)
4. L. simple. entire, glabrous
4. coloratu.
5. fulgens.
6. alata.

## 1. S. fretida, L. Badam, Vern.

A straight tree, much resembling a simal (Bombax), with very stout twigs and leaves 'rowded at their ends with $7-9$ elliptical or elliptic-lanceolate, acuminate leaflets, smaller 4", larger 6-7" (on same leaf). Panicles many, sub-terminal, 4-6" long from below the opening leaves bearing numerons racemes of green or purplish flowers, densely wonlly within. Follicles scatlet, $3.3 .5^{\prime \prime}$ long, very stout, ultimately woody, recurved and boat-shaped.
Rather widely- phanted. Tharsugula, Sampmipur (Mudaliar). Purulia station!
 March Fr. ripens following Fell. Deciduous. New L. appearing just after the floweriug.
Barks. sniooth. Lt, distinguishal, 'e from thase of a Simal by the very short petiolules,
which which are only "2" long. Theatlets coriaceons with 1420 prominent spreading secondary nerves. Young, viscid-glandular with unpleasant smell. Petioles $5-9^{\prime \prime}$.

Calyx 5 -fid, inves ' $4-5$ ' ${ }^{\prime}$, lanceolate. Cohmm long, curved, hairy. Anthers whorled Weeds slate-coloured, ellipsoid, oblong, " $6 \cdot \mathrm{~F}$, with rulimentary yellow aril, epidermis thin and inner testa brown, coriacems.

In the seedling there is a massive hairy and glandular hypocotyl and large oblong cotyleilons, $1-1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, with many hasai nerves and very liroad petioles. The first leaves are digitately 34 -foliolate.

The seeds are eaten and have a taste of filherts. They are usually roasted. The raw seets are said to bring on nausea and vertigo (I.P. \& D.).
2. S. urens, Roxb. Teley, K., 'Telhee', S.; Kaunji, Kharw.; Keunji, Uran.; Kulu, Gulu, H.; Gendule, Khoni.; Girungila, Or.
A large or moderate-sized tree with thin papery bark which appears white in the distance, and gaunt spreading branches marked with large scars. Leaves 5 -lobed, tomentose glabrescent beneath with entire lobes. Panicles 4-7", densely viscidly pubescent. Flowers - $16^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Follicles pungent with bristles.

A conspicuous feature of the dry rocky hills of the hill country south of the Ganges, extedding to Sambalpur, Angul and Puri! Especially common in the dry hills of Chota Nagpur but rarer in the Santal Parganas! Gaya Gbats! Ascends to 3000 ft , at Neterhat! Not seen morth of the Ganges.

Fis, Dec,-Feb, Fr. April. It drops its leaves in Nov. or Dec. and often remains leatess until the May storms.
Outer bark very thin with chlorophyll beneath it. I. 9-16" both ways, not deeply lobed (never half way down), but usually broadly 5 -cuspidate, hase deeply cordate, rounded. Petiole 6-12". Fis, reddish-hrown, tomentose ontside, green inside the oblong acute lobes. which are bearded within at the base and crimson inside the tube.
It yields a gum, "Katila," used ly the Santals in throataffectious (Cump.). The seeds are eaten. The lark yields a filure. Giomble says "wood very soft, reddishbrown, with an unpleashnt smell, used to make native guitars and toys." It used sometimes to be cut into planks in the C.P. Weight 42 71.
3. S. yillosa, Roxb. Sisi, K.; Ganjher, s.; Walkom, Pironja, M.?; Sisir, Uraon; Uelal, Kharr., H.; Baringa, Gond.; Chop, Th.; Kodalo, Or.
A large tree with grey or brown, often pale, but not papery outer bark. Branches with large leaf scars. Leaves deeply 5 -7-lobed, tomentose beneath, lobes again 3-lobed, rarely entire. Panicles pendulous, $9-12^{\prime \prime}$, rusty, pubescent. Flower's '5"' diam., membranous. Ripe follicles tomentose, scarlet inside.

Fssentially a tree of the valleys as $S$. urem is of the expused hills. On both sides of the Gangetic valley and throughout the whole province, but nowhere abondant. Found on cool sides of hills, e.g. Parasnath (Hazaribagh)! Merghastmi (Mayurbhanj)! Neterhat, 3000 ft !

F'ls. Jan.-March. Fr. May-June. Leafless Dec.-May.
Blaze hard, red or crimson. L. adpressed, villosely-tomentose beneath, 9-16 ${ }^{17}$ both ways, minally cut to the midule, hase deenly cordate, lobers candate or again 3-partite. Petiole as long as leaf. Fls. "5" diam, yellowish with pink centre. Seerls several, hrown with a Mack shining aril, "3-"5"。

A very strong firre is oltained from the bast, which accounts for the searcity of the tree in some places. The woml is now nsed for tea boxes in the Duars; it is a very bad fuel. The tree coppices freely; the seeds germiunte soon after falling in June.
"Growth fast, $3-6$ rings per incla of rarlins. Weight 1522 ho." Gambie.
4. S. colorata, Roxb. Sisi, K.; Ulal, S.; Sisir, Uran; Kodalo, Or.; Pani Kodal (Angul), Or.
A large or moderate-sized tree, very beautiful in flower, when the numerous panicles resemble masses of scarlet coral. In fruit it is
easily distinguished by the very membranous green or rosy follicles. which open widely, bearing one seed on one or both of the margins.
Widely distributed throughout the province. Attains 6 ft . girth in the Ramnagar forests (N. Champaran)! Faller and cool sides of hills in Chota Nagpur, frequent! Kodarma! Not specificalls, noted from Sambalpur. Angul, frequent! Mayur. bhanj! Bonai, Grifue. Fls. March April. Fr. April-May. Leafless Jan.-May.
Bark grey or brown, roughish. Blaze rather thick, pale, with streaks of cream and yellow or yellow in old trees. L. $6-12^{\prime \prime}$, with only scattered stellate hairs beneath. In young plants verr leeply 7 -lohed or partite, in old trees asually with only 3 caudate lobes and deenly candate base. Fls. "75", clavate, orange-scarlet, stellately tomentose, with perdicels and rachis of panicle of the same colour.
Yields a strong fibre. "Growth fast, 3 to 4 rings per inch of radins." Gamble.
5. S. pallens, Wrill.* Syn. S. pallens, Wall.; S. fulgens, F.B.I. (in part) ; Phap, Th.
A moderate-sized on very large tree with nearly smooth grey bark and a dense crown of broadly orbicular-oblong leaves, $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ wide, rather broader than long, cordate, and with 3 terminal lobes, persistently softly velvety heneath with dense stellate hairs and with shorter more sparse stellate hairs above. Flowers resembling those of S. colorata, but yellow instead of searlet. Follicles membranous, opening before maturity.
Bettiah aud kamuagar forest. from the foot of the hills upl to 2000 ft ! Fls., Fr. h.s. Deciduons h.s.

This, which is usually de.cribed an a small tree, attains 8 ft. in girth and fully 60 ft . in height, but it is often forkell or slightly buistressed helow. Bark with small exfoliations in hurge tree., Blaze white with a little green and yellow. L. with $7-9$ principal nerves, P'etiole $6-12^{\prime \prime}$, stellately tomentose. Fls. " ${ }^{2}$ ' $8^{\prime \prime}$, buds globose, cals. campunulate. vellow tomentose, lohes ovate or lanceolute acute.
The wood is suid to resemble that of the simall. "Weight, 31 ll." Gauble.

## 6. 8. alata, Roxb.

A tall, large tree, with smooth grey bark and a dense somewhat narrow crown of large, simple, cordate, ovate or broadly oblong, quite entire, $7-9$-nerved leaves $4-10^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers in simple or compound racemes from the axils of fallen leaves, green and yellow, tomentose outside, inside streaked and dotted purple.
Rather extensively planted as an ormamental tree, and although a native of the damp forests of the Duars. Asshm and Chittagone, it succeeds well in quite dry localities. Ranchi Station! Uhailassat Chakradharpur Road, ete., etc.!
Fls, March-June, both before alict with the L. Fr. Nor. Deciduous Feb.-March.
Young parts only with rusty stellate hairs or scales. Racemes 2-5"' Fls,
 about 5 in a ring at top of column, in Herm, Hts, in a sessile groups in the sinuses formed by the carpels. Follicles larye, woorly, sul--globose, $4 \overline{3}^{\prime \prime}$. Seeds wingell. cotyledons not separaile from the alliunen.

## 2. HERITIERA, Aiton.

Trees with coriaceons leaves, closely covered with minute flat scales heneath. Flowers small or very small, 1 -sexual, in lateral panicles. Calyx - - ( $1-1-$ ) toothed or -cleft. Petals 0 . Stamens united into a column with anthers in a ring at the top. Carpels 5-6, almost free, style short, stigmas 5, thick, ovule 1 in each carpel. Fruit of woody indehiscent, 1-seeded, keeled or winged carpels. Cotyledons thick, fleshy. Albumen 0 .

[^76]1. H. minor, Roxb. Syn. H. Fomes, F.B.I.; Sundri, Or., Beng.

A small tree with brown branches and narrow elliptic leaves, $25-5^{\prime \prime}\left(4-6^{\prime \prime}, F . B . I.\right)$, silvery-scaly beneath like an Elxagnus, entire and penninerved with about 6-9 secondary nerves faintly looping inside the margin. Flowers pinkish or orange, campanulate, $\cdot 15-18^{\prime \prime}$ long, with 4,5 triangular lobes, males very caducous. Fruit (ripe carpels) $1.5^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Mahanadi delta in tidal forests! The well-known sumdri of the Sunderbans. Fls. Jan. May. Fr. August.
Roots with preamatophores. Branchlets sealy, scalen with a minute rust. coloured centre. L. with tapering acute or rombed hase, and oltuse ronded or sub-acnte apex, not acuminate. Usually e very slender secondary nerves from hase. Petiole stout, " $3-88^{\prime \prime}$. Panicles short, lax, whescert, $1-2{ }^{2}{ }^{5}$ ". Ripe carpels, roughly resembling two unequal sphere segments, placed face to face with a rim at their line of junction, an oblique keel on the lower (or immer face) ending in the scar of attachment, and a larger keel on the upper (or onter) face or segment.

I have picked up the Fr. from the beach at Puri!

## 3. KLEINHOYIA, $L$.

## 1. K. hospita, L.

A small tree with smooth bark, broadly ovate or sub-orbicular leaves with retuse or cordate 7 -nerved base, acuminate, glabrous, 4-5" (or 6 12" in luxuriant specimens, Roxb.), with strong cross tertiary nerves and long petiole. Hlowers about ' $\mathrm{g}^{\prime \prime}$ diam., pink, in ample terminal panicles. Sepals 5, nearly free, narrow ohlong, ' $32^{\prime \prime}$, tomentose. Petals 5, zygomorphic, posterior sub-tubular. Stamens on a gonophore in a ring round the apex, which is cupular and 5-cleft, each division with 3 anthers. Ovary tomentose, $\overline{5}$-celled. Capsule loculicidal, membranous, inflated, 5 -winged, each cell with 1 black seed.
Often planted. There is a small avemue of it at Daltonganj. Native of the Moluccas according to Roxburgh. Fls. Oct. Fr. Dec.

## 4. HELICTERES, L.

Trees or shrubs. Leaves simple. Flowers axillary, often zygomorphic. Calyx tubular, 5-fid. Petals 5, claws often auricled. Staminal column adnate to the gynophore, 5 -toothed, with anthers in groups between the teeth; anther cells divergent. Ovary 5 -lobed and -celled, ovules many. Fruit sub-follicular, sometines follicles spirally twisted. Seeds tubercled. Cotyledons leafy, folded round the radicle. Albumen scanty.

1. H. isora, L. Poto-porla, sinkari, $K$.; also called Goinr from a confasion with Grewia; Petcamra, S.; Aitem, aita, Kharw.; Murad, Maraphal, H. ; Muri-muri, Murnuria, Or. ; Pita Baranda, Khond.
A shrub or small tree with oblique usually cordate, broadly obloug or rounded, pubescent, 57 -palmi-nerved leaves, scarlet lateral zygomorphic flowers, $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and a woody fruit of 5 spirally rolled carpels on a very elongated gynophore, tardily follicular when ripe, and dehiscent along their inner edge.

Distributed throughout the whole province from Champaran southwards. Very common and often gregarious both in the valleys and especially on northern aspects in the hills. Fls. April-Dec. Fr. Oct.-Jan., but the open carpels may be found $\mathfrak{a p}$ to June. Deciduous in March and renews leaves in April.

Shoots softly vilhons. Is. rarely symmetrical, bifarious, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$, often scabrous sbore, densely stellate pubescent heneath, often somewhat loherl, serrate. Petiole '25-5". Peduncles axillary or extra axillary, $2-4$ together, short. Caly $x{ }^{5}-75^{\prime \prime}$, oblique, stellate. Petals reflexed.
The root, bark and fruit are given for colic. Powdered and fried in ghee and sweetened it is used for howel complaints in various districts -possibly a case of the Jaw of Signatures, the use being suggested by the shape of the fruit.

## 5. PTEROSPERMUM, Schreb.

Trees or shrubs lepidote or with stellate hairs. Leaves usually oblique, simple or lobed. Flowers large, axillary and terminal, bracteoles sometimes laciniate. Sepals 5, more or less connate. Petals 5. Staminal column short, with 5 forked or 5 pairs of staminodes, and 3 slender stamens with linear anthers between each or each pair. Ovary inserted within the top of the column, 3-5-celled, style 1, with 5 furrowed stigma, ovules many. Fruit a woody capsule, loculicidally 5 -valved. Seeds winged above, 2 -seriate in the inner angle of the cells. Cotyledons plaited or corrugate. Albumen thin or 0 .
$\mathrm{I}_{2}$. very broad, 7-12-nerved. FIs. $45^{\prime \prime}$
L. oblong-acuminate, 4-5-nerved. Fils. $3-4^{\prime \prime}$.
I. oblong-lanceolate, 5-7-nerverl, with a large bakal auricle
L. ohlong, 3-5-nerved. Fls.1-1"s".

1. acerifolium.
2. Heyneanam.
3. semisagittatum.
4. suberifolium.
5. P. acerifolium, Willd. Muchu kundi, K. ; Machkunda, S.; Machkan, Th.
A large, handsome tree with large palmately-nerved cordate leaves, white tomentose beneath, and large fragrant white flowers. Capsule oblong, woody, 5 -valved.
Indigenous in the Ramnagar hills (N. Champaran), but rare! Doubtfully indigenous elsewhere. Messrs. Camphell and Watt believe it to be so in the Tundi forest. It is commonly planted near villages throughout the area. The name "Muchokunda" is Sanserit and is also the Hindi and Bengalee name for $\boldsymbol{P}$. quberifoliun. Lam.
Fls. Mareh-July. The capsules open at the time of flowering in the following rear. Evergreen.
Rusty tomentose. L. 6-15". lobed, entire or coarsely toothed. Fls, regular or sub-regular. Sepals 4-5. Petais $35-4^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, linear-oblanceolate. Stamens 15, shorter than the staminodes, with filiform filaments and linear anthers. Staminodes 5, rough.

## 2. P. Heyneanum, Wall. Giringa, rarely Machkunda, Or.

A handsome small tree with oblong repand, coarsely dentate or lobed, rarely entire leaves, $365^{\prime \prime}$, white beneath between the raised brown nervation, base subcordate. Flowers pure white, fragrant, $3.2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Capsule $23^{\prime \prime}$, oblong, but slightly narrowed upwards, and base suddenly acute.

[^77]
## 5. PTEROSPERMUM.]

Twigs, petioles, nerves beneath, peduncles and sepals densely covered with rusty stellate hairs or scales. L. nsually wider upwards and then suddenly acuminate Qr caudate, lobes or teeth usually very acute. Secondary nerves $5-8$, of which 1 or 2 (each side) strong ones from the base, tertiaries scalariform. Petioles " $25-{ }^{-} \mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$. Bracteoler stipitate, 4-6, narrow elliptic to broadly cuneate, ${ }^{\circ} \prime \prime$, irregularly toothed and gashed. Sepals linenr, $1722^{\prime \prime}$, white villous within. Petals obliguely cuneate, with white stellate pubescence. Stamens filiform. Capsule olitusely 5 -angled, rusty stellate-tomentose, apiculate. Seeds about $4-5$ in each row, with broad wings.

## 3. P. semisagittatum, Ham.

A very handsome tree with large handsome flowers with broad petals. Easily recognised by the large auricle on one side only of the leaf base. Capsule terete.
It is sometimes planted in gardens. Fls. April-May.
4. P. suberifolium, Lam. Makai Champa (teste Ham.).

A handsome tree with the oblong leaves $2 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, subregular, rounded or oblique, or subcordate at the 3 -5-nerved base, never aurieled, very hoary beneath. Flowers only 1-1.5" diam. Capsule oblong terete, sometimes beaked, $2-2 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$.
Purneah, very rare, Ham. Found in Ganjam, and may be found wild in Orissa, where it is sometimes seen in gardens.

## 6. ERIOLENA, D.C.

Trees or shrubs with palmately-nerved leaves and regular yellow flowers, axillary or panicled, bracteolate. Calyx spathaceous, 5 -toothed or partite. Staminal tube short with many anthers, cells parallel. Staminodes 0. Ovary sessile, 5-10-celled. Style with as many spreading stigmas as there are cells. Ovules many. Capsule woody loculicidal, axial angle of valves villous. Seeds winged above. The woody peduncles are often sharply flexed in fruit.

Bracteoles inciniate.
Peduncles 1-thowered. Larger leaves (-12"

1. W'tllichii.

Peduncles 1-few flowered. Larger leaves 4. $6^{\prime \prime}$
2. Hookeriana. Bracteoles entire or lobed.

Flowers sometimes panicled. Larger leaves 3-1"
3. quinquelocularis.

## 1. E. Wallichii, D.C.

A large stout shrub or small tree, with ovate or broadly orbicular, cordate-based leaves of very variable size, mostly about $8^{\prime \prime}$ each way, irregularly crenate, with acute or obtuse apex, rugulose and thinly hairy above, permanently shortly stellate beneath, with very prominent raised nervation. Peduncles 1 -flowered, stellately pubescent. Sepals ' $8-1 \cdot 2$ ' long, lanceolate acuminate. Capsules oblong ellipsoid, $1 \cdot 25-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, with apex rounded apiculate; about 8 -valved, stellately scurify, nearly smooth.

Sandstone hills, Ramnagar forests! Fls. w.s. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
Shoots shaggily tomentose. L. When in flower 3-6" long, mature ovate, and sometimes only " $3^{\prime \prime}$ at the base of the shoots, attaining $12-14$, and orbicular-ovate on the same branch or individual; young densely tomentose beneath, mature hoary between the rusty stellate-pubescent nerres, base deeply or shallowly cordate with 7 primary nerves. Petioles $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, never quite glabreacent, stont on the larger leaves. Hracteoles pinnatisect. Fls. $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ dimm. Sepals densely stellate-tomentose outside, villons within. Petals orbicnlar. Column glabrous. Seeds 7-9 in each cell, with a lroad scimitar-shaped wing.
2. E. Hookeriana, W. \& A. Bundum, Uidbulung, Hakehomo, K.; Ganguli, $S_{.}$; Ponra, Uran; Bonta, Or.
A shrub or small tree with the new shoots densely stellately scaly, leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$, orbicular, cordate acuminate, white or grey tomentose beneath, more or less glabrescent. Flowers yellow, $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. 1 -few on axillary or extra-axillary long peduncles. Sepals $6-8^{\prime \prime}$. Capsule ovoid, corrugate or tubercled.
Hill tracts south of the Ganges from Shahabad and the Sautal Parganas to Sambalpur and Angul! I'robably also in Pari, bat not noted.

Fls. April Jine. Fr. Nov.-Jan. Deciduous. New leaves at time of flowering.
L. toothed or crenate, of ten with alternately round aud smaller triangular teeth, matare usually entirely covered beneath with thin stellate tomentum, glabrescent above, base 5-7-nerved ; petiole 1-2'5", rather stout. Bracteoleslaciniate, pinnatisect, " $3-\cdot-5 "$ ", nsually deciduous after the flower opens. Buils ovoid, beaked by the tips of the valvate tomentose sepals. Sepals as in $E$. Wallichir, but smaller, and spreading more directly from the base. Capsule usually 8 - 10 . valved, about $\mathrm{l}^{\prime \prime}$ lomg.

## Var. viridis.

L. green beneuth with minute, distant, stellate hairs only; petiole slender.

Capaule 6-valved, closely covered with yellowish-green felt, broadly ovoid and apicnlate and nearly smooth. Orissa!
This may be an modescrilued species, lut withont FIs, it is not possible to describe.
The wood of $E$. Hookeriana is stroug and used for axe handles. The bark is said to sield a good fibre.

## 3. E. quinquelocularis, Wight.

A small tree much like the last, easily distinguished in flower by the slender 2 -5-flowered peduncles, and minute very caducous, entire or only lobed bracteoles, and in fruit by the less tubercled narrow capsules, $1-1 \% 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, lanceolate in outline and sharply pointed. In leaf it is very similar, but the under surface is white and more thinly stellate and the petioles relatively longer, being often as long as the blade.
Behar 1-4000 ft. (Parasnath), J. D. IF., but 1 have seen no undoubted specimens from our aren ; that marked $E$. quinquelocularis in the Col. Herb. I regard as $E$.
$H$, coteriana.
Notr.-Two other species of Eriolena are recorded from Behar and 0 rissa in the Cal. Herb., viz.:

[^78]5. E. spectabilis, Planch.

Behar, $1-4000 \mathrm{ft}$., J. D. H.
This is only a leaf specin.
tubercled. It a leaf specimen with a loroken capsule, with valves $l^{\prime \prime}$ long and ( might be E. Hookeriand.

## 7. PENTAPETES, $\boldsymbol{l}$.

Flowers axillary, with 3 caducous bracteoles. Sepals 5, lanceolate persistent, connate at base. Petals 5. Stamens 20, in 5 groups of 3 each, alternating with 5 staminodes, which are nearly as long as the

## 7. Pentapertes.]

petals. Ovary 3-5-celled, cells many-ovuled. Capsule loculicidal. Seeds 8-12, 2-seriate in each cell. Cotyledons plaited, 2-partite.

1. P. phœenicea, L. Bare baha, $S$.

A pretty branched herb, $2-5 \mathrm{ft}$. high, glabrous, or with a few scattered hairs, easily recognised by its long, lanceolate, sharply toothed or crenate-serrate leaves, $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with only 1 primary nerve. Flowers large, red, nodding on short 2 -flowered peduncles. Sepals stellate and bristly. Capsule sub-globose, bristly, axis woolly. Seeds sub-globose, dotted.

In wet places, not common. Purneah! Santal Parganas, Wood.
Fls. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Nov.-Dec. The root is used medicinally, Camp.

## 8. MELOCHIA, $L$.

Herbs or undershrubs more or less pubescent. Flowers small, clustered or panicled. Petals spathulate, marcescent. Stamens 5, connate below. Ovary 5-celled, cells 2-ovuled. Capsule loculicidal. Embryo straight, cotyledons flat.

1. M. corchorifolia, L. Thuiak', S.

An undershrub with oblong-ovate serrate plaited leaves, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with rounded or cordate base. Flowers small, white or pink, collected in dense heads. Calyx tube $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$, surrounded by $4-5$ bracteoles $-25-33^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule depressed globose, pubescent, 5 -grooved.
Common in waste places, bunds of rice fields, etc. Fls. and Fr. r.s.
The L. are eaten as a vegetable and the stem yields a fibre.

## 9. WALTHERIA, L.

Herbs or undershrubs. Flowers small, clustered. Petals oblong spathulate. Stamens 5, tubular below. Ovary 1-celled, ovules 2. Capsule 2-valved, 1 -seeded. Embryo straight, cotyledons flat.

## 1. W. indica, $L$.

A perennial, hoary-tomentose undershrub, 2-4 ft ., partially dying down in some situations, and shooting out again in May and June. Leaves velvety, ovate or ovate-oblong, sub-plicate, toothed, with 5 -nerved base, larger, $2 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hlowers yellow or pink, in axillary, sessile, or stalked dense capitate cymes, with small lanceolate bracts, and also running out into leafless spikes. Yetals $\cdot 16-25^{\prime \prime}$, narrow oblong, with a long claw. Staminal tube with ' oblong anthers without staminodes. Capsule '08', ovoid, villous, 2 -valved, with 1 black seed.

Especially on rocks in open dry jungles, also common in waste land. Fls. r.s.

## Abroma augusta, $L$.

A large shrub with cordate, ovate-oblong leaves, 4-6", and large purplish-yellow flowers; is occasionally seen in Indian gardens. yields a good fibre.

## 11. GUAZUMA, Plum.

A stellately tomentose or pubescent tree with small flowers in axillary cymes. Sepals 5 , nearly free, sometimes two or more 2 oherent in pairs. Petals 5, clawed, hooded, and apex terminating in two slender ligulate appendages. Staminal tube with 5 lanceolate lobes (staminodes?), alternating with 5 groups of 3 fertile anthers, aearly sessile, on a short knobbed filament. Ovary 5 -lobed and celled, sunk in the staminal tube. Ovules numerous. Fruit oblong, woody tubercled. Seeds many, albuminous, 2 -seriate, embryo curved, sotyledons leafy folded.

1. G. tomentosa, Kunth.

A moderate-sized tree with lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, often falcate, very obliquely cordate-based acuminate serrulate leaves $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, which are closely covered with stellate hairs both sides, those on upper surface very short. Base $3-7$-nerved. Petioles $\cdot 2-3^{\prime \prime}$. flowers yellow. Sepals $\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$, stellate tomentose. Seeds ovoid, grey. Often planted. Manbhum, Campb. Herb.! Very common in Cuttack station!: Where it grows into a fairly large tree, and is sometimes called "Bastard cedar." Fls. April-July. Fr. Feb.-June.
The fruit, though capsular in appearance and deeply 5 -grooved, is not dehiscent. tremains on the tree aud falls at the next flowering period.

## 12. BUETTNERIA, $L$.

Trees, shrubs or herbs, sometimes climbing, with simple, entire or cothed leaves. Flowers purplish, small or minute, cymose, cymes ften umbellate and panicled. Petals with a hooded base and variously shaped horns or appendages. Staminal tube short, with 3 Ertile anthers and 5 staminodes. Ovary 5-celled, cells 2 -ovuled. Japsule globose, more or less echinate, septifragally 5 -valved. Cells $l$-seeded. Albumen 0 . Cotyledons folded round the radicle, plumule iobed.

1. B. herbacea, Roxb. Idel sanga, $K$.; Deku sindur, S.

A branched herb with a perennial woody rootstock, distant ovateanceolate, acuminate, toothed leaves $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and axillary cymes If small purplish flowers, remarkable for the long slender tips and 3 -fid appendages of the petals. Capsule softly spiny, " 25 " diameter.
Throughont the hill area south of the Ganges, chiefly on rocky ground in the orests. Fls. June-Oct.
The rantstock is gromid and rubbed on swellings of the legs by the Kols. It is lao ased in combination with Bael fruit, hevel gum and Banyan root in cholera
 rordhol," Camp.

## ?. B. aspera, Colebr.

A large woody climber with large, cordate, sub-orbicular or oblong eaves, with 6 basal nerves, and the minute flowers in axillary, hoary ymose panicles.

[^79]
## 11. Buetteneria.]

a tree in the F.B.I. and Bengal Plants, but all the herls sheets I hat seen which bear remarks as to its havit defcribe it as scandent. I am unable to find any specimens from the Rajmahal Hills or elsewhere from B. \&O. either at (qulcutta or at Kew. The flora of those hills has, howerer, lecome terribly imporemshed within the las fifty years.

## FAM. 28. TILIACEE.

Trees, shrubs or herbs, with the general characters of Malvacea but leaves rarely deeply lobed, flowers often small withont an epicalyx. Sepals 3-5, usually free. Petals as many, rarely 0, free, usually imbricate. Stamens (sometimes few in Triumfetta and Corchorus), free, or sometimes 5 -adelphous, but not united into a tube, often on a gonophore; anthers 2-celled. Ovary 2-10-celled. Ovules anatropous. Fruit various, often drupaceous or deeply lobed. Seeds 1 to many, exarillate, usually albuminous. Embryo straight or slightly curved.

1. Small trees, shrubs or herins. Anthers opening hy slits, usually very short.
A. Sepals comute below. Anthers sulyglobose. Small tree or shrub), scaly
B. Sepals free.

Herbs or wadershrubs. Fr. small, dry, echinate
Herbs. Fr. capsular, not echinate ${ }^{\text {Pathen }}$
2. Triumfetta.

Trees or shrubs. Fr. drunacemas with 1-4 prenes
2. 'Irees. Authers opening by terminal pores, linear.

Petals incised. Frait drupaceons.
3. Corchorus.
4. Grewia.
5. Elaocarput.

## 1. BROWNLOWIA, Roxb.

Trees or shmbs with scaly or stellate indumentum. Leaves entire with 1 is secondary nerves from near the loase. Flowers small, in terminal and lateral panicles. Calyx campanulate, 3 - 5 -cleft. Petals 4-7. Stamens many, united at base into 5-7 bundles, filaments free. Staminodes 5-7, within the stamens, ligulate or petaloid. Anthers subglobose. Ovary of 4-5 nearly free carpels. Ovules 2 in each cell, collateral. Styles long, free or coherent. Fruit sub-folliculaf, follicles 2-valved, 1-seeded. Albumen 0. Cotyledons thick, fleshy.

## 1. B. lanceolata, Benth.

A small tree or shrub with lepidote twigs, narrow lanceolate acuminate leaves, 4-6" long, whitish, scarcely silvery beneath, and small flesh-coloured 2-sexual flowers, in short axillary and terminal cymes, covered with brownish scales.
Tiral forests of the Mahanadi Delta, common! Fls, May-June.
L. closely lepilote beneath, lateral hasal nerves ohique, very slender and shors other secondary nerves spreading, fine, searcely distinguishat from the reticnlath intermediate. Petioles " $3 \cdots$ " 4 ". Cymes " $5-1 \cdot 3$ ". Caly $x^{\prime \prime} 15-" 3$ " long, cleft abon half-way down, lobes obtuse, lepidote. Petals scarcely clawed, narrowly obol-- 25 - "27. 'Thorns scarcely elongated. Staminodes hinear or linear-lanceolate, wides sometimes with rudimentary anthers. Follicles (very old) coriaceous, at top, truncate.

## 2. TRIUMFETTA, L.

Herbs, undershrubs or shrubs, with simple, serrate or lobed leares and small yellow flowers in dense cymes or fascicles, which an axillary or run out into interrupted spikes or racemes. Stamen

8-15, on a fleshy glandular torus. Ovary 2 -5-celled, ovules 2 in each cell. Style filiform, stigma 5 -toothed. Fruit with spines or bristles, usnally hooked, indehiscent or tardily dehiscent. Seeds 1-2 in each cell.
Flowers open in evening and remain open till following morming, rarely during mid-day.

1. L. Lanceolate or ovate lanceulate, tapering at apex.

> Shrubby. Fr. densely hairy, spines with patent hairs Herbaceons. Fr. glabrons, spines glabrous or with few hairs'

1. piloza.
2. ctmate.
3. Is, some or all orbicular, apex rommea or 3 -lobed.
A. I. hairy, but not tomentose berneath, open lolend.
Herbaceons. Spines of fruit hispid-ciliate . . . 3. neglecta.
Herbaceons or suffraticose. Spines glabrous. . . 4. rhomboidea.
B. L. white, tomentose beneath, not lobed
4. rolludifolia.

## 1. T. pilosa, Roxb.

A shrub, 3-6 ft. high, with stellate-hairy stems, and simple, ovatelanceolate, subcordate leaves, softly stellate-hairy both sides. Conspieuous in fruit from the heads of hooked spines, $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., including the $2.0-3$ " long hairy spines.
Shady moist woods in Singhhum and Palaman!
Fis. Sept-Nov, Fr. Nov.-Jan.
The flowers open in the evening.
Stellate hairs on stem with red hulbous lases. I. attain $6^{\prime \prime}$ hy $2^{7} 75^{\prime \prime}$, pale ant densely hairy beneath. Petiole ' $5-2$ ". Stipules " 25 ". Sepals " 3 -" 4 ", linear', stellatehairy, spicalate. Petals linear-oblong or oblanceolate. "25", sprealing. Stamens 10. M. 4 celled, 8 -seederi.

## 2. T. annua, $L$.

A herb with the stems and brauches usually pubescent on one side only; leaves smaller than in T. pilosa, and often more ovate and glabrescent, except for a few hairs on the nerves beneath. Fruiting heads smaller and quite glabrous between the spines, which are glabrous or ciliate.
Behar, Kurs:
It is a species of moist leqions am the Behar specimen was probatly from
Pomeah.

## 3. T. neglecta, $W . \& A$

A herb often flowering when $4^{\prime \prime}$ high, but attaining 2 ft ., when it closely resembles chomboidea with the leaves ovate or rhomboid, simple and 3 -lobed, densely stellate-hairy leneath. Fruits ellipsoid, pabescent, with the spines hispid-bearded, usually on one side only, straight, or some hooked.
Frequent in Chota Nugpur, Singlumm: Hazaribault!
kis., Fr, Sept.-Dec.
kls. sometimes.
 rariety of the next species.

## 4. T. phomboidea, Jacq. Chikti, $H$.

A stouter herb than the last, or an undershrub, 3-4 ft., with more op less pubescent branches, and mostly 3 -lobed, 5 -7-nerved leaves, hairy beneath, but simple hairs usnally predominating. Fruits

## 2. Triumpetta.]

ellipsoid or subglobose, $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., including the minutelyhooked glabrous spines.

Very common everywhere, attaining its largest size in damp shady places. Fla, Fr. Oct.-Jan.
Stems usually more pulescent on one side. Lower L, with rounded bases attaining $5^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad, 3 -lobed and coarsely toothed, with a petiole up to $4^{\prime \prime}$ long; upper L. gradually smaller and uppermost lanceolate. Fls. fascicled, axillary and running into terminal spikes. Sepals linear, ${ }^{\circ} 17-2^{\prime \prime}$, apiculate. Petnls oblong or spathulate, somewhat shorter.
Yields a soft glossy fibre. Mucilaginons.

## 5. T. rotundifolia, Lam.

An undershrub, 3-4 ft. high, with sub-orbicular, scarcely lobed leaves, ' $5-1 \cdot 5$ " diam, white tomentose beneath. Fruits globose or ellipsoid, $\cdot 2 \cdot-25^{\prime \prime}$ long, including the small hooked spines.

Open waste ground, in dry places. Western districts of the northern area only. Behar, Kurz! Fls., Fr. Sept.-Dec.

## 3. CORCHORUS, $L$.

Herbs or undershrubs with simple leaves and small yellow flowers, on axillary or extra-axillary, often leaf-opposed peduncles. Stamens free, diplostemonous or indefinite, on a short gonophore. Ovary 2-6-celled, with short style and concave stigma. Capsule linear or globose, $2-5$-valved, sometimes transversely septate. Seeds many, embyo curved.

## A. ('apsule globose. L. usnally tailed

1. copsutaris.
B. Capsule much longev than broad.
2. ('apsule withont distinct horus or heaks.

Stamens many, some or all the $\mathrm{I}_{\text {. w }}$. with a pair of tails near the
base, capsule smooth
2. olitorite

Stamens many, $L_{1}$. rarely with basal tails, capsule rongh Stamens 5-10. Capsule softly pubescent
3. trilocularis
2. Capsule with 3 spreading or erect horns.
4. fascicnlaris.
5. acutangulas. ('apsule 3 -winged and 3 -angled Capsule terete.
6. tridens.

1. C. capsularis, L. Pat Sanpat, Vern.; Kaskomran, S.; Jute.

A herb 2.4 ft ., or attaining 67 ft . in cultivation, with lanceolate or oblong acuminate, rarely ovate lanceolate, serrate leaves, $1.5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, (or 3-6" in cultivation) long. Base of leaves sometimes tailed as in the next species. Capsule depressed, globose, muricate, 5 -valved.

Wild in most districts. In the forest at Betlah (Palamulu) : Usually in the oper. Manbhum, Campbell! Fls. r.s. Fr. Oct.

Thin appears to he the species most generally cultivated, but except in Purneal and parts of Orissa the rainfall is in general not sufficient for it, and it is nowhet grown on a large scale as in Fastern Bengal.
2. C. olitorius, L. Hatempa. Ho.; Bir narcha, S.; San-pat, H.; Jute. A herb, in its wild form only 13 ft . high, taller in cultivation, with glabrous stems, elliptic to ovate, rarely ovate lanceolate leares, $24^{\prime \prime}$ long, serrate, and with two of the serratures near the base of some or all the leaves proluced into long, very slender tails. Capsole usually 5 -valved, $152 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous or nearly so, angled, the tip usually 5 -lobed but not horned, cells septate between the seeds.

A very common wild plant, occurring in open lands in all districts in the rains! but not widely cultivated in the province. The principal centres of cultivation are Purneah and parts of Orissa. In Mayurbhanj two varieties known as Sirajganji ad Deshi Jute are grown. Fls., Fr. r.s., chiefly Sept.
L. nearly glabrous or hairy, base rounded, 5-6-nerved, secondary nerves 56 , fine and distinct. Petiole $7 \overline{5}-2^{\prime \prime}$ ". Stipules " $35-45$ ", subulate, with filiform tips. Fls. 23 , on a very short peduncle. The flower buds are broad, obovate, beaked with the sub-aristate tips of the petals. Young Fr, hispidulous.
The young plant is eaten as a vegetable.

## 3. C. trilocularis, $L$.

A herb with linear-lanceolate, linear-oblong, or more rarely elliptic-oblong leaves, $75.35{ }^{\prime \prime}$, crenate-serrate, sometimes with slender basal tails, usnally very pubescent. Petioles short but slender, " $25-44^{\prime \prime}$. Capsule very slender, $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, scabrous, septate on the valves between the seeds, usually $3-4$-valved.
Not common. Gaya! Parasnath! Fls., Fr. June-Oct.

## 4. C. fascicularis, Lam.

Suffruticose, 3 ft . high, with narrowly oblong or oblong-lanceolate leaves, " $5-2 \cdot 3$ ", serrate or serrulate acute, and leaf opposed clusters of linear, densely pubescent, or pilose subterete capsules, '5 575 " long.
Singbhum! Saidope Forest, Palaman! Santal Parganas! Fl. r.s. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
Branches glabrous or with a few hispid hairs above. L. somewhat tapering to the 3-nerved base, nearly glabrous, with $5-10$ oblique secondary nerves raised
 Fls. $17^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Peduncle $05^{\prime \prime \prime}$ in Fr., 3 -5.flowered, sometimes lateral or sub. axillary. Pedicels hardly any. Capsules fascicled, shortly beaked, 3-celled, beak minutely 3-lobed. Seeds about 8 in each cell, ends truncated.

## 5. C. acutangulus, Lam.

A species more closely allied to C.olitorius than are the last two. Erect or diffuse with broadly-ovate to oblong-ovate leaves, ${ }^{-7-2 \prime \prime}$, rarely $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with the base occasionally tailed as in olitorius. Capsule ' $5-1$ ', 6 -angled, of which 3 of the angles are alate or sub-alate, apex with $3-4$ suberect or spreading beaks or horns.
Prefers shady places, and of ten foumil among rocks. Singbhum! Hazaribagh ! Hanbhum! Fl., Fr. r.s. to Nov. There appear to be two varietits.


B. Diffuse with lanceolate-ovate 1. ' $\overline{0}-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, crenate, serrate or serrulate, acute.

Petiole "2-3", hairy.

## 6. C. tridens, $L$.

Said to be found in Tirhut (B.P.). I have seeu no specimens from our area.
 petiole ${ }^{1} 17{ }^{-2} \mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$. Capsule 1-2", cylindric, terminated by 3 spreading points.

## 4. GREWIA, $L$.

Trees, shrubs, or rarely undershrubs, with stellate pubescence, simple 3 -7-basal-nerved, serrate or serrulate leaves and yellow or White flowers in axillary, sessile or stalked clusters or umbels, rarely panicled. Sepals free, often white or yellow within. Petals shorter than the sepals, usually with a large gland with a pubescent rim at
the base, or almost wholly reduced to a nectary.* Stamens hypogynous, usually on a short gonophore.* Ovary 2-4-celled. Style 1, with a more or less deeply-lobed stigma. Ovules 2-several in each cell. Fruit often lobed, of 1-4 pyrenes, enclosed in a succulent or ultimately fibrous mesocarp. Pyrenes 1-2-seeded. Seeds albuminous, with large, flat, thinly-fleshy cotyledons. Germination epigeal, cotyledons nearly nerveless, sub-sessile.
A. Fis. white, or sepals first white then becoming dull yellow inside. Shrubs (except sometimes 6 and 7). Gonophore usually with a cornice which is hirsute or densely ciliate.

1. Climbing or straggling shrub. Fls. large, ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{F}-\mathrm{s}^{\prime \prime}$ long, terminal and becoming leaf-opposed.
2. Erect (or straggling in 4). Fls. axillary.
a. L. very broad. Fr. large, globose.

Sepals '25"-3". Fr. green or yellowish, coriaceous
Sepals ${ }^{5} 5^{\prime \prime}-\sigma^{\prime} \mid$. Fr. purple, epicarptinally crustaceous
b. Straggling, L. oblong. Sepals " $33-{ }^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Stigmas 4 , linear spreading. Fr. stellately hairy.
c. Erect shrubs or undershruls. L. narrow or oblong.

Sepals $25-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stigmas capitate with radiatiag papilix. Fr. depressed, more or less lolved.
I. linear to oblong or oblong ovate. Peduncles very short
L. linear, white leneath. Peduncles sleuder . -
d. Irees or large shruhs. L. lanceolate or narrow elliptic. Fr. didymous or 4-lobed.
L. $1^{-5} \mathbf{t}^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals '2-"3" long
L. 3-9'. Sepals ${ }^{5}-\mathbf{x}^{\prime} \mathbf{6}^{\prime \prime}$ long .

1. Whamifolia.
2. aspera.
3. aclerophylla.
4. Mateschnt.
5. hirsuta.
rat. helirterifoliat.
6. metitiflora. 7. disperina.
7. Fls. bright yellow, always axillary. Gonophore present or absent, pmbescent or tomentose above.
8. Trees.
a. L. ovate or oblong, very oblique or auricled, or cordate at hase, glabrescent. Petioles over " 5 " long, slender. Stipules mostly falcate and auricled. Fr. didymous
9. tiliafolin.
b. I. ovate or oblong, rarely orbicular, oblique or sub. regular at base, persistently tomentose or hoary beneath, or if green, then petioles short, stont and tomentose. Fr. not didymous.
Bark dark, rough. I. grey-green when adult. Petals '2 $25^{\prime \prime}$
Bark light, smooth. L. white, tomentose heneath. Petals under ' $2^{\prime \prime}$
10. rotundifutia.
11. green beneath
12. elastica.
rar. restita.
«. L. very broally ovate or sulxmiculur, green beneath. Petioles stout. Peduncles long. Fr. purple, "3 "5" diam.
13. Наіпенйиа.
14. Shrubs. Peduncles slemer in all.
15. orlicular, cuspidate, white beneath, not cuneate 12. axiaticat.
L. rounded at tip, mostly with cuneate base, green, rarely hoary leneath
16. sapida.
L. lauceolate, always white beneath
17. Wothii.
18. G. phamnifolia, Heyne. Syn. G. orientalis, F.B.I.

A large climbing shrub with leaves mostly $25^{\circ} 4^{\prime \prime}$, pale green, ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, serrulate or crenulate, nearly glabrous. Flowers large with sepals ${ }^{7} 7 \cdot 8$ " long, white or yellowish in terminal

[^80]and leaf-opposed, few-Howered umbels. Drupe $\because-6$ - $6^{\prime \prime}$ diam., depressed, globose, faintly 24 -lobed, hairy and yellow-tomentose.
Pari, in rocky forests! Fl. May July. Fr. Sept.- Dec.
L, attain 5 by $2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, few stellate hairs heneath, base rounded or obtuse, 3 nerved, but sometimes with two small additional nerves, secondary nerves above
 ovoid, strongly ribbed, tomentose anm himute. Petals "17" Gonophore short, top Sridged. Style very stout, and stimmat 4 -lobed. Stones of fruit several-seeded. Podicels in fruit stout, $\overline{\text { a }} \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long.
2. G. aspera, Roxb. Syn. G. abutilifolia, Indian Trees, F.B.I. (?); G. sclerophylla, F.C.N.

A coarse bushy shrub, about 4 ft . high, rarely with long sarmentose branches, twigs densely stellate. Leaves large, roundish or broadly elliptic, often somewhat 3 -l-lobed, serrate or denticulate, closely stellate-pubescent, especially beneath. Flowers " $5 \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ " diam., white in sub-sessile axillary umbels. Petals ' $08-l^{\prime \prime}$ ' long. Fruit globose, "7-1" diam., with 2.4 rugose pyrenes.
Chota Nagpur, necasional: Singhhmm, on wonded slopes! Manbhum, Camp. (under G. rillozer)! Orissa : Khurda! Kuhnri Forest!
Fls. April-Ang. Fr. Sept.-Feh. Nure wr less evergreen. Foung 3. appear with the Fls., or somewhat hefore.
Innovations very tomentose. I. about $3^{\prime \prime}$ at time of flowermu, nttaining 4 d't $^{\prime \prime}$, stellately scabrid above, base roumlei with three strong and two weaker principal nerses, tertiaries strong, scharifurm. Petioles $\cdot \overline{3}-1^{\prime \prime}$, often slender. Pedicels '1-1 "ob" lil buds slant owo ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ "25" or less. Sepals yellowish with age, "a" "4". Petals with large glaud, entire or notched. (iomphore long with hirsute thfin alove. Ovary densely hirsute.

N.B.-The old. dry fruit remains tomy wh the lranches. It is much shrmk in

3. G. sclerophylla, Rowb. Nyn. (i. scahophylla, Roxb; Dapher, Th.; Phalsa, Beng.
A shrub or undershrub usually seuding up wany erect, strict, villosely-tomentose branches is fit. high, from a perennial woody stock with large elliptic, ovate or obovate leaves, 4-9" long, densely stellately tomentose or villous bemeath and with very thick stout petioles. Flowers large, white, 233 , umbelled on short peduncles. frait globose, $7-y^{\prime \prime}$ diam., muple" glolose, ultimately with custaceous rind, hairy.
Chils, Cham in high grass lands, especintly those fit for Sal. along the foot of the hills, Champaran! F'l. April dune. Fr', (het-Now. Showt, where I lave reen it, anaally burnt.
Hach more softly and presistenth hairs than in (i. asplem, ami hathit hifferent.
Lo with thee very strong had usually two less st rong basal nerves, venation much surface rugulose marg with small muh, chandular and hairy muegual teeth, upper sufface rugulose, more ur less splibrescent, hairs less stellate and scabrid than in "pron。 Petiole "3.". mosi!y with some large glands at the top. Peduncles
 Hhart or long, densely hirsut above. Stigma with four lurge famelhform lobee.
The frait is eatengls stellate, have the branches parallel, not radially speading.
4. G. ir it eateu. It is sain to be cooling.
4. Glayescens, Juss. Syn. (V. pilosat, Lumk. (F.B.I., etc.).*

A large straggling shrub or sulb-scandent, with sharply 3 t-anyled

[^81]stems. Branches, leaves and inflorescence hirsute, with stellate hairs, not villous. Leaves oblong or sometimes broader upwards, but suddenly narrowed at the tip or more rarely acuminate. Flower buds oblong, mostly constricted in the middle, $3-5$ ' long before opening. Stigmas 4, linear, spreading. Fruit closely covered with very short stellate hairs.

A rare plant in our area. Hazaribagh, Fachamba, Camp.! Parasnath, Anderzon.* Ranchi, Wood. Fls. July-Oct. Fr. Dec-Jan.

Easily distinguishable in flower, similar to some states of hirsuta in leaf, from which, however, it may be distingnished by the habit, the stiff not softly villous hairs on the branches and fruit, which break off with age, leaving a stellste base, also by the remarkable short medianly-constricted, terminally.dilmted and cupshaperd gonophore, which is recognisable in fruit and after this has fallen.
L. $2^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime \prime}$ to $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, with rounded or subcordate base, of ten doably serrulate. Secondary nerves 4-5. Petiole ${ }^{\circ} 12^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles few, ${ }^{-255^{\prime \prime}}$. Sepals " $5-{ }^{-7} 7$ " Petals more than half as long, bifid. Anthers with a few long hairs. Ovary hirsute.
5. G. hirguta, Vanb., inc. G. helicterifolia, Wall. Syn. G. polygama, $\dagger$ F.B.I., etc. ; G. pilosa, Roxb. ; Gursukri, H., Kharw. ; Kukur bicha, H.; Seta kata, seta andir, seta beli, S., K.; Sonaranga, Or.

A shrub, usually 1.53 ft . high, with many stems from the root, tomentose or stellately villous all over, with leaves varying from linear to ovate-lanceolate or broadly oblong, serrulate, very shortly petioled, usually acuminate, stellate tomentose beneath and also closely stellate above when young. Flowers polygamous or diocious, buds ovoid, under '25". Flowers depressed, more or less lobed, '25-4"' diam., yellow, pilose, with long deciduous hairs or (var. helicterifolit sometimes) nearly glabrous.
Throughout the whole province, chiefly in open forest, common. Fls. July-Sept. Fr. Nov. Jan.

Very variable. The following forms occur:
4. G. hirsutr proper ( $G$. hiowutu, Rorb. and perbaps G.pilosa, Roxb.). L. laneeoInte to ovate lanceolnte, hoary or pale velvety and densely clothed with stellate and pilose-stellate hairs beneath; hairs decuduons above leaving a simple hase ( $c$ p. flavescena). Peduncles few or clustered, equal to petiole. Pedicels as long. Fls. opening white, turning yellow, and tinally lrown.
 than the gland. Male gonophore cylindric. but slightly expanded into a sinuous connce. the top of which is densely pilose. Stamens 45 or more, much longer than the hairs. Herm. fls., gonophore withont a cornice, and hairs exceeding the stamens. ()wary hirsute. Fir. deeply 2 -lobed, and ench half slightly lobed. In fruit the hairs of the cronophore sirend beneath it. Common.
$\beta$. polygmure. L. large and rather membranous, oftex 4.5 $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\circ} 6^{\prime \prime}$, green heneath, with $3-4$-nerved lase. Pednncles very short. Fr. scarcely lobed. A very distinct form. Palamau! Hazaribagh!
$\gamma$. helicterifolia, Wall. Syn. G. angustifolia, Wall.; G. polygama, F.B.I., not Roxb.

Stems very slender, L. very narrow, white, with a very fine tomentum betwen

* 'The plant from Parasnath incluled under G. flavescena at Kew is not this in my opinon, but rather one of the numerous forms of $G$. hirsuta.
+ G. polynnma, loxb., is not the narrow-leaved shrinb described under that name in the F.B.I., and ly others. Koxburgh's original drawing shows broady lancpolate leaves and short peduncles. Nor can Ifollow the now determination of G. polygamin in the Florn of Madras, as in my very completo series of these forms 3 -nerved leares are often on the same plant as slighty-lobed fruits and 4-nerved leaves with deeply-lohed fruits. Both breadth with its correlated number of busal nerves and depth of loling of the fruit are very varimble characters.
 slender, attaining $1^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$, but usually"shorter. Male stamens hbout 30 only. Stamens in herm. fls, slightly exceeding the hairs. Fr. sometimes green and shining when young, smaller and without hairs, or with very short, delicate, stellate hairs, but at other times more as in type, usually subequally faintly thobed above.
Ramnagar hills of N. Champaran (typical holicherifolin)!" Scrub) jangles in the west of Palaman (slightly more hirsute)! Many other forms may be found; even broad-leaved ones with long peduncles were collected by me in the Central Provinces.
The fruit of all varieties is pleasant eating, with a rellow or brown crustaceous rind when ripe. It is given in diarrhoa and dysentery. A decoction of the leaves is also said to be used.

6. G. multiflora, Juss. Syn. G. sepiaria, Rorb.; Pansaura, H.

A shrub or sometimes a tree with slender twigs, sparsely scabridly pubescent with forked hairs, broadly or narrowly lanceolate or oblanceolate pale green leaves, usually $1 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ ' long by " $5-1 \cdot 3$ " broad, and white flowers $5 \cdot \tau^{\prime \prime}$ diam, succeeded by didymous fruits, each lobe ' 2 - $25^{\prime \prime}$ " diam., again slightly 2 -lohed, black when ripe. Peduncle slender, $3^{\prime} \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$, solitary.
Northern tract, Northern Purneah common, as a shrub or a tree! Mals of Puri. as a shrab, sometimes sub-gregricus! Fls. June-Scpt. Fr. Oct. Jan. Evergreen, renews leares April May.
Attain 3 ft . girth. Hairs on twips and peduncles somewhat scale-like. I. glabrous or somewhat stellate-hispuil on the nerves, often with 'quite small ones (onder $1^{\prime \prime}$ ) below the ordinary leaves, sometimes obovate acuminate, serrulate, base 3 nerved, secoudary nerves is 5, tertiaries sub-parallel. Petiole hispidly hairy, ' $2^{\prime \prime}$.
 strigosely tomentose. Scpals " $2-3^{\prime \prime}$. P'etals "1" ohlong, the blade about as long as the gland. Gonophore dessely pubescent at fop. Stigma peltate with several narrow lobes.
Roxburgh states that it forms good hedges.
i. G. disperma, Rottl. Syn. G. levigata, Vahl.: Gara Bursu, K.; Marang jowar, S'; Patat, Th.
A small tree with shortly pubescent slender branchlets, narrow leares, green and somewhat glaucous beneath, usually 3-6" by $1 \cdot 2^{\circ}-2^{\prime \prime}$, and white flowers $11^{\prime \cdot} \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$ diam., succeeded by didymous or 4.lobed green fruits, drupels " $2 \overline{0} \cdot 2$ J " diam. $^{\prime}$

Fidely distributed. Champaran: Chota Nagpur and Santal Parganas, common along streams aud nalahs ! Sambalpur, iu similar places! Angul! Puri, common? Hayurbhanj, common to 3000 ft !
Fls. June-Oct. Fr. Dec.-Feh. Everareen.
Bark gres, smooth, with slight horizontal stipular ridges. Blaze soft, thick, White, with streaks of light brown.
L. narow-elliptic or oblong lynceolate, acuminate, serrulate, attaining in muist localities $g^{\prime \prime} \log 3^{\prime \prime}$, slightly ${ }^{\prime}$ stellate heneath, base achate, 3-nerved. Secondiry nerves 3-5, ollique, cross nervates rlistinct. Petioles "25-"3". Peduncles "7\%-1". Pedicela " $5-75$ ". Buls "b" long or more. Sepals 3 -nerved, '5. 6 '. Petals less than one fourth as long, orliculnm or quadrate. mhandular, with vers small blade.
The wood does not appear to be used.
8. G. tilizfolia, Vah/. Syn. (i. asiatica, var. tilixfolia, Brondis; Jang Olat, S.; Dhaman, Ahsing, Gonyer, K.; Dhaman, H., Kharm.; Dhaman, Dhamuro, Bhangia, Or.; Kultho (Muyurbhenj); Aintu Baranda, Gond.
A tree, usually small, with very broadly ovate to ohovate, mequat sided, obtuse or shortly cuspidate, usually crenate glabrescent leaves
with the base usually auricled on one side, slender petioles up to $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, usually thickened at the top, mostly folcate stipules, and peduncles usually much shorter than the petioles. Gonophore long, short or 0. Fruit didymous (one lohe sometimes faling).

General thronghout the province in forest areas, attaining its best fevelopment in valleys and lower slopes of the sontheru hills. Fls. April June. Fr. Sept. Oct. Decidnous April-May.
Bark nearly smooth, sometimes with faint ringe. Blaze fibrons, pink or red, with fine alternating zones of crimson and white. Attains $\pm_{1}^{3} \mathrm{ft}$. girth in the Angul forests, usually smaller. It is, rather cariable.
a. tilixfolia proper. Leaves large, $6^{\prime \prime}$ or more long and nearly glabrous at the time of flowering, mostly auricled on one side, crenate, $\overline{5}-7$-nerved and very distinct sub-parallel cross nervules. Petiole 'b- $\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$, very young only tomentost. Stipules semi-cordate at base. Peduncles ' $25-3$ ", usually crowded and much shorter than the petioles. Buds shortly ellipsoid to oblong, somewhat tomentose, ribbed. Sepals under "25".

## This is the common form. Champaran to Orissa:

$\beta$. L. only half-developed at the time of Howerinu, wearly gharous, oblnug to ovate, with sometimes sub-regular hase, hat very falcate or semi-cordate stipules. Fls. larger. Sepals over 2 " $^{\prime \prime}$. Buds oblong, tomentuse. Peduncles shorter, or in some plants as long as their " --7 " petioles.

Singhhum! Palanau! Ascends to Neterhat, 300 ( ft .
May he a hybrid with $G$. ceatifa.
$\gamma$. L. only half-lieveloped, not over 3 an at time of Howering. Stipules only falcate while young. Buls globose and tomentove on sonetimes cllipsoni just before expanding. Sepals over "2n".

Palaman.
 developer only at the time of thowering. Stipuhs linear or falcate. Pehuncles ter or inany, slenter and of ten as long as petiole, "2. $5^{\prime \prime}$. Buds oblong. Linear inacteoles sub-persistent (they are cadicous in other forms) on canducons.

Santal Parganas! K hahanudi!
G. tiliafolic is the "Ihaman" pur pxreflentep, thmogh other species sometimes are callet this. It is the best wood for baghios and other purposes where strength and elasticity are required.
9. G. rotundifolia. Juss. Syn. G. orbiculata, F.B.I.; Nirgat chara (Deer's Food), Or.; Kala Dhaman, H.
A small, usually crooked tree, with broally ovate, hromelly elliptic or orbicular denticulate or oceasionally coarsely toothet leares, easily recognised by the persistent tomentum or pubescence beneath, which gives the tree a grey-green colour. Flowers very mumerous, tomentose, umbelled on slendel pertuncles which considerably exceed the young " $2-3$ " petioles.

Lanal in open jungles. Frequent on the sambsones and conghmerates of the Durghur forent, Angul! Fis. April- May with the new 1. Old 1. fall in Mareh.

Hark of hl trees cracked, Hark syrey. Haze deep crimson with some ligbter streaks. ل. young, often suberun] at lase, old usually ondique. Frincipal nerver 5-ī, secondary few, tertiaries numerous, chose, strong scalariform. Petioles '3", often thickened upwards. Peduncles fascicled, asually twice as long. Fl. bads large, woolly, globose, or brodly ellipsom. Fis. deep yellow, 's" dimm. sepals -25", linear. Petaln $10^{\prime \prime}$. (x)nophore very short. Drupe grey-tomentose, aligity 2-hibed.
10. G. elastica, Royle. Inc. (4. cinnamomea, Gamble; Syn. G. vestita, Wall.; G. asiatica, Brandis (in part) ; Gr. celtidifolia (List of trees of S.C., C.P., Drummond in Journal of Botany, 1911*); Boror, Gonyer, K.; Nanha Olat', S. : Pharsa, 'Th.; Mirgi Chara, Or.
A tree with very tomentose shoots, usually oblong but also ovate or elliptic, acuminate, serrate or serrulate, 5 - 7 -nerved leaves, tomentose when young and often persistently white or tomentose beneath when old, with oblique but not cordate base. Petioles short (usually under "'s" even in large leares), stout, uniform or gradually thickened upwards. Stipules linear to setaceous, more rarely tapering. Peduncles few to many, usually stout, tomentose and divaricate, but sometimes slender in var. $\delta$. Bracteoles narrowly linear or setaceous, more persistent than in last. Buds subglobose to oblong. Gonophore present or absent. Fruit globose, not didymous, under ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Throughout the province, more abundant at high elevations! Fls. April-May. Fr. Oct.-Jan. Decidnous, the new leaves appearing on the same shoots with the fls.
Attains 5 ft . girth, but is commonly only seen up to 3 ft. girth. Bark nearly smooth, grey, thick, very white in young irees. Blaze in red-brown laminations with white streaks. The layers are very close, but distinct and uniform, and the ends of the fibres and the pores in the bast in alternate layers very distinct with a leang. In young trees the blaze is soft and white. Twigs with usually red or raddish-brown bark.

Sub.sp. 1. elastica proper. Royle's typical form with lobed ovate leaves, very tomentose, on some shoots attaining $11^{\prime \prime}$, is found chiefly in the North-West Himalayas.
Formar a (G.elatostemoides Bot. \& Heinsley!). Bammasuri, Th. Branches often drooping. Shoots when young with shagry white or (forma cinnamonea) rufous tomentam. L. $35^{\prime \prime}$, obliquely broadly orate, acuminate or acute, persistently White beneath when old, serrilate. Si ipules broadly linear or subulate. Petioles "*. Peduncles ' $3-75$ '. Bracts linear or subulate. Buds large, giobose to cylindrical, very tomentose. Sepals tomentose without, about ${ }^{\prime} 3-6^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Petals oblong, $12-1 s^{\prime \prime \prime}$. Ovary villous. Stigma capitate with much lobed or fimbriate margin, or deeply zafl with lamellate branches. F'r. "en'
Ramagar Hills, common! Chota Nagpur, especially on Parasnath and the ligher hills! Also in the lower hills! Mayurbhanj! Angul (rare)!
Porma $\beta$. Less tomentose. L. becoming quite green beneath, but permanently sellately puberulous, attaining $0 \cdot 5 \mathrm{by} \mathbf{3}^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Singbhum!

## Sub.-sp. 2. vestita, Wrall (sp.).

Forma $\gamma$. Wallich's trpe. Densel, brown, villous on twigs and peduncles. Peduncles very short ant jedicels equalling or exceeding them. Leaves oblongFound in ste, stllately villous beneath. Sepals $22-29^{\prime \prime}$. Petals linear-oblanceolate, $1^{\prime \prime}$ pand in sikkim and Nepal. Himalayas, but scarcely enters our province, except perhaps on the Parneah lorder.
Fonna 8. Less dentely tomentose or villous than elastica. L. oblong or narrowly finely 3 acuminarcely or very finely tomeutose, ultimately green or hoary beneath, with sub-aurinate. Stipules as long as petiole, linear to setaceous, but sometimes

[^82]Buds oblong or clavate before opening. Bracts setaccons. Sepals $\cdot 3-l^{\prime \prime} \mathbf{n}^{\prime}$. Petals linear or linear-oblong, '12-"2".

Gaya Ghats! Singbhum, frequent! Band (called Baranga)!
The wood is much valued, but is not as good as that of G. tiliafolia.
11. G. Hainesiana, Hole. Ind. For., xliii., 316. Syn. (y. asiatica, Roxb. non Linn.; Phalsa, H.; Pat-dhaman, Khaww.; Olat, S.
A tree, usually small, but (in our area) not at all shrubby, with tomentose shoots, very broadly ovate or sub-orbicular, obtuse or shortly cuspidate leaves, $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ by $36^{\prime \prime}$, with regular or usually oblique, very rarely cordate, 5 -7-nerved base, sharply (often doubly) serrate leaves, tomentose when young, but green both sides when mature. Petioles stout, uniform or clavate, ${ }^{-3} \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles several up to " 8 ", usually exceeding the petiole. Flowers large. Gonophore long. Fruit purple, globose, '3-5" diam., pyrenes 1-2, 1-2-celled.

Often cultivated in our area for its fruit. Ranchi! Palamau! Manbhum! Purneah! Muzafferpur!

Fls. April-May: Fr. June-July.
Bark smooth, thick. Blaze thin brown, often with chlorophyll, thin, pale yellow, or in older trees light pink streaked white, the harder and softer bast tissues alistinctly zoned. L. sometimes slightly lobed, often somewhat pubescent beneath when mature, but green. Buds up to '25", ribbed. Sepals '3-4" long. Petals ohlong, half as long, emarginate or 2 -fit. Stigma 4-lobed.

The Fr. is eaten and a sherbert is prepared from it. Kanjilal states that the sweet-makers of Saharanpur nse the mucilaginous bark to clarify sugar.

## 12. G. asiatica, L. (not of Roxb.). Phalsa, $H$.

A shrub with tomentose shoots, sub-orbicular, cuspidate, sharply and often coarsely doubly serrate leaves, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, permanently white beneath with regular or oblique or cordate 5-7-nerved base. Petioles $\cdot 25 \cdot 5$ ", often slender and clavate. Peduncles usually many, long and slender, far exceeding the petioles and often 3-4 times as long, sometimes over $1^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers large. Gonophore long. Fruit red (to purple? ), globose, '25-"3' diam., pyrenes 1-2, always 1 -celled only.

Cultivated only, and very rare in our area in the gardens of Indians. Rairskhol!
Stipules linear, subulate or lanceolate, variable us in the last. Fl. buds broadly eylindric or clavate. Sepals "4 ${ }^{-1 /}$ long, stellately pubescent or tomentose (as in hast). Petals oblong, $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, jagged or entire, not hifid, cland with a wide fleahy imargin, pubescent towards the edges. Stigma with is short, rounded lobes, style much thickened above.
The acid fruit is eaten.
13. G. sapida, Roxb. Syn. G. Campbellii, Watt (in descriptive catalogue) ; Barsa pakor, $S$.
An undershrub with more or less perennial shoots (if not burnt) from a woody rootstock, with broadly oblong to sub-orbicular and obovate rounded or obtuse serrate leaves, usually with cuneate onerved base, very short petioles $\cdot 1-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, lanceolate or subulate stipules, and very long slender peduncles ${ }^{\circ} 5-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. large, drupe globose, sometimes somewhat lobed, with 1-3 1-seeded pyrenes.
On the hills and platenux, especially on fire lines and other grassy places aunually burnt, in all districts of Chota Nagpur! Northern area, in grass lani towards the northern boundary, Champaran! Purneah! Fls., Fr. April-Jupe.
L. attain $4^{\prime \prime}$, usually harsh and hispidly stellate both sides or glabrous (ra (compbellii) and nsually green, sometimes pale beneath, often irregular and
somewhat lobed but with a rounded ol truncate, very rarely acute apex. Pedancles hispid, 3 -flowered. Pedicels ' 25 - -5 ". Buds large, clavate, $25^{\prime \prime}$ or more infore opening. Sepals ' $33^{\prime \prime}$. Petals $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$, ustally 2 -fid. Drupes $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, stellately hairy.
The Fr. is eaten.
14. G. Rothii, DC. Syn. G. excelsa, F.B.I. non Vaht; G. salvifolia, Roxb. non Heyne; Bursu, K.; Phulari, Miri Chara, Or.; Bansnli, Gondi.
A pretty shrub, rarely a small tree, with hoary branchlets, oblongor ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, acuminate, serrulate or crenulate, $3(-5)$-nerved leaves always beautifully white beneath and short petioles rarely over " 25 ". Stipules broadly linear to linear-subulate, equalling or exceeding the petiole. Peduncles 1-6, very slender, " $\quad=1$ " long, with 3 very slender pedicels, clavate beneath the flower. and linear bracts ${ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruit about ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ ', sub-persistently hoary, rarely lobed, finally purple.
Not noted from the Northern area. Common in the forests throughout the Central area, especially in the hills! Also found in all districts of the Soutbern area! Ms. April-Sept. Fr. June-Oct. Evergreen.
Twigs often purple. L, usually $2-3^{\prime \prime}$, but attaining $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ by $15^{\prime \prime}$, acuminate, rarely only acnte. Sepals ' 3 " , linear or linear oblong. Petals about ${ }^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$, entire oblong.
Bursa is one of the 'woods used by the Kols in producing fire' (from its dry sticks). The flowers are often borne in great profusion and it is well worth it place in the garden. The bark gives a fibre used for tying.

## 5. ELEOCARPUS, $L$.

Trees with simple leaves and flowers in axillary racemes. Petals usually laciniate. Stamens usually indefinite, inserted on the inside of the swollen annular torus, usually in groups opposite to the petals and alternating with the glands of the torus; anthers linear, opening by a pore. Ovary $2-5$-celled, cells 2 -many-ovuled. Fruit drupaceous, which is $5-3$ or 1-celled, with 1 pendulous seed in each cell, albumen fleshy, cotyledons flat.
A. L. 3-5".

Petiole "5-75". Fr. globose, 4-5̃-celled . . . . . . 1. ganitıu:.
Petiol $75-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$. Fr. ellipsoid, 3-celled 2. serratus.
B. L. 5-8"

Petiole 1-2.5', blade $7-12^{\prime \prime}$, ylabrous, exc. nerves . . . . 3. robustus.
Petiole ${ }^{7} 7-2^{\prime \prime}$, blade $58^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent
4. Wallichii

## 1. E. ganitrus, Roxb. Rudrak, H.

A moderate-sized tree, with elliptic-lanceolate or oblong, very shallowly serrate, nearly glabrous leaves, 3-6" long, secondary nerves 10-15. Petiole $5-\cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$, not at all geniculate, pubescent. Flowers White, " 5 " diam, in rather dense racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, mostly from old leaf axils, buds narrow, shortly beaked, sparsely silky, sepals "22-3" long, petals '3-4', fimbriate. Ovary 5-4-celled. Fruit globose, $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., finally a fine deep blue or blue purple. Stone globose, with $4-5$ vertical grooves and beautifully tubercled, $4-5$-celled and -seeded.

[^83]2. E. serratus, L. Var. floribundus. Syn. E. floribundus, Blame; Jalpai, Nep.
A moderate-sized tree with elliptic or elliptie-obovate, crenateserrate, glabrous or nearly glabrous leaves, $5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with a petiole $\cdot 75-1 \cdot 8$ " long, slender, and with a thickening each end. F'lowers white, in mother dense racemes, $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, mostly from old leaf axils. rhachis hairy, buds ellipsoid, silky, sepals ' 2 " ' 25 '", petals laciniate half way down, fimbriate. Stamens 2030 , bearded or not at apex. Ovary 3 -celled. Fruit ellipsoid, green, smooth, stone 3 -grooved, nearly smooth.

Planted in Yurneah as well as native! Burhnom Hamilton recorled it as common there. Ranchi, Wood (no doubt phatited.

Fls. Jnne-July. Fr. Dec.-Jan. Evergreen.
Bark quite smooth, blaze blool red, then lighter red. The leaves like magy other species of this genus, turn red before faling.
3. E. robustus, Roab. Syn. E. lucidus, Roxb. : Nard Champa, Panasia, Patragundi, Or.
A moderate-sized or large tree, 6 ft , girth, with smooth pale bark, large oblong acuminate, shallowly crenate or crenate-seriate leaves, 7-12", and numerous lax lateral racemes, mostly from below the leaves, some axillary. Flowers white, $4 \cdot 5$ " dian. Drupe ellipsoid, $1^{\prime \prime}-15^{\prime \prime}$, yellow, 3 -celled.

Alones streams in evergreen forest. Mals of Puri, crmmon: Bonai, Cooper! Mayurhhani, Meghasani, 3000 ft .
Fils. Mas-dune. Fr. Sept. Oet Ever\&reen. ()ld leaves turn red before falling.
Blaze hard brown, then yellowish. Shoots tomentose. L. attain $\mathrm{L}^{\prime \prime}$. in breadth, smaller ones sometimes ovate or lanceolate, lase mostly olstuse or rounded fith usually 1 or - secondary nerves close to base and 1-2 glands, giabrous except the nerves of young leaves. Secondary nerves 9.13 strong. Petiole $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, usuaily thickened loth ends and sometimes with minute sululate glands at apex. Racemes " 5 ", zubescent. Rracts small, linear, 2 - -gland-toothed, very caducous. Yedicels " " "3". Buds ovoid, 5-yibhed. Sepals lanceolate ohong, acate, $\cdot 1 \bar{l}^{\prime \prime}$, thinly tomentose. Petals - $\mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$, cuneate fimbriate, pubescent on margin. Stamens about to j . Anthers minntely 2 -valved at the tip, minutely pmbescent and lisually hearded with 45 small bristles on one of the valves. Dise of 5 large tomentose lobes. Ovary tomentose. Drupe 1 (30)-secded. Endocarp very hard, reeply rugose.

A common tree in the Duars and Chittagong. I doubt whether E. Iucidus, Roxb, is distinct; both the characters on which the species is separated occur on some flowers aud leares and not on others of the same tree?

## 4. E. Wallichii, Kurz.

A large tree with tawny tomentosely-villose shoots, thick twigs and oblong or somewhat elliptical or obovate-oblong, rather distantly serrate leaves, $5-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, with the petiole $7-1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long, and slightls thickened both ends. Flowers and racemes very similar to those of f. robustus, but more tomentose.

## Mayurthanj, Meghasani, 3000 ft .1 Fls. April.

Distril.: Burmah.
Bark nearly smooth. Ilaze hard reddish brown, then yellowish. L. somewhat chartaceous, shortly acuminate, base rounded, serratures with deciduous points, beneath puberulous abd densely pubescent on the merves and young la, aleo tawny hairy on the nerves nobve; secondary uerves strong ohlique, 10-12 each side. Stipules minute, caducous. Top of petiole with 2 or sometimes with 2 or more pairs of stipella.-like glands. Racemes 4 $7^{\prime \prime}$ at the scars of fallen leaves. Sepals
oblong-lanceolate, tomentose, ${ }^{\prime} \bar{a}^{\prime \prime}$. Petals as long laciniate. Anthers minutely puheralous, mostly bearded with few short hairs. Fr. not seen.
Ixre says that the wood is red.

## FAM. 29. EUPHORBIACE®.

Plants of very various habit, trees, shrubs or herbs, sometimes with thick fleshy branches, very rarely climbers, sap often milky, stellate hairs frequent, cystoliths rare, stinging hairs very rare. Leaves simple, alternate (see note), usually stipulate Inflorescence very various. Flowers unisexual, monœcious or diocious, regular, but sometimes reduced to single stamens or ovaries in composite, sometimes irregular, inflorescences resembling single dlowers. Perianth often small or o, usually calyciform, in some cases however, well developed and with differentiated calyx and corolla. Calyx inferior, valvate or imbricate, or open in bud or sepals in two series. Petals free, sometimes squamiform, when larger, imbricate or sub-valvate. Perianth or petals sometimes different in the two seres, or petals present in one sex and not in the other. Disc hypogynous, often annular, lobed, or of glands intrastaminal or alternating between the outer series of stamens in the male. Male flower with stamens isomerous with the sepals or petals or fewer or numerous, central in the flower or with a pistillode, anthers 2-locular, rarely 4 -locular, variously affixed, longitudinally, obliquely or transversely dehiscent, or with an apical pore. Female flower with or usually without staminodes. Ovary mostly 3 -celled, rarely 2-4-celled, very rarely 1-or 5 -many-celled, style 0 or 1 with as many branches as the cells, and branches sometimes deeply 2 -more-fid, sometimes branched from the base, stigmas various. Orules in each loculus, 1 or 2 collateral, anatropous pendulous from the inner angle, with ventral raphe and micropyle upwards and outwards, funicle or placenta very often dilated and pulvinate above the micropyle into an obdurator which sometimes covers a considerable part of the ovule. Froit normally a 3-celled capsule becoming 3-coccous and falling away from a persistent columella (as in some Geraniales', sometimes, however, loculicidal or baccate or drupaceous, with as many cells or pyrenes or cocci as there are cells in the ovary or fewer. Seeds sometimes as many, sometimes fewer than the ovules, not rarely strophiolate (with a caruncle), albumen usually fleshy, copious, rarely thin or 0 . Embryo central, straight or nearly so, with large, broad, flat foliaceous, often palmi-nerved cotyledons, very rarely fleshy or folded cotyledons, radicle superior, shortly exserted from, rarely included between, the bases of the cotyledons or elongate.

[^84]
## 29. EUPHORBIACE用.

being paired (stipular). Opposite L. are found in Euphorbia, Gelonium, and Trenia, but it is interesting to note that the seedlings of Trewia have alternate leaves!
The germination is epigeal in all cases examined by me, even where, as in Jatropha, the cotyledons are very thick and fleshy. The expanded cotyledons are usually broad and palmately-nerved, sometimes, as in Bridelia, retuse, and much resemble those of the Malvales.

## KEY TO EUPHORBIACERE.

+ Fls distinct, i.e., not reduced to single stamens or a single ovary containedin an involucre. (Nos. 1-39.)
I. Cells of ovary 1 -ovuled. Juice sometimes milky (2, 3, 19, 20). (Nos. 1-21.)
A. Petals present in one or both sexes, or if absent, calyz petaloid.

1. Petals in both sexes, often showy. Stamens usually 10, central.
Fls. white, solitary and racemose
Fls, in 2-3-chotomous cymes, green or red.
2. Dimorphocalyx.
3. Jatropha.
4. Calyz petaloid, petals 0. Fls. large.
L. palmi-lobed, juice usually milky
5. Manihot.
6. Petals smaller than calyx, often 0 in female. Fls. racemed.
a. Anthers erect in bud.

Calyx valvate. Stellately pubescent herbs
4. Chrozophora.

Calyx imbricate or open. Glabrous shruls
6. Codiaum (p, 104).
b. Anthers reversed in bud. Shrubs, often stellate . D. Croton.
B. Petals absent in both sexes. (Nos. 7-21.)

1. Calyx valvate in bud. (Nos. 7 15.)
a. Stamens many, or if few (some Macaranga) then L. peltate.
i. Stamens not branched. Trees with usually palmi-nerved leaves.

* Anther-cells oblong, 2-celled, cells oblong.
L. opposite. Styles long, linear. Fr. drupaceous
L. alternate. Styles fimbriate. Fr. 2-3-coccous
** Anthers mostly 4 -celled, cells subglobose.
L. peltate. Styles simple. Fr. 1-3-coccous
L. not peltate, penninerved. Styles 2 -fid

7. Tretia.
8. Mallotat.
9. Macaranga.
10. Cleidion.
ii. Stamens central, connate, repeatedly branched.

* L. penninerved. Fls. spicate or female solitary.
L. sub-verticillate. Ovary scaly or tubercled
L. alternate, narrow. Ovary pubescent

11. Lasiococea.
12. Homonoia.
** L. broad, palmi-lohed and-nerved. Fls. racemed 13. Ricinus.
b. Stamens few (under 10). L. not peltate. Fls. in
androgynous racemes. Anther-cells free above.
Female fls. without large bracts, styles linear, simple
13. Claoxylon.

Female fls. in large bracts. Styles laciniate .
2. Calyx imbricate.
a. Stamens 10 or more.

Small trees, L. punctulate. Fl.-clusters axillary . 16. Gelonium. Shrubs, L.-hase 2-glandular. Fl.-clusters racemed. 17. Baliospermum.
b. Stamens under 10 .

Climbing herbs or undershrubs with pungent hairs 18. Tragia.
3. Male calyx open in bud. Stamens under 10. Fls. spiked or racemed.
a. Trees or shrubs with copious milky juice. Calyx subentire or slightly toothed.
Calyx 3-5-sepalous
Calyx 3 -besepalous
20. Excecaria.
b. Herbs. Is. linear. Fr. muricate
21. Sebaztiania.
II. Cells of ovary 2 -ovuled. Juice very rarely milky. (Nos.

22-39.)
A. Petals present, small. Calyx valvate. Filaments on
avary 2 -celled. Fr. baccate with 2 pyrenes
22. Bridelia.

Ovary 3-celled. Fr. capsular
23. Cleistanthus.

## 29. EUPHORBIACEX.

B. Fls, apetalous. Calyx imbricate in bud. (Nos, 24-38.)

1. Fls. axillary, solitary, or mostly clustered. L. simple,
entire, usually on short branchlets like the leaflets of a pinnate L. (Phyllantheæ proper.)
a. Stamens 3 b. Styles distinct, usually 2-fid. Ovary cells 3 , rarely 4. Ovules collateral. Fls. with open mouth.
i. Dioecious. Stamens 5, opposite the sepals, pistillode central.
Fr. baccate white, or small and of 32 -valved cocci 24. Flueggea.
ii, Stamens 3-5, central. Fr. of 3 crustaceous, 2 -valved cocci.

* Fls. monoecious. Herbs or undershrubs.

Sepals 6. Stamens 3, connate. Styles very short. Fr. ovoid ${ }^{2}$. Cipsile depressed
Sepals a-6. Stamens 3. Capsule depressed, glohose
25. Agyneia.
*Trees. Fls divecious. Sepals 4. Stamens 4:.27. Prosorus.
iii. Stamens 34 , central, connate. Fr. a drupe, with $3-4$-celled angled putamen. Trees.
Leaflets narrow. Sepals a. 6. Stamens 3. Styles twice 2-fid

28, Emblica. Leaflets large. Sepals $\dot{4}$. Stamens 4 . Styles 429 . Cicca.
3. Stamens 3-12, central. Styles 0 . or combined into a column with minutely toothed tip. Ovary cells 5-15. Fls. with open nuouth.
Stamens 4-7, free or connate. Ovary $5-12$-celled. Ovales superposed. Fr. baccate
Stamens 3-12, connate. Ovary 3-15-celler. Ovules collateral. Fr. of 2 valved cocci sometimes with separable epicarp
31. Glochidion.
c. Stamens 3 in a central column. Male fls. turbinate or disciform, fleshy, with the mouth nearly closed. Styles flat, spreading. 2-lobed, or stigmas minute, sessile.
Column terete, anthers contiguous
32. Breynia.

Column 3.gonous, anthers discrete on the angles.
d. Stamens few or many, with large erect anthers. Styles with dilated stigmas. Fr. indehiscent.
Stamens 2-4, central. Fr. a 1-celled drupe
34. Putramiza.

Stamens inserted round a vacant central area or pistillode. Fr. 2-celled, coriaceous
35. Cyclostemon.
2. Fls. in spikes or racemes, diocious. L. simple.

Stigmas short, broud, or sulbulate. Fr. not or tardily dehiscent.
Fls. minute, loracts large. Stamens central. Fr. dry or fleshy
36. Aporosa.

Fls, minute, bracts smail. Stamens round a pistillocle. Fr. a compressed small drupe.
Fls. large. Stamens round a pistillode. Jr. dry large
37. Antiderma.
3. Fls, panicled. L. 3-foliolate. Fr. haccate.
38. Baccaurea.

+ Ms. phaclen. L. 3-foholate. Fr. haccate . . 39. Bischofia
less cons. reduced to single-pedicelled stamens, enclosed in an involucre of more or perianate, sometimes coloured bracts. with or without a single female fl. without perianth, the whole resembling a single H. Juice always milky. Lo simple, Alternate or opposite (Nos. 40 -end.)
A. Involucres regular or subregular (with gland unilateral!

Glands on the involucre 1-5., discrete, inner bracts not connate
40. Euphorbia.

Glands on the involucre connate into a continuous ring. Inner bracts round group of male fls. more or leas connate and forming a tube round
B. Involucre veryale obliquely zygomorphons, often coloured
41. Synadenium.
41. Synademian.

## 1. Dimorphocalyx.

## 1. DIMORPHOCALYX, Thw.

Glabrons trees with buds sometimes scaly, alternate, entire penninerved leaves and moderate-sized flowers in axillary, or terminal, fewflowered racemes or clusters or solitary, monocious,* male and female different-looking. Male calyx cupular, or $\bar{\jmath}$-partite or toothed, corolla well developed, campanulate (in our species), petals contorted in bud. Stamens $10-20$, sometimes $2-3$-seriate, the inner series with comnate filaments, or all on a short columnar receptacle; anthercells adnate to the thick connective, pistillode 0 . Female flower rotate, sepals 5, enlarging in fruit, ovary 3-celled, styles erect 2-fid, ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule of 32 -valred crustaceous cocci.

## 1. D. glabellus, Thwaites. (Perhaps not distinct from D. Lawianns, Hook f.)

A small tree with dark green elliptic, orate or (some) oborate shortly acuminate leaves, $2 \cdot 5-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, pale beneath, and with about 8 slender, scarcely raised secondary nerves, little stronger than the intermediate and reticulations. Male flower solitary or clustered, on short, lateral scaly shoots from the old wood; female much larger, solitary on the new shoots. Males white, " $35-4$ " 4 " long, with a spreading corolla, "5" diam., petals '5"' long, oblong, nearly free, obtuse. Stamens $10-12$, outer series free, or connate to column, with longer free filaments than the inner series on top of column. Female -7. 8 " diam., with 5 spreading, obovate, rounded or retuse sepals. Petals free, $\cdot 4-\cdot 3 "$ by ${ }^{\prime} \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, broadly oblong. Disc annular. Capsule - ${ }^{-1}$ diam., globose, 3-lobed and 6-grooved, thinly strigose-hairy, seated on the large spreading calyx.

## Ravines in Angul! Fls.. Fr. March-April. Frergreen.

Bark smonth or on some lranches with large ridges of cork. twigs white of reddish, short, new shoots with several brown, shining, owate scales. (fuite glabrous. Petiole ${ }^{2} 25-{ }^{-4} \mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$, stipules small, triangular or ovate. Male Hs. with very short pedicels, caly cupular or urceolate only " 1 " long, $\bar{y}$-toothed, nearly glabrons. Female Hs. with peluncle, " $8-1^{\prime 5}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ " solitary, terminal. sometimes bracteate. Petals overdpuing to rioht in but. Ovary pubescent. Fruiting sepals rery nequal. "2⿹\zh26-"." lomy stromgly nervel.
A very interesting genus, the staminal column sometimes with two whorls of stamens and terminating in 12 stamens; petals contorted in bud and well developed remind one much of the Malvales.

## 2. JATROPHA, $L$.

Herbs, shrubs or trees, often glandular, with alternate palmatelynerved, entire or palmately-lobed or -partite leaves. Stipules often ciliate. Flowers green or coloured in terminal cymes, monoecions. the central one in the cyme or its forks usually female. Sepals 5. imbricate. Petals 5, contorted, free or connate. Disc entire or of $\bar{j}$ glands. Stamens usually 10, filaments, or the interior ones onls, connate, anthers erect with vertical dehiscence. Pistillode in male 0.

[^85]0) vary 2-4-celled, styles connate below, 2-ficl, sumetimes again 2-lobed. Orales 1 in each cell. Fruit of $2-2$-valved cocci, endocarp crustaceous or bony. Seeds ovoid or oblong.
A. Fls. greenish-yellow, petals more or less cohering

1. curcas.
B. Fls. red, petals free or nearly so.
2. L. palmately-lobed or partite, with 3 -several hasal nerves.
L. multi-fill, stipules eqlandular
3. multifida.
L. loled, gland-serrate, stipules glandular :
4. gosyplyolia.
L. lobed, eglandular. Stems with swollen liave .
5. pordagrica.
6. Is. panduriform, sul)-peminerved
7. pandurafolia.
8. J. curcas, L. Kulajara, K.; Totkabindi, M.; Bhernda, S.; Baghrandi, H.; Baghbarinda, Berg.; The Physic-nut.
A shrub or small tree, $10-20 \mathrm{ft}$, with glabrous (exc. when very young), 3-5-angled or -lobed leaves, 4-6" diam., and small yellowish flowers with a campanulate 5-lobed corolla, in terminal cymose panicles. Capsule subglobose or ellipsoid, $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
[^86]
## 2. J. multifida, L. Coral Plant; Purging-nut.

A handsome garden shrub, easily recugnised by its orbicular, longpetioled leaves, $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., palmately cut into narrow caudate segments, capillary multifid stipules, and flat-topped cymes of coralred flowers. Disc of female urceolate. Capsules sub-fleshy, large Jellow, 3 -lobed.
Common in Indian gardens. Fly, Fr. chiefly r.s.
3. J. gossypifolia, L. Bhernda, verenda, K., S., H.; Lal-bherenda, $^{\text {S }}$ Beng.
A shrab, 3-6 ft., with palmately 3-5-lowed leaves, easily recognised by the stipitate, yellow viscid glands, which cover the leaf margins, petioles and stipules, and by the small red flowers in sflandular corymbose cymes. Stamens 10-1\%.

[^87][^88]5. J. panduræfolia, Andr. Bot. Rep. t. 267. Syn. J. hastata, Jacq. Enum. Pl. Carib.*
A pretty", rather slenderly banched shrul, with fiddle-shaped 1. which are pennineryed except for the two sleader lateral nerves at the hase. Fls. in longpeduncled corymbose cymes, few female and many male, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., vivid crimson. Calyx small, $\tilde{5}$-lobed. Petals large, oborate. Stamens central in a double whorl of 5 short and 5 larger stamens, the inner whorl with more or less comate filaments.

Frequent in gardens. Native of Cuba. Fls. most of the year.
Other species occur in crardens.

## 3. MANIHOT, Adans.

Shrubs or weak trees, often with tuberous roots and milky juice, alternate, petioled, palmately nerved, simple or lobed or palmipartite leaves. Flowers large, monoecious, in simple rarely compound racemes, males usually above and females helow. Calyx often petaloid, campanulate or urceolate, 5 -lobed or 5 -fid, petals 0 , stamens 10 in two whorls ; filaments free, inserted between the lobes or glands of the disc ; pistillode 0 or 3 -lobed, disc in female hypogynous, ovary 3 -celled, styles shortly connate at the base, spreading, dilated or lobed at the tips, cells 1 -ovuled. Capsule of three 2 -valved cocci.
L. peltate, mostly $5^{3}-1$ artite. Small tree
L. not peltate, mostly 7 -partite. Shruly

1. Glazioni.
2. utiliasima.

## 1. M. Glaziovii, Miull.-Arg. Ceara or Manicoloat Rubber.

A small tree, about 30 ft . high, with a rounded head of greyishgreen, long petioled, peltately attached leaves, varying from simple lanceolate to $3-\overline{-}$-palmipartite on the same tree, $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Flowers in branched racemes, solitary in the axils of small bracts. Capsules subglobose.
Occasionally planted. The tree is said to flowish in dry rocky soils at elevations of about 4000 ft . and might succeed at Neterhat. It grows from cuttings or from seed, which have a hard testa and take a year to germinate.

Para mbber is derived from Hevea brasiliensi*, another Euphorhiaceous tree.

## 2. M. utilissima, Pohl. Roti alu, Vern.; Cassava; Tapioca Plant

A sub-herbaceous shrub, with large tuberous roots, somewhat like those of a dahlia, very nodose stems, about 5 to 9 ft . high, and Simal-like leaves with $3-\overline{7}$ narrow segments. Flower not seen in our area.
Ocasionally cultivated. The tulers sometime, attain very large size and hare milky juice. They are eaten like Jams. Their starch constitites Tapioca, which is a granulated form imported chiefly from Brazil.

## 4. CHROZOPHORA.

Coarse herbs, less often undershrubs, clothed with stellate tomentum, very rarely nearly glabrous. Leaves usually undulately toothed, plicate, rugose or bullate or nearly flat, often with two glands at apex of petiole beneath. Flowers moncecious dichlamydeons, in short dense racemes in the upper axils, solitary in the bracts. Males above, sub-sessile. Females below, pedicelled, fewer. Calyx of male

[^89]closed in bud, ultimately valvately 5 -lobed, narrower in female. Petals 5, usually dirty yellow, externally lepidote, narrow or ocasionally obsolete in female. Stamens $5-15$, filaments connate, at least below, central ; anther-cells parallel. Disc of 5 short rather prominent glands alternating with petals in female. Pistillode 0. Orary 3-celled, with peltate scales or stellate hairs. Styles 3, 2-fid, arms usually red. Ovule 1 in each cell. Capsule 3 -lobed, pericarp clothed with stellate hairs, or with flat, sometimes pectinate scales, usually tinctorial. Seeds without caruncle. Albumen fleshy. Cotyledons broad, flat.

Prostrate. L. eglandular at lase, stellate hairs stipitate Erect. L. 2-glandular at base, stellate hairs sessile

1. prostrata.
2. Bottleri.
3. C. prostrata, Dalz. (vide Ǩew Bull, ii, 1918). Syn. C. plicata, $\beta$ genuina, Muell.
A prostrate annual with branches $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaves ${ }^{5}-1$ " , usually orate with rounded tip, covered with more or less stipitate stellate hairs, base eglandular; radical rosulate, sub-persistent. Petals yellowish, stigma orange. Capsule when mature grey-black, scarcely tinctorial.
Moist places. Behar, Patha, Ham.; Nauranga, near R. Son., Jacq. (teste Prain, bo ciit.). Fls. Jan.-May.

## 2. C. Rottleri, A. Juss. Syn. C. plicata, F.B.I.; Croton plicatum, Roxb.

An erect annual, or sometimes perennial. Leaves all cauline $1 \cdot 25-3^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $4^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes broader than long, usually orbicular, with 3 rounded lobes: margin usually undulate-crenate, rarely ovate or acute or subacute, with subentire margins, hairs rough, sessile stellate. Petiole long. Racemes long for the genus, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, equalling or exceeding the uppermost leaves. Petals yellow. Stigma red. Capsule ' $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., densely stellate-tomentose, red-purple when mature and very tinctorial.
Waste places, fields and roadsides, ('ommon! Behar, Jacquemont, to Maldah, ${ }_{\text {Pr mary }}$ (fide Prain, loc. cif.). ('hota Nagpur, common! Santal Parganas! Fls,, ${ }^{\text {Pr. most of the rear. Prolably occurs in all districts. }}$
Clooth moistered with the juice of the green capsinles soon becomes blue after esposure to the open air. Roxb. (under Croton plicutum).

## 5. CROTON, $L$.

Trees or shrubs, rarely herbs, often scaly or with stellate hairs, alternate, rarely opposite, leaves, 2 -glandular at the base. Flowers
usaally usually greenish in terminal racemes, often clustered in the axils of the small bracts, monoecious, rarely diocious. Calyx 4-6-partite, than the sepale or sub-valvate. Petals as many, sometimes shorter than the sepals. Dise glands as many opposite the sepals. Stamens free, inflexed on a hairy and sometimes scaly receptacle, filaments free, inflexed in hud, anthers adnate. Pistillode 0. Female flower sepals usually broader than in male, rarely acerescent, petals smaller 2r 0. Disc annular or of glands. Ovary 3-(2-4-celled), styles long, 2 -valyedt, ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule 3 -valved, or of 3 deciduous 2 -valved cocci. Seeds smooth, caruncle small.

1. Small trees.
L. pemninerved. Ovary lepidote
I. palmately nerved. Oyary stellately hispix
II. Jarge scandent shrub.

Is. palmately nerved. Ovary stellately woolly

1. ollongifolins.
2. figlian.
3. Unlershrub or sub-berbaceous.
L. with 3 basal nerves. Ovary stellate-hairy
4. cordatus.

The handsome garden shmbs commonly known as "Crutons" belong to the cenns Codicum, Rumph., and mostly to the speries C. cariegatum, $\boldsymbol{L}$. Codicum differs from Crofon in that the stamens are erect in the bud and the style madivided. subulate. C. raripgatum has an extraominary variety of leaf forms. In some of these the lamina is discontinuous and in some the hase of the second portion of upyer portion cup-shaped. It is a native of the Pacific Islands.

1. C. oblongifolius, Roxb. Mahson, Th.; Kuti, Kuti-konyer, K.; Gote, S.; Bhain swan, Kharu.; Putol, Mal P.; Poter, Ur.; Maisonda (Koderma) ; Masundi, Or.; Putri, Beng.
A small tree, with rather large coriaceous, more or less serrate, or coarsely, obtusely or acutely, toothed or repand, oblong or narrowly elliptic, or elliptic leaves, $4-12^{\prime \prime}$ (on same plant) long, the larger with over 12 fine spreading secondary nerves, mature glabrous. Flowers "3" diam., diocious or moneccious, in long racemes, 5-12", with lepidote or nearly glabrous rhachis, furnished with linear or minute subulate bracts. Capsule "-5" long, covered with flat scales, splitting into 2 -valved cocci.
Champaran, sometimes gregarious as undergrowth in Ramnagar! Purnebh! Santal Parghnas, sometimes gregarions! Gaya, common on the ghats! Thronghout Chota Nugpur! Bunai, Cooper! Mayurlonnj! Samlalpur! Fis. Jan.-Feb, Fs, April. Ilnre or less deciduous at the time of fowering and fruiting. Is, turn red hefore falling.
Bark smooth, blaze streaked pink and white. I. with long or short petiok, acmminate of acute to ronnded at apex, usually narrowed below, but rounded of subcordate at top of the petiole, young lepidote. Racemes numerous from the uppermost axils with many linear or sul)-foliaceons olflanceolate bracts at that hase, male pedicels " $25-3$ " 3 " long, fls. densely villous within, outside lepilote, sepala nvate or triangular, petals rather longer, thinner, oblong, olntuse, stamens ahont 12. Female racemes and pedicels shorter, Ovary lepidote with 3 lon? brunched styles. Seed smooth, brown.

The plant is described by Roxburgh as monocious, "a few females mixed with the males," but it is sonetimes, at least, diocious.

The bark umd root are given as a purgative and also as an alterative is dysentery, Compbell.

## 2. C. tiglium, L. Jamalgot, H. ; Jaipal, Beng.

A small tree with elliptic or ovate acuminate, shallowly sernte leaves, with 3-5 basal nerves and somewhat stellately hairy beneath. Clusters of smallish green flowers in terminal sub-glabrons racemes.
"Chota Nagpur," Wood, lat doubtless ouly cultivated. It is said to be " frequently cultivated," but I have not seen it in our area, though well acquans with it in its wild state in the lower Bhotan Himalaya. Fls. June (in Bhotan). Fr. Sept.-Nov. Livergreen.
Is. $\boldsymbol{4}^{-\mathbf{7}^{-1}}$, usually cardate and with cuneate base, young, densely stellady pubescent beneath, secondary nerves few, strong, tertiary reticulate. There ant Jarge glands on the base of the leaf or above the petiole. Racemes $5-8 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$, salcath nearly glabrous or thinly stellately hairy. Petals narrower than sepals, woolly. Stamens many. Female fls. "2j- ${ }^{\prime 3}$ " diam., petals linear-oblong, shorter than the sepals. Ovary densely stellately strigose Styles long, deeply 2 -fid. Fr. stellath hairy, ultimately woody, sult-3-lobed. $75^{\prime \prime}$ long ard broal. Seeds " 5 ". black, slighth compressed, ellipsoid, with 8 raised lines.

The source of Croton oil.
3. C. caudatus, Geisel.

A scrambling or climbing shrub with trunk attaining 2 ft . girth, twigs stellately tomentose or stellately hairy. Leaves ovate or orbicular cordate, $2 \cdot 5-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., toothed or crenate-dentate with a stalked deciduous gland at some of the sinuses beneath; base 3-nerved and often with 1-2 weaker nerves. Flowers whitish on 2 -3-nate pedicels " $25-3$ " long, in racemes often elongating to $15{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ", monocious, the lower 2 flowers being usually female. Capsule ylobose, $6-\circ "$ diam., stellately mealy.
Not common, though it often forms a dense undergrowth in Ehstern Bengal.
Puri, Draper! Hooper! Fls., Fr. May-July.
L. stellately hairy beneath and on nerves above, stellate hairs letween nerves thove deciduons leaving copions small raised dots, 2 large stalked glands on either sule of petiole beneath, secondary nerves on mid-ril) \&-6, tertharies sub-parallel and strong. Male Fls. villous, with stamens " 25 " long, clustered on the rhachis, oblong petals nearly as long as sepals, woolly. Styles cleft almost to lase into two linear anns.
Somewhat resembles Mallotus jepandus.

## 4. C. sparsiflorus, Morung.

A small shrub 2 e ft. high, with tough hranches ribbed with stellate hairs, sumewhat resembling Rivina humilis. Ieaves lanceolate, wavy and toothed, 1-1\%", sparsely stellately hairy heneath, base "3-nerved. Racemes $23^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, elongate. Male flowers fascicled, $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in axils of minute bxacts. stamens 12.13. Petals linear-oblong, rather exceeding sepals. Female solitary, with large gland, petals 0 , dise of red glands. Ovary densely covered with stellate hairs. Seed carunculate.
Fery common near the Mahanali, Cuttack! Balasore! A mative of America, fum naturalised, and is vert common along the Hughli, near Calcutta. Flo. Fr. Hay Sept. and perhaps all the year round.
The plant is somewhat aromatic.

## 7. TREWIA, $L$.

Trees with opposite (alternate in the seedling) ovate or orbicular, crdate, entire palminerved leaves. Flowers diocious, apetalous. Males in drooping catkin-like racemes, calyx globose, sepals 3-4, hroad concave, stamens many, central, free, anthers dorsifixed, thlong. Female flower larger, solitary, on a long peduncle, or racemose; sepals 3-5, broad, imbricate caducous. Ovary é j-celled, atyles $2-5$, connate below, very long, entire, papillose, or almost fimbriate, ovules 1 in each cell. Fruit drupaceons, with a $2-4$ 5-celled crastaceous endocarp (or in one species loculicidal). Seeds ovoid, testa hard.

1. T. nudiflora, $L$. Bilur, Th.; Gambhar, $H$. (from confusion with Gmelina): Gara Loa, K.; Gada Lopong, S.; Pitalu, Panigambhar, Beng., Or
A large tree, superficially much resembling Gmelina arborea. laves narrow-ovate to broadly ovate, $38^{\prime \prime}$ long, on the same twig, with rounded or usually cordate base, green, tomentose or pubescent, or glabrescent beneath, sometimes villosely stellate, with long
petioles $1.5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Male racemes drooping, $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, with Howers usually in threes, on slender, bracteolate, articulate pedicels; sepals finally reflexed. Female flower solitary or $2-3$ terminal, closely invested by the ureeolate, 5-toothed calyx, which splits longitudinally ; peduncle short, very stout bracteate, attaining $2-3.0^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Drupe $1 \cdot 2-1 \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime} \prime \prime$ diam., globose or ellipsoid, and looking like a small potato when ripe.
Throughout the whole area, , hut rare in the south-western districts. common in Purneah! Usually along river leds and alwass so in the drier districts. Fls, Jan.-March. Fr. ripens Oct. Dec. Leafless Dec. or Jan. Feb., the fls. usnalls appearing while the tree is bare.
Bark light grey, old Haking in thin patches. Thin raised stipular lines are visible on the branches and young stems, although the stipules are minute and caducous. These lines may help to distinguish the tree from the pubescent-leaved form of Gmelina urborea, the lukeness to which in leaf is really remarkable in some specimens. The venation of the leaf, viz. 5-7 hasal nerves, 4-6 strong secondart nerves and strong cross-nervules, are much as in Gmelina, but the l. Inck the smail yellow glands beneath, and on the contrary have usually two large glandular areas on the blade above either side of the top of the petiole.
The wood is soft, white, and not durable. but according to Gamble is a good one for purposes for which a soft wood is required. It is stated that it is used for drums, but possibly through confusion with Gmelina, which is one of the best woods for drams. The weight is given as 28-29 1b. only.

## 8. MALLOTUS, Lour.

Trees or shrubs with opposite or alternate entire toothed or lobed, usually palmately-nerved leaves, often covered with minute round glands beneath and sometimes with glandular areas near the base above: petiole sometimes inserted above the base, stipules often prominent. Fls. small, usually diocious, apetalous; males clustered, and females solitary, in the bracts of simple or panicled spikes or racemes. Male calyx valvately 3 5-partite, stamens numerous, central, free; anthers dorsifixed, 2 -celled; cells globose or shortly oblong, parallel, adnate to and of ten widely separated by the thickened connective. Female calyx spathaceous or valvately 3-6. lobed or -partite. Ovary 2-4-celled, styles free or connate at base, entire, plumose or papillose, ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule of 2-3 2 -valved cocci.
small tree. L. peltately fixed, 7 9-nerved simall tree. L. hasally fixed. 3 -nerved.
Large sarmentose or scandent shrub

1. Roxburghianns.
2. philippineняи.
3. vepandu*.
4. M. Roxburghianus, Muell. Barui, S.; Dopsinga, Mal. P.

A small tree, softly pubescent, with simple and stellate hairs all over, long-petioled, orbicular or broadly ovate, peltately-attached, sinuate, dentate, or denticulate leaves $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ diam. and terminal racemes as long as the leaves. Capsule densely echinate and glandular.

## Santal Parganas, in ravines. rare! Fl. May June. Fr, Aug.-Sept.

L. stellately hairy hud with yellow glands both sides, densely so heneath. abore sparsely but alao with simple hairs, secondary nerves $\}$-5, tertiaries scalarifom. Petiole 1"⿹勹" ${ }^{\text {" }}$. Stipules linear, "5". Male sepals 2-5.
2. M. philippinensis, Muell. Gara Sinduri, K.; Rora, S.; Rori, Khamrir Kamala, H. ; Daosindra, Mal P.
A tree, $20-30 \mathrm{ft}$., branched low, with ovate or rhomboid, acute
or acuminate leaves, covered beneath when young, as are the shoots, with a greenish-yellow glandular pubescence, and permanently with small red glands. Male flowers clustered in racemes 6-10" long. Female racenues $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule smooth but densely covered with red glands.

[^90]3. M. repandus, Muell. Syn. Rottlera tricocea, Roxb.; Ghirguria, Or. A large scandent or subscandent shrub with long thorns on the trunk. Branches tomentose. Leaves ovate with cordate straight or retase base, rarely obtuse or rhomboid at base, acute, scarcely acuminate, entire or somewhat sinuate and some of the nerves excurrent as minute teeth, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long loy $1 \cdot 8-3-5^{\prime \prime}$ broad, softly stellatepubescent and closely covered with small glands beneath, glabrescent above. Flowers in terminal panicled racemes in the male with 3-5 yellow, suborbicular or lanceolate concave tomentose sepals " $12^{\prime \prime}$ long, plandular within; anthers with 2 oblong cells slightly produced beyond the connective. Female flowers green, in simple racemes, sepals linear, soon deciduous, ovary very tomentose, 2 -lobed and celled, stigmas plumose, sessile. Cocci globose glandular, ' 2 " diam.
In the damper regions ouly, Champaran! Purneah, common! Sautal Parganax and Monghyr, towards the Gauges! Dallhum, Giomble! Puri, very common ild the lamper parts! Angul! Fl. Jan.-Fell. Fr. March-April.
L. with 2-3 secondars nerves almove the 3 -nerved hase, tertiaries sulb-parallel, petiole $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, stipules minute, tomentose. Capsule densely fulrous tomentose,
seeds subglolose.

## 9. MACARANGA, Thouars.

Trees or shrubs with most of the characters of Mallotus, from which genus they are somewhat artificially separated by the stamens. These ane l-many with flexuous filaments and are always supposed to hare 3-4-locellate anthers with the cells more or less 2 -valved. The anthers are, however, variable; in some species they open by 4 valves like the 4 -valvate sepals of a flower; usually they have 3-4 2 -valved terninal cells, but sometimes (e.g. M. indica) only 2 cells occur on the same plant as 4 celled anthers, and then these resemble a Mallotus except by the smaller connective and more apical slits. Female flowers. one to few in a bract, calyx 2 4-lobed or -toothed. Ovary 1-6-celled ( $1-$-celled in our species), with as many cocci in fruit.
L. peltately attached aloove the base in all.

1. Floral bracts of male narrow, not concealing the fla. Female with narrow styles and stigmas.

Stamens 6 30. Ovary 2-celled, stigmas 2 terminal . . 1. dentichlata. Stamens 6-10. Ovary mostly 1-cellerl, stimma 1 lateral . 11. Floral bracts very lroad, concealing the male th. Female with peltate lateral stigma
2. indica.
3. peltata.

1. M: denticulata, Muell. Mallota, Nep.

A small tree with a low crown of deltoid-ovate light green leaves $4.12^{\prime \prime}$ long, whitish and closely covered with minute glands beneath. Male panicles '3-4" long, pyramidal, with small, sub-orbicular, or broadly ovate bracts only "06 $07^{\prime \prime}$ long, with broad sessile base. Female panicles densely branched, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5$ " long, with oblong deciduous bracts leaving a prominent scar; flowers usually paired in the lower bracts with stout pedicels, sepals $2-3^{\prime \prime}$, broadly-ovate, ovary 2 -celled, closely covered with yellow glands; stylar column short and stout with 2 -curved stont subulate stigmas. Capsule ${ }^{\circ} 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., didymous.

North Purneah, on the horders of the Sikkim Tarai only! Fls. April. Fr. July. Euergreen.

Stem with quite smooth light-coloured bark. Shoots l)rown, tomentose. L. with 3 strong principal nerves and about 6 other lasal ones. secondary nerves 9-12, atrong, parallel, with the two lateral principal nevves rumning nearly to margin and then hifurcating. each short branch ending in folund or (in the goung l.) in tooth. the margin sometimes nermanently denticulate; tertiary nerves close scalariform, hase of leaf usually rounder or somewhat retuse, apex sharply acuminate or obtase. Stipules lanceolate, cadncons.

The tree-has leen found useful in the Duars in reclaiming Savanmah tracts.

## 2. M. indica, Wight.

A quick-growing tree up to 5 ft . girth and 50 ft . high with green or glaucous branchlets, large loroadly ovate or sub-orbicular leaves 6-13" long, glaucous and glandular beneath. Male panicles 3-4' long with zig-zag branches bearing stipitate bracts, the lower foliaceous, the upper with blade modified into a large gland and cuspidate. Female panicles pyramidally branched, $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, hairy, flowers 1-3 at the nodes, on pedicels ' $2 \cdot \cdot 4$ " long, sepals triangular. acute. Ovary shortly hairy and densely glandular, mostly 1 -celled, with a lateral sessile, long subulate stigma. Capsule 1-coccous, globose, " 25 " diam.

Ravines in the hills of Singhmm, rare! Fl. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
Juice very gummy. Branchlets rolnst, shouts tomentose. Nervation much 8 in denticulata, but the $7-10$ secondary nerves more curved within the margin and giving off very short nervules, which run into the marginal teeth or glands; these glands slafrous; large elliptic glandular arens also freduently occur on the upper surface hlong some of the hasal nerves. Stipules " ${ }^{-3}$ ", ovate, ciliate, caducons.
There is some donbt alont the occurrence of this tree. which I have described from Sikkim specimens collected at 400 ft . elevation. My specimens coliected ii Singhom were sent to Sir Dietrich Brandis. and were referred loy him to M. imdiced (Indian Trees, p. 542), but other specimens from the same forest are M. peltata ( $q$. b)
3. M. peltata, Muell. Arg. Syn. M. Roxburghii, F.B.I.; Osyris peltater Roxb. : Piania, Gondaguria, Or.; 'Tabhari (Mayurbhanj).
A small or moderate-sized tree with green branches and glanduls twigs, large, peltate, orbicular-ovate acuminate leaves mostly $4-8$ long, densely tomentose when young and permanently more or
hairy on the nerves beneath, and with numerous minute glands between the nerves; somewhat rusty above. Male panicles $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, bat rather strict, bearing large tomentose bracts, foliaceous at the base of the branches, transversely oblong or orbicular and denticulate, concealing the flower-clusters ; bracts $15-{ }^{-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ broad according to position, shortly stipitate. Female flowers in nearly simple racemes or these branched at the base, $1 \cdot v^{\prime \prime}$ long, also with large rusty tomentose deciduous bracts; flowers on long pedicels ' $25-6$ ' ${ }^{\prime}$ long, sepals very minute, rounded. Ovary densely covered with glands glabrous or only slightly puberulous, bearing a lateral sessile, broadly-peltate papillose stigma. Capsule globose, $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., often grooved, with deciduous yellow glands. Seed 1, globose, black.
Singbhum, in deep valleys, very rare! Mayurlhanj! Puri, frequent! Angul, common! Fls, March. Fr. April. Erergreen.
Branches exnding large quantities of gummy sap when cut as in the last species. L. attain $12^{\prime \prime}$ in length, the nervation as in the last species, but the small nerves maning into the margin ending usually in hirsute glands; upper surface dull, not shining. The Singhbum form is rather different in that the nervules below are mach more raised and the marginal glands glabrous. Petiole usually 3-8". sometimes $16^{\prime \prime \prime}$. Stipules orate to oblong or ovate-lanceolate, or in the Singthum form lanceolate and over " 5 " long. panicles mostly from the axils of fallen leaves. 4 thers 4 -valved.
A rapidly growing softwooderl tree. soon overtomping the Teak in the Puri plantations.

## 10. CLEIDION, Blume.

Glabrous trees with alternate, toothed, penninerved leaves. Fls. monocious or diœecious, males in long axillary racemes, females 1-2 on a long axillary peduncle. Male calyx globose, valvately 3 - 4 -sepalous, stamens over 20 , free, very close, central ; anthers dorsifixed, 4 -celled, or with 2 cells only transversly didymous on the margins of a broad connective. Female sepals $3-5$, imbricate. Ovary $2-4$-celled, styles connate below with $2-3$ long filiform arms, cells 1-oruled. Capsule of 1-3 2-valved cocci. Seeds subglobose.

## 1. C. javanicum, Blume.

A small tree with narrowly elliptic-lanceolate to obovate-oblong scuminate, coarsely sharply serrate leaves, $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, with a long petiole $1 \cdot 3-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, thickened both ends. Male flowers in clusters of 2-5 on slender spikes or racemes $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, sepals 3 , triangular. Females solitary, the peduncle often swollen above, styles 3-4, very long, "75". Pruit mostly 3-coccous, $8-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. and $4^{\prime \prime}$ long on a peduncle $2-4$ ', seeds $3-5$ diam., globose, smooth.
Near streams, rare. Ramnagar forests! Flı. Dec.-Jan. Fr. Fel),-March. vergreen.
Bark grey, corky, blaze with chlorophyll. L. somewhat repand with the teeth diten incurved, secondary nerves $5-7$ strong but fine leneath, tertiaries numerous,
dime, crith tupose when dry between. Thickened ends of petiole and peduncle transversely troose when dry. Raceme sometimes pubescent, bracts minute.

## 11. LASIOCOCCA, Hook. $f$.

Small trees with subverticillate, more rarely alternate or subopposite, shortly petioled oblanceolate or obovate leaves, entire with condate base. Fls, monocious or diocious, males racemose, females
solitary, peduncled, axillary or sub-corymbose at the apices of the nem shoots. Male flower with globose calyx, valvately 3 -partite, stamens numerous, connate into a much-branched column, the branches with numerous anthers with 2 globose anther-cells, connective large. Female flower with 5-7 unequal sepals, persistent and somewhat accerescent. Ovary globose or slightly 3 -lobed, scaly or tubercled; styles 3 , filiform erect, stigmatose on the inner side. Ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule finally 3 -coccous, deciduous from a 3 -cornered columella covered with stout bristles, hard conical points or tubercles. Seeds sub-globose, smooth, with thin crustaceous testa, raphe linear, albumen fleshy, cotyledons large orbicular, subcordate, thin.

1. L. Comberi, Haines (Kew Bulletin, 1920, No. 2.) Kukri-hari, Or.

A small tree, with bushy crown, white twigs and sub-verticillate obovate, cordate-based or panduriform leaves $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, with usually caudate tip, glabrous, margin rather wavy-cartilaginous, secondary nerves $10-13$, rather strong, petiole tomentose, very short. Male racemes $12 火 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, axillary and from the axils of fallen leaves, pedicels very short, articulate, calyx pubescent only at the tip in hud, sepals elliptic-oblong, '12 '13". Female peduncles pubescent, 'f6-1" long, in the axils of the terminal leaves or sub-corymbose in the axils of bracts, sepals unequal; mostly broadly ovate acuminate, inner narrower or linear, glabrous except a few ciliolæ. Ovary tubercled, each tubercle with a simple seta. Capsule $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., depressed, tubercled. Seed globose, brown.
Rocky ravines and nalas. Puri (Dhuanali forest, common)! Augul! Morntains of Mayurbhanj! Fl. June. Fr. Aug.-Sept. Evergreen.
Stem often huttressed, bark pale or white, hlaze hard, brown and white. Ver shoots densely pulbescent. Buds rusty tomentose, "]- ${ }^{25}$ " long. Tertiary nerves tine scalariform, and npper surface of 1 . microscopically pitted, pits sometimes visible as translucent dots, An inflorescence-like growth is sometimes produced ly galls.

## 12. HOMONOIA, Lour.

Shrubs with alternate, entire, or toothed leaves, lepidote beneath. Flowers usually diœecious, bracteate and 2 -bracteolate in axillary spikes rarely, sometimes reduced to single flowers. Male with globose calyx splitting into 3 -valvate sepals, stamens united into a central column, which is divided into numerous branches and finally dense clusters of 2-celled anthers, with a very minute connective. Female sepals 5-8, narrower imbricate, inner sometimes smaller, deciduous. Ovary 3 -celled with 3 spreading entire papillose or almost fimbriste styles. Capsule small, of 3 usually tomentose 2 -valved cocci, not scaly or tubercled. Seeds ovoid with a thin fleshy coat.
A. Female fis. in slendier spikes as long as the male.

> I. Jinemr to linear-oblong, entire or servulate

1. riparia.
B. Female fls. subsolitary or in short spikes. L. toothed.
L. ollong to obovate, $1^{\circ} 5-3$ " 5 ". Outer female sepals " 14 " . 2. intermedia L. cuneate-obovate, " $7-1^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ Female sepals equal, $07^{\prime \prime}$.
2. retus.
3. H. riparia, Lour. Syn. Adelia nereifolia, Roth. (and in F.I.); Gat huru, M.; Sunukui, Gurjor, S.; Jamla, Or.
A large rigid shrub with numerous erect stems marked mith
prominent leaf-scars, tomentose above. Leaves linear, linear-lanceolate or linear-oblong, willow-like, $3-10^{\prime \prime}$ long by ' $3-1$ " broad, entire, or with wavy margins, or sometimes toothed or serrulate towards the tip, closely pubescent on the nerves beneath. Nale spikes $15-4$ " long with tomentose rhachis; bract $04^{\circ} 05^{\prime \prime}$, ovate acuminate, bracteoles smaller, lanceolate. Female spikes $22^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, bracts as in the male, rhachis grey tomentose, sepals lanceolate, 5-6, '07" long, nearly equal, pubescent. Ovary tomentose. Capsule tomentose $\cdot 2-\cdot 25$ " diam., seeds bright crimson.
Rocky river-beds, throughont the area Inut somewhat local! F1. March-April with the young shoots. Fr. May-Sept. Lsually described as evergreen, but it is often completely deciduous in cold weather.
Secondary nerves of leaf very mumerous, sometimes uver : 30 , hat dependent on the size of 1. other nerves sometimes much raised. leaving deep areoles bet ween chem, in other forms not much raised. Petiole " 25 - " $33^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules Jinear, ${ }^{\circ} 24^{\prime \prime}$, deciduous. Male sepals nearly glabrous, elliptic, $13{ }^{\prime \prime}$.

## 2. H. intermedia, Haines.

A shrub with many erect branches and stout, usually red, minutely pubescent twigs. Leaves mostly $245^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes only $1^{\prime \prime}$ on abbreriated shoots, oblong with somewhat attenuated base, rarely obovate, with usually rounded, obtuse or acute tip, serrate or coarsely serrate, somewhat pubescent on the nerves beneath when young; secondary nerves 7-8, petiole $1 \cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$. Male spikes not seen. Female spikes 't'7" with pink pubescent rhachis, bract and bracteoles subequal, acuminate, 11 " long, sepals lanceolate, outer 3 larger, red, ' $14{ }^{\prime \prime}$, styles more fimbriate, $07-08^{\prime \prime}$.

## Mahanadi river bed! Fl. March.

This plant, which for want of the male spikes I have not elsewhere described, is aimost intermediate in leat hetween ripuria and netusa, and it might possilly y he is aybrid. It has the female fls. almost twice the size of the other two species. Treated as a variety of either it would be very difficult to know to which to assign it.

## 3. H. retusa, Muell. Arg.

A smaller shrub than riparife with ohovate $1 . .12^{\prime \prime}$, usually cuneate at hase, roanded or retuse at tip and usually serrate-lentate, beneath glabrous, and with fewer sales than in riparia and only about $\overline{0}-6$ secondary nerves. Male spikes "-1" long, stout. Female fls, sub-solitary or in spikes " 5 " long, with pink pabescent rhachis closely resembling intermedia, but fls. only as large as in tinaria. Sepals of male glabrous, of female minutely pubescent. Capsule $1-10^{\prime}$
diam.

> This. which has been described from specimens from the central Provinces for purposes of comparison with intermedia, has not leen found in our area.

## 13. RICINUS, L. Castor-oil.

A tall stout herb, or perennial and sub-arboreous, with large, orbicular, palmately-lobed and serrate leaves. Flowers in terminal, sahpanicled racemes, monocious. Males crowded in the upper parts of the racemes, calyx splitting into 35 valvate segments, stamens
very many very many, connate in several branched columns, anthers clustered on the final branches, cells distinct, subglobose on the rather large connective. Female fl. large, in the lower part of the raceme, calyx spathaceous, caducous. Ovary 3 -celled, styles spreading, entire, 2-fid or 2-partite, feathery or papillose, often very large and brightly
coloured. Ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule of 32 -valved cocci. Seeds oblong, with large caruncle and crustaceous testa.

1. R. communis, L. Arandi, H.; Bheranda, Beng.; Jara Bindi, $K$.

This is the well known Caster oil plant, which is cultivated under two common forms: (1) A perennial with stems woody below with large fruits and large red seeds, said to yield about 40 per cent. of oil, used chiefly for lubricating and illumination (Nadkarni), and (2) an annual grown as a crop with small grey and brown mottled seeds yielding rather less oil of better quality for medicinal purposes. The seeds contain a toxic, extremely poisonous substance," ricin," which is, however, not contained in the oil. (3) var. Gibsonii, which large purple bronze leaves, is grown as an ornamental plant only. Müller distinguishes 17 varieties. De Candolle states that its cultivation is extremely ancient, and considers its home was originally in Abyssinia, Sennaar and Kordofan.

## 14. CLAOXYLON, A. Juss.

Herbs (in our area), or usually trees or shrubs, with long-petioled, entire or toothed, penninerved or sub-palmately-nerved leaves. Flowers small or minute, monœcious or dioecious, in sometimes very slender spikes or racemes. Calyx subglobose, of 3-4 valvate segments, petals 0 , disc 0 or of 3 petal-like hypogynous scales alternate with the carpels. Stamens many, or few, on or around a central receptacle often intermixed with glands or linear scales, anther cells distinct, free abore and erect. Ovary 3 -celled, styles entire, spreading, fringed, ovules one in each cell. Capsule of 3 2-valved cocci or indehiscent. Seeds sub-globose, testa crustaceous, sometimes arillate or verrucose, albumen fleshy, cotyledons broad, flat.

## 1. C. mercurialis, Thw. Syn. 'Iragia mercurialis, Willd.

An erect, weedy annual $12-24^{\prime \prime}$ high with pale sub-glabrous stems, long-petioled, ovate or rhomboid, acuminate-crenate or serrate leaves $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, and numerous capillary racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, bearing distant clusters of minute subsessile or shortly-pedicelled males and slender-pedicelled larger females ' $07^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Sepals 3 , distant lanceolate, scales 3, shorter, ligulate or sub-terete. Capsule $\cdot 1 \tau^{\prime \prime}$, deeply 3-lobed, depressed, pilose. Seeds pitted or verrucose.
Monghyr, Ham! Orissa, near the coast (Konarak)! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Sept.
L. glabrous with a matt surface, sometimes obtuse (teste F.B.I.), base cuneate, rarely with a slight cordation or obtuse on the $1-1^{\circ} 7^{\prime \prime}$-long petiole ; 3 -5-nerved, but with lateral hasal nerves slender ; secondary nerves 3-4. Bract at the flower-clusters very small. Male fl. most minute, with only 2-3 stamens (often b-10, teste F.B.I.); filaments very short, anther-cells short, erect, parallel.

## 15. ACALYPHA, L.

Herbs, shrubs or trees, with alternate, toothed or crenate, ranely entire leaves, and minute flowers, monoecious, rarely diœcious, apetalous, in axillary or terminal racemes, with the females at the base of the rhachis and bracteate, with the more minute males ebracteate, or females separate, $1-2$ in a peduncled solitary bract or in separate
bracteate spikes. Male with 4 -valvate membranous sepals, disc 0 , stamens 8 -many on a convex receptacle, anther cells divaricate, often flexuose or twisted, pistillode 0 . Female flowers with 3-4 imbricate sepals, ovary 3 -celled, styles filiform, often very long and laciniate or fimbriate. Ovary 3 -celled, ovules 1 in each cell. Capsule of 3 minute 2 -valved cocci. Seed subglobose.
Herbs with males and females on the same spikes in our species.
Female bracts dentate or crenate

1. indierr.

Female bracts almost pectinate, with long, hispid teeth 2. ciliata.

A large genus, widely spread in the tropics of both hemispheres, and of which several handsome shrubs with variegated and copper-coloured leaves are found in all Indian gardens.

## 1. A . indica, $L$.

A stiff erect herb, $18^{\prime \prime}-2.5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with puberulous stems, spreading, long-petioled, rhomboid-ovate, serrate leaves, and very numerous axillary spikes with foliaceous concave sub-orbicular-cuneiform manynerved toothed bracts, bearing green female flowers in the lower part of the spike, the top of the spike being male and ebracteate. Capsule concealed by the bract, hispid, usually 1 -seeded.
Northern Bengal (possilly Purneah), Kurz! Hazaribagh, near Chorparan, etc.! Puri, near Balugaon, Hooper! Fls., Fr. c.s.
L. 2-2.0.", with a 5 -nerved cuneate entire base, margin somewhat ciliate, apex obtuse toothed, surfuce minutely dotted, petiole longer than the blade, pubescent. Spikes $l^{\prime \prime}-2 z^{\prime 2}$ ", severul in one axil or on short axillary branchlets; female bract: with a nerve to each tooth and learing one to a succession of fls.; perianth of 3 minute hyaline scales with gland-tipped ciliæ. Ovary 3-lobed with curly mbescence, style arms with is slender branches. Male fls. very minute, clustered, with 4 lobed perianth, buds 4 -angled, stamens with curred swollen hyaline filaments and 2 erect slender cells.

## 2. A. ciliata, Forsk

An erect, rather stout, glabrous or pubescent herb 1-2 ft. high, with long-petioled ovate or ovate-lanceolate, acuminate serrate leaves $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with rounded or cuneate base and petiole usually longer than the blade. Spikes rarely $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, with the female bracts almost tabular, crowded, with many nerves ending in long subulate, hispid teeth as long as the limb, each with 1-2 flowers. Male flowers few, very minute at the end of the spike. Ovary sparsely hispid. Capsule glabrous, cocei very thin white.
Behar, Kurz! Flss., Fr. July -Dec.

## 16. GELONIUM, Roxb.

Small glabrous trees or shrubs, the branches with stipular lines at the nodes. Leaves sometimes opposite, pellucid punctulate, entire or serrate, with connate, sheathing, caducous stipules. Flowers axillary, cymose or clustered, dieecious. Male sepals 5, orbicular, imbricate, stamens $10-60$, free central, anthers oblong dorsifixed, cells parallel, introrse. Female flowers sepals $5-6$, usually narrower than in the male, dise capular or annular, sometimes with staminodes. Ovary 2-4celled, styles minute, stigmas reniform, semi-lunate or 2 -fid, ovules 1 in each cell. Fruit 3-4-gonous or 2-4-lobed, fleshy, coriaceous or erustaceous, tardily dehiscent. Seeds subglobose, arillate.

## 16. Gelonium.]

Fls. in contracted cymes. Nale ' $4-{ }^{-5 \prime \prime}$ diam. Female sepals ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ in - - . 1. multiflorum.

Fls. fewer fascicled. Male fl. "2" diam. Female I-4 together only, sejals ${ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$ in $H$., scarcely accrescent. Fr. 't $t^{\prime \prime}$

2. Ianceolatam.

1. G. multiflorum, A. Juss. Khakra, Kukra, Or, Ganari, Gond.

A small straight tree with green twigs prominently marked by the pale stipular scars and with very resinous buds. Leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic-oblong or sometimes oblanceolate-obtuse, or few acute; some somewhat serrate, more or less cuneate on the $\left.\cdot 1-25^{5}\right)^{\prime}-\operatorname{long}$ petiole. Flowers usually in contracted cymes, more rarely merely clustered. Males very sweet scented, yellow from the large, yellow, honeyed receptacle and anthers, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. including the many stamens; sepals 5 , reflexed, $\cdot 17-2^{\prime \prime}$, broadly oblong, obtuse, often concave and with somewhat minutely-ragged hyaline margins. Stamens $40-50$, Female sepals pubescent, orbicular or hroadly oblong, ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$, soon enlarging to ${ }^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ or ${ }^{\prime} 25^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit; disc annular, rough, with rudimentary staminodes (?), stigmas flabellately lobed. Fruit ' $7-9^{\prime \prime}$, slightly 3 -gonous and 3-grooved.

More or less evergreen forest round the eastern, damper side of the province. Purneah! Santal Parganas, rare! Puri, common! Angul, common! Nilghiri! Mayurbhanj! Fls. March-April. Fr. April-June.
Bark nearly smooth. L. with $5-10$ oblique secondary nerves, reticulate between, fine, slightly raised above, translucent dots not clear and often diffused, sometimes Aightly raised on the dry leaf. The fr. in some specimens is somewhat tubercled, but I have only seen smooth frs. in our area.
2. G. lanceolatum, Willd. Same vernacular names.

A small, straight, much-branched tree, closely resembling the last in habit and foliage, but leaves usually smaller, $1 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$, rarely up to $6^{\prime \prime}$, nearly always more or less obovate or oblanceolate, sometimes elliptic-obovate to oblong, shining both sides and coriaceous (as in last,. Petiole $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Male flower in small fascicles, not cymose, only $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. including the stamens, which are usually under 40, sepals orbicolar, erect, $07-\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$, receptacle not swollen. Female flower solitary or $2-4$ together, sepals broadly ovate, $\cdot l^{\prime \prime}$, and scarcely larger in fruit. stigmas 2 -fid with incurved subulate arms, which are somewhat touthed. Disc thinner, more cupular and less pulvinate than in inultiftorum and without staminodes. Capsule ' $3-\mathrm{C}^{\prime} 4$ " with the lobes keeled.
Hals of Puri! Fls. usually a few weeks later than multiftorum. Also a flowering r)ecimen (Lace) in November.

Hark smoothish grey-brown, blaze rather hard flesh-coloured. The translucent iots sometimes barely visible. Hooker states that the fls. are sometimes in short rncemes, of which the rhachis is covered with imbricating bracteoles, and that the cupsules are rough. Seeds globose, "12-17" diam., testa with large shallow pits.

## 17. BALIOSPERMUM, Blume.

Shrubs or undershrubs with alternate, sinuate, dentate or lobed leaves, penni-nerved or palmi-nerved; base 2-glandular. Flowers small monocious or diccious, fascicled, racemed or panicled. Male sepals 4-6, orbicular, concave, imbricate, dise of 4-6 glands, stamens $10-30$ in a small receptacle, filaments free or few connate, anthercolls
parallel, adnate to a broad connective. Female sepals 5-6, lanceolate, sometimes accrescent in fruit, disc entire. Ovary 3 -celled, styles rather long, stout, 2 -fid or 2 -partite, with smooth stigmatic surfaces, cells 1 -ovuled. Capsule of 32 -valved crustaceous cocci. Seeds ovoid.

## 1. B. montanum, Muell. Syn. B. axillare, Bl.; Jatropha montana,

A shrub or undershrub with numerous, erect, herbaceous shoots from the perennial rootstock, with variously lobed. lobulate, sinuate or serrate leaves, lowest sometimes palmately-lobed and broad, mostly elliptic-oblong, becoming lanceolate above, often attaining $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ long below. Fls. green, fascicled, axillary and in the axils of bracts on proliferous shoots or in contracted leafless panicles. Capsule 3 -lobed, '3- 4 ' long, pubescent. Seeds with a brown caruncle.
Usaally in undergrowth in damp places. Purneah and Santal Parganas! SingMhum and Palamau! Parasnath, Prain! Angul, very common! Fls. chiefly Dec.March.
Attains 6 ft . in Angul with weak stems, more or less strigose or twigs pubescent.
L. with $3-5$ nerves at or near the buse. F'ls. said to be monocious in the type.

Var. dioica, Huines (H.C.N. \& Indian Trees, p. 583).
Leaves with very strong tertiary nerves. Fls. diocions, males fascicled in narrow panicles, and the females $1-3$ axillary. The common form in our area.

## 18. TRAGIA, L.

Usually climbing herbs, hispid, with pungent or stinging hairs. Leaves alternate, simple or palmately 3 -lobed, with often cordate base, palmately nerved. Flowers minute, monœcious, racemose, males several in the upper parts of the racemes, females solitary or few, in the lower parts. Male calyx valvately 3 -5-sepalous, stamens 1-3, rarely more, filaments free or connate, anther-cells contiguous, parallel. Female sepals 6, much larger than in the male, imbricate, sometimes pinnatifid and accrescent. Styles 3 -fid with spreading entire arms. Capsule of 32 -valved cocci. Seeds globose.
Female sepals accrescent pectinate, hirsute . . . . . 1, involucrata.
Female sepals not accrescent, entire, puberulons

> 2. Gagei.

1. T. inyolucrata, L. Jipenda, Ho.; Sengel-sing, $K$., S. ; Barhanta, H.; Bichati, Beng., Or.

A stont herb, woody below, and with a perennial stock, with suberect or twining branches, puberulous and villous as well as with seattered pungent hairs. Leaves $1-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, oblong, ovate-oblong, elliptic or rhomboid acuminate, base usually rounded, sharply serrate, young almost tomentose beneath, old hairy and setose. Flowers usually in leaf-opposed sub-spicate racemes, sometimes racemes terminal or on short axillary branches. Male sepals ' $0 \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$ ", broadly ovate. Stamens 3, sometimes 2-branched, each branch with an anther. Female sepals linear with long, glandular, hirsute teeth or lobes, hardened in fruit and spreading, $\cdot 2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long', ovary villous. Capsule ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., usnally hirsute. Seed globose, purple black, strophiolate, slightly unler ' 2 ', mottled with thin white scales.

Waste places and hedges, often among rocks. Chota Nagpur! Santal Parganas! I'uri! to Kalahandi! Fis., Fr. Dec.-April.
Leaf 3-5-nerved and with 34 secondary nerves and fine cross tertiaries. Petiole $\cdot 7-\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules lanceolate, $\cdot 1-{ }^{\prime 2} \mathbf{"}^{\prime \prime}$. Spikes or racemes " $3-\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$, upper male portion with close ohanceolate stipitate bracts about "06" long.

## 2. T. Gagei, Haines, in Journ. As. Soc. Beng., xv, p. 7.

A slender twining herb with brown, slightly pilose branches. Leares oblong, 4-5" long, abruptly acuminate with cordate base, margin shallowly dentate-serrate, beneath almost glabrous even when young, above slightly setose, base 5-7-nerved, secondary nerves about 3, tertiaries reticulate. Male sepals 4, oblong acute. Stamens 2, anthers broader than long. Female sepals oblong-oblanceolate, acute, scarcely ' 1 " long in fruit, entire puberulous outside, glabrous within. Capsule hispid, $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, seeds globose, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, quite smooth, marbled brown and white, not at all strophiolate or tumid at the chalaza.

Mals of Puri! Flis., Fr. March-May.
Scarcely stinging. Petiole $1^{1} 2-1^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$ long, slightly thickened both ends, villous when young. Stipules triangular, ${ }^{\circ} 07^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts on the racemes, ovate, $005^{\prime \prime}$, or shorter below the male fls., almost glatrous except the margins.

## 19. SAPIUM, P. Br.

Trees or shrubs with milky juice, entire or toothed penninerved leaves, petiole often 2 -glandular at the top. Flowers in terminal spikes or racemes, monoecious. Males several in each bract, calyx shortly $2-3$-lobed or -toothed or valvately 3 -sepalous, stamens $2-3$, free, anther-cells parallel. Female flowers usually at the base of the spikes, solitary in each bract, or spikes unisexual, calyx 3-fid or -partite, ovary 2-3-celled, styles sometimes connate at base, spreading, simple, cells 1 -ovuled. Fruit crustaceous, fleshy or rarely woody, tardily loculicidally 3-salved. Seeds globose, usually long-persistent on the columella.
Spikes androgynous. 1. rhomboid . . . . . . . . 1. sebiferum.
Spikes unisexial. L. large, elliptic-lancenlate
2. insigue.

## 1. S. sebiferum, Roxb. Momchinạ, Beng.; Bilaiti-sissu, Vern.; Chinese Tallow Tree.

A small glabrous tree somewhat resembling Sissu, the leaves being of much the same shape as Sissu leaflets, broadly rhomboid, $1^{\cdot} \cdot-3^{\prime \prime}$ long with a short or long acumen, sometimes broader than long, base 3-nerved, of which the lateral are sometimes marginal, two glands at the junction of blade and the $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ slender petiole. Racemes terminal, $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with small rhomboid bracts and large gland either side of each bract; some racemes male with barren bracts below, others with a few female flowers below and the rest male. Females with pedicels $\cdot 2 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long and long linear styles connate about half-way. Males several in a bract, more shortly unequally pedicelled, yellow, calyx cupular, toothed or truncate, anthers large, broader than long. Capsule coriaceous, ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ ', seeds with a coating of wax under the epidermis.

A native of China, very commonly planted, and more or less naturalised in

Purneah. Fls. Aur.-Sept. The open capsules may remain on the tree until November. Decidnous Nov.-March in the dryer districts, turning red before falling.
Growth very fast and tree ormamental. The source of the regetable tallow of China. Roxhurgh considers that cocoa-nut oil is superior to it for hurning.

## 2. S. insigne, Benth .

A small tree with thick, pale brown, suceulent branchlets and rather fleshy large leaves crowded at their ends. Leaves ellipticlanceolate, acuminate or finely caudate, $6-10^{\prime \prime}$, crenate, base narrowed into the $1-1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ petiole, which is 2-glandular above. Stipules very small, finely acuminate with glandular base. Male flowers in round clusters on the stout fleshy rhachis of solitary terminal spikes, 3-6" long. Female flowers sessile (or shortly pedicelled, $f$. F.B.I.), in similar spikes but not clustered, rarely spikes 2 sexual. Ovary ovoid. Fruit ovoid or broader than long, " $3-\cdot 4^{4}$ ".
Very rare. On rocky aspects on the highest mountains of Mayurllhanj, elevation alove 2000 ft ! Fls. Dec.-Heh. Fr. March. Deciluous, renews I. March-May.
Blaze pale with much milky juice. (renations of leaf at first serrate with deciduons glandular tips. Secondacy nerves alpout 12, rather strong, obligue.
This is one of the numerons cases of a Himalayun and Chittayong plant being found in Orissa. The tree has, however, hlam lueen collected from Sumtherm India and Malalar, presumably from the montains.

## 20. EXCGCARIA, L.

flabrous trees or shrubs with acrid milky juice and alternate or opposite leaves. Flowers in hracteate spikes or racemes, monuecious or diocious, very small, rhachis with large glands. Male flowers 1-3 in each bract, sepals 3 3, stamens 3 , free, with didymous anthers. Female flowers sometimes on the lower part of the male spikes, sometimes on distinct racemes or spikes, calyx 3-fid or -partite. Ovary with 3 stout, spreading, or recurved styles, cells 1-ovuled. Capsule of 3 cocci separating from a columella. Seeds subglobose, estrophiolate.

## 1. E. agallocha, L. Gowan, Or.; Gengwa, Beng.

A small tree or large shrub with much milky juice, numerous erect stems or branches, well clothed with coriaceous, long-petioled, entire or sinuate-crenate ovate lanceolate, ovate or orbicular leaves, $23^{\prime \prime}$ long, the old ones deep red (before falling). Male flowers in catkin-like spikes, $1^{\circ} 52^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, from the upper axils or from the axils of fallen leaves. Female spikes or racemes fewer, " $5 \cdot 1$ ", on separate trees. Fruit deeply 3 -lobed, depressed, ' 6 ' diam.
Huddy ditches near the sea, Balasore! Tidal forests, Cuttack! Fls, May Jume with the new leaver. Fr. May June. The old $L_{4}$ ( (rom) at the time of the new
flowering. Lering.
olhe with rounclen imse and short, acuminate tip. Secondary uerves is 8 , rather Ponnded, 0 , $07^{\prime \prime}$, brg, petiole " $5-1^{\prime \prime}, 2$ glandular at junction with Madle. Male bracts lanceolate with ind; $\mathrm{H}^{\prime \prime}$. sessile or pedtcelled, bracteolate; sepals very minute, exvertede with inciryed very acute tip and minutely toothed: anithers far cumidate, fis, small connective and two large ellipsoid cells. Female bracts O:iplidate, fls, sometimes subsessile, sepuls larger than in male, ovate cuspidate,
In a specime revolute.
immature leaven collecterl 1 , Bonrue there is one twig with male racemes and
mature leaves and another. With capsules and mature $L_{\text {on }}$, which, he says, were
"collected from the same tree." Hooker eays the rariations in the size of fr. and seeds is remarkable.

The juice causes blisters and bat sores. Gamble gives weight of wood as 24 lb . only.

## 21. SEBASTIANIA, Spreng.

Shrubs or (in our species) a herb with alternate penninerved leaves and minute monocious flowers in slender racemes. Males 1-3 in each bract, calyx unequally 5-lobed or -partite, stamens 2-4, anther-cells distinct but contiguous. Females solitary or at the case of the male racemes, calyx 3 -lobed or -partite, ovary 3 -celled, styles revolute or spreading, sometimes connate at base. Capsule of 3 cocci separating from a columella. Seeds strophiolate.

## 1. S. chamælea, Muell.

A glabrous annual, with erect or ascending often angled stems, $18-30^{\prime \prime}$ high, and linear obtuse leaves, $7-3$ - 3 " long, minutely saw-edged, with petiole '1". Flowers most minute in short terminal or leafopposed spikes, $\cdot 25-5 \cdot 5$ long, female at the base and male above, or female also solitary. Female perianth with ovate segments, persistent and enlarged in fruit, fimbriate and ciliate. Capsule $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ long, 3-lobed, lohes each with two lines of short spines.
Cultivated ground. Ranchi, Clabke, Wood! Hazaribagh! Singbhum! Manbhum, Kurz! Hehar, Kurz! Fls. Fr. Oct.-Dec.

## 22. BRIDELIA, Willd.

Trees or shrubs, sometimes scandent, with entire, raxely somewhat crenate leaves with strong parallel secondary nerves frequently uniting in a marginal nerve, and small monocious, rarely diocious flowers in axillary clusters, or cluster's in simple or panicled spikes. Calyx with 5 sometimes sub-perigynous, valvate, persistent sepals, and 5 usually small, white, persistent petals inserted under the margin of the prominent disc. Dise flat or somewhat concave, often with an annular rim in the male, in the female furnished with a corona (or inner dise of some writers) from the inner margin, which often closely invests the ovary and is toothed or lobed, or consists of sub-petaloid lohes. Stamens 5, on a distinct gonophore with a pistillode. Ovary 2 -celled, with 2 free or partially connate styles, often 2-lobed. Fruit a drupe, with a 2 -celled stone, ultimately splitting into 21 -seeded, 2-valved (always ?) pyrenes.
I. Erect trees or shrubs with secondary nerves unbranched up to the marginat nerve.
A. J. mustly over 4" Iong, oblong or obovate.

1. retura.
2. cerricome
3. tomentom. B. L. mostly under 4", lanceolate.
Secoudary nerves $7-13$. Fla. glabrous. Fr. glohose II. Erect. Secondary nerves forked. looped or reticulate within ma gin (exc. 4 var. Hamilloniana).
Shruld with rhomboid olovate L. Sepals glabrous
 III. Sammentose or sandent, nervation as in I. Sepals pubeccut
4. mortana.
5. B. retusa, Spreng. Syn. B. spinosa, Roxb.; Cluytia retusa, L.; Karaka, M.; Kaka, Ho.; Kadrupala, S.; Kaj, Kharw.; Khooj, Th.; Kasai, Kosai, Beny., Or. ; Pani-kasi, Or.
A small or moderate-sized tree, usually with long conical thorns on the trunk when young, stiff, elliptic-oblong, acute or obtuse, rarely rounded leaves, with rounded base and 15-20 strong secondary nerves which meet a marginal one. Flowerssmall, greenish, in axillary clusters and clusters also in long spikes, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, males and females usuadly intermixed. Fruit greenish-yellow or flesh-coloured, globose, ' $25-3 \cdot 3$ diam., pyrenes ridged.
Throughout the province, in the dyer districts usually near streamsand nalas, or on the cool sides of the hills. Fls. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Nov. Jan. Evergreen.
Attains t- ft. girth with grey Haky bark, rather thick and a dark crimson Waze. L. $410^{\prime \prime}$ long, mostly a frout $6^{\prime \prime}$, histally pubescent, grey or glaucous beneath. sometimes somewhat obovate, base sometimes subcordate, never acute, except on occasional branches, tertiary nerves closely scalariform. Petiole " $2 \overline{5} \cdot \cdot \cdot 5$ ", often swollen. Male fls. pedicelled, female sub-sessile. sepals lanceolate, petals of male broad, angular, or coarsely toothed, of female oblong, entire persistent. Dise of male thick, patelliform, scarcely lobed, of female annular with an inner sub-petaloid limb, entire or of 5 lohes, erect in the young fl. ultimately spreading.
The drupes are duoted as purplish-black by Brandis, and in the F.B.I. This is so when over-ripe or dry, but they are usually eaten before that stage by greenpigeon, hombils and parrots, of which birds they are a favourite food.
The heart-wood is deep brown, veined black, and is very handsome. Gamble states that it is durame, and that the weirht is about 52 lb . The poles are largely nsed in native houses and for agricultural implements. The leaves are much cut for buffalo fodder.
The seedling has broadly emarginate, faintly nerved cotyledons; the first leaves are strongly nerved.
6. B. yerrucosa, Haines. Syn. B. montana, Hook, f. (in F.B.I.), non Willd.; vide Joumal of Botany, 1921.
A small tree without much trunk, which is short and sometimes thick, but never thorny, closely branched, with upright verrucose branches. Leaves broadly elliptic or obovate, with rounded tip, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long on the flowering branches, often $8^{\prime \prime}$ on flowerless ones, with 10-16 strong secondary nerves, meeting a marginal one as in retusa, beneath pallid, glabrous or nearly so, base rounded. Flowers never spicate, in dense axillary clusters on small tubercles in the axils of standing or fallen leaves on previous year's branchlets, closely invested by the broad, scarious, thinly hairy bracts, which are as long as the male flowers, monoecious, sessile, males with a small villous sheath at the base, femalus also villous on the tube. Fruit broadly ellipsoid.
[^91]
## 22. Bridelia.]

3. B. tomentosa, Bl. Syn. B. lanceæfolia, Roxb.

A large bushy shrub or small tree with often drooping branches, slender, rusty tomentose or pubescent, or (in age) puberulous twigs, and small lanceolate, or linear-lanceolate, or sometimes oblanceolate, often acuminate leaves, $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, pale or glaucous and more or less pubescent or puberulous beneath, with 7-13 nearly straight secondary nerves running without branching or reticulating into a marginal nerve; tertiary nerves close scalariform. Flowers glabrous, monoecions or diœcious, very small, clustered, axillary, or rarely ends of the branchlets without leaves, white, $\cdot 15-17^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Fruit ${ }^{\cdot 17-25^{\prime \prime}}$ diam., blue-black.
Usually in the damper region. Purneah! Gya, Ham., And.! Eastern Manuhum! Santal Parganas! Dhalbhum, Gamble! Puri, frequent. Fls. Sept.-Oct. Fr, Nov.-Jan.
Attains tree dimensions in Purneah with smooth white bark and red blaze. Lo sometimes attain $6^{\prime \prime}$ on the main branches, but are smaller upwards, and often only $1^{\prime \prime}$ on the flowering branches, dull above, lase acute or obtuse or rounded on the ' 1 " long pubescent petiole. Sepals ovate to lanceolate, petals half as long, obovate or rounded with broad claw, coarsely toothed in both sexes or entire in the female.

In old drupes the pericarp splits into 6 valves and each of the pyrenes into 2 valves. Seed black, somewhat cordate.
Cotyledons epigeal, broad and somewhat emarginate, seedling pulvescent, first pair of leaves opposite or alternate, stipules setaceous.
4. B. montana, Willd. non Hook. f. (F.B.I.). Syn. Cluytia montana, Roxb.; B. Hamiltoniana, Wall.; vide Joumal of Botany, 1921; Marda, Or.
A much-branched, large shrub, with usually numerous stems or long brown branches, glabrous or nearly so; leaves 2-4", mostly rhombic-obovate, varying to rhombic-ovate, sub-orbicular, or occasionally oblanceolate or lanceolate, with 6-7 (very rarely up to 10 and then only in a few leaves) secondary nerves, with the onds mostly forked, looped, or reticulate before reaching the margin, glabrous or sometimes puberulous beneath. Stipules persistent (for the genus), narrowly linear-lanceolate, ' 2 " long, often curvel. Flowers usually few in an axil with lanceolate, almost glabrous bracts, sessile, quite glabrous, $08 \cdot \cdot 1$ " long, monœecious. Male petal broad, strongly angled or toothed; female rhomboid or obovate, minutely toothed. Lobes of pistillode subulate. Fruit 25-3 dian., ultimately much like that of tomentosa.
Usually in dry rocky places, or in the chryer parts of the province in rocky natas, not common. Monghyr Hills, Hram! Kurz! Behar, J.D.M.! Sambalpar. especially in the Boropahar range. frequent! Fls, Aug.-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Dec.

Bark thin, rather rough on old stems, baze pink. 1ranchlets not pustulate. Petioles ${ }^{1-} 1-2$ ". glabrous or pubescent. L. margins sometimes repand or shallowy crenate. Imer disc in female H. broadly cupular, scarcely covering half the salh globose ovary or longer, minutely trothed or 4-5-lohed in Hower, 4-5-fil to hase in fr.
Var. Hamiltoniana, Wall. (sp.)
Pubescent. I. with several of the secondary nerves ruming into the marginal nerve. Monghyr, Ham.! Kaimor Hills, J.D.H. (but glalrous)!
5. B. pubescens, Ku\%\%

A small tree with pubescent or tomentose twigs, narrowly elliptie leaves, acuminate at the apex and pilose or thinly hairy beneath,
with rounded or acute base and 7-15 secondary nerves, mostly looping within the margin. Flowers white, $2 \sim^{-} \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., densely pubescent outside in axillary dense clusters and sometimes short spikes. Drupe ellipsoid or oblong, ${ }^{-5} 5$ " by " 25 "
Along streams. Sarancla forests, Singhhum, usnally above 2000 ft.! Simliphar forest, Mayurbhaij, above 3000 ft ! ! Fls, April. Fs. ripens the following c.s. Fivergreen.
L. $410^{\prime \prime}$ long, rarely some of the lower on a twig broadly elliptic, hase sometimes olifique and cuneate, texture thinner than in retusa and montand. Male fls, with short stout pedicels, female subsessile. Sepals lanceolate. Petals broadly tlabellate or rhomboid in male and tip sometimes 3 -toothed; oblong or obovate entire in female, outside purbescent. Male disc often granulate with smooth anular margin, female like the male but smoother and thinner, amid with inner tubular conical liml nearly concealing the ovary obscurely lobed.

## 6. B. stipularis, Bl. Babu janga, S.; Kunji, Th.; Nota Kasi, Or.

A large woody climber with pendent branches, broadly ellipticoblong, strongly-nerved leaves mostly about $45^{\circ}$ by $3.5^{\prime \prime}$, hut much reduced on the flowering hranches, and those on the lower branches sometimes (as in the case of most Bridelias) exceptionally large and up to $8^{\prime \prime}$, hairy or sub-tomentose beneath. Flowers monoecious, numerous, axillary, or spiked, and in panicled spikes, green, densely hairy outside. Drupes ohlong, red (till over-ripe), 's" long.
In the moister regions only. Northern tract, all along the northern boundary and throughout Purneah! Santal Paryanas, Alomg the banks of nalas antit in ravines! Mayurbhanj, at higher elevation! Puri! Baul. Jaspalla, am! Xayagarh in Orissa, Cooper. Fl?, May Oct. Fr. Dec. Fel), Evergreent
Branches pulesecht. L. Olmie or ronnted, or suddenly acute at the tip and with rounded or sub corlate base; secunlary nerves 7 -12, strong. joining a marginal uerve with strong sealarifurm tertinries ann
Cellys
3 $\mathbf{3}$ - ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ " callys "3-"4" diam. Petals ohovate or' orlicular. sonetimes, with a dorsal tuft of hair, alike in lwoth sexes (teste R.B.I.) ," (in my specinens) touthe 1 in the male onls. Female dise densely hirsute at base within.
The fre is globose in a Purneal specimen, and the sepals demely sharyy with fulvous hairs outside.

## 23. CLEISTANTHUS, Hook, $f$.

Trees or shrubs, with bifarious entire leaves and small dieceious or monoccious flowers in axillary clusters, clusters sometimes also spicate. Calyx 4-6-sepalous, valvate, petals, stamens and dise much as in Bridelia. Ovary 3-celled, usually with long hairs, styles $B$, 2.Lid, ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit capsular, 6-valved, or of three 2-valved cocci. Seeds without aril or caruncle. Cotyledons thin or tleshy, often folded.
L. broady elliptic. Ovary glabrous.

1. collimus.


ㄹ. puthlut.
1.C. collinus, Benth. Syn. Cluytia collina, Roxb.: Lebirlieropsis orbicularis, Muell. Arg.: Parasu, M.: Pasu, Ho.: Kargali, ${ }^{\text {o., }}$ Kharee ; Karla, H.; Garari, Gond.; Korora, Kareda, Or.
A small, rarely moderate-sized tree, with orbicular, obovate or elliptic leaves, $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ long ly $753^{\prime \prime}$ broad, glatucous beneath and small green flowers, $25-{ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ " diam., appearing with the new leaves, the mates clustered, the females often solitary sessile. Capsules somewhat 3 -gonous, woody, chestnut-coloured when ripe, shining, $75-1$ "

## 23. Cleistanthus.] 29. EUPHORBIACEX.

diam., sometimes dehiscing with a considerable report on hot evenings.
Central and Southern tracts: Shahabad! Caya! Chota Nagpur, very common on the hills, but local; a large form occurs along nalas! Santal Parganas, south of the Brahmini! One of the commonest trees throughout Orissa and Sambalpur Fls. April May, occasionaily also irl Sept. Fr. ripens March-April of the following year. Decidnous March April.

Bark nearly hack. rongh, with red haze. Twigs slender, lenticillate. L romuled or retuse, both ends with fine reticulate nerves, sometimes slightly silly
 petiole. The the are often diocions, males in few-flowered clusters. females snlitary, buds conichl, s-angular, softly pubescent, with minute villous bracte; repals sprearling, often twisted, sometimes " 25 " in female ; petals minute, fleshs sometimes 0. Disc of male, pulvinate, of female conical, with a thick margin and martly surrounding the glabrons ovoid oware.

The wood is durable, aud is prizel for homse posts, fences, etc., as it is wat attacked loy white ants. All parts of the tree are very astringent. and the roots and fl', are prisonous and used to poison fish. ('amplell says that the bark is applied in cutaneons diseases. The tree coppices freely, and as it is not eaten los gonats it sometimes forms the only regetation on rocky hills exposed to browsing nud is of the grentest ussistance in re-afforestation. Makins states that a 5-jear-old coppice in Singhtum shorred growth of 10 ft , high and $5^{\prime \prime}$ girth.
2. C. patulus, Muell. Sanahati, Sarpatria, Or.

A small tree with close branches and slender glabrescent twiss I,eaves ovate to elliptic-lanceolate and iccuminate with rounded base $2 \cdot 3-4^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $5 \cdot 5$ " long, quite glabrous but pallid beneath, with 5-8 slender secondary nerves, looping or reticulate some distance from the marginal nerve, on flowering branches often reduced and nearly white. Petiole ' $2^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers green with white dise and anthers, moncecious or sub-diocious, 2-3 in a fascicle only; fascicles spicate on new short leafless branches, or in the axils of white bractiform leaves: sepals 4-6, oblong, acute, glabrous, "15" long in female, shorter in male; petals obovate, clawed, crenulate in male, sub-entire in female, disc shortly cylindric, thin, shallowly crenate, or minutely toothed in male, sometimes deeply lobed in the female, not as long as the flohose densely villous ovary ; pistillode large and 3 -lobed. Capsule "3b") dian., deeply 3-lobed, somewhat silky in the furrows.
southern tract only. Puri, rocky hill-sides 2000 ft ! Marurbhand. 2000 ft and aloce! Ansul, in rocks ravines! Fls. Febs. April, also found in fl. in duly. Tr April-May.
Bark smooth, exfoliatimg in thin plates, brown underneath, blaze pink of crimson, then yellowish.
Gainble says that the wrod is reddish-bromm, harl and close-grained, Weight ahout 50 ll .

## 24. FLUEGGEA, Willd.

Shrubs, sometimes thorny, with small distichous leaves, and minute, pedicelled, axillary dicecious flowers, clustered in the leaf axils, of females sub-solitary. Sepals in, imbricate, sub-petaloid. Male flowers stamens 5, free, alternating with 5 fleshy disc-lobes or glands. pistillode small, with 2-3 long styles. Female flowers with annular toothed dise, ovary 3 -celled ( 13, F.B.I.), with long recurved styles connate at the base, entire or 2-lobed above; ovules 2 in each cell Fruit globose, dry or with white fleshy epicarp, finally loculicidally dehiscent. Seeds not arilled, triquetrous, dorsally convex.

1. Y. obovata, Baill. Syn. F. microcarpa, Bl. Securinega obovata, Muell.; Xylophylla obovata, Willd.; F. virosa, Baill.; Sikat, Kharw.; Remre-horte, S.; Patri, Or.; Bari Pitondi, Vern.
A glabrous, usually straggling shrub, with thin elliptic, obovate, or orbicular thin leaves, mostly $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, sometimes attaining 46 by $z^{\prime}$, glancous beneath. Flowers pedicelled, clustered in both sexts on filiform ${ }^{\prime} 17-5^{\prime \prime}$ "-long pedicels. Fruits pretty, white, ${ }^{\prime 3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., rarely dry and only ${ }^{\prime} 12-^{\circ} 17^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Champaran! Gaya! Santal Parganas! Singbhum, in valley forests, frequent! Janbhum! Ranchi! Hazaribagh! Palamau! Puri. chiefly in the Mals! Sambalpur! Probably therefore in all districts. Fls. May-Aug. Fr. July-Sept. Evergreen, or nearly so, new leaves in May.
Bark thin, nearly smooth, Dlaze pink. Rarely somewhat climbing or thorny. Branchlets angled or compressed. L. with usually rounied apex, base cuneate, secondary nerves slender and scarcely raised at time of fowering, in mature L . raised and prominent, $5-8$, tertiaries rather irregularly scalariform, finely reticulate between. Petiole ' 12 " $25^{\prime \prime}$ slender. Fls. about " $15^{\prime \prime}$ diam. only, sepals thin, rounded.

## 25. AGYNEIA, Vent.

Herbs, or suffruticose with diffuse often angled or compressed stems and small entire leaves. Flowers minute, monœcious, pedicelled, axillary ; males clustered; females larger, sub-solitary. Male sepals 6, gland-dotted with thin white margins, dise 6-lobed, stamens 3 with connate filaments, and sub-sessile anthers with longitudinal dehiscence. Female flowers with much larger sepals, sometimes not margined, disc 0 , ovary turbinate, with expanded top and slightly depressed centre, with short, 2 -fid, thick, spreading styles. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit not lobed, splitting into three 2-valved cocci. Seeds slender, curved, hilum long. Enibryo curved, with broad flat cotyledons.

## 1. A. bacciformis, A. Juss,

Stems $6-18^{\prime \prime}$, spreading, laxly branched, angular, with somewhat moody base. Leaves elliptic to oblong obovate, $\cdot 2 \overline{0}-5^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $9 \mathrm{Ta}^{\prime \prime \prime}$ (in our area), acute or obtuse, apiculate, rather thick, sub-sessile : secondary nerves not evident. Stipules lanceolate or deltoid and auricled, setaceous, bracts subulate setaceous. Male flowers under nif" diam, 2-4-nate, with slender pedicels from the lower axils. Female flowers 1-2 near the top of the branches, $15^{\prime \prime \prime}$ diam., with orate long-acuminate sepals. Capsule very distinct, drooping, oblongovoid with truncate tip, $22^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Chandpur, Balasore, near the :ea! Fls., Fr. Mas.

## 26. PHYLLANTHUS, L.

Shrubs or herbs with slender branches, often supported by bracts, and bearing small, alternate, distichous leaves, which with the branchlet resemble pinnate leaves and are sometimes deciduous with it, stipulate. Flowers small or minute, monoecious, in axillary elosters or sub-solitary, apetalous; females with usually accerescent perianth and larger than the males. Sepals 5-6, imbricate in two series. Dise in male of minute glands; of female of glands or
expanded and often lobed. Stamens 3, with filaments united intos short column, anthers oblong or didymous, sometimes connivent os spreading, but never connate, 2 -celled, cells linear or oblong with vertical dehiscence or subglobose, and often confluent with vertical or transverse dehiscence, connective produced or not. Ovary 3-celled Styles 3, free or connate at base, often flattened, 2-fid or 2-lobed Fruit of three 2 -valved cocei, ravely with a sub-succulent epicarp Seeds 3 -gonons, with rounded back, strophiolate.
Norr.-Phyllanthus is here limited to the sections Paraphyllauthus and Fouphyllanthns of Mueller (in DC. Prodromus) and the F.B.I.

1. Anthers with vertical dehiscence, usually oblong.
A. Shrub. L. linear-oblong. Anthers apiculate B. Herbs.
2. Anthers with connective apiculate or muticous.
L. cuneate-ohovate. Capsule smorth
L. ollong to linear-oblong. ('apsule verrucase
L. oblong to linear-oblong. ('apsule wnl-succutent
3. Anthers very short. connective, with crescentic crest
4. Anthers with transverse dehiscence (exc. perhaps in 8).
A. Firect herbs, sumetimes suffiraticose helow.

> L. elliptic ollong. Female th. Of " diam. in fr.
> L. elliptic. "दु "ō". Male and femule ths. '1" tiam.
> B. Small prostrate herbs with very snall leaves.
> L. $\cdot 1-{ }^{\prime 2} \mathbf{y}^{\prime \prime}$ Fls. $1-{ }^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

1. Lamio.
2. mademapatemen
3. urimeria.
var. laecis.
t. nimplex.
4. P. Lawii, Grah. 'Tirsihirsi, M.: Jhawar-khandera, $\$$.

A pretty shrub with numerous erect riorid stems, $3-45 \mathrm{ft}$. higb, densely clothed with spreading leafy branchlets with very close often raised nodes and persistent stipules. Leaves distichous, crowded. sul-sessile, ' $1 \cdot 3$ ' long, linear-oblong, obtuse, glaucous, with sabcorlate hase and 3-4 faint secondary nerves. Flowers minute, pink. solitary or few in nearly all the axils. Fruit nearly dry $\cdot 12 \cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ diame smooth.
liregarions along the banks and in the beds of rooky fivers with a constant Water smpply. Thoughout the area, lut local! Fls., F'r, Jan. March.

Hranches terete, glulrous. Stipnles narowly fubulate, 3 \& times the minue
 rather smaller, oblong or oborate-oblong. Dinc of 6 peitnte glands. Antben slimhty apiculate, erect, linenrooblong; éombised filaments at first very abon.
 3-lobed and lolses again slightly chanmelled. Styles flatened, sul).erect, cmate
 redilish.

## 2. P. maderaspatensis, $L$.

Irect, herbaceous or suffruticose, $12-16^{\prime \prime}$ high, with ascending. glabrous, angled branches, and usually cuneate obovate leaves, $\cdot \mathbf{2 5 - 8}$ ravely $1^{\prime \prime}$, glabrous with rounded and apiculate apex. Stipules large, persistent, " 08 ", lanceolate, acuminate, scarious, basifixed or peltate (F.B.I.) Flowers numerous on the under side of the branchlets males usually fascicled with one much larger female $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$ din in fruit and with a pedicel about '06' long. Capsule smooth depressed, globose, $1 \cdot 12$ diam., shallowly 6 -lobed.

Not common, Behar, Krurz! Balugann, Puri, Hooper! Fls., Fr., Feb., Xath Aur, and Sept.

Mometimes decumbent below. Is sometimes tinncate or retuse, usnally ronad at apex; seconulary nerves $4-6$, obligue. not lonning. Male Hs. "05" diam. Wh
mandel or obeuneate sepals. Iise of glands in both sexes. Anthers free alowe with longitudinal dehiscence. Female sepals obovate, or inner oblong-obovate guen with white margins. sometimes keeler within. Styles free, minutely 2Hobed. Seeds striated in lines of dots.

## 3. P. urinaria, $L$.

A suffruticose annual, with slender erect stems, $6-18^{\prime \prime}$ high, momewhat compressed or angular, with numerous spreading leafy branchlets resembling pinnate leaves, $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with ovate seceously-acuminate stiputes at their base, $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}-15{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaves mall, distichous, upper imbricate, $\cdot 12-4^{\prime \prime}$ long only on some plants, up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ on others. Flowers minute, reddish, axillary, but secund and appearing to be borne in a continuous row on the under surface of the branchlets; both sexes sessile or sub-sessile, the larger female ader ' 1 ' diam. Capsule depressed, globose, usually minutely, densely verrucose, seeds with marked tranverse furrows on the back and faces.
Very common and prohably in all districts. in the rains. Fls., Fr. July-Dec. Lanual.
Stems often reddish. I. oblong or linear-oblong, apiculate. hase unergual, margin minuty ciliolate, beneath glancons, with 4-5 fine secondary nerres looping within the margin, one usually near hase, sulsessile, stipules subulate or filiform, ${ }^{\circ} \mathbf{0 5 - 0}{ }^{-0}{ }^{-1}$. "Tasters of fls, functionally 1-sexual, the males first developing and deciduons, and subsequently the females, so that the lower ones appear all female. Male "04-"0." diam., sepals oblong, white, often with red centre, ciliate in the type; stamens 3; athen erect, connivent, not counate, broader than long, but dehiscence longitadinal; filaments very short, connate (in our specimens, free, F.B.I.), disc rands 6, most minute, yeltate. Female fls. "07" diam., sepals linear-oblong, preading, with red centre, stigmas (styles?) broad sureading, connate at base, with 2 minute spreading lohes.

## Tar. levis, Haines.

This appears to differ from the type in the basifixed stipules, the quite glabrous Epals, comate filaments (very short, and I doubt the type being free as described): The fr is quite smooth and sul)-succulent when fresh! Swampy places, Neterhat, steft!
The leaves exhibit sleep movements like the leaflets of a true pinnate leaf.

## 4. P. simplex, Retz.

A herb with numerous slender branches from a somewhat woody tock; stems $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high, terete, with a keel on one or both sides decurrent from the leaf bases, or distinctly compressed, glabrous, with very long slender branches and more or less secund or distichous linear-oblong leaves, ' $3-1 \cdot 3$ " long, subsessile, with secondary nerve sareely visible beneath. Flowers minute from an axillary cluster of aiate bracts, about 2 , very shortly pedicelled, minute males, and ually one long-pedicelled female from each cluster. Female pedicel in fruit $\cdot 2-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long, clavate above. Capsule depressed, globose, ' $z^{\prime}$ diam., smooth and glabrous, or sometimes slightly pubescent minutely worted.

[^92]
## 26. Phyllanthus.] 29. euphorbiacee.

secondary nerves visible above, beneath glaucous, hase rounded or sub-cordate apex acute or obtuse and mucronulate. Stipules very small, triangular, often with an auricled hase on one side (described as peltate in F.B.I., but rarely so). Maid If about " $03^{\prime \prime}$ "diam., column subsessile, with connectives terminating in three curved ridges alove the broadly oblong 2 -celled anthers which dehisce longitudinally. D)isc of broad lobes (glands?). Female H. "Of-"(17" diam., sepals ovate-obiong larger in fr., disc annular wavy, ovary minutely mammillate, styles spreading fial on the top of the ovary, grooved, with 2 recurved stigmas. Seeds with lines of mos minute worts, or practically smooth.

## 5. P. niruri, L. Jar-amla, H.; Bhuiamla, Beny.

An erect, very slender glabrous annual, about 1 ft . high, with very numerous spreading or erecto-patent slender branches, $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, looking like pinnate leaves. Leaves elliptic-oblong, more rarely somewhat obovate or linear-oblong, distichously spreading, $\cdot 15-75$ long. Flowers minute, green or whitish, about 2-3 male and one female in an axil, males on pedicels $033^{-} 04^{\prime \prime}$ long only, sepals $03^{\prime \prime}$, Female flowers much smaller than in P. debilis, with calyx about $06^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in fruit, with oblong sepals. Fruits small, globose, forming a row on the under side of the branchlet, glabrous, $08-12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. on pedicels $2-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Seeds each a one-sixth segment of a sphere, brown with vertical lines (of minute dots) and transverse slender striæ.
A common weed, probahly in all districts. Flx., Fr. i.s.
Branches angled, usually 2 -edged. L. sensitive, base (h)tuse, apex obtuse of acute, secondary nerves $2-4$, obscure. Petiole bardly any, stipules ovate acuminate, or subulate. Male: sepals orbicular, anther-cells 3. on top of shor column, most minnte, with transverse dehiscence; dise glands 6 , very minute Disc of female patelliform lohed. Styles minute, free, 2-loled. Capsule sometimes minutely granulate.
'The plant is considered de-obstrment, diuretic, astringent and cooling, and i administered in jaundice, dropsy and genito-urinary affections. A bitter principle called Hhyllanthin has been isolated fromit. (Nadkarni.)

## 6. P. debilis, Ham.

An erect slender herb or undershrub, 13 ft . high, with straight single stem and many erecto-patent or spreading branches, which are 2 -4-edged and frequently microscopically toothed on the angles Leaves distichous, elliptic or elliptic-obovate, $\cdot 5 \cdot 75$ " long, obtuse or rounded at apex, glabrous. Stipules narrow-lanceolate, with setaceons tip, often twice the very short petiole. Flowers all shortly pedicelled in small bracteate axillary clusters, or sometimes on distinct peduncles, densely clothed with imbricating, linear-acuminate, white nerveless bracts, and often ' 1 ' long. Male campanulate, about $\cdot 1$ ' diam. (when opened out), sepals 6, subequal, oblong or outer larger elliptic-oblong; dise glands 6, filaments combined into distinct column (free, F.B.I.!), with very short, free portion above and broadly-oblong anthers, with transverse dehiscence. Female flower on a clavate pedicel longer than that of the male, and sometimes attaining ' 1 " ${ }^{\prime}$ in fruit; sepals spreading, green with white margins oblong-spathulate or obovate-oblong, $08-\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule smooth. slightly over ' 1 " diam.; seeds pale, with numerous curved paralle lines of microscopic raised red dots.

Chiefly in shady places, common in the forests. Probably in all distridet

Parneah! Xonghyr, Kurz! Rajmahal Hills, Ǩurz! Gaya! Palamau, ascending to 3000 ft , common! and throughout Chota Nagpur, ascending to top of Parasnath ! often perennial with deciduous branchlets and leaves. Fls., Fr. May.-Jan.
Stems often woody, terete with raised lines below. L. with rounded or cuneate bese, lower surface pale, microscopically papillose, with 4-5 slender, very fine secondary nerves, margin thickened.

## 7. P. rotundifolius, Klein.

A pretty little plant with prostrate and ascending numerous stems $8-18^{\prime \prime}$ long, and small round leaves $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. only, pinnately arranged on numerous lateral branchlets $1-1.5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Petiole distinct, one-fifth as long as the leaf. Male flowers ' 1 ' diam. (when opened out), often on short bracteate peduncles as in debilis. Structure of the flowers exactly as in debilis, from which it is very easily distinguished by the leaves and habit as well as the short pedicels (under $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit).
Sea coast, on the sands, Puri! Fls.. Fr. Sept. 'Perennial.
Rootstock rather woody. I. apiculate, glabrous or minutely pubescent beneath, margin thickened, secondary nerves obscure. Female fls. '2" diam., sepals ovate or orate ollong, white with green mid-rib, disc anmular and gland-papillose as in debilis. Disc of male of minute green glands or glands larger and papillose. C'apsule pale. Seeds pale brown, smooth, with fine curved raised lines.

## 8. P. nanus, Hook $f$.

Resembles a very dwarf $P$. niruri, with spreading branches or stems, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long only, and very small oblong leaves $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$ long. Female flowers with oblong obtuse or suddenly acute sepals.
Hooker says "this resembles a minute, rigid, hranched Niruri and has similar styles, hat is smaller in the ti its parts with differently riblued seeds.". A drawing on the sheet shows, however, the short dilymons anthers with vertical dehiscence. The seeds are longitudinally striate with short transverse strix.
The species is adderl to our Flora on a note by Col. Gage in Herb. Fevo that chis (a Burman specimen of $P$. namus) agrees with the specimen of Phyllanthus \&anphatia, Ham., No. 2093, in Herb. Ham. at Edinburgh, and collected at Honghyr.

## 27. PROSORUS, Dalz. (Phyllanthus, sec.)

Dioccious small trees with deciduous branchlets and leaves more or less pinnately arranged. Flowers small in clusters, mostly below the leaves, in the axils of caducous bracts on the new shoots, sepals in two unequal pairs. Dise of male large, flattened, faintly lobed, sometimes narrower in the female. Filaments 4, opposite the sepals from inside the disc, with oblong anthers and longitudinal dehiscence. Styles 3, stout spreading 2-fid. Fruit with thin dry epicarp, bursting irregularly, and enclosing 3 thin-walled 2 -valved cocci. Seeds asually blue. The genus was included in the section Cicca of Phyllanthus by Muell. Arg., but the 3 -locular ovary and dry fruit is rather that of Phyllanthus proper.

1. P. indicus, Dalz. Syn. Phyllanthus indicus, Muell Arg.

A small straight tree, with white bark, glabrous, with broadly elliptic obovate, or elliptic-oblong obtuse, or sometimes shortly acuminate leaves, at the time of flowering very membranous and only $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, finally $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Male flowers very small, green, on
slender $\cdot 2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$-long pedicels, in dense clusters, mostly below the leaves on the new shoots. Females in similar positions but fewer, $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Fruit '4' diam., depressed globose.
Mals of Orissa, on the higher hills, not common! Fls. April-May on the new shoots. Deciduous Feh.-March.
Blaze white with chlorophyll (but I have only seen small trees in our area) Branches covered with white lenticels. L. glaucous when mature, with 5-7 fine secondary nerves, soon reticulate. Petiole "25". Stipules oblong lanceolate, acute, $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$, base sometimes sub-hastate. Sepals green, membranous, oblong or obovate oblong, reflexert. Female pedicels often $\cdot \bar{a}^{\prime \prime}$ long and stouter.

## 28. EMBLICA, Gärtn.

Trees with small leaves pinnately arranged on short lateral branchlets, which are supported by a small bract and two stipules, and are often deciduous. Juice somewhat milky. Stipules minute, scarious. Flowers minute, axillary, and from axils of scales below the leaves, secund towards the lower surface. Female flowers chiely in the lower axils, but mixed with the males, and with shorter pedicels. Sepals $6(-5)$. Filaments connate into a slender column, anthers 3 , free, but broad connectives connivent back to back, cells with vertical dehiscence. Dise 0 , or of distinct glands in male, capular in female. Ovary 3 -celled, styles more or less connate below, 2-3-fid or twice 2 -fid above. Ovules 2, collateral in each cell. Fruit a drupe with woody, 3 -celled, 6 -grooved endocarp.

1. E. officinalis, Gürtn. Syn. Phyllanthus emblica, L.; Cieca Emblica, Kurz; Amla, Aonla, Amlika, H., Beng; Aura, Or:; Miral, K. ; The Emblic Myrabolan.
A small or moderate-sized tree, with greenish-grey or red bark, peeling of in scales and long strips and with pretty feathery grey foliage. Branchlets hairy, $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, with close-set, distichous, linear, glabrous, margined leaves, $3-75^{\prime \prime}$ long, imbricate when young. Stipules fimbriate, or with a hair tip. Flowers densely fascicled, yellowish on the new shoots, males on slender pedieels, females subsessile, few. Fruit globose, succulent, yellow or pink when ripe, $71^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with a 6 -ridged putamen (not of cocci) which is tardily dehiscent at the ridges.

Common thronghout the area and in all situations. Fls. Fel).-May. Fr. OctApril (often ripe in Oct. $\therefore$ Deciduons March April.

Bark of young trees quite smooth, greyish-white, blaze pink, in old trees band and dark crimson.

Wood fairly good and much used for native houses, also for agricultural implements. The fruit contains much gallic acid and is astringent but sialagogue, and hence is often taken by Indians in the forest when thirsty. Mr. Fraymouth says that as a tannin material he bad nothing good to say of either fruit or leaves though they contain a high percentage of tannin, but that the twig-hark bas proven of great value as a light tan-stuff, and might take the place of a third of the Tarwa now used (1917). The fr., fresh and dried, is largely used in Hindu medicime. different preparations heing diuretıc and laxative or useful in diarrhoea and dyeantery and in dyspepsia. It is eaten as a cure for cough in Chota Nagpur, and the juice of the fresh fr. as well as an infusion of the seeds for intlammation of the eyes. Camplell says that, boiled till it becomes of an oily consistency, it is sen for Khasra (a skin disease). The frs. loiled with sugar make an excellent preserre.

The growth of trees which were raised from seed at Chaibassa was 37 fto in height and $26^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ girth in 16 years. It coppices easily, but requires to be cat low down or the shoots are produced above the ground.

## 29. CICCA, L.

Characters of Emblica, but leaves larger and flowers usually 4 -merous. Filaments free. Clusters of fiowers usually racemed from the reduction of leaves on the branchlets, clusters with several males and 1-2 femaies. Ovary 3-4-celled and -lobed with 3-4 spreading 2-fid stigmas. Drupe usually 3-4-lobed with 3-4-angled putamen.

1. C. disticha, L. Hariphal, Beng.; Nuree, Nurphal, H.; Aura-kuli, Bungarada, Or. Star Gooseberry.
A small or moderate-sized tree with very thick branches closely marked with the scars of the deciduous branchlets, and often taberculate, bearing a terminal cluster of what look like pinnate leaves, $6-15^{\prime \prime}$ long, with a number of small bracts at their base, and subtended by a bract and its two stipules. Leaves (the apparent leaflets) $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, at base of the rhachis shorter and roundish, the upper larger ovate-lanceolate acute, somewhat pale glaucous beneath. Stipules minute, subulate. Flowers mostly in slender racemes from the tubercles, rarely 2 -sexual, males red, minute, sepals 4, imbricate in pairs, stamens 4. Females green, larger, sepals 4, two usually larger than the others, ovary shortly stipitate with 3-4 spreading 2 -fid styles. Fruit much depressed, globose, and 6-8. grooved, about 'r" diam.
Frequent in gardens. Fls. May. Fr. June-July.
The green leaves are eaten as a sag aurd the acia fruits are eaten cooked and as a preserve.

## 30. KIRGANELIA, Baill.

Slender shrubs, usually sarmentose, or sometimes climbing by means of hardened reflexed stipules and bract at the base of the shoots, branchlets often deciduous. Leaves small or moderate-sized, pinnately arranged on the slender branchlets, stipules lanceolate entire, basifixed. Male and female flowers mixed in axillary, fewdowered clusters, sometimes paired, clusters sometimes appearing racemose, from the reduction of the leaves on special branchlets. Male sepals 5 , imbricate, 3 inner often larger and sub-petaloid, dise of 5 fleshy glands, stamens 4-7 or usually 5, free or inner 2-3 with connate filaments, anthers with cells obliquely adnate or parallel, debiscence longitudinal. Female flower like the male in size, perianth and disc glands. Ovary 5-12-celled, with as many minute, sapile, fleshy stigmas, or half as many 2 -lobed stigmas. Orules 2 , superposed in each cell. Fruit with fleshy exocarp and softly coriaceous 5-12-celled endocarp, seeds usually fewer than twice the number of cells.

1. K. reticulata, Baill. Syn. Phyllanthus reticulatus, Poir.; Panjoli, H., Beng.; Jandaki, Or.

A sarmentose shrub with slender, glabrous or pubescent branches, and elliptic or oblong leaves, $5-1 \cdot \% 5$ " long. Flowers green or purple, 15 cmpanulate , male and female sub-similar on slender pedicels,
sometimes racemed, inner sepals ${ }^{\circ} 05-\cdot 06^{\prime \prime}$ long, elliptic, rather broader and often orbicular in fruit in the female, up to ${ }^{\circ} 075^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Berries black, $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., usually 8 - 10 -seeded.

Throughout the whole area, chiefly in hedges along nalas. Fla., Fr. most of the year, chiefly Feb.-May, more or less leafless Jan, -Fell.

Leaves sometimes attain $3^{\prime \prime}$ in length, rounded both ends, pale beneath, dark green above, sec. n. 6-8, slender. Petiole $1^{-} 15^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules lanceolate, shorter than or equalling the petiole, occasionally hardening.

## 31. GLOCHIDION, Forst.

Trees or shrubs, usually evergreen, and with alternate bifarions, entire shortly petioled leaves. Flowers small in axillary clusters, usually monocious. Male flowers usually yellowish, with 6, rarely 5 , spreading sepals in two series, anthers connivent or connate in a sessile or sub-sessile column, with longitudinal dehiscence, connectives more or less produced with free tips or connate in a small head Disc 0. Pistillodes usually 0. Female : calyx shortly tubular, 6 -toothed or cleft, or sepals 2-seriate, nearly free. Ovary 3-15-celled, styles connate in a column, lobed or toothed at the tip, or minute sunk in the depressed crown of the ovary. Ovules two in each cell. Fruit of three or more 2 -valved cocci with epicarp sometimes separately dehiscent, lobes of fruit often twice as many as the celle. Seeds usually laterally compressed, sometimes with a red aril-like coat
I. Fr. much depressed, distinctly lobed, intruded both ends. Glabrous shrub. St. 4-12, connectives very short

1. meltiloculare. 2. velutinum.
II. Fr. not much depressed nor intruded at the ends, not deeply loved when fresh.
A. Glabrous small trees.
2. Stamens 3, connectives umbonate. Fr. ${ }^{2 / \prime}$ diam.
3. Stamens over 3. Fr. over " $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

L, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$, base cuneate. Connectives long. Fr. "6-"7"
3. авsamiски.
L. 4-9", base rounded (at least on one side). Connectives
free, but very short. Fr. $3-{ }^{-1 /}$ diam.
B. Tomentose or pubescent small trees, otherwise as in 5 .
4. lanceolarimm.
5. zeylanicw. Var. Talboti.

1. G. multiloculare, Muell. Arg. Nanha-bania-Kandhum, S.

A dwarf usually gregarious bush $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with the twigs sharply usually 2 -angled and flexuous. Leaves $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, lanceolate. linear-oblong or narrowly obovate, glaucous, sometimes purplisi beneath, secondary nerves oblique, 5-7, slender. Male flower small, shortly pedicelled, with 4-12 anthers, female flower large, stontry pedicelled, calyx $37^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in fruit which is $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., 10-15 lobed, intruded base and apex.
In the moister regions, and usually in grass lands. Champaran! to Parneds? Monghyr, Ham.! Mankhum and Santal Parganas, near river beds! Fls, Fr. April-Oct. Evergreen.

Leaves acute or obtuse apiculate, tertiary nerves numerous, sab-parallel, rime beneath but fine. Petiole " 1 ". Male fls. " 12 " diam., sepals oblong. The inflorescence is often monstrous, of numerous short branchlets, clothed $\sqrt{2}$ imbricating bracts. Style a depressed cone or umbo with hollowed top, rare Capsule three times as broad as high, with thin separable epicarp and the cat also falling away from the conical carpophore, leaving the red arilled attached to the axis.

## 2. G. yelatinum, Wight.

A small tree with nearly all parts pubescent or tomentose. Leaves ${ }^{3-6} 6^{\prime \prime}$ (sometimes smaller at base of shoots), elliptic to oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sometimes oblique, base usually cuneate, apex acuminate or with a short rounded tip, persistently pubescent on the nerves beneath, secondary nerves 4-7 strong, united by scalariform tertiaries. Monœecious or sometimes diœecious, males yellow, $\cdot 17-19^{\prime \prime}$ diam., sepals and petals subequal, pale yellow, narrowly oblonglanceolate, obtuse, outside pubescent, anthers 3 , connectives produced into a broad subulate white point, about one-third as long as the cells. Female green, sepals 6, very pubescent, linear to oblong, stylar column in the very young flower often as broad as the ovary, and longer than the small sepals, or somewhat narrower than the ovary, often far exserted, pubescent except at the tip, terete, or slightly dilated above, stigmas 4-6. Capsules ' $3-{ }^{-} 4$ " diam., flattened and depressed both ends, fruiting pedicels $\cdot 1-3^{\prime \prime}$.
Champaran Hills! Singbhum, in valleys, not common! Usually on the higher hills, Ranchi and Palamau, elev. 2000 ft . and above! Hazaribagh, on Parasnath! Sambalpur, occasional! Fls. on the new shoots April-May. Fr. June-Aug.
Bark brown and rough, blaze crimson. Twigs often hirsute pubescent. Leaves sometimes ovate, base rounded or acute. In a high Ranchi form (Ichadagh) someWhat falcate, obtuse or ohtusely acuminate, glabrous between the nerves when mature. Petiole ${ }^{\prime} 15-{ }^{-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules subulate. Male pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 25-{ }^{-} 4{ }^{\prime \prime}$, fem. in flower, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule usually 10 -loved. pericarp dehiscent on the tree, leaving the red seeds attached to the axis.

## 3. G. assamicum, Hook $f$.

A small leafy tree, with angled or almost 2-winged green branchlets, sometimes slightly pendent. Leaves usually $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ at flowering time, afterwards 4-6", elliptic-oblong, acuminate or cuspidate, with rounded or oblique base, mature often very like those of G. lanceolarium, shining both sides with 3-5 secondary nerves. Male and female Howers from the same axils. Male glabrous, ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam., on slender capillary ${ }^{3} 3-5$ " long pedicels, anthers 3 , connate, very short, with connectives terminating in an umbo. Females often very numerous, sepals 6, nearly free, erect, alternate larger, outside hispid. Ovary +5 -lobed, sessile, pubescent, style conical, short, glabrous, 8 -sulcate, and apex 8 -toothed. Fruits " 2 " diam., usually crowded at the axils, with 4, rarely 5 , sometimes only 3 loculi.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Bettiah, Hieronymus! Ramnagar! Fls. April-May. Fr. Oct.-March. Probably }
\end{aligned}
$$

t. G. lanceolarium, Dalz. Bania-Kandhum, S.; Kalchua, Chikni, Or.

A small glabrous tree, or often flowering as a shrub, with green rather flexuous and angular twigs, coriaceous dark green (grey-green When dry) shining leaves, usually narrowly-elliptic or elliptic acuminate, or oblanceolate, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, with usually obliquely cuneate base and slender secondary nerves, curving up within the margin. Male flowers numerous, clustered, axillary, yellowish, Pemale $2 \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam., on slender pedicels, $3-7$ " long, with $4-6$ anthers. Pemale flower green, 1-3 or more together, ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ long, narrow-
campanulate. Capsule orbicular, somewhat depressed, $65-7^{\prime \prime}$ diam., pale, not deeply lobed, sessile or pedicelled.

Champaran, not very common! Gaya! Santal Parganas! Common throughout Chota Nagpur, especially along streams! Frequent throughout Orissa! Sambalpur! Fls. March-May. Fr. Sept-Jan. New shoots in March. Evergreen.

Bark smooth grey, striate, with a delicate pink blaze, reddish on the wood. Leaves mostly $4^{\prime} 0^{-6}-5^{\prime \prime}$, rarely attaining $7^{\prime \prime}$ by $3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, those at base of twigs mach smaller and relatively broader ; sometimes oblong or broadly elliptic and cuspidate. Petiole " 25 ". Stipules '12", acuminate, sometimes hardened. Perianth 2 -seriate, outer spreading, inner often erect, male sepals narrowly oblong, connectives long, subulate, as long as the cells, free. Fem. outer sepals oblong lanceolate, $3-4$, inner narrower. Ovary stalked, villous, styles united into a 6 -8-toothed tabe, puljescent without, swollen below. The red seeds often persist after dehiscence of the capsule.
" Bark given medicinally when the stomach revolts against food," Camp. The seeds give an oil used for burning.
The fraits are sometimes converted into large crimson 6-8-celled bodies, without seeds, due doubtless to a parasite.
5. G. zeylanicum, A. Juss. Syn. G. tomentosum, Dalz. (in part).

A small tree, quite glabrous or densely pubescent, with shining ovate-lanceolate, or oblong, often curved or oblique leaves, attaining $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $3.75^{\prime \prime}$, with rounded or cordate base on one or both sides and acute or shortly acuminate apex, secondary nerves 6-9, petiole short, stout, $\cdot 15-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers monœcious. Male ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., yellowishgreen or reddish on pedicels ' 25 " long, stamens 5-7, not connate but connivent, filaments hardly any, connective shortly produced, with short free tips, pistillode small. Female outer sepals erect, reddish, suborbicular, stylar column with 5-6 minute lobes. Fruit $3-4{ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam., depressed glokose, not lobed (when fresh: it is in the herbarium), apex not intruded, beaked by the stylar column, pedicel scarcely ' 2 ' long.

Along streams. Athmallik! Sambalpur (Katabaga and Hathihari foreska)! Fls. Feh.-May. Fr. may be fonnd up to the following flowering season. Evergrean, Attains 2.5 ft . girth. Bark dark. Leaves sometimes bullate, those at base of trig often only $3^{\prime \prime}$, tertiary nerves scalariform, stipules small, subulate hardened and sometimes recurved or deciduous. Male flowers several in same clusters with fematio in usually" supra-axillary clusters, sepals imbricate in bud, "13" long, broadly elliptice. oblong recurved, inner narrowly obovate-oblong, adnate at base with the outer. Fem. outer sepals erect, suborbicular, inner larger, oblong, pedicels shorti and stouter than in male. Frt. sometimes slightly 5-6-gonous, epicarp thin, rupturing before the deeply loled endocarp.
Var. nitidum, Dalz. \& Gibs. Quite glabrous. The localities quoted above.
Var. typica. Pubescent. Mayurbhanj, Hooper! Angul!
Var. Talbotii. Syn. G. tomentosum, var. Talbotii, F.B.I.
Leaves grey tomentose or densely hairy on the nerves beneath, less so between, above thinly hairy. Lower stipules ovate, apper lanceolate acuminate, ' 15 ", often reflexed, petioles tomentosely-hairf, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$. Male outer sepals broadly ovate, $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$, inner $07^{\prime \prime}$, neadly glabrous, ovate-oblong.

## Along streams. Athmallik!

Cooke sars that the fls. are in supra-axillary umbels in zeylanicum and axiley in $G$. tomentora. Bpecimens do not confrm this difierence. .

## 32. BREYNIA, Forst.

Shrubs or small trees, with leaves small, entire, and often resembling pinnate leaves. Flowers minute or very small, monocious. Male turbinate, truncate, fleshy, with the small rounded sepals inserted towards the centre of the truncate top, which is often slightly lobulate at the margin, sepals $5-6$, usually inflected, and nearly closing the mouth. Stamens connate into a sub-sessile column, with the three 2-celled anthers closely connivent or connate, connective not or slightly produced, dehiscence longitudinal. Female flower with turbinate, campanulate, or with coriaceous rotate broadly 5 -6-lobed calyx, sometimes very much larger than in the male, and accrescent in fruit, dise 0 in either sex. Ovary globose or truncate, or depressed at the top, 3 -celled, with either 3 sessile or sub-sessile 2-lobed spreading or inflexed styles, or stigmas 3 minute, sessile, sunk in the fleshy top of the ovary. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit more or less fleshy and coloured, 6-valved, or with 3-6-cocci. Cotyledons broad, radicle long.

[^93]
## 1. B. rhamnoides, Muell. Kadrupala, Karki, S.; Jajan, Or.

A pretty shrub when well grown, $\pm-10 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with the spreading branchlets resembling pinnate leaves. Leares close-set, distichous, glabrous, $3-1^{\prime \prime}$ long, or sometimes attaining $2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers minute, monœcious, or rarely diocious, green, yellow or pinkish, solitary, rarely in axillary few-flowered clusters, male and female often on separate twigs. Male turbinate, '08", with the inflected lobes nearly closing the mouth. Female solitary, always green, campanulate, ${ }^{6}$.lobed, with a large ovary soon exceeding the erect calyx, with a feshy raised rim more or less 5-6-lobed, inside which are 3 inflected stigmas or rarely 5 . Berries red, usually numerous, but only one from each axil, "2"' diam., globose-ovoid or globose with a hollowed umbo, seated on the enlarged spreading calyx. which, however, is not as broad as the diameter of the fruit.
Throughout the Province but not at all common. chiefly in moist npen glades.
Ramnagar forests! Muzfferpur (with sarmentose liranches)! $\begin{aligned} & \text { Santal Pargauas }\end{aligned}$ aiong streams, frequent in the North! Manlhum! Athmallik State! Puri,
frenuent!
Fles. March-Dec. Fr. March Jan., practically all the year. Evergreen.
Bark light.
Bark light-celoured. Shatots often stipules. L. elliptic-ovate or elliptic. rounded or somewhat retuse, pale beneath, much ohticulate or cuneate, rurely romuled. sec. 3 . $3-5$, fine, tertiaries very fine not hhor triangular often joining up the secondaries. Petiole $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules very corthed with bracts ovate-acuminate. M. fls. sometimes on minute shonts closely $\underbrace{\text { sume flower) . Oviles linear or }}$ ". Fem. sepals from triangular-ovate to corlate (in - Ownes linear or linear-ohhong.

[^94]2. B. patens, Benth. Jajan, Or.

A pretty little shrub, $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high, somewhat resembling the last superficially, from which it may easily be distinguished by the young branchlets having a raised pair of lines from the stipules, as well as from the petioles, so that they are 4 -angular, the male flowers are larger and more numerous, usually $2-3$ from an axil, $\cdot 1-{ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$ long, with the anther columns often exserted, and with more slender pedicels. Female much larger, the calyx spreading from the first, $\cdots z^{\prime \prime}$ diam., enlarging to ' 5 " diam. in fruit. Pistil very different, the style being centrai, with 3 spreading 2 -fid short arms. Fruit flattened both ends, brilliant carmine when ripe, ' 3 " diam. on the crimson calyx.

Rare in our area. Puri, fairly frequent in open jungle! Possilly occurs in Northern Purneah. The Chota Nagpur locality in Bengal Plants and F.C.N. seems to be an error, Camphell's specimen being B. Thamoides! Fls. Fr. April-Jult.
L. mostly elliptic-oblone, "on- $\cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$. Sec. n. 2-4, usually 1 from base. Stipules lanceolate. M. f. often "1" diam. at mouth, pedicels " 2 - $2 \mathbf{D}^{-5}$ ", filiform. Fem. sepals broadly ohovate, pedicels shorter, stouter, in fruit " 2 " and clavate upwards.
3. B. cernua, Muell. Arg. Syn. Phyllanthus cernuus, Poir.; P. nivosus, W. G. Smith (an excellent figure in Floral Magazine, 1874), the name usually given in horticultural gardens.
A pretty shrub, with leaves somewhat like those of $B$. phamnoides, elliptic or broadly orate, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, with rounded tip, and obtuse to retuse base. It is conspicuous by the new shoots and their young leaves being pink or white.

Very commouly grown in gardens and verandals. Fls. April. It is apparently a native of Polynesia (Timmy

Older lmanches with redbrown striate hark. Stimules lincar-subulate. Fls. solitary moncepinus. Male perianth turbinate truncate, lobes round the mouth erect rounderd, staminal column shortly stipitate, connective slightly producen, truncate, 3 -gonous. Fem. perianth '3' diam. even before fruiting, salcer-shaped, with 5 shallow retuse lobes and the ovary turbinate slighty 3 -lobed truncate, sessile in the tube, stigmas 3, fleshy, minute, inflexed very minutely 2 -lobed.

## 33. SAUROPUS, Blume.

Shrubs or undershrubs with distichous entire leaves as in Breynia, but often moderate sized. Flowers axillary, monvecious, solitary or clustered. Male flower turbinate, disciform or urceolate, outer rim entire or deeply lohed, inner edge with 6 minute lobes or thickenings towards the centre which meet closely round the staminal column, often covering it in bud. Stamens 3, combined into a 3-gonous truncate column, with the discrete anthers sessile on the angles, cells linear or subglobose-oblong. Female flower often larger, perianth 6 -cleft, persistent accrescent. Ovary ovoid or globose, with rounded or concave top, 3 -celled, styles 3, usually on the broad margin of the ovary, sessile depressed, spreading with 3 recurved or incurved arms. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit globose or depressed, fleshy or coriaceons, 6 -valved or rupturing irregularly, with 6 indehiscent 3 -gonous cocci.

There appears to me to be no essential difference in the structure of the calys in Breynia and Samiopus. The outer rim of the calyx is often slightly lobed $\frac{10}{}$ Breynir; it varies from sub-entire to very deeply lohed in Sanropus; the socalled
apericial thickenings or scales in Sauropus are homologous with the so-called spals or perianth loles in Breynia. The best distinction of the genera unless they ie reconstituted and arranged according to the condition of sessile stigmas or dobed styles, appears to be the three-gonous column with discrete anthers and he discrete styles in Sauropus, the anthers in Breynia are sub-connivent round he terete column and more elongate, the stigmas or bases of the styles are central. "he perianth of the female flower is also usually more deeply lobed in Sauropus han in Breynia.
Juter perianth lobes broadly ollong. retuse. L. pubescent . 1. pubescens. ruter perianth lobes linear-oblong. Leaves glalirous
2. quadrangularis.

## S. pubescens, $H o o k f$.

An erect undershrub, $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high, often tomentose when young, ranchlets compressed, often 2 -ridged or sub-alate, permanently pubescent, leaves small, broadly ovate or elliptic, ${ }^{5}-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, abescent beneath even when old, distichously arranged on the bliquely spreading short branchlets. Flowers minute, red, "08-1 $1^{\prime \prime}$ :iam., perianth lobes of male obovate retuse, with inflected ounded ligule or scale (or sepal? see above) on a level with the top f the staminal column, alternately over the grooves and opposite he anthers, the former larger, cells very shortly oblong. Female awer larger with rounded orbicular-obovate lobes, style arms very hort incurved. Fruit sub-baceate, ' 25 ', oroid with truncate top.
Ramnagar ! Purneah (probably; it occurs close to the houndary !). Singlhum, in alas! Mayurbhanj (Baripada, Hooper)! Fls. May--July. Fr. with the later owers. Deciduous in Felruary.
Leaves acute or sul)-obtuse with rounded hase, margins thickened or recurved, ec, n. about 3 fine looping. Petiole minute. Stipules and bracts minute, :ersistent. Usually one male and one female at each axil. Fem. fl. '15-2"

## 8. quadrangularis, Muell.

A glabrous undershrub, $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$., with habit of last. Leaves thin, lliptic or obovate, or orbicular-obovate rounded at tip, sometimes ith a short obtuse tip, rarely acute. Male flowers minute, stellate, /7-0 $8^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with spreading linear-oblong lobes with small "hickenings at their base and prominent 3-angled staminal column. Temale flower ' 25 ", with large orbicular obovate lobes and 3 livergent 2 -lobed styles. Fruit globose, ' 3 ' ' diam., depressed, narrower ban the accrescent calyx.
Hanhhum (Tundi Hills), Camp! ! Karakpur Hills (Monghyr), Ham. Fls. Aug.

## 34. PUTRANJIYA, Wall.

Trees with alternate, entire or serrulate penninerved leaves, with minute caducous stipules. Flowers inconspicuous, monoecious, or (in th our specimens) dioecious, apetalous, males clustered, axillary, or the axils of caducous bracts on the new shoots, females longyeduncled, usually solitary, axillary, dise 0. Calyx 3-6-lobed or partite, lobes unequal imbricate, disc 0 . Male with 2-4 central tamens, anthers large, erect. Female with 2-3-celled ovary, and as any styles, with large, fan-shaped, papillose stigmas. Ovules 2 in ach cell. Fruit a globose or ovoid drupe with hard 1-celled and seeded endocarp. Seed ovoid with crustaceous testa, albumen eshy, cotyledons flat, somewhat curved in the middle, broad.

1. P. Roxburghii, Wall. Pitonj, S.; Piten (in Hazaribagh); Putranjiva, Jiaputa, Beng.; Poitundia, Poichandia, Or.
A large or moderate-sized handsome tree, frequently with somewhat drooping branches. Leaves bifarious, broadly lanceolate or oblong. lanceolate, $1-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, often with a wavy or serrulate margin, base obtuse or rounded, nerves very fine, petiole '2-"35". Male flowers in numerous, minute, yellow axillary heads or contracted racemes, often on leafless axillary shoots and on previous year's wood. Female flower green, solitary on current year's shoots or in few-flowered racemes on the previous year's. Ovary white tomentose. Drupe ellipsoid, hoary, $66-7$ ", crowned with the style bases, pedicels ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{s}-1$ " long.
N. Champaran, in mixed forest, apparently wild! Purneah! Manbhum and S. P. apparently planted only as it is in several other districts and may often be seen on railway platforms! Common wild in the Mals of Puri! Angul! Fls, March-April. Fr. Jan.-March (following year). Evergreen.

Shoots and petioles pubescent or tomentose. Leaves shining above, glabrous or puberulous both sides, obtuse to acuminate, sec. n. about 12 , very fine, soon looping and reticulate. M. sepals lanceolate or linear-oblong, ciliate, filaments more or less connate below. Fem. sepals entire or wider upwards and toothed, -05-07" long, pedicels pubescent, sometimes 2 on a short peduncle.

The stones of the fruits are strung into rosaries and worn as a charm. A tree sown by me measured 31 ft . high and $19{ }^{\circ} 8^{\prime \prime}$ girth after 16 years. Leaves sometimes used for fodder. Wood not much used. Wt. 49 ll)s. (Gamble).

## 35. CYCLOSTEMON, Blume.

Trees with alternate entire or crenulate penninerved leaves and minute caducous stipules. Flowers inconspicuous dioccious, axillary clustered or racemed in the male, or female solitary. Sepals 4-6 broad, the two outer in male covering the entire (globose) bud, petals 0 . Male flower with few to many stamens on the outer margin of a slightly thickened disc, or among the scales of the dise or (teste F.B.I.) inserted round a flattened or depressed disc, anthers large with vertical dehiscence. Pistillode 0 or minute. Female flower disc annular or failing. Ovary 2-4-celled, stigmas 2-4, dilated, fleshy of connate and peltate, with or without styles. Ovules 2 in each cell Fruit subglobose, or ovoid, or somewhat didymous, indehiscent, with coriaceous or hardened pericarp. Seeds solitary in the cells.

## 1. C. assamicus, Hook $f$.

A small, much branched evergreen tree, with deep green glabrous shining elliptic-lanceolate, elliptic-oblong to ovate-lanceolate leaves, $3-6 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ and greenish flowers. Males clustered, " $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with $7-10$ stamens on the margins of a depressed glabrous disc Female solitary, sessile, with rather thick, broadly shallowly lobed perianth, with pubescent margins and densely brown tomentose ovary. Fruit scarlet, ovoid-oblong, somewhat didymous, " $5-75^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Alng nalas and in ravines. Sameshwar Hills, Champaran! Tholakalad Forest, Singhhum! Southern Range. Puri! Fis. Nov.-Dec. Fr, ripens April.
Bark light-cold., blaze white, slightly yellow-streaked. Buds, shoots and petiole rusty pubescent. Leaves rarely attain $9^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, shortly acuminate, with rounded or acute, usually ohlifue base, sec. n. 7-10, very fine, obscure with reticulate nervules, petiole $2 \overline{3}-{ }^{-3} 35^{\prime \prime}$. Mature male with 2 outer orbicular sepalo


#### Abstract

appressed hairy and ciliate and 2-3 inner imbricate larger ones. Dise thin hirsute on the margin (according to a field note, but my specimens seem glabrous), fil, and connective pubescent (always?). Stigmas 2, large, fleshy, subsessile, half-orbicular. Epicarp coriaceous, eydocarp pulpy, seed with hard coriaceous testa.


## 36. APOROSA, Blume.

Trees with alternate, entire, rarely sinuate-toothed, penninerved leaves with caducous stipules and sometimes two hairy stipellæ-like glands at the base of the leaf. Flowers minute, diocious, apetalous. Males in axillary solitary or clustered catkin-like spikes. Fem. sessile or shortly pedicelled in stouter abbreviated bracteate spikes. Sepals usually 4 (3-6) in both sexes, but female larger, imbricate. Stamens $1-5$, central, with capillary filaments and didymous anthers. Ovary 2 -, rarely 3 -celled, stigmas small plumose, simple or 2 -4-cleft. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit coriaceous or fleshy, sometimes partially 2-4valved when dry, endocarp thin, often separable, cells sometimes hairy within. Seeds oblong or suborbicular, with sometimes fleshy testa.

1. A. dioica, Muell. Syn. A. Roxburghii, Baill.; Alnus dioica, Roxb.; Mossu, Or. (from confusion with Saccopetalum).
A small bushy tree, with entire shining oblong or elliptic-oblong, or oblong-lanceolate obtuse or acuminate leaves, very variable in size, often only $3-4.5^{\prime \prime}$ in trees in the open, but $5-6^{\prime \prime}$, or even $7^{\prime \prime}$, in shady localities, coriaceous, ultimately glabrous; secondary nerves 69 , oblique and looped, depressed above. Petiole ${ }^{4} \cdot^{\prime \prime} 6^{\prime \prime}$, often thickened at the top. Male flowers very minute, in 1-3-nate spikes $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ long from the axils and scars of fallen leaves on the old branches, bracts orbicular, brown edged, slightly brown-hairy. Female sessile or subsessile, usually about $4-6$ from the upper bracts of a short ovoid spike $\cdot 3$ "' long, bracts glabrous ciliate, ovary hairy, 2 celled with 4 -cleft stigma. Fruit ovoid-oblong, thinly rusty-villous, 4" long, 2-celled with hairy septum, seeds with orange-coloured testa.
N. Purneah, common! Mayurhanj, near streams, $2000 \mathrm{ft}$. ! Mals of Puri, frequent in evergreent torest! Fls. Feh. April. Fr. April-May. Evergreen.
Bark neariy sumper
Bark neariy smooth grey-brown or romph in old trees, blaze dark brown, then deepri) rusty sin yellowish or (in the Puri tree) hard light brown. Young jeaves the glands. silky on the nerves and gland-toothed with decidnons tufts of hair at tree, ovate-oblong. " $3 \cdot \times 3$ ", rusty-vilons, unerpul-sided. only " $2 \boldsymbol{y}$ " in the Purneah

## 37. ANTIDESMA, L.

Small trees or shrubs with entire stipulate leaves and small or minute dicecious flowers in slender spikes or racemes produced on the new shoots and sometimes panicled. Calyx $3 \overline{3}$-, rarely 7 -lobed or -partite. Stamens 2 , , rarely $6-7$, inserted on or inside the often lobed or annular disc, bases sometimes combined in a short column below the pistillode, anther cells globose or globose-oblong, usually terminal on a broad connective. Ovary l-, rarely more-celled, stigmas 2-4, 2 lobed sometimes on a short style. Ovules 2, pendulous. Fruit a 8)hali, more or less compressed drupe.
I. Leaves acute or acuminate one or both ends, glabrescent.
A. Racemes or spikes mostly solitary.

Shrub. Rhachis glabrous. Fls. perlicelled, calyx glatrous outside

1. diandra.

Tree. Rhachis hairy. M. Al. sesoile, calyx hairy
2. bunius.
B. Racemes mostly panicled.

Tree. Rhachis pubescent. Fls. shortly pericelled . . 3. acuminatum.
II. Leaves rounded both ends. Racemes panicled, tomentose
4. ghesembilla.

1. A. diandrum, Roth. Mata-ara, Mata-sura, K.; Matha arak', S.; Amti, H., Kharu.; Archal, Th.; Matta, Beng.; Amtua sag, Mal Pah.; Marmuri, Kundui, Or.
A large shrub usually glabrous except the shoots, with obovatelanceolate or somewhat rhomboidly-elliptic leaves, usually $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5$ long, nearly always tapering at the tip to an acute or obtuse apex, base cuneate, shining especially beneath. Flowers minute, green, in mostly solitary, rarely $2-3$-nate, racemes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long or female $3^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit, rhachis and sepals outside glabrous, disc and sepals inside usually pilose. Fruit sub-globose, $\cdot 14-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., red to black, with a slightly compressed and rugose keeled seed.

Common in all districts. Chiefly in the valleys in hilly areas and near streams. Fls. May-June. Fr. Nor.-Jan. Leaves turn red from Jan. to March and then fall.

Shoots pabescent, and a form occurs in Chota Nagpur with the leaves permanently sub-tomentose beneath. L. pale beneath and shining with 3-5 slender sec. n. and others indistinct. Luxuriant specimens occasionally occur with leaves up to ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ long, hut these have only 5 or rarely $6 \mathrm{sec} . \mathrm{n}$. and are acuminate with cuneate base. Petiole $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules linear, much longer than petiole, caducous. Sepals usually t. Stamens 2, rarely 3. Disc lohed glabrous, or usually pilose. Ovary glabrous.
The young leaves make an excellent spinach. The fruit is also eaten.

## 2. A. bunius, Spreng.

A small tree up to 30 ft . high and 3 ft . girth, with the twigs and buds somewhat fulvous hairy, especially near the leaf axils. Leares $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long at time of flowering, ultimately $3-8^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic-oblong or usually more or less obovate or oblanceolate and shortly acuminate, glabrescent and shining both sides, stipules very caducous ${ }^{\prime} 1-17^{\prime \prime}$, falling as the leaves expand. Male flowers spicate, female racemed, spikes or racemes $24^{\prime \prime}$ long, solitary or sometimes 2-3 together, usually terminating short branchlets, rarely lateral from leaf-scars. Male rhachis tomentose, flowers sessile, shallowly cupular sub-entire or shortly lobed, thinly hairy with thick lobed disc. Stamens 3-4, united at base into a short column beneath the clavate pistillode. Fruit elliptic compressed, ' $25^{5}$ ', very juicy, red, turning black when ripe, seated on the cupular ciliate perianth with pedicels $15^{\prime \prime}$ long.
On the highest mountains only, in evergreen forest. Simlipahar, Mayurbhanj! Parasnath! Fls. April-May. Fr. Aug.

Bark smooth grey, hlaze with chlorophyll, pinkish or pink, hard. Twigs and rhachis below the spike soon glalrous. L. shining both sides with 5-7 rather weak sec. n. not distinctly looping, tertiaries not at all raised. Petiole $-2-{ }^{-t^{\prime \prime}}$. Bracts minute Heshy hairy, at some little distance below the peaticels. Fem. racemes thinly fulvous pubencent, calyx pulvinate cupular with minute thinly hairy limbs disc annular, ovary glabrous ovoid with 3-4, usually 4, rarely 5, sessile recurved obtuse stigmes.

## 3. A. acuminatum, Wall. Kath Jamrala, Or.

A small tree with tomentose buds and shoots. Leaves at time of flowering $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, ultimately $4-12^{\prime \prime}$, glabrous and shining, only the
very young slightly silky, oblong or slightly ovate-oblong acuminate, hase usually rounded, secondary nerves $6-8$, distinct, looping with each other close to margin, silky when young, petiole $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, stipules sub-persistent, linear, silky, "25" long. Flowers in terminal panicled spikes or racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long at time of flowering, up to $45^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit, rhachis pubescent, bracts small but distinct, subulatelanceolate, silky, immediately at base of pedicels. Perianth 3-4-fid. Stamens 3-4.
Along streams in the Saranda Forests, Singlhum! Bonai, Cooper! Mayurbhanj! Fls. May, Fr. Sept. Evergreen or nearly so, reuewing leaves at time of flowering. Attains about 3 ft . girth. Easily distinguished from A. bunius by the deeply lobed calyx in both sexes, the panicled racemes and large stipules which are also found on the panicles. Leares very dark green, sometimes $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers unequally pedicelled, those of the male usually very short. Sepals glabrous in male, pabescent or ciliolate in female. Disc Heshy glabrous. Pistillode flistinct in male and usually staminodes in female. Stigmas acute. Fruit elliptic acute " 2 " long on slender pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 1-^{\circ} 12^{\prime \prime}$ long. The pedicels in the male are late in development and care should lee taken with specimens in bud not to confuse them with species with sessile flowers.
4. A. ghæsembilla, Gaertn. Mata-sura, K.; Amtua, Kharw.; Nuniari, Or.; Jamula, Or; also Kath-marmuri (in Angul).
A shrub, rarely a small tree, with broadly elliptic or orbicular or elliptic-oblong leaves, always rounded both ends, sometimes also with a short blunt acumen, $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, grey- or hoary-tomentose when young, more or less pubescent or villous beneath when old with $3-6$ strong secondary nerves. Flowers in densely tomentose panicled racemes, minutely pedicelled. Sepals woolly, stamens 4-7, dise and usually ovary pubescent or hairy. Fruit red to black, oblong, ' $25^{\prime \prime}$.

[^95]
## 38. BACCAUREA, Lour.

Trees with alternate, entire or crenate-serrate, penninerved leaves, stipules covering the huds, caducous. Flowers diocious, rarely moncecious, in simple or compound spiciform racemes or racemiform panicles, apetalous. Male flower sepals 4-5, usually unequal, imbricate. Stamens 4-8, filaments short, anthers didymous. Pistillode usually orbicular, pubescent. Female sepals 4-6, much larger than in the male. Ovary $2-5$-celled with $2-5$ papillose, $2-3$-lobed or -cleft stigmas, free and sessile or with a short style, rarely connate and peltate. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit coriaceous, crustaceous or roody, 2-4-celled, tardily loculicidally dehiscent. Seeds broad, testa with a thick aril-like coat, albumen hard or fleshy.

## 1. B. sapída, Muell.

A small tree with light smooth bark. Leaves obovate, ellipticobovate or oblanceolate, or some elliptic, entire or repand, obtuse or
I. Leaves acute or acuminate one or both ends, glabrescent.
A. Racemes or spikes mostly solitary.

Shrub. Rhachis glabrous. Fls. pedicelled, calyx glabrous outside

1. diandra.

Tree. Rhachis hairy. M. th. sessile, calyx hairy . . 2. bunius.
B. Racemes mostly panicled.

Tree. Rhachis pulbescent. Fls, shortly pedicelled
3. acuminatum.
II. Leeaves rounded both ends. Racemes panicled, tomentuse
4. ghesembilla.

1. A. diandrum, Roth. Mata-ara, Mata-sura, K.; Matha arak', S.; Amti, H., Kharw.; Archal, Th.; Matta, Beng.; Amtua sag, Mal Pah.; Marmuri, Kundui, Or.
A large shrub usually glabrous except the shoots, with obovatelanceolate or somewhat rhomboidly-elliptic leaves, usually $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, nearly always tapering at the tip to an acute or obtuse apex, base cuneate, shining especially beneath. Flowers minute, green, in mostly solitary, rarely 2-3-nate, racemes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long or female $3^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit, rhachis and sepals outside glabrous, dise and sepals inside usually pilose. Fruit sub-globose, $\cdot 14 \cdot \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., red to black, with a slightly compressed and rugose keeled seed.

Common in all districts. Chiefly in the valleys in hilly areas and near streams. Fls. May-June. Fr. Nor.-Jan. Lea ves turn red from Jan. to March and then fall.
Shoots pubescent. and a form occurs in Chota Nagpur with the leaves permanently suh-tomentose beneath. L. pale beneath and shining with 3 -a slender sec. n. and others indistinct. Luxuriant specimens occasionally occur with leares up to $7^{\prime \prime}$ long, but these have only 5 or rarely $6 \mathrm{sec}, \mathrm{n}$. and are acuminate with cuneate hase. Petiole $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules linear, much longer than petiole, cadtucous. Sepals usually 4. Stamens 2, rarely 3. Disc lobed glabrous, or usually pilose. Ovary glabrous.
The young leaves make an excellent spinach. The fruit is also eaten,

## 2. A. bunius, Spreng.

A small tree up to 30 ft . high and 3 ft . girth, with the twigs and buds somewhat fulvous hairy, especially near the leaf axils. Leaves $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long at time of flowering, ultimately $3-8^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic-oblong or usually more or less obovate or oblanceolate and shortly acuminate, glabrescent and shining both sides, stipules very caducous ${ }^{\prime} 1-17^{\prime \prime}$, falling as the leaves expand. Male flowers spicate, female racemed, spikes or racemes $2-4^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$, solitary or sometimes $2-3$ together, usually terminating short branchlets, rarely lateral from leaf-scars. Male rhachis tomentose, flowers sessile, shallowly cupular sub-entire or shortly lobed, thinly hairy with thick lobed disc. Stamens 3-4, united at base into a short column beneath the clarate pistillode. Fruit elliptic compressed, $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ ", very juicy, red, turning black when ripe, seated on the cupular ciliate perianth with pedicels ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ long.
On the highest mountains onls, in evergreen forest. Simlipahar, Mayurbhanj! Parasnath! Fls. April-May. Fr. Aug.
Bark smooth grey, llaze with chlorophyll, pinkish or pink, hard. Twigs and rhachis helor the spike soon glallorous. LL. shining both sides with $5-7$ rather weak sec. n. not distinctly looping, tertiaries not at all raised. Petiole $\cdot 2-{ }^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts minnte fleshy hairy, at some little distance below the pedicels. Fem. racemes thinly fulvous puljescent, calyx pulvinate cupular with minute thinly hairy limbs disc annular, ovary glabrons oroid with 3-4, usually 4, rarely 5, sessile recurved oltuse stigmas.
3. A. acuminatum, Wall. Kath Jamrala, Or.

A small tree with tomentose buds and shoots. Leaves at time of flowering $3-5^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$, ultimately $4-12^{\prime \prime}$, glabrous and shining, only the
very young slightly silky, oblong or slightly ovate-oblong acuminate, base usually rounded, secondary nerves $6-8$, distinct, looping with each other close to margin, silky when young, petiole $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, stipules sub-persistent, linear, silky, "25" long. Flowers in terminal panicled spikes or racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long at time of flowering, up to $45^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit, rhachis pubescent, bracts small but distinct, subulatelanceolate, silky, immediately at base of pedicels. Perianth 3-4-fid. Stamens 3-4.
Along streams in the Saranda Forests, Singlhum! Bonai, Cooper! Mayurbhanj! Fls. May. Fr. Sept. Evergreen or nearly so, reuewing leaves at time of flowering. Attains about 3 ft . girth. Easily distinguished from A. bunius by the deeply lobed calyx in both sexes, the panicled racemes and large stipules which are also found on the panicles. Leaves very dark green, sometimes $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers mequally pedicelled, those of the male usually very short. Sepals glabrous in male, pubescent or ciliolate in female. Disc fleshy glabrous. Pistillote distinct in male and usually staminotes in female. Stigmas acute. Fruit elliptic acute " $2^{\prime \prime}$ long on slender pedicels ${ }^{\prime} 1-^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$ long. The perlicels in the male are late in development and care should be taken with specimens in bud not to confuse them with species with sessile flowers.
4. A. ghæsembilla, Gaertn. Mata-sura, $\boldsymbol{K}$.; Amtua, Kharw.; Nuniari, Or.; Jamula, Or; also Kath-marmuri (in Angul).
A shrub, rarely a small tree, with broadly elliptic or orbicular or elliptic-oblong leaves, always rounded both ends, sometimes also with a short blunt acumen, $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, grey- or hoary-tomentose when young, more or less pubescent or villous beneath when old with $3-6$ strong secondary nerves. Flowers in densely tomentose panicled racemes, minutely pedicelled. Sepals woolly, stamens 4-7, dise and usually ovary pubescent or hairy. Fruit red to black, oblong, '25".

[^96]
## 38. BACCAUREA, Lour.

Trees with alternate, entire or crenate-serrate, penninerved leaves, ottipules covering the huds, caducous. Flowers diocious, rarely monecious, in simple or compound spiciform racemes or racemiform panicles, apetalous. Male flower sepals 4-5, usually unequal, imbricate. Stamens 4-8, filaments short, anthers didymous. Pistillode usually orbicular, pubescent. Female sepals 4-6, much larger than in the male. Ovary 2-5-celled with $2-5$ papillose, $2-3$-lobed or eleft stigmas, free and sessile or with a short style, rarely connate and peltate. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit coriaceous, crustaceous or Toody, 2-4-celled, tardily loculicidally dehiscent. Seeds broad, testa with a thick aril-like coat, albumen hard or fleshy.

## 1. B. mapida, Muell.

A small tree with light smooth bark. Leaves obovate, ellipticoborate or oblanceolate, or some elliptic, entire or repand, obtuse or
acuminate, $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, with a long petiole thickened both ends, glabrons (exc. the quite young). Racemes hoary-tomentose or pubescent from bract- and leaf-scars, sometimes from the trunk and old branches, when they are several together. Male flowers sub-sessile, ${ }^{\circ} 15^{\prime \prime}$ diam., solitary or grouped on very small lateral branches of the raceme in the axils of deciduous lanceolate stipular bracts, $\cdot 08 \cdot{ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$ long, longer or shorter than the flower clusters : sepals 4, oblong or ovate, obtuse, pistillode large 3 -lobed. Female flowers yellow, "5" diam., with oblong-oblanceolate, incurved, yellow, tomentose sepals, ' 3 " long, articulate on ${ }^{\prime} 18^{\prime \prime}$ long pedicels in simple racemes $6-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, elongating in fruit. Ovary strigosely tomentose, 3 -celled; stigma large, peltate, scarcely lobed, almost fimbriate with large papillæ. Fruit globose-oblong, $1 \cdot 1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, thinly hairy, terminated by three stigmatic scars, cells each with 1 large plano-convex seed, $7^{\prime \prime}$ long, with white aril and blood-red testa.
Prohably in N: Purneah (it occurs close by)! Mayurbhanj, elev. 3000 ft ! Fls. April-May. Fr. following May. Evergreen.
Blaze flesh-cold. Buds and young twigs densely strigosely hairy. L. with about 8 rather prominent sec. $n$. The male flowers are contracted at the base and articulate, but can scarcely be said to lee stalked.

## 39. BISCHOFIA, Blume.

One species only, easily recognised from its alternate 3 -foliolate leaves and small flowers in lateral panicled racemes. Flowers diocious. Sepals 5, orbicular, concave and hooded over the large anthers in hud, finally reflexed, caducous, ovate in the female. Dise 0 . Stamens 5, one opposite each sepal, with very short filament, inserted under the peltate pistillode. Staminodes in female small or 0 . Ovary 3-4 celled, with linear recurved styles. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit globose fleshy, with 3-4 cells lined with a parchment-like 2 -valved endocarp. Seed oval.

## 1. B. javanica, Blume. Areng, Th.; Hajam, M.; Pader, S.

A moderate-sized tree with long-petioled 3 -fol. leaves and crenate or serrate, rarely entire, elliptic-oblong to obovate leaflets, 3-6" long, suddenly acuminate or caudate, glabrous, rather strongly nerved and sometimes with glands in the nerve-axils. Male flowers scattered and clustered on the panicle branches, anthers yellow. Fruit ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., brown or black.

Not common but occurs throughout the province along streams. Fls. MarchApril. Fr, Oct.-Dec. Evergreen, new shootis Mareh April.

Bark dark, faking when old, haze pink with crimmon juice, then whitish. Petiole 2.5-6" long, terminal petiolules "75-1"3", lateral short. Panicles 3-4 from the scale axils of the new shoots.

It is an excellent wond for planking and the ceilings of some forest rest-houses have been made from it.

## 40. EUPHORBIA, L. Spurge; Milk-bush.

Trees or shrubs, often with thick fleshy branches and stipular spines, with alternate leaves; or herhs of various habit with opposite or alternate leaves, always with milky juice. Leaves entire or toothed, sometimes pseudo-whorled, often caducous or reduced in the fleshy
species. Stipules present or not. Inflorescence composite. Male dowers of naked pedicelled stamens usually many together, frequently in 5 groups, in a calyx-like 4 -5-lobed involucre, the lobes thin, sepaloid, entire or divided, alternating with large, rarely small, glandular processes forming an outer whorl, or in some cases glands solitary, and sometimes furnished with a petaloid expansion or limb or with horns. Involucres 1 -sexual or usually 2 -sexual, containing a solitary central female flower consisting of a pedicelled ovary, naked or sometimes with rudiments of a 3 -merous calyx. Ovary 3 -celled, more or less deeply 3 -lobed, styles 3 , free, or more or less connate, often 2 -lobed or 2 -fid, ovule 1 in each cell. Capsule of three 2 -valved cocci, separating from a columella when ripe, fruiting pedicel elongate and usually decurved. Seed with or without a caruncle.

1. Fleshy trees or shrubs or (fusiformis) an undershrub) with sabterranean rootstock. Leaves alternate fleshy or 0 . Inflor. not leafy (Sec. Euphorbium):-
A. Armed with stipular spines. Involucres in 2-3-chotomous cymes:-
2. Branchlets not winged :-

Spines not on prominent tubercles. Anthers didymous, purple
Spines on prominent tubercles which are sub-confluent in 5 lines. L. obovate or spathulate $3-6^{\prime \prime}$. Anthers apiculate
Spines on distant tubercles. L. ovate to oblongovate. Anthers yellow, not apiculate, ollong or didymous
2. Branchlets 3 - rarely 4-5-winged :-

End 3.6 joints of branches uuder 8 " long
Penultimate and preceding joints over $9^{\prime \prime}$ long
B. Without spines :-

Aërial stem 0 . Leaves and cymes as in nivulio
Tree or shrul). L. very small. Involucres clustered
II. Shrabs or herbs, neither very fleshy nor nmblellately. branched. L. alternate or upper opposite. Involucres with a single large gland, often with brilliantly coloured bracts (Sec. Poinettia):-
Garden shrub. Inflor. with brilliant scarlet bracts.
Garden herb or undershrub. Bracts of infor. particoloured
Introduced herl). Bracts mostly green or pale at base
III. Herbs umbellately branched aloove, apper leaves opp. or whorled. Involucres regular, glands not petaloid (Sec.
Tithymalus):-
A. Final ramifications of inflorescence forming a sympo-
B. Inflom on which the solitary involucres are axillary
B. Inflorescence umbellate or dichasial throughout:-

Perennial. Invol. glabrous, lobes triangular, fimbriate.
IV. Herbs, rarely Invol. hairy within, loles ovate ciliate
12. prolifera.
13. dractnculoidex. *ith rarely umbellately branched, leaves all opposite with oblique base. Glands of invol. often with a petaloid limb or appendage.
4. Involucres sub-solitary in the axils of the uppermost
leaves which imbricate and conceal them:-

Frect. Limb of glands entire
Ascending. Limb of glands laciniate and terminal. Leaves ${ }^{3}-1 \cdot{ }^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ :
Glabrous or thinly pubescent. Cymes not capitate

1. nivulia.
2. neriffolia.
3. caducifolia.
4. antiquorrm.

כ. trigona.
6. fusiformis.
7. tirucalli.
8. pulcherrima.
9. heterophylla.
10. geniculata.
11. perbracteata.
14. pyenostegia. 15. cristate.
16. hypericifolia.

Prostrate. Cyment. Cymes capitate
Prostrate. Cymes few-involucred. sessile, pink
17. hirta.
18. rosea.

> C. Prostrate herbs with leaves under " 3 ". Involucres solitary or clustered axillary:1. Involucres pubescent:L. $1 \overline{5}-3^{\prime \prime}$ crenulate L. $\cdot 1-14^{\prime \prime}$ entire, villous : 2. Involucres glabrous :L. ${ }^{\prime} 17-25^{\prime \prime}$ coriaceous, sometimes toothed at apex.

1. E. nivulia, Ham. Syn. E. nereifolia in F.I. and Bombay Flora." Sij, Beng.; Etke, K., S.
A tree $10-30 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with straight trunk and terete, jointed, spreading, often whorled branches, with straight geminate stipulary spines (or some unarmed). Pairs of spines inserted on flat brown or black corky areas, not on swellings of the branchlets. Leaves (usually only present in the r.s.) up to $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, fleshy, linear-oblanceolate or spathulate, obtuse, apiculate, base narrowly cuneate, nerves only visible by transmitted light. Petiole 0. Cyme about twice forked, borne at the leaf-scars towards the ends of the branchlets, $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Involucres yellow, anthers purple with yellow pollen. Stigmatic lobes flattened and slightly expanded. Capsule sharply 3-lobed, lobes compressed.

The common indigenous species, frequent on harren rocks and in rocky places from Shahabad! and the Gaya and Curruckpur hills! southwards. Santal P. on trap! Sumbalpur, occasional even on the shales near nalas! Common on the quartz rocks of the Jhargati hills! Found in association with Sal in the Manihand forest. Puri! Fls. Feb.-April. Fr. April. Leatless Feb.-June or longer according to situation.

Bark thick rugose and corky on large trees. Stipular spines $\cdot 12-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, usually black. Cyme normally consists of a peduncle, " 3 " long, two sec. peduncles '5", each with two tertiary per. "3--5" long, bracts inconspicuous, upper oblong truncute keeled and toothed. First involucre usually disciform, male only, others sub-campanulate with a single female finally with recurved pedicel. Lohes and numerous hracteoles of the involucre fimbriate Glands 5 , fleshy, transversely oblong

The milky juice is taken internally by the Kols as a violent purgative in cases of fever.
2. E. neriifolia, L. Syn. E. ligularia, Roxb.; E. nivulia, Cooke in Bombay Flora.* Etke, K., S.; Mansa-sij, Beng.
A large branched shrub or small tree, $6-15 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with the pairs of stipular spines on tubercles or swellings of the branchlets, these tubercles more or less confluent in five vertical or slightly spiral lines, so that the branch is more or less obtusely 5 -gonous in section. Leaves obovate, very similar to those of the last species. Involucres yellowish, 37 in a cyme, usually 3 , with a very short fleshy peduncle "about $1 \bar{n}^{\prime \prime}$ long. Oldest involucre, male, 2 -bracteate, bearing in the bract axils a 2 -sexual involucre, the opposite bracts of which may in their turn bear each a peduncle and are 3 -lobed with central lobe toothed. Lobes of involucres broadly cuneate and fimbriate, much as in last species. Anthers sagittate, apiculate (teste Roxburgh), colour not noted. Fruit as in last. Style 3-fid, stigmas slightly dilated and minutely toothed. Fruit much as in last species.
Common in village hedges. Nowhere seen wild unless the next is its wild form Fls., Fr. Feb.-April:

[^97]
## 3. E. caducifolia, Haines.

A dense shrub with several stems from the root or densely branched close to the ground. Branchlets with small rather distant tabercles, not confluent, with a very black areole bearing two black stipular spines as in last. Leaves broadly-ovate with crisped margin, becoming more oblong-obovate and cuspidate with age, but not exceeding $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ and then falling. Involucres solitary or 2-3 nate on very short fleshy peduncles, usually bearing a central male involucre and two pedicelled 2 -sexual involucres, with very stout pedicels $255^{\prime \prime}$ long or ' 4 " in fruit. Involucre ' $17^{\prime \prime}$ ' diam., lobes broadly oblongobeuneate toothed, scarcely fimbriate. Anthers yellow, oblong with oblong or linear-oblong lobes and longitudinal dehiscence (or sometimes with the lobes erecto-patent or globose, possibly from a different species in the same locality). The male flowers are in 5 distinct groups (more visible when old) opposite the lobes. Styles connate for half their length then spreading with minutely 2 -lobed stigmas.
Wild on rocks on the Puri coast! Fls., Fr., Jan.-April.
If the variation in the shape of the anthers indicated above is correct, this may be the wild form of $\boldsymbol{E}$. nerifolia, hut more observations in sifû and more specimens are required; especially the colour of the anther in neriifolia should be noted. The pollen-grains are yellow, 3 -grooved and in section 3 -lobed. Orary sharply 3 -gonous, microscopically thinly papillose. Capsule $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, " $4-5$ " diam., with compressed cncci much as in last two specles. Seed smooth, globose. The bracts of the -sexual involucres corresponding to the lobed bracts in nerifolia are concave aud minately toothed, not lobed. There is sometimes a rudiment of a 3 -lobed calyx under the fruit.
4. E. antiquorum, L. Etke, S. ; Tidhara-send, H. ; Baj-varan, Beng.; Dokana-sij, Or.
A much branched small tree, 12-25 ft. high, with jointed branches and usually 3 -, more rarely $4-5$-winged branchlets, the wings repandsmate with short stipulary spines. Leaves fugacious and small, fleshy, obovate-oblong or spathulate, " 5 " long. Cymes usually short and 3 -involucred only, longer in fruit, but once-forked and 7 -involucred in vigorous specimens. Styles free, 2 -lobed. Cocci compressed.
Not indigenous, except, perhaps. on the laterite in Khurda. Frequently seen in village hedges, especially in the south. Fls., Fr. Dec.-Jan. Leaves Aug. Sept.
The joints in this species ure short, especially towards the ends of the branches,
where they are usually as broad as long.

## 5. E. trigona, Haw. Vern. names of last.

A tree, $10-20 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with ascending branches and 3 -winged branchlets much as in the last species, but the wings less broad in proportion to the length of the joints, which bear more numerous small tubercles and geminate spines; the penultimate and older joints are nearly always over $9^{\prime \prime}$ long, while the $3-6$ last joints of $E$. antiquorum are under $8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaves obcuneate, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, pale beneath.

[^98]6. E. fusiformis, Ham. Syn. E. acaulis, Roxb.

A dwarf species reduced to an underground rootstock, $\cdot 75-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., producing annually from its apex a crop of sessile or subsessile oblanceolate or broadly obovate-spathulate leaves, $68^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$ by $1 \cdot 3-3 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ broad, the margins often crenulate-crisped. Involucres $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., $3-7$ in a short- or long-peduncled cyme which may be up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ in length, lobes spathulate, fimbriate. Styles combined halfway. Capsule ' 3 ' diam.

Vers common on white sandy soil in the forests of N'. ('hamparan! Purneah, Roxb. Fls. April. Fl., Fr. March-May. The leares appear in the rains and remain till December or January.

Except for its halit the plant reminds one altogether of the mivulia-nerifolia group.
7. E. tirucalli, L. Lanka-sij, Beng. (tirucalli is the Tamil name).

A small tree easily recognised from the erect branches and smooth, terete, polished, whorled or fascicled branchlets, not much thicker than a quill, which bear in the rainy season small linear-oblong leaves, $25-5$ " long. Involucres clustered in the forks of the branchlets, shortly pedicelled, mostly female, campanulate, glands $5-3$, transversely oval peltate, lobes short, hairy, bracteoles numerous, lacerate. Female woolly, styles short, recurved, 2-lobed. Capsule $\cdot 2$ ', cocci compressed, velvety. Seeds ovoid, smooth.
Naturalised in parts of Puri and freguent in village hedges, chiefly in the south. Fls., Fr. r.s.

## 8. E. pulcherrima, Willd. The Poinsettia.

A lax shruh, $10-15 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with leafy fistular branchlets. Leaves alternate, elliptic or oblong, $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, repand-dentate. Involucres in corymbose cymes surrounded by brilliant scarlet foliaceous bracts (or, in variety albida, bracts white), involucres with a large, unilateral, ellipsoid, compressed, yellow gland.

Cultivated in all Indian gardens and one of the most ornamental shrubs when in flower. Fis.c.s. Native of Central America.

It is usually rigorously cut back after flowering or becomes very atraggling and is easily propagated (like all the preceding species) from cuttings. Whether it ripens seed or not I do not know.

## 9. E. heterophylla, L.

A herb, 1-4 ft. high, like a dwarf Poinsettia but far less handsome. The leaves are almost lobed and the floral bracts are green, with the scarlet colouring never extending more than half-way up, often less. Here, also, the coloration may be white. The gland is single as in E. pulcherrima.

Common in gardens. Fls., Fr., all the year.
It is a native of America, where it is widely distributed. It seeds itself very readily in this province, hecoming quite a weed in some gardens

## 10. E. geniculata, Orteg. Syn. E. prunifolia, Jacq.

A herb, 2-3 ft. high, with long-petoiled, oblong-obovate, sub. entire, shallowly denticulate leaves, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, the lower alternate, the upper opposite with stipular glands, secondary nerves 12-18, fine
bat distinct. Involucres very small, ' 1 " long at flowering time, campanulate in dense corymbose cymes only ${ }^{7}-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with the subtending leaves whitish or pale near the base. Gland one, largestalked, with expanded disciform hollow top.

> Caltivated fields and sometimes in wardens! Fls. Fr. Ang.- Oct. Annual.
> Internodes below the inflorescence usually very long. Lobes of involucre very brodiy oblong lacerate, with often glandipped fimbria. Male fls. numeroas without bracteoles, anthers broady ohlowg with longitudinal dehiscence. Ovary gabrous, styles shortly counate, 2-fid, erect with subulate stigmas. Capsule smoth, seeds dark grey, trumcate at the lower end.

## 11. E. perbracteata, Gage.

A rather coarse annual, $18-30^{\prime \prime}$ high, with pale stems, 2-3-chotomously paniculately branched above, lower leaves alternate, sessile, narrow, oblong, $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, deciduous, upper opposite, broader, those on the panicle ovate to orbicular, united at their base, about ' $7^{\prime \prime}$ broad and rounded at tip, with many nerves from the base, a pair at each fork and sub-imbricate on the final branches of the inflorescence. Stipules 0. Involucres solitary in the upper forks and cymosely subspicate (in scorpioid biparous cymes), one in each pair of bracts alternately each side of the rhachis (sympodium), very shortly pedicelled, tubular-campanulate, ' 1 ' long in flower, lobes membranous, small, 2-toothed, glands 4, truncate, broadly oblong, with a reflexed hom each side, petaloid limb 0 .
Behar, Kurz 1 I have collected it in cultivated fields only as though introduced. Pls, Fr, Feb,-April.
Btamens few without hairs or hactenles, the filament stouter than its slender pedicel, anther cells globose transversely, laterally dehiscent. Ovary glabrous, styles connate at base, 2 -lobed, stigma slightly expanded. Cocci '17", smooth. Beed dark grey or brown marbled, $\cdot 1-^{\circ} 12^{\prime \prime}$, caruncle deciduous.

## 12. E. prolifera, Ham.

Erect, herbaceous, from a woody rootstock with several stems 1-2 ft. high, with close linear leaves or scattered linear-oblong or oblong, or towards and on the inflorescence, ovate leaves. Inflorescence of sereral (usually 4-5) umbellately spreading branches, with a pseudowhorl of leaves at its base and a terminal involucre; branches with a pair of leaves also terminating in an involucre. From the side of the involucres other lateral branches may either continue the inflorescence orare purely vegetative, so that after flowering and fruiting the plants are much paniculately branched above with leafy shoots (proliferous). Aigher plateaux of Chota Nagpur. Neterhat, elev. 3000 ft , frequent! Fls., Fr. April-June.
The new shoots after fires may have orbicular ovate leaves. "E" long, and a subPerticil of sessile, broadly ovate leaves '6-"7" long supporting the young stipitate, $10{ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam Glacres 2 -sexual with one female, central involucre shortly uf semi-Inate and Glands 5-7, shortly stipitate, transversely oval and toothed the top. Capsule 3 -horned. Anther lobes oval, erecto-patent dehiscing across recurved with 2-lobed stipen, "25" long, with a pedicel "2-" 3 " long, styles 3, short

## 13. R. dracur

A glabrousuloides, Lamk. Parwa, S.; Jychi, Chagulpuputi, Beng. repeatedly dian annual, $4-8^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ high, with opposite or masile, linear, litomous branches, often umbellate above. Leaves aternate, secondar-lanceolate or linear-oblong, $\cdot 7-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, the lower
forks, turbinate or campanulate, sub-sessile, glabrous without, hairy within, $06^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsule $\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ with pedicel about as long, cocci reticulato-venose with a median dorsal nerve, but scarcely keeled.

In fields. Bettiah! Behar, abundant, J.D.H.! Chota Nagpur, occasional! Fls., Fr. Nov.-March.
Leares usually narrowed towards the base, floral nsually shorter and hroader. Giands transyersely oblong 2-cornute, horns often slender, loljes ovate. denticulate, ciliate. Anther-cells glolose. Styles as long as young ovary, i-fid. Seeds tubercled, carmncle depressed.

## 14. E. pyenostegia, Boiss. Syn. E. zornioides (in Bengal Plants).

A slender erect annual, about $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ high, with opposite oblong or linear-oblong leaves $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, rounded at the apex, very minutely serrulate, glabrous, base oblique semi-cordate, secondary nerves very obscure. Involucres mostly solitary in the axils of the nppermost leaves, which are mostly distichously imbricate and sometimes pale between greener reticulations. Lobes of involucre toothed, glands with a large obovate petaloid limb. Seeds granulate.

Behar, Kurz! Fls., Fr. Sept. (in C. P.)
Youngest leaves slightly silky beneath in some specimens. Petiole hardly any. Stipules minute or indistinct.

## 15. E. cristata, Heyne.

A prostrate or ascending annual with slender stems, 6-10" long, clothed with long flexuose hairs, often dichotomously branched above. Leaves opposite, covered with long flexuose hairs, ovate-cordate obtuse serrulate. Involucres sub-sessile, hairy, sub-solitary, in the axils of the uppermost leaves which are distichously imbricate, lobes linear-lanceolate, glands with a pectinate and fimbriate petaloid limb. Cocci globose.
Very rare. Behar, Kurz!

## 16. E. hypericifolia, $L$.

A herb of various habit with stems $6^{\prime \prime}$ to 2 ft . long (or high), with oblong or somewhat obovate obtuse or rounded serrulate leaves under $1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long, with oblique rounded or cordate base. Involucres campanulate minute, "07" long, in numerous small cymes, axillary or terminating short axillary branchlets, about $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with erect, narrow lanceolate bracts at all the nodes. Lobes of the involucre narrowly lanceolate, acuminate, longer than the shortly stipitate glands, which are 4-5, disciform, usually with a minute white or pink petaloid limb. Ovary and capsule glabrous, appressed hairy or hispid. Seeds smooth " or with shallow transverse pits" (F.B.I.).

A common weed in open situations, prohalby in all districts. Fls., Fr. Dec.- May, perhaps all the year round.

## The following two varieties at first look distinct:

Var. a. A large form with sub. woody, sub erect or ascending stems. puberalons branches, swollen nodes and lower leaves $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long crenulate above. Stipuifes subulate or setaceous. Involucre and ovary nearly glabrous. Petaloid lim minute, white, or apparently (in dried scecimens) olsolete, the gland often pint. Chota Nagpur!
Var. $\beta$. Stems spreading, procumlent more puleescent, leaves " $5-75^{\prime \prime}$ ", appresead hairy beneath. Involucres pubescent, the lobes ciliate, glands with a distinct, bot
small, pink petaloid limb). Chota Nagpur! A similar form in Purneah! bat more
erect.
Seeds of the last oblong. keeled opposite to the fine raphe, and with two depressed or flattened faces, grey (microscopically punctulate).
17. E. hirta, L. Syn. E. pilulifera (F.B.I.) ; Pusi-toa, K., S.; Bara-
kerui, Beng.

An erect or decumbent roughly hairy herb, $8^{\prime \prime}$ to 2 ft . high, with opposite unequal-sided serrulate elliptic-oblong obovate or oblonglanceolate leaves, $75-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with acute or cuneate tip. Involucres minute, $04-05^{\prime \prime}$ long, crowded in capitate finally peduncled axillary cymes, hairy, campanulate, with 4 shortly stipitate red-tipped glands without a limb or with a minute fleshy rounded green or white limb.
A common weed everywhere. Fls., Fr. all the year round, annual.
Pubescence often curly. Leaves sometimes sub-rhomboid, the upper extremity nearly always acute; one variety prostrate with leaves under 1" long and with a black patch in the centre of each; lower surface pale and hispidly hairy on the $3-4$ rather strong sub-flabellate nerves, hairs sometimes red or brown, those on the stem usaally coarse and finer silky ones beneath. Petiole ' $12-\cdot 2$ ' long. Stipules of glands or fimbriæ, minute. ('ymes always congested, at first sub-sessile but peduncle elongate and finally sometimes forked and sometimes $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. from nearly all the alternate axils. Involucre minute. only" '04' long, strigose, lobes subulate ciliolate exceeding the minute stipitate glands or as long, glands scarcely dilated above, tip concave, sometimes with a dintinct minute fleshy limi, (mithout a perceptible limb, F.B.I.). Strle sefid to hase. Capsule hairy, "0." long, sed oblong, reddish, 3 -keeled ard faintif transversely rugose.
The root is given to allay romiting by the Santals, and the plant to nursing mothers as a galactagogue.
18. E. rosea, Retz. Syn. E. auricularia, Boiss.

A little herb with woody rootstock, many slender prostrate flexuous stems up to $12^{\prime \prime}$ long from a perennial rootstock and opposite, coriaceous, obliquely obovate, oblanceolate-oblong, or linear-spathulate leares " $3-\cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ long with rounded crenulate tip. Involucres solitary or fer in small sessile cymes conspicuous from the general pink or purple colour of all its parts. Involucre ' $12^{\prime \prime}$, sub-campanulate, glabrous, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, $3-5$-fid, glands with a conspicuous rosy limb. Styles deeply 2 -fid, stigma spathulate. Capsule minutely
Sands of the Orissa coast between Puri and Konarak, common! Chilka Lake,
Sheock ! little plant is conspicuous in the rains when in flower from the rosy cymes.
It has been named $\boldsymbol{E}$. auricularin, Boiss. in the Calcutta Herb., on account of the irolucre and capsules being perfectly smooth, hut Colonel Gage considers it Barcely distinct from $\boldsymbol{E}$. rosea with which it is united in the F.B.I.

## 19. B. thymifolia, $L$. Nanha pusi-tuar, $S$.

A small herb with numerous horizontally spreading branches which are pubescent above and glabrous below, small, opposite, distichous, obliquely oblong, rounded, minutely crenulate leaves, $\cdot 15-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long, and small axillary green or pinkish clusters of involucres without it common peduncle. Capsules erect, pubescent, $003^{\prime \prime}$.
Chiefly in the moister districts. Purneah! Singbhum!
Iurz! Ranchi, moister districts: Purneah! Singbhum! Manbhum, Campbell, Stems often pink with Perhaps in all the districts. Fls., Fr. r.s.
ach alternate pair with short hranches successively to the right and left from Petarbinate pair of leaves. Petiole minute. Stipules subulate, hairy. Involucres petaloid limb. Capsule er, glands minute, stipitate, with or without a minnte Capsule erect, mubescent. Seeds with shallow transverse furrows.
20. E. granulata, Forst. Kantha arak', S.

A small procumbent herb with many villously hairy stems, $2-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, from 8 stout rootstock, villosely-hairy all over. Leaves minute, ${ }^{\circ} 1-{ }^{\circ} 15^{\prime \prime}$, rarely ${ }^{\circ} 2^{\prime \prime}$, opp., broadly oblong with oblique base or somewhat ohovate, apex obscurely denticulate, stipules scarious. Invol. minute, $004^{\prime \prime}$ long with oblong lobes, glands often without a limb. Capsule hairy, cocci with rounded backs. Seeds acutely oblong tetragonous, faintly pitted or rugulose-lacunose, sericeous.

Dry plains. Gangetic Plain! but no satisfactory specimens seen by me from our area. Chota Nagpur, Prain. Fls. Oct.-April.
21. E. microphylla, Heyne. Syn. E. serpens, var. indica, Boiss.

Very similar to $E$. granulata, but with slender root, glabrous or only sparingly villous, leaves usually larger, ${ }^{\prime} 12-\cdot 24^{\prime \prime}$, entire or toothed. Petiole distinct. Stipules subulate. Involucre minute, $02^{\prime \prime}$, lobes ovate very acute or mucronate, glands distinctly pedicelled. Styles spreading. Cocci distinctly keeled, glabrous or sparingly villous. Seeds ovate, acutely tetragonous, nearly smooth (undulately rugulose), whitish-blue.
Banks of stream, Behar, J.D.H.! Bettiah, Hieronymus! Fls., Fr. Sept.-Marcho The Bettiah plant is villous and scarcely separable from gramulata, except by the keeled cocci ; glands narrow-elliptic, limb a mere rim, lohes minute lanceolate with small villi or bristles, styles very short, seeds transversely furrowed.

## 41. SYNADENIUM, Boiss.

Shrubs with unarmed terete fleshy branches and well-developed alternate entire somewhat fleshy leaves. Flowers reduced to single stamens in the male and a single ovary with or without a rudimentary perianth in the female, the males or males with a single female collected into capitula as in Euphorbia, but with the glands of the involucre completely fused with one another into a continuous fleshy ring; lobes (outer) of the involucre as in Euphorbia, but inner bracts surrounding groups of male flowers connate by their inner margins, thus forming an inner involucel round the female flower where present. Capsule 3-lobed. An African genus.

1. S. Grantii, Hook.f. Syn. S. umbellatum, Pax. African Milk Bush An erect bush, 6-7 ft. high, with green terete branches, the ultimate ones about " 3 " diam, and numerous oblanceolate or obovate scarcely fleshy leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, dark green and often clouded abore with the very oblique secondary nerves much more evident than in the fleshy Euphorbias. Involucres in somewhat supra-axillary cymes $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ long at the uppermost axils, repeatedly forked or branches nmbellately 3 -5-nate, hairy above. Involucres $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., saucershaped, red-purple, the pulvinate annulus (connate glands) entire os wary, somewhat pubescent at base, densely covered with close papilla on the inner side, lobes 5 , erect, sub-quadrate, shortly fimbriate of toothed. Usually 2 -sexual. Ovary tomentose. Perianth annular, sub-entire.
Common in hedges about Cuttack, and occasionally elsewhere in gardens! Fls Fr. Jan.-Feb.
The distinctions number of Indian specimens are examined growing freely. The leaf margins ciliate, or the pubescence extends for some distance from the margin, which aupported by scarious oblong truncate bracts, "1-'15" long. Involucel more or less villous.

## 42. PEDILANTHUS, Neck.

Somewhat fleshy shrubs with milky juice, leaves alternate below, floral opposite. Flowers as in Euphorbia, but involucre zygomorphic, slipper-shaped (in our species), with the florets exserted from the toe, and the heel composed of the saccate base of an outermost superior shorter lobe or "appendage," containing inside at its base 2-6 large tumid glands, rarely glandiess. Involucral lobes very unequal, two anterior largest, three dursal smaller (the appendage is considered as not homologous with a lobe and is exterior to the involucre proper ; its morphology seems doubtful), innermost ligulate. Styla stout, beak-like, with 3 short 2 -toothed lobes.

1. P. tithymaloides, Poit. Bilaiti-sij, Vern.; Adjutant's Hedge ; Jew's Slipper.
A fleshy shrub or undershrub with many erect stems, usually about 3 ft . high, but sometimes much larger, bearing numerous more or less elliptic leaves and red or orange slipper-shaped involucres in dichotomous cymes with caducous bracts.
Fery common in gardens and hedges. There is a variegated form with white on the leaves. Native of tropical America.

## FAM. 30. CALLITRICHACEE.

Small weak terrestrial, amphibious or aquatic herbs, with opposite or sab-verticillate (when floating), narrow entire 3 -nerved leaves. Hairs sometimes stellate. Flowers moncecious, reduced to a single stamen in the male and a single naked ovary in the female, usually solitary, axillary, supported by two bracteoles at right angles to the leaf, sometimes a single male sub-tended by the bracteoles and an oater female in the same axil, but without bracteoles. Filament dender, anther 2-celled, with lateral dehiscence. Ovary of two carpels, each divided by a partition to form a 4 -celled compressed 4 lobed ovary, with 2 simple, subulate, stigmatose styles. Ovules 1 in each cell, pendulous, anatropous, with ventral raphe and only one integument. Fruit 4-lobed, splitting into 4 cocci or drupels. Seeds rith thin testa and fleshy albumen. Embryo central terete.
Only one genus.

## 1. CĀLLITRICHE, L.

Statan, sex
A small water-weed with the upper leaves forming a floating roeette, obovate-spathulate, $\cdot 5-75$ " long. The minute yellow anthers can often be detected with the naked eye from the axils of the mosete of leaves, the female flowers are usually submerged, at least in froit. Fruit sub-orbicular with acute keeled but scarcely winged
labes.
Sitguja plateau, 2000 ft . in still water near a stream, Wood.

## FAM. 31. LINACEE.

Herbs or shrubs with alternate simple usually entire leaves. Stipules sometimes intrapetiolar or 0. Flowers 2 -sexual. Sepals 4-5, free or connate below. Petals contorted or rarely imbricate. Stamens diplostemonous, the alternate ones sometimes reduced to minnte staminodes, filaments united at the base into a hypogynous or somewhat perigynous ring, anthers versatile. Glands 5 or 0 , usually adnate to the staminal ring, sometimes 2 -lobed. Ovary 3 5-celled, not lobed; styles 35 , sometimes connate below. Orules 1-2 axile, anatropous. Fruit $3-5$-coccous, or drupaceous. Albumen fleshy or 0 . Embryo nearly as long as the seed, straight, rarely incurved, cotyle. dons broad, radicle superior.

Herbs. Perfect stamens 5. Styles 5
Undershrubs. Perfect stamens 5. Styles 3-4
Shrubs. Perfect stamens 10. Styles 5.
Cultivated shrub. Perfect stamens $10-12$. Styles $3-k^{\circ}$.

1. Linum.
2. Reinwardtia.
3. Hugonia.
4. Erythroxylon.

## 1. LINUM, L. Flax.

Herbs with narrow entire leaves. Stipules 0 or glandular. Stamens 5 , perfect, staminodes minute. Disc of 5 glands. Ovary 5-celled, the cells sometimes divided into 2. Styles free. Cocci 5, 1- or partially 2 -celled, 2 -seeded.

1. L. usitatissimum, L. Unchi, K.; Tisi, alsi; H.; Tisi, Mosina, Beng.; Pesu, Or.; The Flax or Linseud.
An annual 1-2 ft. high with stem simple below, linear or lanceolate leaves, 3 -nerved at base and blue Howers, $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Capsule about as long as the acuminate sepals.

Extensively cultivated and forming fields of a beautiful blue when in full flower. In all the districts. Fls., Fr. c.s.
It is grown for its seed only, the flax not being manufactured. A pint of raw linseed oil with an ounce each of laudanum and spirits of turpentine is one of the hest remedies for colic in ponies.

## 2. REINWARDTIA, Dumost.

Undershrubs with entire or crenate leaves and minute subulate caducous stipules. Flowers yellow in cymose fascicles. Stamens 5 perfect, hypogynous, connate below, with intermediate subulate staminodes. Glands 2-3. Ovary 3-4-celled, cells 2-locellate, styles 3.

1. R. trigyna, Planch (inc. R. tetragyna, Planch). Langora, Vern.

A very pretty small shrub, 2-4 ft. high, with green herbaceous branches, ovate-oblong to elliptic-lanceolate, entire or crenate-serrate leaves, and bright yellow or chrome-yellow flowers, 1-1.5" diam., on numerous small axillary branchlets, rarely solitary or in terminal cymes.
On shady banks and ravines. N. Champaran! Gaya! Chota Nagpur! Angul! Protally therefore in all districts. Fls. Oct.-Feb. Fr. Feb.-March. Perennial, evergreed. Hranches sometimes woody, erect or prostrate and rooting, glabrous. L. up w 3-4" rarely sometimes with minute teeth, mucronate, narrowed into the slendes
 gyna). Capsule " $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., depressed globose, with alternate green and orange bands in some states.
Is well worth a place in the garden.

## 3. HUGONIA, L.

Leaves stipulate. Flowers yellow, the lower peduncles converted into spiral hooks. Stamens 10, hypogynous, with glandular swellings on the ring between the filaments. Ovary 5-celled, styles 5, filiform. Ovules 2, collateral in each cell. Drupe globose. Seeds compressed, albuminous. Cotyledons flat.

1. H. mystax, $L$. Chulijinka, Or.

A sarmentose or climbing shrub, of which the short branchlets bear opposite circinate tendrils (modified peduncles) below the clusters of obovate-elliptic, entire leaves which are $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, or less on the flowering branchlets. Flowers $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., yellow. Drupe yellow, orange or red, ${ }^{\prime} 5$ " -6 ' diam.
Scrub jungles of Puri Dist. frecuent. Fls. May-Aug. Fr, Sept.-Nov.
Young parts yellow tomentose. L., usualiy rounded at apex obtuse or subacute. F.B.I.), young with a few Yellow hairs on mid-rill) Sec, n. tine spreading, very reticulate between. Peti, very short. Stipules subulate, $2^{\prime \prime}$. Sep. ovate-lanceolare, tomentose, "25". St. 5 long and 5 shorter, exserted.

## 4. ERYTHROXYLON, L.

E cuca, Lamk., has been grown on the Ranchi plateau for the drug cocaine derived from its leaves, but without much success conmmercially. It is a native of the Andes and Peru.
E. monogynum, Roxb, might possibly be found in Kalahandi. It is a brightgreen shrub with cuneate-oloovate leaves and rell edible drupes.

## FAM. 32. MALPIGHIACEA.

(In the Indian Genera.) Climbing or sub-erect shrubs with opposite entire leaves. Stipules small or 0. Flowers moderate-siced or rather small, regular or irregular, with articulate pedicels, racemed or panicled, 2 -sexual. Sepals 5, more or less connate below, one or more sometimes furnished with a large gland. Petals 5, imbricate. Dise obscure. Stamens 10, hypogynous or sub-perigynous, one or more sometimes larger than the others, filaments sometimes connate below. Ovary 3 -celled, sometimes angled, with 1-3 straight or coiled styles. Ovule 1 in each cell, axile, pendulous, with ventral raphe and superior micropyle. Fruit of $1-3$ winged samaras. Seed exalbuminous, embryo straight or curved.

[^99]1. Hipłage.

Scandent. Fls, rather smatl, regular
2. Aspido, tery?.

## 1. HIPTAGE, Gaert.

Stout climbing or sub-erect shrubs with coriaceous leaves and sometimes intramarginal glands. Stipules 0. Flowers in simple or branched racemes, irregular. Calyx with large glands adnate to the pedicel. Petals unequal and one differently coloured, clawed. Stannens declinate, unequal, filaments connate at base. Ovary 3-lobed. Styles 1-2 coiled and 2-1 rudimentary. Fruit of 1-3 samaras. Seed sabglobose. Cotyledons thick, unequal.

1. H. madablota, Gaert. Sang Karla, S.; Madubluta, Beng.; Boromali, Nata Nageswar (fide Griere), Oi.
A large woody shrub, sometimes climbing to a considerable height, with pale loranches, elliptic or ovate-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate leaves, $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ by $25^{\prime \prime}$, and showy white flowers $\cdot 75-1^{\prime \prime}$ across, with one yellow petal. Each carpel with one large, central, erect, oblanceolate wing, $152^{\prime \prime}$ long, and two smaller lateral wings.
Chiefly along nalas and ravines. Singhtum and Porahat! Hazaribagh and Gaya Ghats! Santal P.! Mayurbhanj! Narsinghpur! Angul, frequent! Kalahandi, Grieve.
Fls. Feb.-March. Fr, Aprl-May. Evergreen.
Young branches and leares tomentose but soon glabrescent and mature leaves shining, penninerved, with $4-6$ arched $\sec . n$. and numerous very faint intermediate ones, base of leaf ohtuse. Petiole " $25^{\prime \prime}$ ". Racemes puhescent, sometimes in loafy panicles. Petals fimbriate.

## 2. ASPIDOPTERYS, A. Juss.

T'all climbing, often slender shrubs with opposite entire leaves, stipules small or 0 . Flowers small, in axillary or terminal panicles, pedicels articulate, often minutely 2 -bracteolate. Calyx short, eglandular. Petals sessile, entire. Stamens 10. Ovary 3-locular, loculi flattened at the back and laterally winged, these wings largely developing in fruit which consists of $3(-1)$ samaras, nucleus sometimes with an additional small dorsal wing. Styles 3.
Is sometimes glabrescent. Samara narrow ohlong . . . . 1, indira.
L. densely silky leneath. Samara broadly elliptic
2. Hutchinsoni.

1. A. indica, Hochreut. Syn. A. Roxburghiana, A. Juss.

Climber, with broadly ovate or elliptic shortly acuminate ovate shining leares, glabrous or silky beneath, mostly $4-5^{\prime \prime}$, with acute to rounded but not cordate base. Flowers small, white, on slender articulate pedicels, in large axillary and terminal effuse panicles, and samaroid fruit with elliptic-oblong or linear-oblong wings $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Orisa, frequent, Puri and Angul! Fls. Sept,-Oct. Fr. Jan.-Feb,
Stems attain $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Branches with deciduons rusty hair. I. (in some Angul specimens) attain $8^{\prime \prime} 10 y^{-5} 0^{\prime \prime}$ with usually rounded often oblique hase and short. curved acamen, larger sec. n. only $3-1$, of which 2 are unally near the base and very oblique, intermediate sec. n . fine spreading, marginal nerve strong. Fetiole "6-1" or sometimes $1 \cdot y^{\prime \prime}$. Lower branches of pantele (from leaf axils) up to $8^{\prime \prime}$ long. rusty pullescent, secondary branches usually sulb-verticillate with the flowers racemed and subcorymbose. Pedicels capillary " $3 \cdot 4$ ". Petals reflexed ' 12 " lung. St. exserted. There are two parieties.
Var. a Leares thinly fulvous siky beneath even in fruit. Samara linearoblong, attaining $2^{\prime \prime}$ ly $y^{\prime a} "$. Yedicels above the articulation and calyx conspicuously pubescent. Mals of Puri,
Var. $\beta$. Leaves glabrescent. Samara much broader in the midde (ell. obloug) attaining $22^{\prime 3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ ly $3^{\prime \prime}$. Pedicels above the articulation, glabrous. C'aly minutely puberuluus and ciliate. Puri and Angul.

Note.-Var re is evdently A. indrca, Hochreut. (Keu Bullefin, No. 3, 1917, Bevision of Aspidopterys), but var. $\beta$ appears to connect the species with $A$. floribanda, Hatchinson, except that the calyx is not quite glabrous.
The shape of the samara in $\Omega$ long suite of specimens appears rather variable.

## 2. A. Hutchinsoni, Haines. Kew Bulletin, No. 2, 1920.

A stout climber with sub-woody branches rough with the bases of fallen hairs. Twigs tomentosely hairy. Leaves rather coriaceous, orbicular-obovate or orbicular, suddenly cuspidate, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, base straight or rounded, densely silkily hairy beneath. Panicles short, lateral. Samaras broadly elliptic, $1^{\prime \prime}$ by nearly $1^{\prime \prime}$, nucleus also with a median wing " 5 " long.

## Mayurbhanj, elev. 3000 ft ! Fls. Dec.-Feh. Fr. May-June.

L. sometimes broader than long, mostiy $+1,53.0^{\prime \prime}$, densely yellow tomentose both sides when young, glabrescent above, sec. n. about's, of which une is usually from the hase, tertiaries raised beneath, Petiole 'To', pubescent. Panicles brown hairy. Pedicels short articulate near the base and glabrous (in fruit) above the articulation. Sep. dorsally hairy. Pet. oblong, 'I " long. Samaras membranous, recuse at the apex. Dorsal wing semi-urate or semi-lanceolate ${ }^{\prime} 15$ " broad. Carpophore 3 mm .
long, puberulous.

## FAM. 33. ZYGOPHYLLACE $\not \subset$.

Shrubs, undershrubs or herbs, rarely small trees, usually with opposite, pari-pinnate leaves, rarely alternate (Peganum) or simple or odd pinnate; stipulate. Flowers solitary or in scorpioid cymes or contracted racemes, often appearing axillary or extra-axillary (in Guaicum appearing umbellate), regular. Sepals 5, rarely 4, free or united at base, imbricate, rarely valvate. Petals, as in the sepals, rarely 0. Stamens diplostemonous, rarely 3 times as many as petals, flaments usually appendaged at base with a scale, anthers versatile. () tary 4-5-, seldom 2 -12-celled, usually angled or winged, with 1 -several axile pendulous ovules. Style angled or furrowed, stigma simple, rarely 5. Fruit usually capsular, or of cocci more rarely baccate or drupaceous. Albumen present or 0. Embryo as long as the seed, straight, rarely curved; cotyledons thick or flat; radicle straight, superior.


## 1. TRIBULUS, $L$.

Prootrate herbs with opposite pari-pinnate leaves and white or yellow small flowers appearing axillary or pseudo-axillary (the branching is really cymose). Petals 5, fugacious. Disc annular, 10-lobed. Epipetalous stamens longer, alternate shorter with a small gland at base. Ovary hirsute, 5-1\%-celled and -lobed, Fruit of 5-12 minged or spinous or tuberculate indehiscent cocci.

## 1. T. terrestrit, L. Gokhru, Goksura, Beng., H. ; Caltrops, Eng.

Densely hairy, with prostrate branches, $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long. Leaves $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, often unequal in a pair, leaflets $4-7$ pairs, oblong with oblique pease, mucronate, $3-\cdot 8$ ". Flowers pale yellowish, ' $3-\cdot 6$ ' diam., on peduncles $4-5^{\prime \prime}$. Fruit usually hairy, cocci each with 2 very sharp rigid spines and 2 shorter ones.

Common roadsides and pastures, especially in sandy soil, throughout the area. Fls., Fr., h.s. and r.s., perhaps all the year round.
Some specimens outside our area show flowers over 1" diam. A form collected by me near Chandpur on the sands near the sea (Balasore Dist.) had snow-white tomentose leaves, leatlets only ' $1-\cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ' and small thowers. The species, if really one. has a wonderful range extending from the plains to the Tibetan tableland, $11,000 \mathrm{ft}$.. and to Australia and Africa!
Bicycle tyres are certain to be punctured if wheeled over grass where this weed occurs. The entire plant and especially the dried fruits are used in Hindu medicine. Water is rendered mucilaginous by it and is drunk especially in diseases of the genito-urinary system.

## 2. PEGANUM, $L$.

Perennial herbs, with alternate entire or multifid leaves with setaceous stipules. Flowers leaf-opposed, white. Sepals often foliaceous and pinnatifid, persistent. Stamens 12-15, in two whorls, the outer with twice as many as the inner, filaments dilated below. Ovary deeply 2-3-lobed. Fruit 3-4-celled, 3-valved or indehiscent.

## 1. P. harmala, L. Harmal, H.; Isband, Beng.; Syrian Rue.

Rather a pretty bush, 1-3 ft. high, densely dichotomously corym. bosely branched and with the leaves cut into linear segments about 1 " long. Flowers white, " 5 " long, on leaf-opposed peduncles. Sepals linear, exceeding the petals. Stamens 12-15. Capsule globose, '4" diam.
Fairly frequent in the U.P. and Punjab and occasionally entering the province from the north-west.
Fle, Fr. April.
The seeds yield a red dye and are used in medicine. They contain alkaloids.
Guaicum officinale, $L_{\text {. . is a small tree with dark glossy pinnate leaves and the }}$ Iranchlets terminated by pseudo-whorls (through the anbreviation of the azes of the cyme) of blue flowers. It is one of the most beautıful and ornamental trees i i flower and deserves to be far more widely cultivated than it is.

## 3. BALANITES, Delile.

Thorny small tree or shrub, with alternate leaves consisting of one pair of coriaceous leaflets. Flowers yellowish green, in contracted cymes or pseudo-umbels. Sepals 5, concave. Petals 5, imbricate. Stamens 10, inserted on the somewhat elongate torus at the base of the prominent disc which is lu-lobed below, filaments subulate. Ovary 5 -celled, or by suppression 1 -celled, slightly sunk in the disc with 1 pendulous ovule in each cell. Fruit drupaceous with a very hard 5-angled, l-celled and 1-seeded stone.

## 1. B. Roxburghii, Planch. Hingua, H.; Ingun, Kharu.

A small grey-green tree or low bush, copiously armed with axillary or extra-axillary thorns, hoary-tomentose all over with 2 -foliolate leaves and green and yellow flowers ${ }^{\prime} 3$ ' diam. Drupe oval, $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, slightly 5 -grooved both ends.
Common in Palamau on the east bank of the Son and fresuent near Kecbri Hazaribagh, waste lauds and low scrub jungle! Gaya, frefuent! Fls. Nov., also Feb.-May. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
Thorns stout, often elongate and bearing leaves. LAts, entire elliptic, oborate or oblanceolate, ${ }^{* 5}-1 \times 25^{\prime \prime}$, petiole hardly any. Petals strap-shaped or oblanceolaid villous above, yellow, loosely imbricate in bud. Style subulate, stout 5 -groored. Drupe yellow, full of oil and with a very offensive smell.

## FAM. 34. GERANIACE 压.

Herbs, undershrubs or rarely trees, with opposite or alternate, simple or compound, stipulate, often palminerved, leaves. Flowers umbelled, cymose or racemose, small or showy, regular or nearly so. Sepals 5 , free, imbricate, or connate below. Petals 5, usually alternating with 5 glands. Stamens as many or 2-3-times as many as the petals, connate into a ring at their base or free, the outermost opposite the petals. Ovary 3-5-lobed or -celled, with 1-2 or 2 many ovales in each cell usually pendulous with micropyle upwards. Fruit capsular or splitting into beaked cocci which separate from the central axis or (in Averrhoa) baccate. Embryo often green, straight or curved in albumen.

1. Herbs. Fruit capsular or of cocci.

Leaves simple, often lobell. Petals alternating with glands. 1. Geranium.

$$
\text { Leaves piniate. Glands } 0 \text {. }
$$

Leaves 3 -foliolate. Glands of
2. Trees. Leaves pinnate. Fruit iaccate
2. Biophytum.

The common " . . . Acerrhoa. are more or lesis irregular and a peculiar tube hise spur will be found under the stamens bear seal adnate to the pedicel; there are no dusc glands aud only $2-\overline{6}$ of the stamens bear anthers.
The garden "nasturtium" belongs to the genus Tropcolum, often put into a separate family (Tropocolacea), distinguished by the long hollow free spur on the posterior sepal, 8 stamens and 3 -celled nvary splitting into 3 cocei in fruit. The genus Nasturtium belongs to the family Cruciferc.

## 1. GERANIUM, $L$.

Leaves palmately-lobed, rarely entire. Flowers on 1-2-flowered peduncles. Stamens 10, all with anthers. Fruit beaked, breaking up into 5 cocci with elastically coiling ends which remain for a time suspended to the tip of the central axis of the fruit.

## 1. G. ocellatum, Camb. Purple-eyed Geranium.

A small herb with a short rather woody stem, often clothed with the persistent leaf stipules, tufted long-petioled orbicular palmately $4-7$-lobed leaves, $1-15^{\prime \prime}$ (rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ ) diam., and numerous axillary few-flowered peduncles of rose-coloured flowers, $50-75^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with a purple eye.

[^100]
## 2. BIOPHYTUM, $D C$.

Herbs often small and sometimes like miniature trees, with a single stem and crown of leaves. Leare; pari-pinnate, leaflets opposite,

## 2. BIOPHYTUM.]

petiole swollen at base. Flowers small, yellow umbelled on terminal peduncles. Stamens 10, free, 5 outer smaller. Styles 5. Fruit a loculicidal capsule.

Flowers dimorphons as regards relative length of style and stamens. The leaflets are sensitive and close at nights.
Stem often short. Sepals longer than pedicels and fruit.
Lfts. 8-14 prs., pedicels distinct
Lits. $5-8$ prs., Hs. sessile or nearly su

1. sensitirum.
2. apodiscias

Stem usually long and graceful. Sepals shorter than the peciicels
3. Reimarattio.

1. B. sensitixum, $D C$. Lak chana, $H$.

A pretty little herb with leaves and peduncles rising direct from a stout stock or crowning a hairy sometimes brancbed stem 3-4" high. Leaves $1 \cdot 5-5$ " long, with terminal leaflets $3-\cdot 5$ " long, decreasing in size downwards, sessile, oblong or oblong-oborate, rhachis usually hairy. Peduncles often exceeding the leaves, densely hairy with numerous, chaffy, nerved bracts and small yellow flowers on short pedicels. Sepals lanceolate, ' 2 " long, like the bracts and exceeding the pedicels. Capsule ellipsoid, 5 -grooved.

Common Chota Nagpur! Puri! Probably throughout the area. Fls, Fr. r.s.
It is given to children to induce sleep by the Kols and santals. A care of the Law of Signatures!

## 2. B. apodiscias, Тurc\%.

A very small delicate species, $1-3$ " high, leaves ${ }^{\prime} 5-1^{\prime \prime}$ long only, with only $5-7$ pairs of strongly nerved leaflets and inflorescence nearly sessile. 'The seeds are said to have scattered tubercles, while those of $B$. sensitivum have transverse tubercled ridges.

Monghyr, Hamilton.
Stems rarely $3^{\prime \prime}$ sometimes 0 , hairy alove. Peduncles or very short. Pedicels '1-"15', sepals " 2 ", about as long as the rather acute capsule. It is not the pedicels, as sometimes stated, but the peduncles that are so whort in this suecies.

## 3. B. Reinwardtii, Walp.

A graceful little herb with its crown of pinnate leaves always terminating a slender stem $2 \cdot 0-10^{\prime \prime}$ high. Leaves $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ with usually $8-12$ pairs of leaflets, which decrease in size very rapidly towards the base, so that the uppermost are $4 \cdot-5$ " and the lowest are often only $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long, rhachis usually hairy, often pink. Peduncles shorter or longer than the leaves, pubescent; crown of chaffy bracts shorter than the pedicels, which again are longer than the " 1 " long sepals. Sepals equal or somewhat longer than the capsule.

Rocky jungles and damp banks. Hills of Chota Nagpur, common. Fis., Fr. r.s. and c.s.

## 3. OXALIS, L. Wood Sorrel.

Herbs with often bulbous or tuberous roots and acid juice. Leaves digitately "-foliolate. Flowers variously coloured, on axillary 1-more flowered peduncles. Dise without glands. Stamens 10, all antheriferous, free or slightly connate at base. Fruit a loculicidal capsule with 5 persistent valves.

The leaflets are articulate on the petiole and close at night.

1. 0. corniculata, L. Amboti, Chalmori, H.; Amrul, Beng.; Tandi chatom arak', S.; Yellow Sorrel.
Stems diffuse with procumbent branches, leaflets obcordate, stipules oblong, united to the base of the petioles, peduncles about 2 -flowered, shorter than the leaves, pedicels reflexed in fruit. Flowers yellow, 4-5" diam. Capsules narrowly oblong.
a common weed in gardens, etc., in all districts. It extends into England. Fls.. Fr. all the year.
The leaves are used as a pot-herb.

## 4. AVERRHOA, L.

Trees with alternate exstipulate imparipinnate leaves and opposite or alternate leaflets. Flowers regular in panicled cymes, often from the old wood. Sepals 5, imbricate. Petals 5, twisted or occasionally imbricate. Glands 0 . Stamens 10 , all perfect, or 5 staminodes, united at the base. Ovary 5 -lobed and -celled, each lobe with a short style and capitate stigma. Ovules many. Fruit baccate, 5 -ridged or lobed. Seeds sometimes arilled, albumen scanty. Embryo straight.

1. A. carambola, $L$. Kamaranga, $H$., Or.; Karmal, Kamarak, Beng. A small tree with somewhat smooth bark and dense dark crown. Leaflets 7-11, broadly-oblong, ovate, elliptic or elliptic-lanceolate, obtuse to acuminate, basal often only $\cdot \gamma^{\prime \prime}$, upper often $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers campanulate, '2 $25^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad, pretty, pink with deeper pink throat, in panicles from the branches or axillary or terminal. Fruit $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, yellowish, sharply 5 -angled.
Planted to a small extent in most stations! Fls. June-Sept. Fr. Sept.-Oct. Evergreen.
Attains 3 ft . girth. Leaflets puberulons beneath, base usually very oblique. Seeds with a 2 -lobed lacerate aril. Leaves suid to be irritable to touch. Fruit eaten, unally stewed with sugar.

## 2. A. bilimbi, $L$. Bilimbi, Vern.

Easily distinguished ly the more numerous narrow-oblong or linear-lanceolate acuminate leaflets more pubescent beneath. Fruit with rounded lobes and exarilate seeds. A graceful little tree, nccasionally hanted. The acid fruits are, like the last, supposed to promote digestion. The juice is made into a cooling drink and also used to remove stains from clothes.

## FAM. 35. BALSAMINACEE.

Herbs with opposite alternate or whorled, simple exstipulate penninerved leaves, and axillary, rarely pseudo-terminal, solitary or racemed, usually brilliantly coloured flowers. Flowers ebracteate, zygomorphic. Sepals 3, rarely 5 , imbricate, the large posterior (standard) variously shaped, differing from the others, petaloid and always spurred. Petals 5, or, through fusion of two pairs, 3, variously shaped. Stamens with short broad filaments and connate anthers which are hooded over the stigma. Ovary 5 -celled with 3 -more pendulous axile ovules in each cell, raphe dorsal. Fruit a succulent
capsule elastically opening upwards by 5 valves (or in Hydrocera baccate). Albumen 0 .

## 1. IMPATIENS, $L$

Characters as above.

1. I. balsamina, L. Gul-mendi, H.; Dupati, Beng.; Haragaura, Or.; Common Balsam.
An annual with alternate rather distant leaves, narrow-lanceolate acuminate, deeply serrate, with glandular petiole. Flowers purple or rose coloured, solitary or fascicled, lateral sepals broad, ovate, minute, standard orbicular retuse, wing petals very broad, lip small, spur short or long, incurved. Capsule tomentose.

Common in waste ground in the rains, but usually near villages. Fls., Fr. r.s.
The origin of the common garden balsam.

## FAM. 36. RUTACEE.

Trees or shrubs, rarely herbs, abounding in pellucid glands filled with essential oil, with opposite or alternate, simple or compound exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular in cymes or panicles, often polygamous. Calyx of $4-5$ sepals usually connate below. Petals 4-5, rarely fewer (or more in some Aurantiex), valvate or imbricate. Stamens hypogynous, diplostemonous or numerous, fila. ments free or somewhat connate, inserted around a crenate or lobed, sometimes elongate disc. Anthers introrse. Ovary entire or lobed, 4-5-celled (1-celled in Feronia) or more-celled (many Aurantiza), Styles as many as carpels or united with terminal stigma. Ovules usually 2 , sometimes numerous in each cell. Fruit baccate, drupaceous or capsular, sometimes splitting into cocci. Seeds often solitary in the cells. Albumen fleshy or 0. Embryo straight or curved, radicle superior.
Chloroxylon is sometimes included in this family on account of its gland-dotted leaves, but its numerous ovules and its fruit are more those of Meliacea, tribe Cedrelec, which connects the two families.
Tribe Aurantiece (genera 5-15) is best characterised by its exalbuminous seedsan awkward field character not here used.
The thorns are often found laterally to a leaf or fascicle of leaves. In the axil there arises l-3 buds. Frequently one of these develops into a thorn; sometimes the two lateral develop as thorns, in other cases one lateral bud develops as a thorn and the other as a branch bearing one or a fascicle of leaves. When the original subtending leaf falls the thom thus becomes lateral to a leaf or fascicle.
I. Ovules 2-1 in each cell.



## 1. EYODIA, Forst.

Trees or shrubs with opposite simple 3 -foliolate or imparipinnate leares with entire leaflets. Flowers small in panicled cymes, 4 -5merous. Petals without claws, valvate or slightly imbricate. Stamens inserted at base of the disc, filaments subulate, anthers. oblong. Ovary deeply, usually 4 - rarely 5 -lobed and -celled. Style from between the lobes. Ovules 2 in each cell, collateral or superposed. Fruit of 4 (or 5 ) coriaceous, 1 -seeded dehiscent carpels. with separable horny endocarp. Seeds with hard shining testa, sometimes extruded from the carpel, hilum linear. Embryo straight with ovate or oval cotyledons.

## 1. E. meliæfolia, Benth. Ankhijhora, or

A large tree with grey bark, marked on the branches with very large prominent lenticels. Leaves imparipinnate with 9 to 17 lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate acuminate leaflets, $35-56^{\prime \prime}$ long, opposite or sub-opposite. Flowers in terminal panicles as broad as long. Fruit deeply $4-\tilde{5}$-lobed, ' $3 \cdots 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., each carpel with a shining black oval-oblong seed ' $12^{\prime \prime}$, extruded on the persistentplacenta.

## Bonai, Cooper! Fls. May-July? Fr. Sept.-Oct.

Distrib.- Eastern Himalayas (ascendiry to 6000 ft . in Sikkim and Bhutan) Assam and Upper Burma.
Bark rough (Cooper). L. rhachis 8-1 $\mathbf{w}^{\prime \prime}$, puhescent. Lfits. mostly opposite, lower sometimes alt. and smaller, more or less permanently pubescent on the midrib. Sec. n. spreading 15-20 fine, glands very minute and indistinct or scarcely fishle. Petiolule $\mathrm{H}^{\prime \prime}$. Pauicles termnal (sometimes also axillary), 4-6" diam., brackiate pulescent. Fls. white. Pet. oblong ${ }^{\prime} \mathbf{1 7}^{\prime \prime}$. St. exserted. Placentas from the ioner basal angle of the carpel broad, membranous and extruded in fruit. Ovules collateral. Carpels usually 4, very aromatic with large glands in the epicarp. Testa very thick. Albumen scanty fleshy. Cotyledons fleshy, veinless, broadly oval with short blunt radicle.

## 2. ZANTHOXYLUM, L.

Trees or shrubs usually armed with stout prickles. Leaves alternate, 3 -foliolate or imparipinnate with opposite or alternate entire or crenate, often very oblique leaflets. Flowers small, in axillary or terminal peduncled cymes. Calyx 38 -fid or 0 . Petals 3-5 rarely 0 , imbricate or induplicate-valvate. Disc small or obscure. Stamens 3-5, hypogynous or reduced to scales in female flowers. OTary of 1-5 oblique 1-celled carpels. Styles sub-lateral. Qvules 2
in each cell, usually collateral. Fruit of 1-5 globose, coriaceous, or fleshy 1 -seeded carpels dehiscing ventrally, endocarp horny, separating or not. Seed oblong and compressed or globose, often extruded from the carpel, hilum broad, testa bony or crustaceous, blue or black shining, albumen fleshy; embryo axile, straight or curved, cotyledons flat, radicle very short.

Petiole winged, flowers apetalous
Petiole not winged, flowers polypetalous.
Lifts. crenate, with a large gland in each crenature.
Liflts. entire, very unequal-sided.

1. acanthopodix.m.
2. budrunga,

Var. thetan.

1. Z. acanthopodium, DC. Var. timbor, J.D.H. (Wall. Cat. 7116).

A short or small tree with dense foliage and prickly trunk and branches, branches with dense rusty tomentum. Leaflets 2-6 pairs, lanceolate, petiole and rhachis narrowly winged, cymes very short, dense, ${ }^{\text {' }}$-1".

Shahabad? Recorded by Hamilton from the "Chainpur hills," which are supposed to be those in Shahabad, but there is some doubt in the matter.

## 2. Z. budrunga, Wall. Syn. Z. Rhetsa, DC.; Fagara Budrunge,

 Roxb.; Morai, Or.A small or moderate-sized tree with pale corky bark, covered with conical prickles on stems and branches and sometimes a few small ones on the leaf rhachis. Leaves clustered towards the ends of the stout branchlets, $18^{\prime \prime}-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long (with the petiole). Leaflets 19-25 or fewer, somewhat like those of a Toon, 3-6" long, oblong or lanceolate, caudate, entire or crenate, when crenate with a large gland in the sinus. Flowers ' $17^{\prime \prime}$ diam., yellow, 4 -merous, in large terminal panicles with opposite branches.
Ranchi Ghats (Bishanpur, along nalas)! Puri, common! Fis. March-Jone. Fr. r.s. Deciduous. New leaves appear June.
Bark corky. Pith large septate. Young prickles upcurved. Lfte, very obliqne at base, rounded on the upper side, with the lamina shorter, narrower and acnte on the petiole on the lower side; some Puri specimens, however, have leaflets with a more regular lamina. Rhachis in Puri specimens unarmed and leaflets less crenate. often entire. Panicles sometimes $18^{\prime \prime}$. Pet. valvate. Ripe carpels solitary, 'tā" diam., tnbercled. Seed blue-black, tasting of black-pepper.
I think it is impossible to separate $Z$. budrunga and $Z$. rhetsa. The former is usually the north India form, the latter usually the Peninsular form and, as might he expected, the Bibar and Orissa plant unites the two, that from Bishanpur being more nearly Z. budrunga and that from Puri more nearly $\boldsymbol{Z}$. rhetsa, but even in the latter some leaflets are crenate. Again, some Sikkim and Chittagong specimens nccur with entire leaves and several have been doubtfully named in the Calculta Herburium. Moreover, the characters used by Roxburgh to discriminate the two species are not the leaf crenatures, and both his descriptions and figures show the leaves of both species quite entire! He evidently knew his "Fagara Rhetsa" well, but seems to have had a specimen of $F$. budrunga with very few leaflets.

## 3. TODDALIA, Juss.

1. T. aculeata, Pers. Syn. T. asiatica, Lamk; Tundpora, Tundupara, $0 r$.
A rambling or scandent very prickly shrub with alternate 3 -foliolate leaves with sessile leaflets. Flowers small, 1 -sexual, in axillary cymes, white or yellowish. Fruit globose, $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam,
$3-5$-grooved and celled, orange. Seeds 1 in each cell, angled, testa coriaceous. Embryo curved, terete.
In the sonth of the Province especially near the const. Balasore! Puri, common, esp. in the serub jungles! Mayurbhanj, in the hills, common!
Fi., Fr. Aug.-Dec.
LAts, 1-3", ell., obovate oblong or lanceolate, crenulate, tip obtuse retuse or acute or obtusely acuminate. Fls. "2" diam.
Fresh root bark and whole plant pungent and aromatic. The former is used in Hindu medicine and is used in fevers, and is both diaphoretic and antiperiodic. It contains the bitter alkaloid "berberine." Unripe berries pickled and eaten. Vide I.P. \& D. for other uses.

## 4. $\bar{A} \mathbf{C R O N Y C H I A}$, Forst.

Trees or large shrubs with opp, or alt. 1-foliolate entire leaves. Fls. yellow in peduncled corymbs, polygamous. Calyx 4.lobed, imbricate. Pet. 4, spreading and revolute, valvate. St. 8, inserted under a thick 8 -angled tomentose disc, fil. subulate, alternate longer. 0 vary sunk in the disc, tomentose $3-5$-celled ; style terminal, stigma 4 grooved; ovules 2 superposed. Fr. a 3-5-celled drupe. Seeds often extruded from the carpels, testa black, albumen copious, embryo straight, cotyledons oblong, flat.

## 1. A. laurifolia, Blume.

A small tree with opp, and alt. leaves. Lfft. 3-7", ell.-oblong obtuse or mostly obtusely acuminate, glabrous, with rather irregular and finely reticulate nervation. Corymbs axillary, $3-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, including the long peduncles. Petals " $z^{\prime \prime}$, linear, bearded at the base within.
Damp jungles. Mals of Puri! Bonai, rather rare, Cooper! Fls. June-Aug. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Evergreen.
Bark grey, smooth. Lftt. with alout 8 sec. n. fine raised beneath, some uniting in loops and with intermediate nearly as strong, tertiaries very reticulate, marginal
grong. strong. Petiole (rhachis) (y-1" long, thickened both ends. Fle. fracrant,
fellowish-white fellowish-white. Pedicels slender pubescent. Sep. very small rounded persistent, 4 alloo is the disc. Fruit ' $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., somewhat obovoid with depressed or apiculate top, , sided or grooved, pubescent,' very aromatic.
"Wood greyish white, little used. Wt. about 47 lbs." Gamble.

## 5. atalantia, Correa.

Thorny or unarmed shrubs or trees with alt. 1-foliolate coriaceous persistent entire or crenulate leaves. Stipule-like scales (undereloped leaf buds) often present at base of the petioles and spines. Fls. fascicled or in short axillary racemes, corymbs or panicles. Calyx 3-ō-lobed or -partite, sometimes irregularly lobed and split. Pet. 3-5, free or adnate to the stamens and united with them into it tube, imbricate. St. 6-8, rarely more, sometimes united into a tube inserted round an annular or cupular disc, subequal or alternate shorter. Anths. short, ovate oblong or base cordate. Ovary 2- or t, rarely 3 - or 5 -celled. Style deciduous. Ovules 1 or 2 collateral. Berry sub-globose, 1-5-celled and-seeded. Seeds oblong, cotyledons
feahy.

[^101]tip and rounded base. Fls. white, in very short axillary or subterminal corymbs. Calyx sometimes irregularly split. Fruit $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. ( $1^{\prime \prime}$ F.B.I.).

In the south of the province, chiefly on the east coast. Common in Puri! Banik! Sambalpur, as a shrub only, and rare! Fls. Oct.-Dec. Fr. April-May.

Attains $15^{\prime \prime}$ girth. Trunk often with branched thorns. Twigs pubescent, often with short axillary thorns. L. very finely nerved, with about $1-8$ sec. n. with fine intermediate and reticulate tertiaries. Petiole $\cdot 2-^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent. Corymbs sabsessile, pubescent, rhachis shorter than the ${ }^{\prime} 3-\cdot{ }^{\prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ' long pedicels. Calyx subequally or irregularly shallowly $3-5$-lobed. Pet. $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, adnate at base to the staminal tnde. Ovary usually 4 -celled narrowly ovoid, the tip only as wide as base of the ' 12 " long style. Berry 1-4-seeded.
"Wood yellow, hard close grained." Gamble. Recommended by Kurz and Gamble as a substitute for boxwood.

## 6. PARAMIGNYA, Wight.

Shrubs, often climbing and with axillary thorns. L. 1-foliolate, entire persistent. Fls. rather large, axillary, solitary or fascicled. Calyx cupular or small and 4-8-lobed. Pet. 4-5, free, imbricate or rarely induplicate-valvate. St. 8-12, inserted round a columnar disc, filaments free, anthers linear-oblong. Ovary 3-5-celled. Style elongate, deciduous. Ovules 1 or 2, obliquely superposed. Berry ovoid or sub-globose, 1-5-seeded. Seeds large, oblong, compressed, testa membranous, cotyledons fleshy.

## 1. P. Griffithii, Hook $f$.

A woody climber with thorny bosses on the stem and stout reflexed or recurved axillary thorns. L. oblong-lanceolate or oblong, $3-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, acuminate with rounded base and petiole ' 5 " long. Flowers 1-2, axillary, '7" diam., white. Berry subglobose, broader than long, circular or elliptic in transverse section, ' $8-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., hairy, juice viscous with strong anpleasant smell, the pericarp full of large glands.

Evergreen forest, Mals of Orissa! Fls Dec.? Fr. April.
stems attain $6^{\prime \prime}$ girth, bark white, rather corky, blaze brownish. Twigs pubescent. L. softly hairy beneath or at least on midrib; sec. n. 9-12 inconspicuous. P'eduncle "25". Calyx '15' diam., acutely 6-8-tnothed. Pet. (not seen in our mpecimens) linear'oblong, '3" long. Ovary hairy, cells 2-ovuled. Berry suddenly contracted at the base into a short stalk above the persistent calyx. Seeds large, oblong, ${ }^{5}-\cdot 7 / 7$ long.
2. P. monophylla, Wight, occurs ( $f$. Gamble) in Ganjam and therefore might be found in Orissa. The leaves are nearly always glabrous, obtuse or with shor bhunt acmmen. Calyx ${ }^{2} 2 \tilde{o}^{\prime} 27^{\prime \prime}$ diam., obtusely-lobed. Pet. $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruit ovoid of obovoid, longer than broad.

## 7. TRIPHASIA, Lour.

1. T. aurantiola, Lour. Syn. T. trifoliata, F.B.B.; Chini narangi, Vern.
A handsome glabrovs shrub with straight usually paired axillary thornt B-foliolate leaves scarcely petioled and ovate or elliptic coriaceous rounded or reture crenulate leaflets ' $5-1 \cdot 33^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. solitary axillary, '4" long, white, fragrant ${ }^{\prime}$ peduncles bardy any. Calyx small pabescent. Petals linear-oblong. Berry's theshy.

In gardens only. Fls., Fr. b.s.

## 8. LIMONIA, $L$.

Shrubs or small trees, usually thorny* with pinnately 3-more-foliolate leaves with winged petioles. Flowers panicled, racemed or fascicled. Stamens 8-10. Ovary oblong, 4-5-celled, with short stout deciduous style. Fruit baccate, 1-4-celled and -seeded, seeds imbedded in mucilage, cotyledons fleshy.

1. L. acidissima, L. Beli, H.; Belsain, Kharw. ; Bhenta, Or. A small straight tree, attaining 30 ft ., with 1-2 axillary thorns,* 5-7 leaflets with winged rhachis, and small white or pale yellowish. white flowers, in very short close racemes. Fruits small, globose, black when ripe and intensely bitter (not acid).
In the drier jungles south of the Gangetic plain. Frequent in Palamau (Betlah Forest, etc.)! Santal Parg., in the south! Mayurbhanj! Puri, very common, esp. on the laterite! Athmallik! Angul, Durgupur range! Kalahandi, Cooper. Fls. May-June. Fr. ripens Nov.-Dec. Sub-deciduous at the time of flowering. Shoots pubescent. Lffts. opposite ell. or eliptic-ovate crenate, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ lowg, with caneate base and usually obtuse notched apex. Wings narrowly obovate, Racemes $\cdot 5-1$ ", mostly from leafless axils. Fls. $25^{\prime \prime}$ to (in Mayurbhanj) ' 5 " diam., long-pedicellect, t-merous. Ovary cells l-ovnled. Fruits $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., grean till ripe.
It is largely used for cart axles.

## 9. GLYCOSMIS, Correa.

Shrubs or trees. Leaves 1-foliolate or imparipinnate, with alt. or opp. leaflets. Flowers small in axillary, rarely terminal panicles. Calys $4-5$-partite. Sepals small, broad, imbricate. Pet. 4-5 imbricate often glandular. St. 8-10 free, inserted round the dise, filaments linear or subulate, anthers with a dorsal or apical gland. 0 vary 2-5-celled, with very short persistent style and simple stigma. 0 rules solitary and pendulous. Berry 1-3-seeded. Seeds oblong, testa membranous.
The two following species are connected by intermediates and are united in the F.B.I. under G. pentaphylla, Corrocha mnder G. cochinchinensis, Pierre, in the
Flora of Flora of Madrag. They are easily distinguished in our area.
Large bush or small tree, lftis. $1-4^{\prime \prime}$, panicle ' $5.2^{\prime \prime}$, axillary, pet.
lanceoiate or oblanceolate, "22",' filaments terete, gradually
attenuate, ' 12 " attenuate, ' 12 "

obovate, '18", filaments' Hattened with suddenly acute tip, "Us" 2. pentaphylla.

1. G. arborea, $D C$. Syn. G. cochinchinense, Pierre; G. pentaphylla, R.B.I.; Chowal Dua, Or.

A dark green small tree or large bush, 8-20 ft. high. L. with ${ }^{3-5}$ (rarely only 1) elliptic or ovate leaflets 1-4" long. Fls. small, White, sweet-scented, subsessile, in short, axillary, furfuraceously rusty-tomentose panicles, $5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with suberect or spreading lanceolate or oblanceolate petals " $2-\cdot 28^{\prime \prime}$ long. Berry '5", yellow.
Puri Division, in all ranges, especially on the Khandgiri sandstones. Fls. Oct.Dee. Fr. Noor. Jan. Everge, esp
Bark on twigs nale grey reen.


[^102]peduncled cymes which are racemosely arranged in short panicles. Sep. minute, orbicular, rusty. Stamens not or very slightly dilated. Ovary base constricted above the disc, not or slightly mammillate, gradually passiug into the thick style which slightly narrows upwards.
2. G. pentaphylla, Correa. Syn. G. cochinchinense, Pierre; Howmonicho, Or. ( $f$. Haslett).
A shrub $2-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high, of gregarions, with pinnately 1-5 foliolate usually ell. or ell, oblong entire or obscurely-toothed leaflets. 2-5" by $1-2.5^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. small white in pubescent or puberulous axillary and terminal panicles $1 \cdot 5-3 "$ long, with erect obovate petals usually under $\cdot 2$ ". Berry ' $3-5$ " depressed globose, often pinkish, glassy, l-seeded.
Throughout the damper parts of the province. Common in village shrubberies in the Northern Tract! Santal Pargauahs! Parasnath, Auders; Puri! Fls. most of the year, especially Sept.-Feb.
Stamens distinctly dilated, suddenly pointed at top. Ovary base scarcely distinct from the disc, very mammillate with large glands, the short thick style dilated upwards.

## 10. MICROMELUM, Blume.

Small trees without thorns. Leaves imparipinnate, with alternate leaflets, oblique at the base. Flowers in large terminal panicles. Calyx cupular, 3-5-toothed or lobed. Stamens 10, inserted round a short or long disc, alternate shorter. Style constricted at the base and deciduous. Ovules 2, superposed in each cell. Septa of small berry twisted. Cotyledons leafy, crumpled.

1. M. pubescens, Blume. Soitani, K.

A small tree, attaining 25 ft , leaves $818^{\prime \prime}$, with 511 very large leaflets and large corymbs of white flowers $\cdot 5$ '", which are succeeded by fotid, ovoid, yellow or scarlet berries " 5 " long.
Damp, esp. evergreen, forests. Singhhum, frequent! Hazaribagh! Puri, common in the southern Range! Bonai, Cooper! Fls. Jan.-Mar. Fr. May July. Evergreen.
Lifts. ovate to lanceolate or ell.oblong attaining $8^{\prime \prime}$ by $35^{-5 \prime}$, lowest sometimes only $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent beneath, acuminate, base rounded oblique, rarely acute, sometimes cordate. Corymbs pubescent or tomentose, often 1 ft . across; fls. with a strong sweet smell, sometimes only ' 3 ", petals Harrow oblong, valvate. Very pretty when in flower or fruit.

## 11. MURRAYA, $L$.

Unarmed small trees or shrubs, with imparipinnate leaves and small alternate leaflets with oblique base. Fls. in axillary or terminal corymbose, cymes rarely sub-solitary. Petals 5. Stamens 10 , inserted round an elongate disc, filaments linear-subulate, alternate shorter. Ovary 2 5-celled, narrowed into a long deciduous style. Ovules 1-2. Berry 1-2-seeded.

1. M. exotica, L. Otli, K.; Athel, S.; Kamini, H. Beng.; Pitondi,
Gond.; Ban Mallika, Harkankali, Or.; The Chinese Myrtle;
Chinese Box.
A handsome small tree or shrub, with leaves $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, small,

A handsome small tree or shrub, with leaves 4-5" long, small, shining, dark green leaflets, $75^{\prime \prime}-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, and white fragrant flowers in corymbs or few-flowered loose cymes.

Throughout the hills of the province in rocky ravines, not uncommon. Sameshwar Hills! Singbhum! Hazaribagh (on Parasnath)! Sant. Parg.! Ranchi, on the ghats! Palamau (Neterhat)! Bonai, Cooper! Angul, frequent! Sambalpur! Puri, Southern range! Fls. April-July. Fr. Dec.-Jan. Evergreen.
Litts. 3-8 rigid glabrous entire. Petals "-5"oblong-lanceolate. Ovary 2-celled. Berry red or yellow, "5-7 $75^{\prime \prime}$, ellipsoid apiculate 1-2-seeded, seated on the persistent calyx.
Var. sumatrana, Roxb., is distinguished by its few-fld. cymes or subsolitary flowers, larger leaflets of ten 4 " by $175^{\prime \prime}$ and subulate sepals, cymes 3-4-fld.

> This is the more common wild form. In alove localities, also Gaya ghats, Ranchi ghats and Neterhat. One Santal Parganahs form has obtuse sepals, and petals 9 " long.

## 2. M. Koenigii, Spreng. Bakler, Th.; Barsanga, H.; Barsan, Or.

A shrub or small tree with pinnate leaves $5-16^{\prime \prime}$ long, very oblique, strongly scented, lanceolate or ovate leaflets 1-3" long, and terminal short-peduncled pubescent corymbs of odorous white flowers, " 5 - 6 " diam.
Northern tract, wild along the Nepal boundary! Possibly wild in the jungles of the Mahanadi Delta but only seen by me near F'alse Point! Not wild elsewhere hut often seen in gardens.
Twigs pubescent. Leaflets entire or crenulate, usually acuminate, lowest much smaller, 6-15 prs., opposite or alternate. Petals linear oblong ' 3 "' long. Fruit succulent, ovoid or eilipsoid. $3--^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, pink, finally black. Seed large.
The leaves are used in curries and as a stomachic.

## 12. CLAUSENA, Burm.

Unarmed shrubs or trees with imparipinnate leaves and small flowers in cymes, panicles or racemes. Stamens 8-10 inserted round an elongated disc, alternate shorter, filaments usually dilated or arched and concave below the subulate tip. Ovary stipitate, style asually distinct, deciduous, ovules 2 collateral or superposed in each cell. Berry small, ovoid or globose. Seeds oblong, cotyledons plano-convex.

1. Shrabs, leaves pubescent.

Lenflets 9-15, $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long

1. excarata.

Smaflets $\mathrm{b}-\mathrm{F}, 3-\mathrm{y}^{\prime \prime}$ long
Leaflets $5-9,3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long
2. pentaphylla.
3. Wampi.

1. C. excavata, Burm. Ote-armu, Duki potum, K.; Agnijhal, Or

An undershrub (in our area) of which the shoots attain 15-2 ft. only and die down annually, with alternate 9 -many-foliolate leaves and terminal panicles of green flowers with 8 yellow stamens.

[^103]2. C. pentaphylla, DC. Rowana, Th.; Ratanjot, H.

A very aromatic shrub $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with all parts pubescent or tomentose. L. alt. ascending $5-7$-foliolate, lffts. ell. or rhomboid acuminate alt. or sub-opp., 3-6", conspicuously gland-punctate. Fls. 4 merous yellowish in terminal panicles. Berry verrucose, $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long, broadly oblong, pale orange.

Common in the Sal jungles of northern Champaran. Fis. May-June. Fr. r.s,
Branchlets tomentose. Lfts. with oblique cuneate base, sometimes faintly toothed, pubescent esp. on the nerves, sec. n. 10-15 rather irregular. Petiolule $0^{05-0^{\prime \prime}}$ ". Panicle $\mathbf{t}-10^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. " $2 \bar{o}^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Sep. triangular acute. Pet, oblong, concave, obtuse.
A much-valued Indian veterinary medicine. The bark is powdered and applied with sweet oil to flesh wounds. For sprains of tendons and ligaments, bruises and abrasions, the powder is first boiled in sweet oil for 15 minutes and applied as a poultice. Also used for ossification (see Polo in India by Lient.-Col. H. de Lisle, p. 185).

## 3. C. wampi, Blanco. Wampi (from the Chinese).

A small tree occasionally cultivated for its edible berries which are greenish and about ' 5 " diam. The leaves are 5-9-foliolate, 8-13' long, glabrous. Lfits. 3-5.5", obliquely ovate. Rind of fruit full of glands.
Fls. May. Fr. July.
13. CITRUS, L. Orange, Lemon and Citron.

Small trees or shrubs, usually with axillary thorns. Leaves 1foliolate with often winged petiole. Flowers axillary, solitary fascicled or in small cymes, rather large, not greenish or yellow, sweet scented. Petals variable in number, imbricate. Stamens numerous, often in bundles with more or less connate filaments and oblong anthers. Ovary many-celled. Ovules $4-5$ in each cell. Berry manycelled, succulent, with coriaceous or fleshy rind. Seeds sometimes 2 -more -embryous with plano-convex often unequal cotyledons.


## 1. C. aurantium, L. The Wild Orange. Narengi, $H$.

A small tree much-branched from near the ground, with green angular twigs and nearly entire scented leaves $2.5-5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ with petiole $2.0-5$ " long, narrowly winged or not. Fruit small globose or oblate not mammillate, $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., juicy and resembling a sweet lime in flavour, rind green, not thick.

Rocky secluded valleys in Singbhum and Bonai. Flowers not seen. Fruit ripens April-June.
Branchlets mostly armed with straight axillary thorns "25-"75" long. I. ell. acute or somewhat acuminate and narrowed at the base, entire or faintly crenateserrate.

The flowers of this interesting plant should be looked for. In form and leaf it is very close to a wild Citrus in the Pachmari hills, but the ordinary wild Citrus medica is very different both in its larger leaves and thick-skinned elliptic mammillate fruit.
The orange is commonly cultivated in Chota Nagpur and Sambalpur.
2. C. medica, L. Jamira, $h_{\text {. }}$; Jambir, S.; Nimbu, $H$.

Usually a very thorny bush, young shoots purplish, L. 3-6." Fls. often 1 -sexual and pink. Fruit mamillate at the apex.
Wild in the Mayurbhanj hills, near ravines! Sometimes apparently wild in waste places especially on the Hazaribagh plateau, but not truly so. It is frequently wild in the moister valleys of the sub-Himalayas and in the Duars.
The oultivated varieties iuclude the Citron, Lemon and Limes, but some of the last are without either the thick skin or mammillate fruit and pass into $C$. arrantium. The wild plant has a large ellipsoid very thick-skinned fruit.
3. C. decumana, L. Pamalo; Shaddock; Grape Fruit.

A small tree with leaves $6-9^{\prime \prime}$ long and fruit often $6^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with very large cells. Commonly cultivated.

## 14. $\boldsymbol{A E G L E}$ Correa.

Trees with 1 or more axillary thorns and alternate 3-foliolate leaves, with sub-crenulate crenate or nearly entire leaflets. Fls. rather large white or greenish white in axillary panicles. Petals 4-5, spreading imbricate. Stamens numerous, inserted round an inconspicuous disc with short subulate filaments and long anthers. Ovary oroid with a stout axis and $8-20$ cells, short style and deciduous stigma. Ovules many 2 -seriate. Fruit large, several-celled and many-seeded, rind woody. Testa mucilaginous and woolly, albumen 0 , cotyledons thick, fleshy.

## 1. A. marmelos, Correa. Lohagasi, $\boldsymbol{K}_{\text {. ; Sinjo, S.; Bel, H.; The Bael }}$ tree.

A small tree or sometimes m.s. with 1-2 strong thorns from the leaf axils. Lflts. elliptic or ovate-lanceolate, 2-4" long, sessile with rhachis ' $5-1$ " long and petiole 1-2'5' long. Fls. 1" diam., greenish. White in very numerous lateral and sub-terminal simple panicles, $1 \cdot j-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, appearing with the new leaves. Fruit 2-3" diam. (larger in cultivated forms), globose or oval. Seeds embedded in a clear

[^104]Var.? In ravines in the Santal Parganas I have found a mod.sized thornless tree with broadly ovate leaflets, sometimes faintly
crenate, $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 32 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, shortly obtusely acuminate and puberulons both sides, lateral petiolules ' 25 ". It was neither in flower nor fruit.

The brel is frost-hardy. Very slow-growing.

## 15. FERONIA, Correa.

Only one species known. Generically it is distinguished from A\&gle and Citrus by the placentre not altogether reaching the axis of the ovary so that they are parietal. Ovules many. Stamens 10-12. Leaves imparipinnate.

1. F. elephantum, Correa. Kat-bel, Kochbel, S., Beng.; Kaith, Or, H; The Elephant Apple or Wood-apple.
A small or rather large thorny tree with dark green odd-pinnate leaves, opposite small sub-sessile entire leaflets and green or dull red flowers, " 3 " diam. in short racemes or racemes panicled on short lateral branches with or without reduced simple or 3 -foliolate leaves. Eruit $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., many-seeded, with a rough woody rind.
Common and perhaps indigenons on the cotton soil of Angul, Khandpara, Banki and Puri! Planted throughout the province but chiefly in the drier parts and not common elsewhere. Fls. Feh,-April. Fr. Nov.-Jan. Evergreen. New leaves with the flowers in F'eb. and March.
Bark dark grey or black, rough. L. fascicle 1 , about $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with 5-7 elliptic or obovate leaflets about ' $5-1^{\prime \prime}$ long, with large marginal glands and often notched at upex, rhachis narrowly winged. Pedicels glabrms, articulate on the pubescent peduncle. Sepals minute open in bud, soon withering. Petals green or reddisb, imbricate, oblong. "12". St. matually 10, hases adnate to the large woolly disc. Anthers red.
The wood is sometimes used for agricultural implements. The pulp of the fruit is edible and uromatic and has much the same properties as the bael. It is also used for affections of the gums and rhroat. The gum is also given in diarrhoea and dysentery.

## FAM. 37. SIMARUBACEE.

Trees or shrubs with bitter bark. Leaves alternate, usually large and pinnate, stipules 0 or deciduous. Flowers small, in terminal or axillary panicles or cymes, regular, $3-5$-merous. Petals rarely 0 , hypogynous. Disc annular or elongate, simple or lobed. Stamens isostemonous or diplostemonous, inserted at base of the disc, filaments free, often with a scale at the base. Ovary free, deeply $2-5$-celled and lobed with as many free or connate styles and capitate stigmas; ovules 1 in each cell, raphe ventral. Fruit samaroid or of several drupels or baccate, the carpels more or less distinct. Embryo straight or curved.

## 1. AILANTHUS, Desf.

Large trees. Fls. small, polygamous, bracteolate, panicled, 5 -merous. Petals valvate. Stamens 10 in the male, $2-3$ in the hermaphrodite flower, without scales. Ovary 2-5-partite, styles connate. Fruit of 1-5 samaras.

1. A. excelsa, Roxb. Pir nim, Ghoranim, H.; Ghorkaranj, Kharw.

A large tree with light-coloured bark, stout hoary tomentose branchlets, large pinnate leaves with $10-13$ pairs of very coarsely toothed leaflets and large panicles of yellowish flowers.
Hazaribagh, frequent! Palamau! Gangpur: Orissa, frequent! Often near villages and roadsides. Fls. Jan.-March. Fr. May. Sub-decidnous in May and renews leaves in A pril to June.
Smell foetid. Twigs $3-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with large leaf scars. L. 2-3 ft. long, with hoary tomentose rhachis. Lifts. $3^{\circ} 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $2-3^{\prime \prime}$, densely pubescent beneath, and phescent above when young, acute or acuminate with a very oblicue base, sec. lerves 12-20. Petiolule 1-2", with two hairy glands near the base, and sometimes in place of the lowest leaflets also. Samaras often solitary, $1 \cdot 75-2^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, stringly nerved with a twisted base.
The ground hark is used in Indian veterinary practice.

## FAM. 38. OCHNACEE.

Glabrous trees or shrubs with alternate simple stipulate leaves. Flowers usually large, panicled or umbellate, bracteate. Sepals 4-7, free imbricate, persistent and sometimes coloured in fruit. Petals i 10, hypogynous deciduous. Disc enlarged after flowering. Stamens rarions, sometimes numerous, inserted on the disc; anthers basifixed, dehiscing by terminal pores or longitudinally. Ovary 2 -10-celled with axile or parietal placenta, sometimes deeply lobed, styles connate or distinct at the apex. Ovules 1-2 in each cell or indefinite, ascending or rarely pendulous, raphe ventral. Fruit of several drupels or pyrenes each 1 4-seeded, or capsular.

## 1. OCHNA, L.

L. serrate. Fls. large yellow, in racemes or umbels. Disc large. Stamens many, filaments persistent, anthers deciduous. Ovary deeply 5 -10-lobed, lobes 1 -ovuled, distinct in fruit on the enlarged torus. Drupels each with 1 erect albuminous seed.

1. O. squarrosa, Roxb. Champa baha, S.; Pata champa, Koniari, Buin champa, Or.
A small tree or large shrub with ell., ell.-lanceolate to obovate acute or somewhat acuminate leaves, $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, with very numerous fine oblique sec. n. Flowers handsome bright-yellow, fragrant. $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in short lateral sub.corymbose rarely panicled racemes from the leaf sears. Sep. $6-75^{\prime \prime}$, erect after flowering, but again spreading and deep purple in fruit.

[^105]2. 0. pumila, Ham. Champa baha, S.

A very pretty undershrub with a long stout rootstock from which it sends up annually shoots $8-18^{\prime \prime}$, rarely 2 ft . high. bearing umbels of showy yellow flowers, $1.5-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Conspicuous in fruit from the spreading deep red sepals.

In open especially grassy forests and waste land. Champaran, on the bhabar! Gaya ghats! Ranchi: Horhap, Neterhat, etc.! Singlohum! Hazaribagh! Palaman! Manbhum!

Fls. Feb.-June. Fr. March-July.
The new shoots usually appear immediately after the jungle fires. L. broally oblanceolate, $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ by 1-2', narrowed into the short petiole, finely sub-spinulosely serrate when young, rarely coarsely toothed, sometimes subentire when old. Fls. on pedicels $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, peduncle axiliary $1-3^{\prime \prime}$. Petals "5-"75". Drupels greenish, usually 4-6.
Campbell states that the root is used by the Santals as an antidote to snake bite and for certain menstrual complaints, consumption and asthma.

## FAM. 39. BURSERACEEA.

Trees or shrubs secreting oleo-resins in the cortex. L. alternate, impari-pinnate, usually with opposite leaflets stipulate or (in all the following) exstipulate. Fls. regular, small, often polygamous in axillary or terminal racemes or panicles. Calyx often minute, lobes 3-6 imbricate or valvate. Petals 3-6 imbricate or valvate. Dise free or adnate to the base of the calyx. St. twice as many as the petals inserted on the margin of or underneath the disc. Anthers 2 -celled dehiscing longitudinally. Ovary free, 3-5-celled. Ovules 2 in each cell, axile pendulous anatropous. Fruit a drupe with $1-5$ free or united pyrenes or dry and dehiscent, each pyrene 1 -seeded. Albumen 0 . Cotyledons generally twisted plicate or crumpled.
A. Flowers with a campanulate hypanthiurn lined by the disc. Fruit a globose drupe.
Tree flowering before the leares. Litts. crenate pubescent . 1. Garuga.
B. Flowers with a small cupalar or saucer-shaped calyx.

1. Disc annular crenate.

Tree flowering with the leares. Panicles axillary, diffuse
Panicles pseudo-terminal racemiform. Fruit trigonous.
2. Disc at base of small cupular calyx.

Panicles cymose dichotomous exceeding the leaves.
2. Bxrsera.
3. Boswellia.
4. Commiphort

## 1. GARUGA, Roxb.

Trees with pubescent branchlets and exstipulate leaves clustered at the ends of the twigs with opposite subsessile crenate leafets. Flowers polygamous in much-branched panicles. Calyx campanulate, 5 -fid, valvate. Disc conspicuous, lining the calyx-tube. Petals and stamens inserted on its margin. Ovary sessile or shortly stipitate 4-5-celled, stigma capitate $4-5 \cdot$ lobed. Fruit a drupe with $1-5$ 1 -seeded pyrenes.

1. G. pinnata, Roxb. Jiga, Kekar, H., Th.; Armu, K.; Kandwer, 8.; Karur, Bhumij; Kosromba, Mal P.
A large or m.s. tree, handsome in full foliage, with odd-pinnato leaves $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long, $8-16$ prs. ovate-lanceolate lats. attaining $45^{\prime \prime}$
by $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, crenate caudate, pubescent both sides, lowest pair usually very short and reflexed. The yellow campanulate flowers, $25^{\prime \prime}$ long, are borne when the tree is leafless in numerous panicles $46^{\prime \prime}$ long from the leaf scars at the tips of the branchlets.


#### Abstract

Throughout the area. Chiefly in the valleys, ghats or cool sides of the hills in the hotter districts. Fls, March-April. Fr. June-Aug. Leafless March-May. Old leaves turu red before falling. Bark pale grey, smooth or flaky. Blaze in young trees thin, pink, in old trees thick with outer brown dead bark, then pink or deep crimson streaked with white. If the bark is recently shed a chlorophyll layer occurs in place of the brown outer layer. Lflts. hairy with $12-16$ sec. $n$. ; petiolules '08- $12^{\prime \prime}$ '. Calyx tule Fery hairy, sepals half as long as the erect linear-oblong petals. Filaments hairy, Fruit globose, yellowish-green, " 75 "' diam., with $2-4$, rarely 5 pyrenes. The leaves are very frequently attacked by red galls which are very conspicuous: in the antumn. It is a good tree for the reclamation of grass lands in damp districts, being among the fire hardy" species. It grows readily from cuttings and coppices easily. It is not much used. Hamilton says that "Jiya" is used for canoes and coarse furniture, and remarks on the green plicate cotyledons.


## 2. BURSERA, $L$.

Trees with exstipulate leaves. Fls. small polygamous or 2 -sexual in axillary panicles, 4-6-merous, with annular crenate disc free from the calyx-tube and 8-12 stamens inserted at its base or alternately on and between the crenatures. Ovary free, 3-5-celled. Drupe with $3-5$ pyrenes.

1. B. serrata, Colebr. Syn. Protium serratum, Engl.; Kandior, Kariar, K.; Armu, S; Karonda, Kharw.; Sari, Mal P.; Garur, Nimburu, Limbru, Or.; Mohi, Gond.
A m.s. tree with leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long, lats. $3-4$ prs., oblong, 3-5.5", caudate, entire or more or less serrate, pubescent on the 6-12 sec. n. beneath. The very small green Hlowers ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. are borne when the tree is in full leaf in lax panicles from the leaf axils and from the axils of fallen leaves.
Throughoat the area bot not at all gregarious. Chiefly amoug rocks and on the Wol sides of hills and streams in the central area ! Champaran! Angul and Puri, common! Sambalpur, rare! Athmallik, along rivers! Common in the higher hills in both the Central and Southern area! Fls. April. Fr. May. Evergreen or nearly *o trenerss leaves in April.
Bark grey, slightly cracked, blaze deep browu (in old trees), then thick deep piuk. Petals spreadinent. Petiolules " $2 \overline{0}-\bar{y}^{\prime}$ ". Caly x tulue very shallow with small Iolee. 3Fis" diam with abore. Style very short. Fruit gtobose red when ripe, thout It is diam. with $1-3$ stones.
building a tall and valuable timber tree in Burmah but not much used except as Farg, posts in our area. It coppices from the cambian ring.
 Sambalpur! Kalamandi, Cooper! Along streams.

## 3. BOSWELLIA, Roxb.

Trees, often with a papery bark. L. exstipulate with opposite *ssile usually serrate leaflets. Flowers rather small racemed or Disc annular crenate. Stamens inserted at the base of the disc 5 long and 5 shorter. Ovary sessile 3 -celled, stigma 3-lobed, ovules 2 in each cell, pendulous. Drupe trigonous, containing 3 pyrenes.

1. B. serrata, Roxb. Salga, Salai, Sali, H.: Salga, s., K.

A pretty tree with green, urey or redrlish bark peeling off in thin flakes. Leaves $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long with $9-16 \mathrm{prs}$ opposite coarsely crenate. serrate leaffets $153^{\prime \prime}$ long, and numerous racemes of smallish white Howers at the tips of the branches, usually appearing when the tree is hare of leaves.

Very common ondry hills in the ('entral and parts of the Southern area, ha: wot common in S.F., Ängul or Puri! Fls. Jan.-March. Frt. May-June. Decidmon Jan--May or June.

Bark very thm srey Haky, with chlownhyll layer beneath the thin outer laye: Baze thatherl whth lighter and larker piak; from it exndes small drops of resin.
J. . at the ents of the lmanchlets. Jfit - lanceolate or orate-lanceolate, glanmad honeuth. mubescent on the nerves ahove, sometimes sulb-lofed. Racemes 4puhescut, sometimes with short hranches, crowdert near the apex but not rear ? Lurninal. an the branch grows thromgh them and they are helow the leaves in fram.
 Juic ariet, Heshy", paphlose. Anthera sagitate introrse. Fruit "5", 3-gonows. with three valves and'3 winged hard pyrenes.

Tho wrom samed for charconl. The tree vielda the Tndian Oibanmm, a gnider.



## 4. COMMIPHORA, Jacq.

Trees or shrubs, often spinescent. L. alt. 3-foliolate or imparipinnate; stipules 0 . Fls. small poly gramous fascicled or in dichasial panicles. C'alyx cupular or tubular, 4-, rarely 5 a 6 lobed, valvate. lersistent. Pet. 4, rarely $5-6$, inserted on or under the margin of the rup-shaped disc. St. 8 lo inserted with the petals, alternate longer Wrary oroid, sessile, 2 4-celled, stigma 3-4-lobed; ovules 22 in each cell, collateral. Fruit drupaceous with 2-6 pyrenes.

1. C. caudata, Engl., s.n. Protium candatum, W. \& $\boldsymbol{A}$., is a deciduons small tre or shrub with greenish papery bark peeling off in thin tlakes. L. 3 -foliolate 1 un specimens, hut sometines $5 \%$-foliolate), leaflets orbicular or orate saddenir acuminate $1 \cdots 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. nervation very fine reticulate. HIs. yellowish in lour teduacled slender dichasial panicles 3 many"floweral. a- 6 " joug. Drupe urad -t ler:er.
Phared win the Orisa coast as near Konarak!, probably from cuttings, and herce it appears at present shrmbly. The sap is abmolant and fragrant. Fls. Mar. Decimblons.

## FAM. 40. MELIACER.

Trees or shrubs without (exc. Chloroxylon) translucent glands in the leaves. Leaves alternate pinnate, rarely 2 3-pinnate, exstipulate. Flowers regular, usually in axillary panicles. Calyx 3-6-toothed -partite, or sub-entire. Petals 3-6, sometimes cohering at the base stamens 4-12, usually twice as many as the petals, more or less com pletely united into a tube except in the tribe Cedrelex, outside the dice Tuhe usually toothed. Disc frequently tubular and sheathing the ovary, sometimes pulvinate, rarely absent, sometimes adnate to the staminal tube. Ovary usually free, 25 -, rarely 6 -celled. Style 1 with disciform or capitate stigma. Ovules 2 or more in each cell, rarelr solitary. Seeds sometimes arilled or winged. Albumen thin of absent.
[2. Crdrela.

1. Chloroxylun.
2. Cedrela.
3. Strietenia.
4. Soymida.
5. Chickraspia.
B. Orales 1-2 in each cell. Seeds not winged. St. united into a tube.
6. Lits. mostly toothed. Petals usually spreading.
a. Fruit drupaceous. St. tabe oblong. Leaves pinnate. Leaves 2-3-pinnate
7. Azadiruehta.
8. Fruit nearly ${ }^{\text {dry }} 5$-gonous. St. tube very shor
II. Leaflets entire. Petals erect or sub-erect (exc. 9).
a. Terrestrial trees.

Petals ovate-oblong. Leafiets 3
Petals shortly oblong. Leaflets $\overline{\mathrm{D}}-11$
9. Walaura.

Petals concave 3. Leaflets many
10. Heynea.
11. Amoora.
8. Petals concave 5 . Leaflets 3-7
12. Aglaia.
13. Carapa.

## 1. CHLOROXYLON, D.C.

L. paripinnate. Flowers 5 -merous in terminal and axillary panieles, petals spreading clawed. Stamens in the depressions of the 10-lobed disc, not connate into a tube, alternate shorter. Ovary monk in the prominent disc, 3 -lobed and -celled. Ovules about 8 in tach cell. Capsule coriaceous, loculicidally 3 -valved. Seeds compressed exalbuminous, winged above.

1. C. swietenia, D.C. Sengel-sali, K.; Bharhul, Khaw.; Bhira, H.; Indian Satinwood.
A small or m.s. tree, larger in the south, with thick corky bark, metty, greyish or glaucous-green foliage, leaflets $10-20$ pairs, about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, gland-dotted. Fls. white, ' $255^{\prime \prime}$ diam., on the cymose branchbts of pubescent 3-5"-long panicles, which are clustered towards the mids of the branches from the leaf scars. Capsule 3 -gonous, oblong"Toid, 1-1.75", 3-celled.
Nat reconded from the Northern area. Common in the Central wrea but local, daply on northern slopes! Southern area: chiefty in the drier forests, not common Sue soils and Durgapur range in Angul! Orissa States, in open forest, chetly on
Attains and generally small, Cooper.
thebis with petiole together 8-12" long.
arge trees. largely sought after for building and implements. hence the scarcity the very acrid is a very good coppicer. It thrives with heavy grazing owing
an Hence juice, which blisters the skin, making it unpslatable even for Hence the Kol name seagel-sali, seagel $=$ fire.)

## 2. CEDRELA, $L$.

Trees with pinnate leaves. F'ls. short-oblong, white in terminal ad sab-terminal panicles, 4 6- usually 5 -merous. St. sometimes alternating staminodes, inserted on the fleshy dise which is Wre or less adnate to the base of the ovary. Ovary 5 -celled. Cells
with several 2 -seriate pendulous ovules. Capsule septifrugally 5. valved, globose when young, then ellipsoid or oblong. Seeds many imbricate, winged at one or both ends.

1. C. toona, Roxb. Katangai, Roronga, Ho.; Katangari, M.; Tun, H.; The Toon Tree.
A m.s. or large tree with large spreading leaves $1-2.5 \mathrm{ft}$. long, with $5-12 \mathrm{prs}$. of alt. or opp. lanceolate or oblong-lanc. caudate or finely acuminate glabrous or pubescent entire or faintly undulate leaflets $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long (on same leaf), with long petiolules ' 4 ' 5 ' and oblique acute bases rounded on the acroscopic side and $13-18 \mathrm{sec} . \mathrm{n}$. Terminal odd leaflet usually present. Fls. $\cdot 16-2^{\prime \prime}$ long in drooping or sub-erect panicles on the new shoots. Seeds winged both ends.

Wild in the Northern tract in the Ramnagar Hills and Purneah! Wild genamily in the Central and Southern tract in valleys among the hills! Largely planted everywhere. Fls. March-April. Fr. June-July, but the capsules often remain a whole year on the tree. Deciduous Dec,-Feb.
The following varieties occur which I have endeavoured to name as far so possible in accordance with C. de Candolle's monogranh.*
A. Branchlets puberulous when young only. L. glabrous when mature except the nerve axils heneath.
a. typica. Panicles glabrous or nearly so, long and drooping. Flowers withous staminodes. Anths, minutely apiculate. Capsules '76-"9", smooth sparsely lenticellate.
Southern range, Puri! Narsingpur! Chietly cultivated elsewhere.
B. Hainesii C.D.C.(sp.) As in typica hut staminodes 5 , filiform and panicle only 8-9", erect. Singbhum! also ajpparently (hat Howers not seen. Angul!
$\gamma$ Hasletiil Haines (Fl. Ch. Nag.) Lits, (भرp. 610 prs. only, under 4". Panicles erect, $6^{\prime \prime}$. glabrous. Fls. "16". Anthers with a tail $\frac{1}{-}-\frac{3}{4}$ as $\operatorname{long} 29$ themselves. Capsule under "65". Suntal Parganas, Khatikhnnd, Haslett?
B. Branchlets and leaves more or less permanently pubescent or puberulos Pauicles shorter than the leaves.
反. multijuga. L. often 2 ft , in length. Singlhnum! Bonai! It scarcely appears to merit the rank of a variety. Filaments glalrous, therefor not var. pubescens.

## 2. C. brevipetiolulata, n. sp.

A small tree with permanently pubescent twiss, petioles, rhachis and midrib above remarkable for the very short petiolules of the leaflets, which do not exceed $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$. Lffts. about 10-15-jugate, much as in C. toona.

## Mals of Orissa

The flower and fruit has not been seen and the species therefore has ant been described. It is the same tree apparently as Barher's No. 5774 from the Anamalais which was not taken up in the Madras Flora uwing to the same lack of inflorescence.

## 3. SWIETENIA, L. Mahogany.

Large trees with pari-pinnate leaves and opposite or sub-opp. leaflets. Hls. 2 -sexual small greenish panicled. Calyx 5 -fid. Petali spreading. Anther tube urceolate or ovoid-cylindric with the anthers between the 10 small teeth. Dise annular. Ovary 5 -celled with many ovules. Fruit a large woody septifrugally dehiscent capsule with numerous pendulous 2 -seriate winged seeds in each loculus.

[^106]1. 8. macrophylla, King. Large-leaved Mahogany.

A large tree, leaflets generally 4 pairs somewhat like those of a Cedrela with very oblique base, larger about $6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers greenish, $3-{ }^{-} 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., sweet smelling, in narrow supra-axillary panicles about $3 \cdot 5-5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Capsules like large inverted clubs, erect, 5-6 ${ }^{N}$ long, very woody.
Now somewhat largely planted. Purneah! Dumka! Ranchi, etc.! Flowers in April when in full leaf. Fruit ripens nearly a year later. Nearly evergreen but leaves fall end of Feb,-March.
Bark of twigs brown. Leaf rhachis 6-8". Lftts. sub-falcate lanceolate acuminate with 8-12 pale sec. n. Petals greenish, oblong, '15". St. tulbe cream-coloured, anthers included, inserted below the sinus. Disc red.

## 2. 8. mahogani, L. Small-leaved Mahogany.

A large tree with rather rugose grey-black bark, pinnate leaves with $2-4$ prs. of leaflets $1 \cdot 2-2{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long only and panicles of greenish flowers $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with yellow staminal tube.
Often planted: Muzaffarpur, Dumka, etc. ! and thrives well towards Orissa, but is stanted in Chota Nagpur. Fls. April-May. Renews leaves April and is practically evergreen. It Howers rather later than $S$. macrophylla.
leaflets very oblique, often sul)-falcate, with a short slenter apex. Panicles quite glabrous, $1{ }^{\circ} 5-2^{\prime \prime}$, shorter than the leaves. Petals obovate-oblong, st, tube '12" long with 10 sharp teeth.
It does not set seed so freely as the last.

## 4. SOYMIDA, A. Juss.

A tree with paripinnate leaves. Fls. in axillary and terminal panicles. Pet. 5 imbricate, obovate, clawed, spreading. St. tube cupular 10 -cleft or sometimes stamens nearly free and spreading, lobes fleshy, apex minutely 2-lobed with the anther in the sinus. Disc flat. Ovary 5-celled, cells with about 12 pendulous 2 -seriate orales. Style short. Stigma large capitate, slightly lobed. Capsule - -valved woody, valves separating from a large 5 -rayed central axis. seeds numerous, large winged both ends, albuminous, cotyledons ioliaceous.

1. 8. febrifuga, A. Juss. Rohini, K.; Ruhen, S.; Rohana, H., Kharv.; Suam, Or.
A large or m.s. tree with thick wrinkled branchlets and leaves 9-18" long with 3-6 prs. of opposite or sometimes alt. leaflets $24^{\prime \prime}$ long, sprinkled when young with small peltate glands. Fls. '3- $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., white, with sometimes green on the petals, in large terminal panicles. Conspicuous in fruit from the large ellipsoid or obovid pendant woody septifragal capsules $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$.

[^107]so, broadly oblong or elliptic, obtuse with very obligue base, grlabrous. Sep. 5 , short imbricate. Staminal tube usually erect.
"The wood is extremely hard and very" dark red-brown, very durable and makes月 beautiful furniture, if well seasoned. It is somewhat cross-grained," Gumb/e. It is used for building, for oil mills and other prarposes, but is usually taken ao poles. It coppices well. The bark is bitter and astringent and is employed in dysentery and diarrhoea. "A decoction is given for rheumatic swellings." Campbell.,"It is said to he as good as Sumari Cassic fistula) for tanning purposes," Cooper. "Wt. about 75 lhs. $\mathrm{P}=1024$ according to Skimner but only 626 according to Fowke," Gamble.

## 5. CHUKRASIA (sometimes spelt Chickrassia), A. Juss.

## 1. C. tabularis, A. Juss.

In a pamphlet entitled "On the Flora of Behar and the mountain Parasnatb," by Thomas Anderson, formerly Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Calcutta, it is stated that Chickrassia tabularis occurs on Parasnath from base to summit. This is the only record, and I suspect an error as I have failed to find ib on Parasnath or anywhere else in Bihar and Orissa.
C. tabularis has 5-12 prs, of leaflets. White flowers "a" long, with erect oblong petals and a woody capsule about $l^{\prime 2} 5-1^{\prime} 75^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 6. AZADIRACHTA, A. Juss.

Tree. Leaves pinnate, leaflets toothed, petals spreading, dise annular. St. tube 10 -toothed, anthers opposite the teeth. Ovary 3 -5-celled, ovules 2 in each cell superposed. Drupe 1-celled and 1-seeded. Cotyledons oblong-obovate, fleshy, sessile, epigeal with a long stout hypocotyl on germination.

## 1. A. indica, A. Juss. Syn. Melia Azadirachta, L.; Nim, H.; The

 Neem I'ree; Margosa.A handsome tree, leaves with 5-9 prs. of coarsely-serrate unequalsided leaflets and axillary panicles of white scented flowers. Drupe $\cdot 5-75$ " ellipsoid, yellow when ripe.
Believed not to be indigenous in the province hut occurs as if wild on some of the hills in Puri district and in jungles in Hazaribagh. It is frequently self-sown near gardens and villages and very commonly planted. Fis. March-May. Fr. JuneJuly, and the seed germinates in July and Aug. of the same season. Evergreen.
L, $8-15^{\prime \prime}$, litts. 1-3", sometimes lolrulate near the base. Fls. " 3 " diam. St, tube "2"
The wood is good and used tor various purposes. The bark is bitter, and nearly every part is used medicinally in intermittent fever and as a tonic. The ripe fruits are largely collected for the oil, which is especially useful in parasitic skindiseases and for dressin, foul ulcers. Internally it is anthelmintic. The twigs are used for tooth-brushes. It is a good avenue tree.
The first leaves after germination are pinnatifid at base.

## 7. MELIA, $L$.

Trees with 2-3 pinnate leaves and 2 -sexual flowers in large axillary panicles. Calyx 5 -lobed or sep. 5 imbricate. Pet. 5, free. Disc annular. St. tube cylindric dilated and laciniate at the mouth; anthers 10 included on or near the margin of the tube, apiculate. Ovary 5-8-celled, style cylindric, stigma capitate; ovules 2 superposed. Fruit a drupe, cells 1 or more, 1 -seeded. Seeds pendulous elliptic, testa crustaceous, alloumen fleshy, thin, cotyledons foliaceous, radicle terete superior.
L. 2-pinnate. Fls. white. Drupes over $1^{\prime \prime}$ long
L. mostly 3-pinnate. Fls. lilac. Drupes under 1 " long
2. amedami.

1. M. composita, Willd.
H.; Batra, Or.

A very large tree with spreading crown and 2-pinnate leaves up to 25 ft . long clustered towards the ends of the branches. Fls. white, ${ }^{-3 \prime \prime}$ diam., with spreading and reflexed greenish petals in numerous axilary stellately tomentose scurfy panicles $5-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Drupes $1-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long with very hard endocarp.
Forests of Angul and Puri, rather frequent in Angul! Fls. Feb.-March. Fr. Dec.-Jan. New leaves with the flowers. Deciduous.
Bark reddish, smooth and flaking. Blaze thin, crimson, theu white. Twigs stout, brown. Shoots stellately scurfy. Pinnæ up to $8^{\prime \prime}$ long 3 -foliolate or with up to $3-6$ pra, of leafets. LAtts. mostly ovate-lanceolate and acuminate, $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, glabrescent, crenate or crenulate. Petiolules $\cdot 15-{ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ minutely pubescent when ofd. Fls. $25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sep. small lanceolate. Pet. $\cdot^{\prime \prime}$, spathulately-linear pubescent. St. tube arrowly tubular with over 20 short linear teeth, inside silky. Drupe with 1 chestnnt-coloured seed with large embryo.
"Wood soft. Growth rapid, $2-3$ rings per inch of radius in Madras to 7 rings in some Bengal specimens. Wt. $26-33 \mathrm{lb}$. The wood will probably be found useful for tea-boxes and similar purposes and the tree should be cultivated on account of its rapid growth." Gamble.
2. M. azedarach, L. Bakain, H.; Bokom baha, S.; The Persian
Lilac.

A m.s. tree, but flowering when small, with mostly 3 -pinnate leaves up to about 2 ft . long chiefly towards the ends of the branches. Fls. lilac with deeper purple staminal tube, in axillary panicles. Drupe ${ }^{2}-755^{\prime}$, yellowish with very hard endocarp.
Caltivated in all stations! A native of Upper Burmah :
Fls. May-June. Fr. ripens Nov,-Dec., but often remains on the tree throughout the cold weather. Leafless Dec.-April.' Bark thick and deeply fluted in old trees, mooth in young. Shoots somewhat rusty with stellate hairs. Pinne up to $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sec. pinnæ 1-3-foliolate. Lftrs. mostly lanceolate acuminate, $\cdot 5-2^{2} \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, glabres-
 Preral cells usually with a long narrow seed with brown testa and fleshy linearoblong cotyledons.
"Wood useful and pretty, handsomely marked. Wt. averages about 38 lb . Growth quick, often very quick, $3-4$ rings per inch,", Gamble. I have grown trees Sone 30 ft . high in 3 years from seed so that it is useful when quick growing trees are required. The inears brom seed so that it is useful when quick growing trees
uan anthelmintic Uan anthelmintic. The fruits are poisonous and are used in leprosy and scrofula
I. $\ddagger$. $\quad D$.).

## 8. CIPADESSA, Blume.

Shrubs or small trees with odd pinnate leaves, opp. or sub-opp. fs. Petals 5 oblong spreading valvate. Staminal tube deeply 10 lobed, lobes linear, loosely cohering forked, anthers short in the lorks. Dise shortly cupular, adnate to base of the staminal tube. Uvary 5-celled, ovules 2, collateral. Fruit scarcely fleshy 5-gonous.

## C. futicosa, Blume. Nalbali, Or.

Small tree or large shrub with long weak sub-sarmentose branches, *ares 5-12" long with 7-11 opposite variously-toothed litts, and small Truose panicles of small white flowers.
Palley forests in Singbhum, frequent in Saranda and Porahat! Parasnath!
 aper, Ms, March-June. Fr. May-Nov. Deciduous in March.

Whole plant usually more or less pubescent. Lfts. from ${ }^{\circ} 75^{\prime \prime}$ (at base of leaf) to $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, terminal oblong acuminate, petiolules ${ }^{12} 12-0^{\prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Panicles narrow, $3-1$ long, including the long peduncle. Fruit under " $20^{\prime \prime}$ "diam.

## 9. WALSURA, Roxb.

Trees with 1-5-foliolate leaves and opp. lfls. Fls. in axillary and terminal panicles. Calyx short, 5-fid or -partite. St. 8 or 10 free or connate, lobes notched or 2-cornute. Disc annular. Ovary short 2-3-celled sunk in the disc. Fruit baccate 1- rarely 2-celled and -seeded. Seed enclosed in a fleshy aril, exalbuminous.

1. W. piscidia, Roxb. (inc. W. ternata, Roxb.). Mundika, Or.; Siloi (Gaya) ; Bakom, Kuruwan (Samb.).
A bushy tree or scarcely more than a shrub with pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves, oblong or somewhat ovate-oblong leaflets $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2^{\prime 2} 5^{\prime \prime}$, pale glaucous beneath and very shining above, and white or yellowish small Howers with erect very slightly imbricate petals in axillary and terminal panicles $3-5$ " wide composed of several long-peduncled partial panicles. Panicles from the upper leaf axils and brown hairy leaf scales of the new shoots. Frt. ' 3 " closely tomentose.

Along the Hazaribagh-Gaya Ghats in rocky ravines! Under the shade of immenso gneiss rocks at the top of Koderma hill (Pal.) ! Not found elsewhere in the Central tract. Common in the Puri division, chiefly in the southern range! Angul, chiefly in ravines! Sambalpur, chiefly on the shales near rivers! Fls. Feb.-June. In the Central tract it is partially deciduous at the time of flowering.

Bark grey, slightly cracked. Blaze rather hard, thick, pink then yellowish, Innovations brown tomentose. Lfts. usually rounded both ends or somewhat acuminate (var. ternata), sec. n. slender, about 10 , very finely reticulate between, petiolules ${ }^{\circ} 15-{ }^{-} 3^{\prime \prime}$, terminal ${ }^{\prime} 75-1$ ". Peduncles $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, usually thickened upward. Ms $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sep. one-fourth to one-third as long as corolla. St. tube half length of petals cleft for one-third to two-thirds of its length into 102 -cornute segmenw. alt. slightly shorter, with yellow apiculate anthers inserted between the two tery small horns. Dise short annular.
The bark is used to kill fish. An oil is said to be obtained from the wood bs heating the chips. It is used for itch.

The following are sometimes considered as distinct species:-
Var a. typica (W. piscidia, Roxb., F.B.T., p. 564). Lftts, rounded at gper. Peduncles $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ thickened upwards. Sep. scarcely one-fourth as long as petas Pet. 4 mm . long, erect oblong or lanceolate-oblong, yellowish. Central tract and Puri!
Var $\beta$. ternata (W. ternata, Roxb., F.B. T., p. 563). Lfits. often somewhat acm minate. Peduncles usually under $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, uniform. Sep. one-third as long as petals. Pet. 3.5 mm ., erecto-patent ell. or ell.-oblong, white, shorter segments of st. tube sometimes not horned. Sambulpur!
The depth of the lobing of the staminal tube used in the F.B.I. as a sections character is very variable. Fig. 65 of Brandiz' Indian Trees unites the two tas. having the long inflorescence of typica and the pointed leaves of ternata!

## 10. HEYNEA, Roxb.

Trees or shrubs with 5-11-foliolate leaves and opp. quite entire lflts. Panicles terminal and axillary, corymbose. Calyx short $4-5$-id Petals 4-5 oblong sub-erect. St. tube cleft into 8 or 10 linear 2 -toothed segments. Disc annular. Ovary immersed in the annular flesbry disc, $2-3$-celled, narrowed into the short style. Fruit dehiscerit, 1 -celled, 2-valved, 1 -seeded. Seed arillate, cotyledons large thic fleshy. Raphe large.

1. H. trijuga, Roxb.

A small ornamental tree with odd-pinnate leaves 12-18" long, 2-4 pairs of ovate acuminate leaflets $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and small white flowers in lax corymbose panicles on long slender peduncles $7-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. shortly oblong $15-\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$. St. tube cleft about half way into $8-10 \mathrm{seg}$ ments which are forked with apiculate anthers in the forks. Ovary 2 celled, cells 2 -ovuled. Fruit reddish, $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, ellipsoid, with 2 thin coriaceous valves, and with 1 (rarely 2) pendulous seed (from an ascending funicle) with a thin white flesly aril.
Sameshwar Hills, Champaran! Valleys in Singhhum! Ranchi (Kolomda, 2000 ft.), Gamble! Bonai, Cooper! Mayurl)banj, in the mountains $2000 \mathrm{ft} .-3000 \mathrm{ft}$ ! Often planted in Ranchi, etc. Fls. March-May. Fr, Aug.-Nov. Evergreen.
Attains about $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. girth. Bark cracked or fluted, brown (or grey with red in the cracks), blaze red to crimson. LAts. pale and somewhat pubescent beneath or glabrous, end one attains $6{ }^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$, base of lateral straight, rounded or obtuse with petiolules ${ }^{25-\cdot 75}$ ". Panicles (without peduncle) 2-4" only. Sep. broad pubescent.
The wood does not seem to be used. Gamble says that the seeds give an oil used for barning by the Nepalese.
The first several leaves of the seedlings are Jarge, simple aud ovate, the next 3 Foliolate.

## 11. AMOORA, Roxb.

Trees sometimes with milky juice, with odd-pinnate leaves and entire leaflets. Fls. diœecious (or hermaphrodite in form), panicled, or females spicate or racemose. Calyx 3-5-partite. Petals 3 concave imbricate. St. tube subglobose or campanulate, 6-10-crenate or toothed with the 6-10 anthers at the crenatures. Disc 0. Ovary $3(-5)$-celled. Fruit usually coriaceous, ultimately loculicidally 3-4 (rarely 5)-valved. Seeds 1-4 with a fleshy aril.
Tale flowers in panicled spikes or racemes, fem. in long simple spikes.
Yale flowers in panicled cymules, females in a short aucher
panicle.
2. spectabilis.

1. A. rohituka, W. \& A. Sikru, Ho.; Sikaroro, M. ; Pitraj, Tiktaraj, Beng.; Mangai, Khanda, Or. (also Gilakusum or Panikusum in Pari).
A handsome small or m.s. tree with low spreading crown of harge dark green glabrous pinnate leaves $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. long with $4-7$ pairs of leaflets $3-9^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 0-4^{\prime \prime}$, decreasing in size towards the base of the leaf and small white flowers in lax simple (female) or branched (male) spikes. Capsule 3-valved, yellowish or flesh-coloured, 1-1.5" diam., glabrescent.
Throughoat the province hut outside Orissa only wild along watercourses in everrieem or semi-evergreen forest. Champaran, frequent! Purneah! Singbhum!
Fls Ang. S.! Puri, common! Often planted in other districts.
Bark Bmooth Sept. Fr. May-June. Ev.
hoots brown-pube Blaze thick crimson with bold white streaks. Branchlets stout. mieroscopic pubescent but glabrescent. L. rhachis grey with few scattered brown Jong but some glabrous sometimes falcate, slightly puberulous beneath when very acumate and base vorous and not at all scaly, green leneath, shortly sharply "s-4". Diccious. very oblique, always acute on one side; sec. n. 8-16. Petiolule tharter than the leaves Panicles (m.) or spikes (f.) axillary or extra-axillary and diths. 6. Ovary leaves, sometimes 2-nate. Calyx 5 -partite, lobes obtuse. Pet. 3. chestant coloury 3 -celled. Seeds with scarlet arillns, sulbglobose or oblong polished 2-7" without the wril.

The seeds are frequently 2 -embryous, both embryn germinating. First leares simple or with one additional lft. The name Rohituka is Sanscrit. Seeds jield a medicinal oil.
2. A. spectabilis, Miq. (vide Kew Bulletin, No. 7, 1920). Syn. A. Wallichii, King; Sphærosacme rohituka, Wall. Herb. (in part); Karandali, Or。
A tall handsome tree with considerable trunk and a high crown. Sap of young parts milky. L. crowded at the ends of the twigs $15^{\prime \prime}$ to 3 ft . long with a stout rhachis. Lfls. opp. or sub-opposite 9-19 (or sometimes close to the panicle only $3-7$ ), terminal usually elliptic, lateral oblong, or basal ones ovate and reflexed. Fls, diccious (or according to King, polygamous). Males in panicles $9-22^{\prime \prime}$ long from the upper axils. St. tube subglobose crenate with 8-9, rarely 10 half-exserted anthers. Fem. panicles sub-racemose, $2 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$, stout, with flowers on stout pedicels 3-4-merous. Capsule subglobose, $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., 3 4-celled with milky juice when unripe, tomentose. Seeds with scarlet aril and chestnut-coloured testa.

## Mountain valleys of Singlohum! Mayurlhanj! and Orissa !

Fls. July-Nov. Fr. May-June. Evergreen.
Bark smooth pale. Blaze rather soft, streaked with brown and cream and exuding drop of milky juice. Twigs and leaf rhachis grey or rusty with microscopic fimbriate scales or stellate hairs, young brown tomentose. Lfts. decreasing in size towards the base of the leaf, $6-1 \psi^{\prime \prime}$ long or basal only $3-4^{\prime \prime}$, acute or acuminate with regular or somewhat ollique rounded or obtuse base and $13-20$ strong spreading sec. n. Petiolules " 7 " or of terminal leaflet $1-1 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$ ". Ovary depressed yellow tomentose 3 -gonous, stigma very large 3 -lobed.
The tree yields a useful timber which is used for planking. It is red in colour. It should be preserved and propagated in evergreen forests.

## 12. AGLAIA, Lour.

Trees or shrubs often lepidote with 3 -foliolate or odd-pinnate leaves and entire leaflets. Flowers polygamous. Calyx, corolla and androcium all 5 -merous, rarely anthers 10 , staminal tube subglobose entire or 5 -toothed at apex. Disc very small. Ovary 1-3-celled. Fruit indehiscent, 1-2-celled and -seeded. Seeds with fleshy integrment.
Leaflets 6-9" long. Panicles 2-4". Anthers 10

1. Haslettiana,
2. Roxburgkiana.

Leaflets 3-5"5" long. Panicles 5"'. Anthers 5

1. Aglaia Haslettiana, Haines (Journ. As. Soc., xv, 7).

An evergreen tree up to 4 ft . girth with brown scaly shoots, rather distant impari- or pari-pinnate leaves with $5-7$ large oblong shortly abruptly acuminate leaflets 6-9" long and axillary panicles of small globose very fragrant flowers ' $15^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Calyx broadly campanulate, scaly. St. tube as long as petals, globose, with scarcely toothed mouth. Anths. 10, 1 -seriate equal sessile, included, on ridges formed by the equal adnate filaments.

## Evergreen forest near nalas. Mals of Puri! Angul!

Fls, April-May. Fr, not seen.
Shoots, petioles and rhachis lepidote. L. rhachis $8-10^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lflts. sub-opp. of mostly alternate, larger 1 18- $83^{\prime \prime}$ wide, base tapering and oblique, young densely lepidote beneath, glabrescent except for a few scales on the midrib, sec. n, struide 10-15, incurved within the margin. tertiaries very obscure. Petiolule ${ }^{2}-$ - $^{\prime \prime}$, is toothed. $2-\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$ closely lepidote shortly peduncled. Pedicels "05-•1". Calyx shallowly toothed

Pet. 5 ell,-oblong, tip rounded. Mouth of the staminal tube crenulate. Anths, oblong. Disc. 0. Ovary short, somewhat 3 angled. Stigma sessile 3 -lobed.
This species unites Aglaia and Amoora. The fruit is required.

## 2. A. Roxburghiana, Miq.

A tree or shrub with leaves $3-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, leaflets 5 , rarely $6-7,1 \cdot 5-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, narrowly elliptic or ell.-lanceolate, obtuse or acute, glabrescent. Flowers under ' 1 ' diam., yellow, in elongate supra-axillary pyramidal tomentose and slightly scaly panicles as long as the leaves. Fruit subglobose, "75" diam., rusty lepidote and velvety.
Very rare, Hill east of Pitorea (Ranchi), Wood! Baruni Hill (Puri), Gamble! Mr. Nov.-Dec. Fr. June.
Lfts, in the Ranchi specimen ohlanceolate and only up to $4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sec. n. 10-13, not reaching margin nor curved within it. Fls. sessile or pedicelled, calyx often stellately scaly, petals oblong.
The seeds have a white edible aril.

## 13. CARAPA, Aubl.

Littoral trees with paripinnate leaves and 1-3-jugate leaflets. Fls. in lax axillary panicles, 2 -sexual, 4 -merous. St. tube globosely urceolate, 8 -toothed with 2 -partite teeth. Anthers 8 included, sessile alternating with the teeth. Dise cupular adnate to base of ovary. 0 vary 4 -grooved, 4 -celled, with $2-8$ ovules in each cell. Style short, stigma discoid. Fruit very large subglobose with fleshy or coriaceous pericarp, 6-12-seeded, finally 1-celled by complete or partial absorption of the septa, loculicidally 4 -valved. Seeds large, thick, irregularly angular and compressed. Aril?.* Hilum large. Alb. O.

## 1. C. oboyata, Bl. Dhundul, Beng.; Susambar, Or.

A small tree. L. with $1-2$ prs. of glabrous rather coriaceous, oblong or ell.-oblong leaflets $2 \cdot 5 \cdot 4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. small yellowish, in panicles $1-2.5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Conspicuous in fruit by the large globose or oval fruit $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Tidal Swamps of Mahanadi delta! Fis. r.s. Fr. April May.
Bark smooth, that of twigs pale. Blaze pink. Iftts. romuled at tip. somewhat tapering at base into a lirown petiolule: sec. $n$. very fine. $8-10$, soon finely reticulate. Ms. $17 \bar{m}^{-2 \prime 2}$ long. Seeds $8-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, yellowinh, with a thick orange colonred aril.*
The fruit is largely collecter. It is said to be a cure for swellings of the breast and elephantiasis. Brondis says it attains 7 -10 inches.

## FAM. 41. ICACINACEEA.

Trees or shrubs, often climbing, with alternate very rarely opposite, ustally entire, sometimes lobed or toothed, exstipulate leaves. Plowers 4-5-merous, regular, usually small and in cymose panicles, or in axillary clusters, spikes or racemes, 1-2-sexual with perianth single or double. Calyx small, not enlarged in fruit. Petals $\overline{5}$, rarely 4, usually free valvate or narrowly imbricate, the apex usually bent inwards, then erect and finally deciduous. Stamens isomerous and alternate to the petals, reduced to staminodes in the female, some* Times bearded below the anther, which is 4 -celled with introrse or

[^108]lateral dehiscence. Dise absent or cupular or lobed. Carpels usually 3 , sometimes 2 or 5 , united into an ovary which is usually 1 -celled above, rarely completely 3 - or $\check{0}$-celled. Ovules 2 to each cell, collateral, pendulous from the top of the partition, anatropous, micropyle superior and interior. Stigma 2-5 lobed or capitate. Fruit usually drupaceous. Seed pendulous with thin coriaceons testa, usually albuminous. Embryo straight or bent with superior radicle and variously sized cotyledons.

## 1. NATSIATUM, Ham.

Climber with alt. palmi-nerved leaves and diœcious flowers in axillary racemes. M. fl. sepals 5 connate below, open in bud. Pet. 5. St. 5 (4-6), anthers with large pointed connective and adnate cells, inserted inside the disc. Dise small yellow fleshy 10 -lobed, and with 10 linear erect glands from the inner surface of the lobes. F. H as in M. but stamens reduced to staminodes. Ovary villous, style short, 2 - 3 -lobed. Orules 2, raphe dorsal. Drupe obliquely ovoid, compressed. Seed 1, alb. fleshy, cotyledons orbicular 3-5-nerved.

## 1. N. herpeticum, Ham.

A strong twiner with pallid almost white stems attaining $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., alt. cordate-ovate dark green palmately 7 -9-nerved dentate or denticulate long-petioled leaves, larger $6-7^{\prime \prime}$ by $4-5^{\prime \prime}$, and small drooping greenish-yellow villose urceolate flowers in long slender pendulous axillary or supra-axillary simple or compound racemes $4-9^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruit an obliquely ovoid 1 -celled compressed drupe " 25 " long.
In the muister forests, chiefly near nalas, rather rare. Puri Mals (Rajim ! Angul (Bolong and Raigota forests)! Commonin Purneah! Fla. Jan.-March. Fr. MarchApril. New leaves March.

Wood with groups of large pores and inconspicuous medullary rays. Branches strigose, youngest shoots deusely yellow hirsute. L. glalrescent above but slightif scabrous, berieath permanently hirtellous, tip acuminate sometimes with the central nerve excurrent. margiu repand or sinuate with mancronate teeth; sec, ard tertiary nerves very irregular. Peti, 2-ŏ" often coiled. Fls. "2" diam. Buds oroid acute densely strigose. Chaly $x$ deeply -5 -lobed, howes spreading scabrid. Pet. ${ }^{3}$ lanceolate or oldanceolate longer than the sepals, free or nearls so, flat recurved valvate. Mi. H. fil, very short, anthers rellow incurved, pistil ridimentary. F. style very short with 2 linear diverging loles.

## FAM. 42. OLACACEFE.

Shrubs or trees, more rarely undershrubs with alternate simple entire exstipulate leaves and small regular usually 2 -sexual flowers in spikes, racemes or cymes, usually axillary. "Calyx" small, toothed or reduced to a rim which may enlarge in fruit and envelop it. Tepals 4-6, free or connate, valvate, rarely imbricate. Stamens ravely isomerous, usnally two to three times as many and opposite to the petals, some sometimes reduced to staminodes, anthers ovate of linear longitudinally dehiscent. Ovary free or more or less sunk in the torus, $2-5$-celled at the base only rarely also above, usually with a free central placenta from which 1 (very rarely 2 ) slender anatropous ovules hang in each cell, micropyle superior and interiofo
occasionally ovary 1 -celled with 1 pendulous or erect ovule. Style with small stigma. Fruit usually drupaceous and 1 -seeded, the placenta usually sunk in a cleft of the seed which has a thin testa and copious albumen. Embryo small apical.
The family is allied to the Santalacee and Loranthacea, and is only introduced here in order to adhere as closely as possible to the order of the families in the Genera Plantaram and $\boldsymbol{F}$. B.I., vide Introduction. The morphology of the "calyx" is donbtful.
A. Stamens two or three times as many as the petals. Ovary with 2 or more ovules

1. Olax.
B. Stamens as many as petals or corolla lobes. Ovary l-ovuled.

Fls. pediceller. Petals free
2. Opilia.

Fls, sessile. Corolla 4-lobed
3. Canajera.

## 1. OLAX, $L$.

Shrubs or undershrubs, sometimes scandent and spiny with alt. leaves. Fls. in axillary racemes or panicles with inconspicuous bracts. Perianth of a minute outer calyciform rim accerescent in fruit and 3-6 free or more or less connate tepals. St. 9-12, occasionally fewer, usually only 3 fertile, fertile stamens usually opposite to and attached to the edges and staminodes opposite the centres of the tepals. Anthers oblong 2 -celled and filaments free. Ovary superior, usually 3 -celled below and 1 -celled above, style simple, stigma 3 -lobed. 0 rules 3 pendulous from the axis, two soon abortive. Fruit drupaceous surrounded by the accrescent outer perianth. Embryo minute apical in fleshy albumen.
The fertile ovule pushes the central placenta to one side, so that the latter
appears as an ascending besal funicle in fruit.

1. O. scandens, Roxb. Rimil, Rimilbiri, K.; Hund, $S_{0}$; Koko aru, Beng.; Bader, Badalia, Badurli, Bhadbhadia, Or.
A large usually scandent shrub with trunk attaining i ft. diam., pubescent branchlets and white flowers $25-3^{\prime \prime}$ long in short axillary racemes. Fruit yellow fleshy sub-globose, ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., more than half enclosed in the accrescent outer perianth.
[^109]
## 2. 0. nana, Wall.

A suffruticose perennial with a woody rootstock, sending up annually erect strict herbaceous shoots $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high with sub-sessile oblong-lanceolate or linear-oblong leaves and solitary axillary small \#hite flowers.

[^110]Shoots striate. L. glabrous, reaching $3^{\prime \prime}$ ly ${ }^{\circ} 5-{ }^{-} 75^{\prime \prime}$ ", obtuse. Peduncles $\cdot 5$ " long. Fls. ' 3 ", white when expanded, buds ohlong. "Calyx" rudimentary in flowe?, accrescent and enclosing the fruit with a fleshy scarlet coat. Petals 3, linearoblong. Fertile stamens 3, staminodes 3, white 2 -fid. Fruit (with coat) " $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. oblong or obovoid.

## 2. OPILIA, Roxb.

Shrubs, usually scandent with alt. penninerved leaves sometimes showing translucent dots. Fls. small fascicled on the rhachis of axillary racemes with large deciduous bracts concealing the flowers in bud. "Calys" nearly obsolete annular. Tepals 5. Filaments 5 opp., the tepals very slender alternating with 5 fleshy dise glands or staminodes. Ovary superior 1-celled. Style short, stigma minute. Ovale solitary pendulous. Fruit drupaceous. Albumen fleshy. Embryo apical or axial.

## 1. O. amentacea, Roxb. Kara Badalia, Duraikuli, Or.

Usually scandent with fulvous-tomentose branchlets and subcoriaceous lanceolate or lanc.-ovate mostly acuminate leaves $1.5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long with usually 5-8 distinct (or indistinct when fresh) fine and irregular sec. nerves. Fls. very small, greenish, slender-pedicelled, in threes concealed in bud by orbicular rhomboid ciliate bracts which are arranged in catkin-like axillary and extra-axillary spikes ${ }^{\prime} 75-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Sambalpur! Angul, very common on the gneiss and sandstones of the Durgapur range! Singhhum, rare! Santal Parganas, Gamble. Fls. April-May. Fr, Jdly. Evergreen.
L. with small raised dots when dry, tertiary nerves usually distinct. Petiole ${ }^{\prime} 1-15^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes solitary or clustered, rhachis tomentose. Pedicels ${ }^{15}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Trepals yellowish or green. Anths. versatile. Drupe ' 3 ', pedicelled.
A root parasite, Barber.

## 3. CANSJERA, Juss.

Sarmentose or climbing sometimes spiny shrubs with alt. shortlypetioled penninerved leaves sometimes showing translucent markings. Fls. small, 2 - or functionally 1 -sexual in axillary spikes with inconspicuous bracts. Perianth campanulate, tepals $4-5$ valvate. St. isostemonous hypogynous inserted on the broad torus opposite the tepals outside of and alternate with large dise glands or staminodes. Anthers small oblong 2-celled sometimes adherent by the connective to the perianth, dehiscence longitudinal, filaments free or slightly adnate to base of perianth. Ovary superior 1-celled, stigma capitate lobed, lobes alternate with stamens. Ovale solitary pendulous. Fit. drupaceous surrounded by the marcescent perianth. Embryo in the upper part of the fleshy albumen, cotyledons 2 deeply bifid (or t?) or 3 (according to Griffiths)."

1. C. Rheedii, Gmel. Jhantika, $O r$. Also Badalia, etc., from confusion with olax scandens.
A large suberect or usually scandent shrub with generally spiny stems and green spinous or unarmed branches with a minute curly

- I thought in one case that I had confirmed Griffiths' observation, but found the third cotyledon easily separable into 2 , or perhaps 2 segments.
pubescence on the younger twigs. L. 1 $15-3^{\prime \prime}$ patent ovate to lan. ceolate acuminate shining both sides but with a somewhat wrinkled appearance. Fls. sessile, $1^{\prime \prime}$, green or yellowish pubescent with 4 rarely 5 very short recurved broadly triangular lobes. Drupe " 3 - $5^{\prime \prime}$ " scarlet ellipsoid with thin hard endocarp.
Widely distributed but not usually common, mostly along ravines and near water. Champaran (Sameshwar Hills)! Central tract: Gayaghats! Monghyr! and Santal Parganas! Southern tract: Singhhum! Puri, more frequent! Fls. Nov.-Dec. Fr. March-May.
Old trunks with large blunt spines and mottled with white lenticels, spines on the young stems and branches often slender, ' $5-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Twigs sometimes ferruginous-pubescent. L. occasionally $4^{\prime \prime} \mathbf{b}^{\prime \prime}$ long, nearly opaque but with faint translucent nerves and dashes, young puberulous; sec. n . 3-4, rarely 5 or 6. 1-2 quite close to the often oblique usually rounded base, tertiaries very indistinct. Peti, "05-' $15^{\prime \prime}$ ", articulate at base. Spikes " $4-1$ " long, 1-2-nate, sab-tomentose. Bracts minute subulate persistent. Ovary or pistillode narrow-oblong. Stigma slightly exserted.
Nore.-A root parasite (vide C. A. Burber in Memoirs of the Department of dquiculture in India, Bot. Series, vol. ii, part 5). The ovaries often contain of ovale and a single fruit at the end of the perduncle is common. The broad torua sometimes extends beyond the perianth into a minute annulus which may be homologous with the "calyculus" of Olax. Einbryo 2 mm . long with a very broald fleshy hypocotyl and 4 flat oblong cotyledons.


## FAM. 43. ILICACEA.

Trees or shrubs with alternate usually coriaceous and evergreen or nearly evergreen leaves, stipules or minute. Flowers regular, usually diocious, small in axillary cymes, fascicles or umbels. Calyx 3-6-partite or lobed imbricate persistent. Petals 4-5, rarely 6-8, connate at the base or free in the female, imbricate in bud. Stamens isomerous, adhering to base of petals or free hypogynous, filaments sabulate anthers shortly oblong dorsifixed. Disc 0. Ovary free or imperfect in male, $3-16$-celled; style short or 0 , stigmas free or united capitate or discoid; ovules 1 or 2 collateral, pendulous with dorsal raphe and superior micropyle, funicle often cupular. Fruit a drupe with two or more 1 -seeded pyrenes. Albumen fleshy, embryo minute.

## Fls. 4-5-merous. Corolla rotate. <br> 1. L. umbellulata

A small tree with pubescent twigs and simple elliptic or ovateoblong rather coriaceous glossy leaves $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, when in flower young and often membranous. Fls. small, '18' diam., white or yellowish, crowded together in small umbels $3-^{-} 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. on slender peduncles which arise from the lower axils or from the axils of deciduons bud scales below the leaver.
Forests of Northern Champaran! Fls. March-May with new leaves. Fr. MayJane.
Distrib, along the foot of the Himalaya eastwards to Chittagong and Burma.
Attains 3-4 ft. girth. Bark nearly smooth. Blaze with chlorophyll in outer aca, then red. L. glabrous when old except on nerves beneath, shortly bluntly pabescent, base often cuneate and somewhat decrurrent on the "5-7" long thescent petiole, sec. $n$. alout $6-7$, fine spreading, rather irregalar looping some
distance from margin, which is slightly thickened. Stipules 0. Fls. polygamons, Peduncles " $5-8 y^{\prime}$ " long. Pedicels " 15 " with triangular bracts at their base. Sepals orbicular. Petals usually 5 ovate-oblong rounded, connate below. Fr, ovoidoblong, ' 15 ", with 5 (4-6) pyrenes, tipped with the short style and stigma, sulcate when dry.
Note.-A small tree with drooping branches and oblong leaves, $4-9^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, mem. branous, very glossy ubove, base narrowed to a stout usually curved and rusty petiole ' 5 - $6^{\prime \prime}$ " long, sec. n. $7-8$, found in the Ramnagar forests', was also probably this species.

## FAM. 44. CELASTRACEE.

Usually glabrous, often thorny trees or shrubs, sometimes climbing, with simple opp. or alternate coriaceous leaves usually with small stipules. Fls. usually white or greenish, small, rarely terminal, in axillary cymes more rarely clustered or racemose and panicled, regular, $2-1$-sexual. Calyx small with $4-5$ sepals sometimes connate at base. Petals 4-5 usually imbricate in bud. Disc well-developed, thin and spreading or pulvinate, entire or lobed. Stamens 4-5 alternating with the petals, inserted on or under the margin of the disc; filaments short subulate with oval or ovate anthers attached dorsally. Ovary sessile free on the disc or immersed in it, superior very rarely half-inferior, 2-5-celled or (in the anomalous genus Siphonodon) with very numerous irregular cells. Style short, stigma capitate or lobed, sometimes very small. Ovules usually 2 in each cell, rarely 1 or more than 2, erect from the axis, rarely pendulous (if 1 only). Fruit loculicidal or drupaceous or baccate. Seeds usually enclosed in a bright-coloured aril, sometimes winged, usually albuminous. Embryo axile with large usually green cotyledons and short radicle.
I. Ovary cells 3 5. Orules 2 in each cell.
a. L. opposite. Fr. capsular

## 1. Eиопумия:

b. L. alternate. Fr. capsular.

Fls. cymose. Ovary sunk in the disc
Fls. racemose or panicled. Ovary free
c. L. opp. or sub-opp. Fr. drupaceous
2. Gymnorporia.
3. Celastrus.
4. Elcodendron.
II. Ovary cells disided up into many cellules each containing 1 ovule.
L. alt., fls. cymose. Fr. sub-luccate

## 1. EUONYMUS, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with glabrous opposite leaves and caducous stipules. Fls. mostly in 2-3-chotomous cymes. Disc large fleshy 4 -5-lobed. Ovary more or less sunk in the disc 3-5-celled. Stigma 3 -5-loberl. Ovules 2 in each cell, one ascending sub-basal, the other on the axis, rarely more than 2. Capsule $3-5$-celled and -lobed, angled or winged, coriaceous.

## 1. E. glaber, Roxb.

A small dirk-foliaged tree with coriaceous shining ell., ell.oblon\% or oblong-oblanceolate shortly acuminate entire or serrate leave $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long and greenish-white 5 -merous flowers ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in dicho tomous long-peduncled more or less twelve-flowered opposite cymes
usually on abbreviated shoots from the axils of the leaves or from the axils of leaf scars on the older branches.
Marurbhanj : Simlipahar Mountains, chiefly along streams, above 2000 ft.! Fls. May. Fr, not seen. Evergreen.
Attains 3 -4 ft . girth. Bark light, nearly smooth. Blaze white then deep crimson. L. sometimes obovate and attaining $4^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime \prime}$ ' by $2^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ in exceptional cases, shining both sides, quite glabrous, usually serrate in the upper half and with acute entire base; sec. n , very;itine oblique arid archell, alout 5 , with shorter intermediate, others inconspicuons. Petiole " $25-3{ }^{-3}$ ". Stipules small glablous with brown hairy or fimbriate tips. Cymes sometimes appareutly terminal in which case single and a new shoot surings from its side, usually from the axils of leaf scales on new shoots $\frac{0}{15}$ special ablureviated branchlets, rarely only $5-7$-fld., sometimes $2^{\prime \prime}$ broad and
 'z-z")". Bracts minute lanceolate ciliate. Calyx sub-petaloid, sep. orbicular. Pet. bwiee as long, sub-orlicular "12", short-clawed, minutely denticulate. St. at the edge of the large conical $\bar{j}$-angled dise. Anths. very short. Ovary 5 -celled right to its conical top, not deeply sunk in the disc. Ovules 2 in each cell, one sub-hasal one axile. Capsule,?

## 2. GYMNOSPORIA, W. \& $A$.

Shrubs or small trees usually thorny with alternate exstipulate leaves and axillary often clustered dichotomous cymes of small flowers; cymes often much contracted so that the flowers appear clustered. Disc broad sinuate or lobed. Ovary more or less sunk in the disc, 2-3-celled with short style and 2-3 stigmas. Ovules 2 in each cell. Capsule usually obovoid. Aril partially or entirely covering the seed or 0 .
a. L. coriaceons orbicular or oborate.
L. entire. Cymes contracted with long perlicels

1. emarginata.
L. crenulate. Cymes divaricate, not contracted
2. montanc.
b. L. lanceolate acuminate or oratel $y$-elliptic $\quad . \quad . \quad$. 3. rufa.
3. G. emarginata, Roth. Bali bhains, Boincha, Or. (from confusion with Flacourtia).
A rigid dense shrub unarmed or usually with long straight sharp thorns attaining 23 inches and leaves somewhat like that of a Berberis, entire very coriaceous or fleshy mostly obovate 1-2" long. Greenish-white flowers about ' 2 ' diam. with long slender pedicels densely clustered in very shert cymes mostly on short branchlets in the axil of a thorn.
Puri, from the Khandyiri sandstones in the north to the shores of the Chilka Lake 'rmoug rocks) in the south!

\&-3metimes only 3 , 3 , ft. Braty brathes sometimes zigzag. Bark pale grey. L. at tain tip occasionally ren elfiptic or ovate asually with rounded tip and cuneate base, reticulate bety retuse, pale heneath; see. n. about 3, green, scarcely raised, very thorns, oppowite, ouly at margins. Petiole ${ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$. Lower cymes often borne on the with minute opite, ouly 3 -flly. or once or twice $2-3$-chotomousls hranched, sulsessile sabsolitary. Peorn fimlriate liracts, uppermost axillary often only ${ }^{2}-3$-fld. and times as long Perlicels •3-"弓"' Fls, polysamons. Sep, minutely ciliate. Pet. 2-3 than in herm. H". oblong. st. from beilenth the pulvinate disce, longer in the male in fean, and he Ovary in the m, small and sumk in the lise with 3 sessile stigras; Capsule coriaceous 解, exserted with comspicumus style hud 3 oblong stigmas.
 each cell, ripe shining Foung seeds with a rudimentary lobed collar-like aril, $1-\frac{1}{2}$ in deciduous. ripe ahining bruwn or reddish, "17-1" diam., aril spreading and finally
(The flo.
comtra-distinction to those $\boldsymbol{B}$. . $_{\text {. and }}$ Bengal Plants are referred to as "fascicled " in
this distinction does not hold if it implies that the fls. of this species are not cymose.)

## 2. G. montana, Benth.

A large shrub with the branchlets mostly ending in thorns which often bear leaves and flowers. L. coriaceous grey-green especially when dry, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ obovate oblanceolate elliptic or orbicular but always with cuneate base tapering into the ${ }^{\prime 25} \cdot \mathbf{- 4} 4^{\prime \prime}$ long petiole, and rounded or retuse at the apex, minutely crenulate. Fls. white ' 2 " diam. in numerous lateral 2 -3-chotomous cymes ${ }^{4-1} \mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$ long. Frait coriaceous sub-globose ' 2 ' diam., usually purple when ripe.

Behar, Kurz.! not common; Parasnath, Anders., but the specimen has no inflorescence and leaves not at all typical; it is somewhat doubtful, Fls., Fr. Oct.-Dec. Evergreen.
L. with f-10 sec. n., very fine, but more visible than in emarginata. Capsule mostly 2-valved. Seeds 1 or 2, rarely 3 , with a thin aril or aril absent.

## 3. G. rufa, Wall. Var. latifolia, Haines.

A large shrub or small tree with sharp (axillary) thorns on many of the branches, glabrous elliptic or ovately elliptic crenulate leaves 3-4.5 $5^{\prime \prime}$ long, obtuse or bluntly acuminate and mostly with acute base. Fls. in axillary sessile, dichotomous or panicled cymes, often several from a bracteate tubercle. Capsules 3 -gonous, $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Ravines in the Sameshwar Hills! 11. March-April* ( $f$. Wallich). Fr. Nov.-Dec.
Shoots papillosely pubescent. Thorus " 3 " only or $1^{\prime} \mathrm{y}-2$ " on the same plant. L. sometimes 2 '25" wide with about 7-10 fine sec. n. and other intermediate nerves, very finely but inconspicuously reticulate between. crenatures sometimes obscure, when young apiculate and then serrulate rather than crenate. Petiole " 2 -" 20 ", often pink, minutely pubescent, lase of leaf decurrent on the sides as ridges. Stipules deciduous exceeding the petiole lanceolate, ending in a long villous tip. (ymes about $1^{\prime \prime}$ or when panicled up to $2^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. minutely mulescent, bracts at the forts minute lanceolate acuminate. Sep. 5 , very small, broadly triangular persistent. Pet.* " $08^{\prime \prime}$, suborbicular-ovate with very broad hase, venose. St. 5 at edge of disc. Ovules 2 in each cell from near the base. Capsule ' 3 " long, coriaceous. ralves splitting about three-fourths of the way down. Young seeds with a collar-like aril (it probably grows up in older seeds).
Note.-Most of the specimens of $G$. mfa in Herbaria and Wallich's types hare linear-lanceolate leaves or narrowly ell.-lanceolate and very capillary peduncles to the cymes, when in flower attaining $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, though of ten much shorter and invariably glabrous. Wallich says leaves lanceolate, acuminate serrulate. Corymbs axillary capillary on capillary reddish coloured peduncles. Yoang branches of a more or less deep red colour, glaucous.

## 3. CELASTRUS, L.

Scandent shrubs with alternate usually servate leaves. Fls. polygamous, in terminal or axillary panicled cymes, or racemes, 5 -merous (exc. the pistil). Disc broad concave 5-lobed. Ovary not immersed in the disc, 24 mostly 3 -celled, stigna 3 -lobed or 3 -fid. Orules 2 erect in each cell. Capsule usually coriaceous. Seeds enclosed in a fleshy aril; albumen fleshy. Embryo erect.

1. C. paniculata, Willd. Kujri, K., S.; Konjri, Kharw.; Malkamni, Malkangni, H.; Maltangun, Th.; Peng, Korsana, Or.; Chiron, Mal. Pah.
A scrambling or climbing shrub with long lenticellate branches,

* Fls. described from dried remains which could not have been older than september.
obovate serrulate leaves $1.5-5^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad, green flowers '12" diam. in terminal panicled cymes and yellow 3-lobed capsules ${ }^{3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long with red-arilled seeds.
Very common in hedges, in all districts! Fls. April-June with the new leaves. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
L. sometimes ell, or oblong, always with a short sudden acumination, young and young branchlets) pubescent and bricht green, base acute, sec. n. silender $4-7$, petiole ${ }^{-250-}-0^{\prime \prime}$, stipules minute deciduons. Panicles $26^{-6}$ ", lanceolar, with minute bracts. Sepals orbicular, erose. Petals ovate-oblong obtuse. Cansule globose or obovoid 3-valved, 3-6-seeded.
From the seeds are obtained two valuahle oils by expression and by distillation respectively. The fixed oil is used for burning as well as for external use in rheamatism, but is not considered so valuable as that obtained by distillation, the so-called Oleum nigrum, which is used medicinally.
The fruit is sometimes eaten luefore it is ripe.


## 4. ELEODENDRON, Jacq. $f$.

Small trees or shrubs with opp., sub-opp., or, on some shoots, alternate, entire or crenate leaves and white green or brown flowers in axillary dichotomous cymes, often polygamous, 4-5-merous. Stamens inserted on and near the margin of the large often lobed dise, anthers sub-globose. Ovary conical, base confluent with the disc, 2-4. (usually 2 - in our species) rarely 5 -celled, ovules 2 linear in each cell. Fruit a drupe with one exarillate seed.

## 1. E. glaucum, Pers. Miri, K.; Niuri, S.; Raj jehul, Beng.; Ratan gurur, Ghatw.; Geti, Mutowar, Th.

A small tree with crenate or serrulate rarely (Ramnagar) coarsely crenate-serrate leaves usually about $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and lateral corymbose cymes of small greenish-white or brownish flowers succeeded by nearly dry oblong or obovoid drupes $\cdot 5$ " long.

[^111]
## 5. SIPHONODON, Griff.*

Tree with alternate leaves. Fls. in 3 -several-fld. divaricate cymes axillary and from the old wood, 5 -merous. Calyx with rounded sepals. Petals on the dise broad-oblong. Dise filling the calyx tube with a lobed margin. Filaments broad, inserted between the disc lobes, flattened, arching over the pistil, anthers with very broad connective bearing the oblique laterally dehiscing cells on the margin. Ovary at first inferior, subsequently half-superior consist-

[^112]2 -3-seriate, each cell with one ovule horizontal or inclined upwards or downwards, with lateral raphe. Style annular with five minute stigmatic appendages opposite to the petals (there are also five smaller points alternating with these, not noticed in the article quoted on p. 189). From the centre of the annulus rises what looks like a stout style and capitate stigma; its use is unknown (its tissue is non-conducting). Fruit with coriaceous pericarp, firm fleshy mesocarp and numerous irregularly arranged radially compressed woody pyrenes. Testa very thin. Cotyledons large, thick; caulicle directed towards the axis.

The ovary may be looked upon as morphologically 5-celled, each cell separated between the ovules by secondary partitions and becoming irregularly displaced by growth.

## 1. S. celastrineus, Griff.

A small erect glabrous tree with coriaceous somewhat distichous ell.-oblong more or less crenate leaves somewhat resembling those of Croton oblongifolius, white flowers $55-6$ " diam. in 3 -fld. or up to 7 -fid. cymes mostly from the old wood of branches or trunk. Fruit broadly pyriform, $1 \cdot 25-2^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$.
Ravines in the Rajmahal Hills, not common! Fls. April-June. Fr. ripens Feb. Evergreen.
It occurs in Sikkim and no doubt was found in Purneah before the disforestation of that district.
Bark grey, slightly rough. Blaze thin grey, then yellow, white on the wood. L. $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-3^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, very shining above, acute or acuminate with rounded rarely acute base, sec. n. slender about 8, depressed above.

## FAM. 45. HIPPOCRATEACEA.

Usually glabrous and usually climbing* shrubs with simple opposite, rarely alt., often coriaceous leaves without or with small caducons stipules. Fls. usually small, sometimes very small, white, green or yellow, axillary clustered (often on tubercles) or in dichotomous or dichasial cymes, regular. Calyx 5 -merous, sepals more or less connate at base. Petals 5 free, larger than the sepals, inserted below the disc. Disc fleshy, sometimes very large and concealing the orary. St. 3 (rarely 2 or 4) inserted on the inner side of the disc with flattened filaments, usually ultimately recurved. Ovary on or sunk in the dise, 3 -celled with 3 -lobed stigma. Ovules 2-10 in each cell, sometimes 2 -seriate, anatropous. Fruit either of three often vertically compressed almost free dry carpels (samaras) or a berry, raxely a ${ }^{3 .}$ lobed capsule. Seeds winged or not. Albumen 0. Cotyledons large, of ten nearly fused into one mass.
Erect or scandent. Fr. baccate

1. Salacia.

Scandent. Fruiting carpels samaroid
2. Hippocratea.

## 1. SALACIA, L.

Small trees or (in our area) erect or scandent or sarmentose shrabe with opp. (rarely alternate) entire or toothed leaves, usually exstipno late. Fls. clustered axillary, often on small bracteate tubercles,

[^113]rarely in cymes. Ovary conical, sunk in the dise, style very short, ovules 2-8 in each cell, 1-2-seriate. Fruit baccate, sometimes subwoody. Seeds large angular.

## 1. S. prinoides, $D C$.

An erect shrub about 3 ft . high resembling a "Euonymus," or scandent, with twigs ridged from the decurrent bases of the deciduous stipules, oblong or elliptic coriaceous faintly crenate-serrate leaves mostly $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long and clusters of 2-6 yellowish flowers axillary and from leafless axils. Fruit a scarlet globose berry ' 5 ' with white viscous flesh.
Puri, chiefly in the South! Erect and bushy on the rocky shores of the Chilka Lake but scandent in the forest! Behar, Prain. Fls. Dec.-Jan. Fr. April. Evergreen.
Branches pale but small twigs sometimes purple. L. sometimes 3.5", sulacute or shortly tapering to an obtuse tip or rounded. base usually cuneate; sec. n. 6 -10 very fine, scarcely visible above. Petiole " $25^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules deciduous. Pedicels ' $1-15^{\prime \prime}$ ", arising from clusters of minute rounded bracts on very small tubercles. Fls, '26" diam. Calyx spreading, "0 's diam., gamosepalous with deltoid lobes, glabrous. Pet. $1^{\prime \prime}$ ell.-ohlong or appearing obovate and clawed from the inferior margin being reflexed and hyaline, inserted between the dise and calyx. Disc very large pulvinate, "05" high and nearly as broad as the calsx, dented at the base opp, the petals. St. 3 inserted on the inner edge at the top of the disc opp. the grooves of the ovary. Fil. Hat, finally recurved, anther terminal transverse with 2 oblique cells confluentacross the top. Ovary conical, slightly 3 -grooved, hase only immersed in the disc. Ovules 2 collateral in each cell, axile, horizontal with raphe superior. Style 0. Stigmas minute. Berry usually 1 -seeded, sometimes ${ }^{\circ} 7$ ' diam. and then 2-seeded, on pedicels ${ }^{-25-9} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Seed light lorown subglobose ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$.
Forma $\beta$. Fls. only 1-2 axillary. Pet. ovate and some crenate with cordate base and distinct claw. Scandent shrub, leaves sub-entire.
Mals! Flis. Dec. The shape of the petals corresponds with that described by Lawson ( $\mathcal{S}$, prinoides, DC.) in F.B.I.

## 2. HIPPOCRATEA, $L$.

Unarmed small trees or climbing shrubs with opposite, often coiled branches sometimes resembling pinnate leaves with opposite spreading often toothed leaves and small three-cornered caducous stipules. Flowers often very small in axillary forked cymes or sometimes terminal and panicled and in scorpioid cymes. Petals coriaceous or thick and fleshy. Ovary seated on the disc or sunk in it, sometimes concealed by the filaments, narrowed into a very short style, ovules $2-10$ in each cell, often 2 -seriate. Fruit with three winged lobes which are usually dehiscent through their centre and with few vertically compressed winged seeds.
Leaves $1^{15}-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Samaras $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$

1. indica.

Leaves $3-5^{-5^{\prime \prime}}$ long. Samaras $1-1$
2. arborets.

## 1. H. indica, Willd.

A rambling or scandent shrub climbing by means of its coiled branchlets, with quite glabrous elliptic or somewhat obovate shallowly crenate-serrate leaves $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, and minute yellow fragrant 5 -merous flowers crowded on the branches of axillary and terminal dichasial or 3 -chotomous decompound cymes which are $75-2^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Fruit 1 . 3 oblong samaras.

[^114]Twigs either grey or brown, glabrous. L. rarely lanceolate shortly, often bluntly, acuminate with cuneate base, sometimes nearly entire; sec. n. 4-5 very fine curved, reticulate venules impressed, marginal nerve distinct following the serra tures. Petiole slender ${ }^{-2} 2-^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules most minute, of 1-3 subulæ, caducous. Cymes broader than long (excluding the " $3-^{-} 8^{\prime \prime}$ long peduncles) with subsidiary branches in the axils of the main forks. Bracts linear-lanceolate $1-1.5 \mathrm{~mm}$, decurrent as minute ridges on the branches. Fls. $2{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{mmm}$. diam. Sep. ell. ovate or oblong ovate 7 mm ., papillosely ciliate esp. at base. Pet. 1 .a mm. linear-oblong, margins inflexed when dry. Dise cup-shaped, thin, with a minute free spreading border. Ovary with 3 prominent lobes above the level of the disc with conical tip about as long as the flattened stamens. Samaras oblong $1-1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$.

## 2. H. arborea, Roxb. Damanahar, Th.

A very robust rambling shrub with branches at wide intervals, climbing like the last, smaller branches distichous and looking like pinnate leaves bearing usually only $3-4$ pairs of leaves $3-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, which are oblong smooth shallowly crenate-serrate with short abrupt acumination and rounded or sub-acute base. Minute greenish-yellow $5-6$-merous flowers in decompound cymes $1^{\circ} 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Cymes (in my specimen) with numerous bracts on the pedicels. Bracts with black glandular minute deciduous tip and teeth (as in the leaves).
Forests of Ramnagar! Fls. Nor,-Dec. (and possible later). Fr. June-Sept.? (old dropped fruits found in Nov.). "Fls. July. Fr. March," Roxb.
Stems attains 2.5 ft . in girth. 'Wood structure normal. Bark grey. somewhat flaking in squares in old trunks. Blaze pink. L. attain $7^{\prime \prime}$, shining, glabrous, crenatures with deciduous black points; sec, n. 6 s. Petiole 3 - ${ }^{\circ} 7$ ". Cymes as in last but stonter and comparatively fewer-flowered. Bracts lanceolate. Fls. smaller than in last with sub.erect petals $l^{\circ} 2 \mathrm{~mm}$. long. Sep. microscopically crenulate and sometimes with black deciduous tip and teeth, back puberulous. Branches of panicle woody in fruit. Ovary more sunk in the dise than in $\boldsymbol{H}$. indica, very slightly loher and orules below level of top of disc, 2 in each cell, axile from дear the base (as in $\boldsymbol{H}$. indict). Samaras oblong, $2^{\circ} \cdot 5^{-2}-3^{\prime \prime}$ long and ${ }^{\circ} \sigma^{-} 8^{\prime \prime}$ wide with cuneate base, brown, with 1-2 ovate seeds at the ent.

## FAM. 46. RHAMNACEEE.

Trees or shrubs, often scrambling or climbing, furnished with tendrils in Gouania and Helinus (and rarely with coiled twigs in Ventilago), frequently spinous or prickly. L. simple, alternate, rarely opposite (Scutia), frequently basal-nerved. Stipules small, deciduous or changed into prickles. Fls. small, green or yellowish, in axillary cymes or running out into cymose panicles. Calys 4-5. merous, lobes triangular, valvate, of ten keeled within. Petals 4-5, rarely 0 , inserted on the margin of the dise or on the throat of the calyx-tube (hypanthium), which is usually filled or lined with the disc, usually very small and often hooded over the small stamens, which are always inserted opposite to the petals under or on the margin of the disc, and are hence frequently perigynous. Anthers 2-celled. Ovary free or sunk in the disc, usually superior in fruit, but inferior in tribe Gouaniex, 3-, rarely 2-4-celled. Style short simple, rarely cleft. Ovule 1 in each cell, erect anatropous. Fruit capsular or drupaceous, sometimes winged, 3 -, rarely 1-4-celled; albnmen fleshy, rarely 0. Embryo large erect.
A. Fruiting calyx hypogynous or perigynous. Tendrils absent.

1. Fruit samaroid. Unarmed climbers.
2. Tentilago.
3. Fruit a drupe with a 1-3-celled stome.

Erect or climbing, armed with stipular prick'es
3. Fruit baccate or drupaceous with $2-4$ pyrenes.

Leaves alternate. Dise usually thin
Leaves opp, or sub) opposite. Dise usually thick
B. Fruiting calyx epigynous. Climbing shrubs with temirils,

Fls. in paniculate racemes. Fr. 3 -winged
Fls. in peduncled cymes. Fr. drupaceons
2. Zizyphus.
3. Rhamnus.
t. Scutia.
5. Gourania.
6. Helinus.

## 1. YENTILAGO, Gaertn.

Scrambling or climbing shrul)s occasionally with some of the branchlets coiled into woody tendrils or hooks. L. penninerved entire or toothed, sub-bifarious, stipules caducous. Fls. small greenish, 5 -merous, 2 -sexual, in terminal and axillary panicles. Petals cucullate or conduplicate over the stamens. Anthers short, sometimes shortly horned. Disc filling the calyx-tube helow and lining it above, with a short free margin. Ovary sunk in the dise, 2-celled with a short thick 2 -fid style which develops in fruit into a large linear or oblong wing above the globose nut.

1. Y. maderaspatana, Gaertn. Bonga-sarjom, K., S.; Keonti, Kharw., Or.; Petchuri, Pitchule, Or.: Pitti, Rai-dhani, H.; Rakto-kai (Blood-eater, from the red cracks in the bark), Rairui, Raktapita,
Beng.
Widely scandent with long sarmentose branches, bifarious elliptic or oblong usually acuminate leaves about $5^{\prime \prime}$ long, young somewhat pubescent, and tomentose or pubescent fascicles of small yellow-green Howers $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. arranged in interrupted panicles. The winged fruit is seated on the disc-like calyx.
Throoghont the Central ank Southern area. chietly on the edges of forest glades and along streams. Chota Nagpur and Santal Parc, frequent! Sambalpur! Nayurbhanj! Orissa! Fl.s. Sept.-March. Fr. March. Evergreen.
Bark dark grey, furrowed. with red in the furrows. Stems often, 2 ft . girth.

urate or ovate-lanceolate esp. at lase of the twigs, often crenate or crenate-serrate.
with $6-8$ very with 6 -8 very slender lut distinct sec. nerves and very fine numerous parallei tertiaries. Peti. '25". F'anicles pulbescent. Caly x-lohes shorter than the tube
 Or villous. Wing of fruit linear-oblong, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, coriaceous, glabrous.
Bark
Bark $y$ ields good cordage fibre. The seells are shid to he enten when cooked and
the oil the oil expressed from them is used in cuoking. Campbell says that the circinate
woody tendrils
moody tendrils are worn as charms by the santals.
2. Y. calyculata, Tul. Same vernacular names as the last.

Closely allied to the last and often treated as a variety of that species. The branchlets are more pubescent and the leaves often
yellow yellow tomentose, usually much more ovate and obtuse, rarely densely densely pubescent. Fls. said by Gamble to be larger than in the last and dise villous. Nut girt to the middle by the calyx-tube and pubescent pubescent, wing often ' 5 ' broad thus becoming oblong,

Throughout the area. Bettiah but the leaves are chabrous and it appears inter. mediate). Mongligr! Chota Nagpur and santal Pars., frequent! Angul! and other parts of Orissa, frequent!

Fls. Sept.-Nor. Fr. Felo.-April. Same uses as the last, the Indians not distinguishing the two varieties.

## 2. ZIZYPHUS, Juss.

Small trees or shrubs, sometimes scandent, usually with stipulary solitary or paired prickles; when paired one usually straight and the other hooked. L. sub-bifarious entire or toothed, basal-nerved. Fls. in axillary fascicles or cymes or cymes forming terminal panicles. Calyx 5 - rarely 4 - or 6 -fid, lobes spreading triangular keeled within. Petals very small, ultimately with the stamens reflexed, sometimes 0 . Disc more or less filling the calyx-tube and of ten raised as a cushion above it or with a thin free margin under which the stamens are inserted. Ovary immersed in the dise 2 4-celled. Styles 2-4, free or partially united. Fruit a drupe, sometimes nearly dry, with a 2-3. rarely 1 - or 4 -celled stone. Albumen scanty or 0 .
A. Cymes or fascicles axillary. Petals present.

1. Erect trees or shruls.
a. Peduncles of eymes 0 or shorter than the pellicels. Styles mostly- 2 only. Fr. yellow or red.
Tree. L. densels tomentose beneath. Fr. '6-1' . . 1. jujuba.
Shrul. It mostly elliptic, tomentuse heneall, "O-1"n" Fr. '3'
var. fruticosa.
Shrub with slender zigzag branches. T. mostly orbicular, grey-tomentuse beneath " $3 \cdot{ }^{\circ}{ }^{\prime}$ ". Prickles very lender.
2. nummularia.
b. Peduicles mostly longer than the pedtcels. sityles 24. mostly 3. Fr. green. Tree
3. xylopyra.
4. Scramblers or climbers. Styles mostly 2.
L. silky beneath. Fell. hardly any. E'v. small black

5. aenoplia.
6. funiculosa.
B. Cymes panicled. Petals 0. Lsually climbing. Fr. white
7. migorx.
8. Z. jujuba, Lamk. Janumjan, K.; Dodari, M.: Dedaori-janum, Jom-janum, s.; Dhani, Kharw.; Baer, H.; Ber, Bar, Beng; Boyer, Barokoli, Or: Jujube, "Plum" of Anglo-Indians.
A small tree often with drooping branches and oblong or avate dark green leaves $1 \cdot \bar{j}-3^{\prime \prime}$ long densely tomentose beneath, small green flowers in dense axillary tomentose cymes or fascicles, and yellow or red Heshy drupes $5 \cdot \cdots 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Appears indigenons on the Ranchi-Lohartheaghat-: Largely cultivated and self-sown over the rest of the area! Fls. March-Oct. Fr. Jan,-Jarch. Renews leaves March-April.
Attains 2-3 ft, girth with grey or nearly lhack rough hark. Blaze thin brown then thick dark pink. Twigs tomentose with seminate prickles or often unarme in old trees. J. with a white or red tomentum heneath glabrous shining sbore, nsually minutely serrulate or apex distinctly tonthed whinse rarely acute with an oblique 3 -nerved lase. Cymes "J-\% $\%$ " long, sometimes with a whort peduncle under -25" long. Fls. "2- 25 " diam. on pedicels longer than the peduncle. Pet. spathr. late white concave. Ovary cell. 2 and atyle e-fid. Fruit globose or in gardell varieties ellipoid, always chinsok when very young, stone 2-celled.
The fruit is eaten, it is believerl to prify the bloud. The bark contains math tannin and is a remody in dimrthoe ant when powdered is used for dressing unhealthy wounds.

Var. fruticosa, Haines. Janumjan, Ho.; Bakura, Bakula, M.; Kuritrama (Vulture's talons), $S$.
A densely branched thorny shrub 3-4 ft . high. L. often symmetrical mostly elliptic $75 \cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ long sometimes ovate or suborbicular, minutely serrulate or with 3 -more coarse teeth near the apex. Stipular prickles geminate, straight one slender, ' $3 \cdot 5$ " long, the other much shorter, ' $1 \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$, stouter, curved. Fr. petioles $1-12^{\prime \prime}$. Cymes sessile. Fls. "18-225" diam., rarely 4 -merous. Pet. oblong-spathulate concave. Fr. globose yellow or red shining " $3-5$ " diam.
Common and often gregarious in waste placen. railway embankments. etc. From N. Champaran to Puri and Sambalpur! Fis. Aus.-Sept. Fr. Nor.-Feb.

It is largely used for fencing. The fruit is eaten but after being dried and pounded is chiefly used for a wherbert in the hot weather.

## 2. Z. nummularia, W. \& A. Syn. Z. rotundifolia, Lamk.; Boyer, Or,

 A somewhat smaller shrub than the last with more constantly zigzag and more slender branches, leaves mostly orbicular and often retuse only 5 - $55^{\prime}$ ", mostly white or grey tomentose beneath, sometimes also grey pubescent above, stipular prickles very slender especially the straight one often ' 6 " (though sometimes the prickles of fruticosa are as slender). Fls. '14" diam. Petals very broadly spathulate, lateral margins very sliyhtly inflexed. Fr. $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. This is also said to differ from the last by the 10 -lobed dise being pitted opposite each lohe whereas that of Z. jujuba is grooved. (I have not been able to confirm this character.)On cotton soil, wentern Augul amh Athmallik! Flw, Oct.-Dec. Fr. Nor.-Feb.
3. Z. xylopyra, Willd. Karkat, karkata, K., S.; Kankor, Kharue; Ghatali, Khond; Kat-ker, H.; (thont, Mal P.; Ghot, Ghonto, Or.; Goit, Bhumij.
A small usually straggling and thorny tree or old trees nearly thornless, with broadly elliptic or ovate leaves 1.5 -;" less pubescent or hairy beneath, sometimes woolly when young. Fls. 18-2" diam, green, in axilliary peduncled cymes " $0-2^{\prime \prime}$ " long in the axils of the bright green leaves of the new shoots rarely (from leafsuppression) in flexuous panicles up to $4^{\prime \prime}$ long, tomentose. Fr. globose 1-1 oू" diam. deep-green when ripe, sometimes tomentose, 2-4-usually 3 -celled with very hard stone.
Not common in the Northern area. (eutral and southern areas very common, especially in inferior forent on the hills with a clay-snil. Choth Nagpur! s.P! Gaya!
Puri! Angul! samlalpar: Orina staten Common, Copper. Fle, April June. The
fruit ripens in January ur up tha year after flowerme. Decituons ath renews its leares April-May.
Bark grey or brown with thick ohnug sole when old, blaze thin crimson ar seakeld with white. Shoots tomentose aind ofter unarmed. L. glabrescent above rounded or permanent 5 pulhescent on the nerver, rounded or ohtuse, serrulate, merous. Pet, ordate at the somewhat ohlique 3 -nerved hase. Fls, sometimes 4 minute at fet, whathulate homled. Dise flat persintent. Style shortly 2 - - -fid, very elongating. Rovinry fuickly rising up athove the disc on fertilisation and style
exposed for Rometurn sins that the ralves of the mat semarate when this ins been The fruit some time to the weather.
Indian tanners bark hate for a long time been employed for tanning by the Tanin Research Factory recently come ngmin into prominence at the mociet
time the fruit may yjeld as much as 20 per cent. and believed that it constituted the cheapest tannin in India. The kernel of the fruit is eaten. The wood is said to be hard and durable, reddish brown, but Gamble says not quite as good as that of $\boldsymbol{Z} . j u j u b a$. It is one of the woods used by the Kols to obtain fire by friction.

## 4. Z. œnoplia, Mill. Dathora, Kharr.; Makai, H.; Siakul, Beng.; Burukoli, Kontaikoli, Or.

A straggling thorny shrub becoming a large climber festooning the highest trees, the trunk armed with large conical spine-tipped woody bosses. L. obliquely ovate, ovate-lanceolate or oblong-ovate 1-2.5" with copious brown silky appressed hairs beneath. Cymes axillary under " 5 " long brown tomentose. Fr. small black succulent $\cdot 25 \prime$ diam. Stone rugose compressed, 1 - rarely 2 -seeded.
Throughout the province; commonest on sandy soils; Bettiah! Purneah! Singbhum, not common! Frequent in Gangpur, also in Manbhum, Hazaribagh, Ranchi, Palamau, S.P.! Common throughout the Southern area! Fls. June-Sept. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Evergreen, new leaves Feb. April.
Twigs brown-tomentose. Prickles usually solitary small and hooked or with one nearly straight. L. acute or sub-acuminate entire or faintly crenate with very oblique 3 ž-nerved hase and very slender oblique silky sec. 11. Petioles slender, -12-3". Petals cucullate. Ovary 2 -celled.
The branches are used for fencing. The fruit is eaten. A morbid condition is common bearing dense fascicles of small branches and tiny leaves, helieved by Mr. Hole to be analogous to the condition of "spike" in Sandal.

## 5. Z. funiculosa, Ham.

A scrambler or climber with glabrous ohlong to elliptic-lancentate sometimes ovate conspicuously acuminate leaves $2 " 0-3 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime \prime}$ long, with "3 prominent and usually 2 finer hasal nerves, intermediate venation very fine and close giving the leaf a characteristic transversely striate appoarance. Cymes peduncled, ${ }^{\circ} 7-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, dichotomous brown pubescent, sometimes panicled. Fruit obovoid densely tomentnse when young or globose, older glalrous. "ड̄" diam. Fls. Jan-April. Fr, May.

Puri? I have a single specimen marked Puri, 191., but as I collected the same species in Burmah in 1914 the label may be an error and I have no field notes in connection with the Puri plant.)

## 6. Z. rugosa, Lamk. Sirka, Tsirka, K.; Sekra, S.; Pituar, Karail,

 Kharw.; Hohnoi, Mal P.; Kontai koli, Tinkoli, Or.A large shrub or small tree with long pendent or, in favourable localities, widely scandent branches, large elliptic 3-5-nerved serrulate usually cordate-based leaves attaining $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $4 "^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ or more, and large tomentose panicles of greenish-yellow flowers arranged in peduncled cymes or the lower cymes axillary. Fr. $3-5$ ' ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam. white fleshy with a thin-walled 1-celled and 1-seeded stone.
Throughout the whole area from Bettiah! and Purneah! to Sambalpur! Angul! and Puri! Ascends to the tops of the mountains but usually occurs near ravines, nowhere very abondunt. Fls. Feb.-March. Fr. May-July. Sometimes nearly deciduous, renewing its leaves in May, or evergreen with new shoots in Jan.-Feb.

Young parts all tomentose. L. sometimes glabrescent or permanently brown puhescent beneath, apex rounded. One stipule usually a short prickle the other triangular and caducous. Fls. $2-0^{\prime 2} 5^{\prime \prime}$, petals 0 .

The fruit is eaten and is palatable. "The powdered bark mixed with ghee is applied to the swollen cheek in toothache and for ulcers in the mouth," Camp.

## 3. RHAMNUS, L. Buckthorn.

Shrubs or small trees. L. penninerved but often with 2 secondary nerves from near the base. Fls. fascicled in the axils of leaves or bud scales, or racemose, monocious or diocious. Calyx-tabe
(hypanthium) urceolate or turbinate, lobes $4-5$, keeled within. Petals 4-5 minute or 0 . Disc lining the tube with thin margin, not 8wollen. Ovary free 3 4-celled. Fruit 2 -4-celled, with 2-4 pyrenes, girt at base by the calyx tube, sometimes lobed.
Erect rigid. L. mostiy under $3^{\prime \prime}$ long lanceolate

1. dahuricus. Sarmentose or erect. L. mostly $4-6^{6 \prime}$ ohlong.
2. nepalensis.

## 1. R. dahuricus, Pall.

A small bushy rigid tree or large shrub with smooth bark like that of a cherry, branches clothed with abbreviated closely scarred branchlets and sometimes ending in a sharp thorn, leaves small, often fascicled, $\cdot 7-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, young pubescent. Fils. minute solitary or fascicled in the axils of bud scales on filiform pedicels ' 2 " long.

## Rocky places on the Neterhat patean. Fls. March-April. Fr. Mas June. <br> Distrib.: Himalayas and (rhats of Wrestern Peninsula.

Branchlets often 4 -farious. Is, unually $1-y^{\prime \prime}$ lanceolate, acuminate, finely serrate, pabescent on the nerves beneath; sec. ' $n, 3-6$, tertiaries very reticulate impressed. geti. slender, "l-"3". Stipules filiform, pubescent. Fls. l-sexual (sometimes polyhalf as long. Fil. shorter than , to 4.07 '. caudate, 3 -nerved. Pet. spathulate about faintly 2-lobed, "15" loner than petals. Fruit obovoid, somewhat compressed and Pedicels and tube minutely pubescent.

## 2. R. nipalensis, Lauson.

A large suberect or rambling shrub with long brown sarmentose branches, sub-bifarious oblong acuminate serrulate shining leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $8^{\prime \prime}$ lons often interspersed with much smaller ones, petioles slender. Fls. small green pubescent fascicled in simple or compound racemes often with large foliaceous bracts. Capsule ' $25-\cdot 3$ "
at first rather succulent, loroadly oborate, 3 -lobed when dry.
High mountains of Oriss, Meghasani 35voft! Fl. June-July. Fr. July-Nov.
Distrib.: Himalayas to Duars and Assam.
granches dotted with prominent brown lenticels, young parts pubescent. L. rounded with tufts of hair in the axils of several of the sec. n. beneath, base close to base conspieurate, often rather unequal. Sec. n. abont 6 of which 1 or 2 fine. Petiole conspicuonm but alender wightly curved, very oblique tertiaries very and leaving arounded base. machous. Stipules stibulate, caducous above Calyx lobes 5 lanceolate hase. Racemes pulsescent. Fis. shortly pedicelled. Seeds brown shining oblonte. Pet. 5 oblong concave orer the stamens, caducous. seeds brown shining oblong 2 sided within (fide Wallich).

## 4. SCUTIA, Commers.

Shrubs, usually armed with sharp hooked axillary, not stipulary, thorns and opposite or sub-opp. coriaceous penninerved leaves. It is usually said to differ from Rhamnus by the disc filling, not only lining, the calyx-tube but the character does not hold good as the dise is often quite as thin as, and closely resembles, some species of Rhamnus. Ovary nearly free, 2 (-3)-celled, base slightly sunk in the receptacle and the solitary ovule in each cell erect from the base. Fruit dry or very fleshy with $2-4$ crustaceous pyrenes. Seed compressed with thin or no albumen and plano-convex fleshy cotyledons.

## 1. 8. myrtina, Kurz. Syn. S. indica, Brogn.

A considerable shrub formidably armed with very sharp recurved axillary thorns, small shining opposite, sub-opp. or alternate one-
nerved leaves mostly about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, small white flowers $\cdot 15 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. fascicled on very short peduncles and green berries ' $3-\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. which ultimately become dark blue.
Scrub jungle near the Chilka Lake! Fls.. Fr. April-May (probably also at other times).
Twigs glahrous, or grey with quite micrescopical hairs, younger marked with longitudinal stipular raised lines. Thorns often "s" long, Thit those on fowering tranches may be undeveloped. L. "8-2" long, elliptic or ell. obovate obtuse or rounded hoth ends, mucronulate. Xid-rib strong, sec. n. 3.6, very fine green, impressed beneath (not when dry', soon reticulate. Petiole ' 1 - 3 ' slender. stipules flattened subulate ' 1 ". Fis. 1 is axillary, appearing fascicled, but umbellately cymose on very short peruncles " 02 . ${ }^{1}$ " long. which slightly elongate (up to " $1-\times 25^{\prime \prime}$ ) in fruit. Pedicels $0 \overline{0}^{\prime \prime}$ loracteate and 2 bracteolate at base. Bracts brown nearly as long as pedicels, ovate mucrouate, irracteoles smaller. Calys " 18 " ( 4 mm .) long including tube, loles as long as tribe, $\bar{y}$ lancenlate keeled within below the solid triangular tip. Pet. minute, , broader than lons. deeply emarginate and minutely apiculate in the sinus, sides incurven round the short Hattened triangular filaments and base of author which exceeds the petal. Dise thin lining the tabe. Ovary hase slightly sunk in receptacle and contricted alove it, globose above constriction with stout conical atyle and $2(-3)$ apical stigmatic surfaces. Ovarian cells in hase of ovary mostly helow the glonse portion. Fruit 1-3-celled and -seeded, seated on the patelliform calyx-tule.

## 5. GOUANIA, L.

Unarmed climbing shrubs with the ends of the branchlets often modified into tendrils. L. alternate, stipulate. Fls. small polygamous, fascicled on the rhachis of spikes or racemes which are sometimes paniclod. Fls. 5 -merous (exe the uvary). Dise more or less filling the calyx-tube with 5 processes alternating with the stamens. Ovary sunk in the disc, 3 -celled, style 3 -cleft. Fr. inferior 3 -winged or sharply angled, coriaceous. splitting into three cocci through the wings and leaving a slender axis. Seeds with bard shining testa and fleshy albumen.

1. G. leptostachya, DC. Bitkil-chand, S.; Ramduri (teste Gamble); Rakta Pitchali, Or.
A tendril climber with green branchlets, broally ovate cordate coarsely crenate leaves and green flowers fascicled on the rhachis of simple or panicled terminal racemes, and 3 -winged capsular fruits.
Chefly along nalas and ravines in Central ant Southern areas. Purneab! Chota Nagpur, not very common! S. P.! Mayurbhanj! Ansul, frestuent! Pari! Fls. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Uswally decidums in the dryer localities and renews leave, March-April, practically evergreert in Angul. The old dry open fruts may sometimes he found up to March.
I. $2 \cdot 5-\bar{n}^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ shining above, nearly glabrons except on the 6-7 strong sec. n. of which the lowent are hasal. cjenatures glandulat'. Petiole $1-2^{\circ 0} 0^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes 6-8", pubescent. Frt. "3 "5", lyouder than long, top emarginate cromned by the calyx. Seed black, compressed, brondy ovate-obloug " 1 ".
The lark is used (ground upifor bruises in Mayurbhanj.

## 6. HELINUS, E. Meyer.

Unarmed climbing shrubs with some of the branchlets modified into tendrils. L. alternate entire with small deciduous stipules. Fls. small in peduncled cymose umbels, 5 -merons (exc. ovary). Dise filling the calyx-tube, epigynous and ovary inferior, 3 -celled with short 3 -cleft style and small recurved stigmas. Fr. drupaceous mith
a thin mesocarp, the putamen finally separating into 3 crustaceous pyrenes or cocci leaving the remains of the three septa, cocci ultimately dehiscent. Seeds with fleshy albumen and large flat cotyledons.

## 1. H. lanceolatus, Brand.

A bright green slender climbing shrub with ovate or lanceolate acute leaves about 2.5 by $1.25^{\prime \prime}$ and very numerous small yellowish flowers in slender peduncled cymes which are axillary or paniculate by reduction of the leaves. Fr. $\cdot 25-\cdot 5{ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Grassy valleys and sides of moky ravines. Singlohum, not common! Ranchi, Neterhat! Santal P! Fls. Jan,-April. Fr. April-May.

Branches finely rilged. puberuloms. $\mathrm{L}_{\text {, glancons heneath, those on the }}$ inflorescence much reduced. 3 -nerved with $1-2$ rec. 11 , and reticulate nervales. Stipules " $05^{\prime \prime}$ ". Fls. 12 -"⒉" liam., shallow. Petals ohlong whitish folded round the stamens which are inverted on the free margin of the disc with exserted anthers. Fruiting pedma le bombench above.

## FAM. 47. AMPELIDACEF.

Erect or climbing herbs or soft-wooded shrubs, rarely small trees. Branchlets often transformed into tendrils in the Vines (Vitis). L. alternate, simple or compound, stipulate with petiole often sheathing at the base. Fls. small in compound inflorescences, regular, often polygamons, sometimes diœcious. Calyx small 4-5lobed or truncate. Petals 45 , hypogynous or perigynous, valvate, sometimes falling off as a cap without expanding (calyptrate). Stamens isomerons and opposite to the petals, sometimes perigynous, on or outside the dise, anthers 2-celled, introrse. Disc large or small, sometimes tubular and lobed. Ovary free or the base sunk in or surrounded by the disc, $2-6$-celled, with 1-2 ascending anatropous ovules in each cell with the raphe towards the axis. Stigma simple or lobed. Fruit a berry. Seeds with copious hard albumen. Embryo short basal, cotyledons ovate.


## 1. VITIS, L. Vine.

Herbs or shrubs climbing by means of a modification of the stem or branches into tendrils, which sometimes bear the inflorescence. L, simple and palmately nerved or digitate or pedate. Fls. 4-5merous. Petals often calyptrate. Dise of glands or lobed or annular. Stamens free. Ovary 2-celled, very rarely 4-celled, surrounded at the base or half way up by the disc. Ovules 2 in eaeh cell. Berry 1-4seeded.*

1. L. simple, often angled or lobed.
A. Fls. 4 -merous (or ovary 2 merous). Fls. 2-sexual. Inflor-
escence not bearing tendrils (Cissus)*
2. Branches jointed, very thick and Heshy, angled
3. Branches normal.
a. L. glabrous. Somewhat fleshy herbs.

Stem very glaucous, glabrous .
2. repens.

Not glaucous, stems more or less hairy
3. assamica.
b. L. pubescent or tomentose.
L. 2-4", as broad as long, with short puibescence
4. ritiginea.
L. 2-6", ovate, tomentose. Cymes leaf-opposed
5. adnata.
L. $5-8^{\prime \prime}$, broadly ovate or orbicular, voung tomentosely hairy. Cymes often panicled on leafless branches iu flower
6. repanda.
B. Fls. mostly 5 -merous, polyganons, Intl. tendrillate.

1. Petals calyptrate (Vitis proper).*
L. scarcely lobed, woolly beneath when young
2. Petals expanding (Ampelocissus).*

Leaves angled or lobed. glabrous
Leaves deeply loberd, tomentose
7. lanata.
8. latifolia.
9. tomentora.
II. L. 3 -foliolate. inflorescence tendril-hearing.

Fls. 5-merous. Petals expanding (Ampelocisous)
10. divaricata.
III. L. 3- or 5-7-foliolate. Inflorescence not beariug tendrils.

Fls. 4 -merous.
A. Fls. poltramons or diocious. Petals or their tips spreading. Stigma large t-lobed. Seeds furrowed. without deep pits (Tetrastigma).

1. L. all 3-tolinlate. Stigmatic lohes not papillose.
a. Fls. very mall, pet. with a dorsal apical spur. Dise large but thin, ovary glabrous
2. bracteolata.
b. Petals not spurred, sometimes mucronulate. Comes very short. Disc rather thick. Ovary pubscent Cymes divaricate. Disco. (Vyary glabrous.
3. angustifolia.
4. alcicorne.
5. It. mostly wedately b-foliolate. Stigma papillose
6. lanceoluria.
B. Fls. 2-sexual. Pet. comivent or spreading. Stigma minute. Seed with 1-2 pits covered by a membrane (Cayratiat).
7. L, all 3 foliolate.

Herbaceous, rather flesliy. LAfts. hairy
15. trifolia.
2. I. mostly digitately 5 -foliolate
16. auriculata.
3. L. mostly perlately゚ - - -foliolate, hairy

* Note.-Planchon in his monograpl divided Titis up into a number of genera and this arrangement has been Ariopted at kew and in the Madras Flora. These genera are shown in lorackets above. hat the genus shown in one Key for the convenience of Foresters in the fied.

1. Y. quadrangularis, Wall. Syn. Cissus quadrangularis, L.; Harjora, Beng.; Harbhanga, Or:
A fleshy cactus-like jointed climber with 4 -winged internodes and a tendril at some of the nodes, bearing in the rains and cold season short-petioled cordate leaves $1-25^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad. Fls. greenishwhite in short peduncled small glabrous umbellate cymes. Berries -25" diam., red, 1 -seeded.
Not very common. Pari, both in the north and common on rocks near the Chilka Lake! Angul, near villages! Flis. r.s. Fr.c.s. Deciduons.
Stems often $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. sometimes festooning trees. L. very broadly orate or reniform, rarely lobed, crenate-serrate, glalrous, leaf-opposed. Stipules foliaceons, ovate. Tendrils simple. Cymes with ;-4 umbellules. Need fissured , Roxb.
The joung shoots are eaten.
2. Y. repens, W. \& A. Syn. V. glauca, Wallich's No. 5990A; Cissus repens, Lamk.
A weak glabrous succulent trailer with very glaucous-white (less so when old) stems and sagittate or ovate cordate and acuminate
quite glabrous leaves $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long with rather distant small teeth, stipules large membranous amplexicaul broadiy-ovate or -oblong, crumpled or broken off when old. Cymes leaf-opposed irregularly umbellate, 1-2" long, glabrous or minutely hairy. Fls. small 2-sexual. Calyx prominent campanulate or saucer-shaped, subentire, much as in $V$. assamica. Petals 4 white, suberect, lanceolate, $08-\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$, tip hooded, acute. Berries black, juicy, '2 "25" diam. Seed 1, '2" long, globose-pyriform, somewhat facetted or with raised reticulations, not scaly.
Mals of Orissa, rather rave : Flls, July-Sept. Fr. Nor-Dec. New shoots appear in April and May. Distri1), E. Bengal, sikkim. Chittagong to Burma, also Yairras.
Stems somewhat compressen waxy ö-nerved at base. L. gradually acuminate (in our area), sec. n, aloove basal $2-1$ cmily. Petiole $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, rarely up to " $4^{\prime \prime}$. teduncles rariable, usually short. Petlicel. ".⿹". swollen at apex. Uvary z-ce!led. Stigma simple.
3. Y. assamica, Laws. (Wall., No. 6001, Cal. Herb. Syn. Cissus adnata, Roxb. teste Planchon, but this seems to me an error).
A sub-succulent climber, stems somewhat hairy at the nodes with appressed brown hairs and sometimes on the internodes, leaves ovate cordate, shortly caudate bristle-serrate when young, rather membranous, stipules oblong rounded, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, spreading, learing a persistent base on falling. Cymes umbellate leaf-opposed, 1 -2" long, hairy when young, sometimes panicled in fruit by fall of leares. Fls. small, 2 -sexual. Calyx prominent campanulate, $\cdot 07-^{\cdot} 08^{\prime \prime}$ diam, entire or erenulate. Petals 4 suberect, oblong, 0 ( a'l $^{\prime \prime}$ long, tip hooded. Berry black, $2 \cdot 22^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Seed 1, pyriform with close grey flabellate scales,* otherwise smooth, raphe conspicuous.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Fairly common in the Mals of (misal Fls. July-Sept. Fr. Dec. }
\end{aligned}
$$

> dides with a narrowly recurved margin, distinctly serrate when old, glabrons or oten with a few long yellow hairs on the nerves, hase 3 -n-nervel, sec. n. aloove forkl 46, strong gentlo curved excurrent. Petiole $24^{\prime \prime}$. Tendrils simple or some $\overline{7}-1^{\prime \prime}$ (or the extremity. Cymes with long rufons hairs when foung, peduncles pedicels "2-25" some Sikkim plants up to $2 \cdot \overbrace{}^{\prime \prime}$ ), clivaricate or ascending. fruiting The berries are sometimes verucose. ()yare 2-celled, stigma sinme.
> The berries are not dry as stated in $F$. B.I. but are succulent and edible.
4. Yitiginea, nov. comb. (non V. ritiginea, Kuntze $=$ V. repanda).
Syn. V. Linnæi, Wall. (issus Syn. T. Linnæi, Wall.; Cissus vitiginea, L.; Jangli angur, H. A weak hoary pubescent climber with corky bark, membranous simple cordate lobed and coarsely dentate leaves mostly about $3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., and umbellate compound cymes of small white 4 -merous Aowers, Fruit pale purple pruniose, 1 -seeded on deflexed pedicels.
Puri, near the coast (Konarak)! Fls, Juls-Sept. with the fully developed hares. Fr. Oct.-Nor. Dies down at end of cold season. L. alem and leares beneath and inflorescence ciothed with a short curly pubescence. a bloo puberulous ahove, and inflorescence cinthed with a short curly pubescence.
obtuse teeth. timple. Cymes Petiole $1-1-5^{\prime \prime}-1 \cdot y^{\prime \prime}$ ', stipules under 1 ", rounded, deciduous. Tendrils

[^115]5. Y. adnata, Wall. Wall., No. 5998 (not 6001). Syn. Cissus adnata, Roxb.
A climber sometimes attaining large size, leaves ovate acuminste with cordate base, bristle-serrate when young, usually $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ long and never as broad as long, floccose hairy or tomentose beneath. Cymes umbellate, leaf-opposed and about as long as the leaves opposed to them. Fls. $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam., 4 -mevous with broadly oblong-ovate greenish spreading petals. Berries purple-brown, globose pyriform, $3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Seed somewhat obliquely pyriform, sharp pointed at base, ${ }^{\prime \prime} \mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$ long, brown, smooth (facetted in herbaria, but this is not evident in the ripe fresh seed).
Purneah, commmon in the north! Fls., Er. Sept.-Jan.
Not nearly so large a climber as $\dot{V}$. repanda. Stems much harder, less succnlent, and not corky, often Hattened on two sidew and grooved on the flat sides as in some other species. Leaves much smaller, but rarely they attain $8^{\prime \prime}$ length. Cymes arising in succession on the firm striate leafy lranches, nut in leafless panicles. compact. umbelliform, $1^{\circ} \mathrm{o}-2$ ', rarely 3 " long, including the peduncle. Pedicels mach recurved in fruit.
The red tomentum is nometimes given as a dintinguishing claracter, but the red is often entirely absent.* while the tomentum of $1^{5}$. repanda is sometimes red. I have never seen the shoots clothed with imbricating stipules as occurs in rapidy growing specimens of $V$. repanda.
6. Y. repanda, W. \& A. Syn. Cissus repanda, Vahl.; Bambor, K: Bod-lar-nari, S.; Gonvehli, Gond.; Harjarwa, Kharw.; Panlati, Th. ; Takwale, Or.
A large climber with soft very poruns wood and corky bark, large simple deeply cordate usually repandly toothed leaves $5-8^{\prime \prime}$ diam, and long-peduncled tomentose irregularly-branched cymes, finally numbellate, which often appear copiuusly panicled before the advent of the leaves. Fruit ' $35-{ }^{-} 4$ ', pyriform. Seed pyriform, nearly smooth, $3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Throughout the whole area (in favouralle localities) from Champaran to Southern Puri, Angul and Sambalpur! Chietly in valleys and the damper jungles and is therefore rave in the "entral and Northern tract. Ascents to 3000 ft , at Neterta and Parasnath ( 4000 ft .) ! Fls. April-June on the new shoots before and aftue expansion of the new leaver. Fr. June-July. Decidums Feb,- May, the leave turnug yellow in December.
New shots tomentose and hairy, tomentum often ferruginous. L. sub-orhiculs to broully ovate with deep basal sinus $\tilde{5}-7$-nerved, the strong sec. n. running oub Soto small teeth, unter surface villosely tomentose when young and less so ahove, finally glabrou: both sides. Petioles 6-12" long. Stipules oblong, "2-"3", rounded imbricute on young Howerless shoots on the terminal bud, sometimes falcatk Tendris forked or dichotomous. (ymes terminating the new shoots, and from the ohd nodes, ench becoming in turn leaf-opposed, 35 -rayed and rays again rayed of with umbelled pedicels ' $1-$ " 3 " long. Peduncles 2-5". Fl. huds often red ovoid and sub)-umbonate pilose. Calyx "oz' diam., truncate. Petals ovate calypurate of expanding widely and reffexed, loat-shaper at the apex. Dise 4 -lobed. St. from hetween the lobes. Young fruits ellipsoid apiculate on somewhat recarw elongated pedicels.
The stems yield a cjuantity of drinkalle water. "The root, powdered ant heated, is applied to cuts and fractures. The hark and stalk yield a good cordan fibre." Campbell.
To obtain the water cut onliquely through the soft stem with one clean blow, the cut through it again higher up when the water in the piece will at once ran from the lower end.

* This red appearance is hlso to a great extent a herharium character. I find that my specimens collected without a trace of red gradually change to rel and drying.
i. Y. lanata, Roxb. Kolo nari, S.

A climber which in form of leaf sometimes resembles $V$. adnata, but it may be at once distinguished by the polygamous diocious lowers being arranged in thyrsoid panicles $3 \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ long, opposite to the leaves and usually tendril-hearing, by the 5 -merous slender pedicelled flowers with callyptrate corolla and the very slender filaments of the male.
Manbhum, teate Comulell of Watt; lut I have reen no npecimens from our area and it mas be an crior in identification. It is a plant of the lower Hiumalayas. Eastent Bengal ant the Easterı (xhato. Fls. Febs,-May.
The leaves are orate cortate, sometimes slightly 3 . Fobent, $2^{\circ} 5-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, densely anate when youns, but in me variety phanescent. Seeds pyriform, somewhat 2-forman on the inner fice and l-furywed on the outer.
8. Y. latifolia, Roxb. Syn. Ampelocissus latifolia, Planch.; Oteron, K.; Icewer, S.; Khopri, Kharw.; Govela, Beny.; Pani-kacho, Or.: Paniloha (Bonai, $t$. Conper).
An extensive hut scarcely woody climber, glabrous or nearly so, except the rhachis of the inflorescence, with simple palmately rarely depply-lobed leaves $+8^{\prime \prime}$ long' and broad, decp hrown-red flowers and Hack succulent herries " 3 " diam., which are sweet and juicy.
Throughont the area. Very common, especially in low serub jungles in Chota
 die down annally to the perennial roontock. which nemls out long lare shoots in Hy and June smetines. to a lieight of lut ft. lefore the leaves expand, and it *uriers lefure the leaves are fully leveloped.
Xew stems glaucons or ' 'uite fine, hollow and often producing the inflorescence lefire the leaves. L. 3 - 7 -angled ore- -h hed, iower somerimes 3 -lowerl half-way down
White the While the upper are shallowly 37 -angied, mealy when very youms. coriate or rethe at the hase. crenate-servilate or dentate. Fls. rarely 4 -merous, in pyramidal paniciel crmes borye on a very stont pedmele toxerher with a forkel tendril. Peals ofs", (bhons, red, expariding, saccate at the apex. Dise prominent loled beoming adnate ahd often whowing an a ring on the fruit. Seeas 2 4. "22" long, roughly plano-convex with cunvex sine rugose, sides rugose and a strong ridge on
the lane face the plane face.
The fruit is eaten.
9. Y. tomentosa, Heyne. Syn. Ampelocissus tomentosa, Planch: Oteron, K.; Ghora-lidi, s.
An extensive but scarcely woody climber, densely often ferruynous tomentose with large orbicular rery deeply cordate leaves often attaining $10^{\prime \prime}$ both ways and 3 -5-lobed. Fls. sessile, red, in divaricate cymes on a peduncle under $1^{\prime \prime}$ long which again is borne together with a tendril on a common woody branchlet $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Berry black, "3" diam.
Central and Southernh freas. common. (taya! Hazarihach! Ranchi! Palaman, arending to the top of Neterhat! Suntal Yary. Augul! ete. Fls. July-sept. Tr. Sept.- - Nov. Often dies back in the hot searson. Angut etc. . with a dense hrown tomentum
 friteding, usaally 5 . Seedls, obcorlate, furrowed and keeled on the inner face, rited on the outer with rayed fissures from the pit.
10. Y. divaricata, Wall. Syn. Ampelocissus divaricata, Planch.

A somewhat extensive climber with cottony tomentose but glabrescent branches, 3 -foliolate membranous leaves with rather large
ovate-oblong or oblong-lanceolate acuminate terminal leaflets and ovate-lanceolate semi-cordate lateral leaflets, crenate-dentate with the teeth sub-spinulose. Fls. reddish in rather dense 2-3-chotomox cymes $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., borne laterally on the tendril-branches.
Sameshwar Hills. common! Fls. Oct.-Nov, Fr. Dec. (ripe?).
L. cottony-tomentnse beneath or old ones only puibescent on the nerves. Petiole 2-4". Terminal lit. 4-8"5" and up to $3^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ broad, lateral nearly as long and othen broader, sometimes with a large sille lobe near the middle, sec. n . $6-7$, of which one or two from the hase, or primary nerves 35 . Tendrils once or twice forked with bract at each fork. Cyme brauches divaricate with linear bracts at the forts, peduncle $5-1 \cdot 5$ " long, stouter than the common peduncle of cyme and tendni which is $3-5.5$ ' long. Calyx spreading, thin, scarcels lobed. Disc large, cupnar. about 10 -pleated and -lobed. Stıgma sessile. Ovary 2-cellen. Fruit (not seen by me) said to be black and : 3 -4-seeded with seeds " 3 ", ulmost round, flat and emarginate.

## 11. Y. bracteolata, Wall. Syn. Tetrastigma bracteolatum, Planch.

A medium-sized vine nearly glabrous except the inflorescence with 3 -foliolate leaves, thin leaflets $3 \cdot 5-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, ell. or ovate acuminate serrate or crenate-serrate acuminate, sometimes puberulous or pubescent on the nerves beneath. Fls. very small, dicecious, greenish, 4-merous in axillary puberulous or pubescent 3 -chotomous cymes. shorter or longer than the petiole ( $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad), petals oblong ovate, $04-05^{\prime \prime}$, with the inflexed acute tip furnished with a small dorsal spur or tail. Dise large but thin, girting the orary half-way up in the female. Fruit black, succulent, ${ }^{3}-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam.. usually marked equatorially by a white line (the remains of the dise margin).

Purneah! Fl.. Sept.-Dec. Fr. Dec.-Fel). Common in the Bengal jungles ent of Purneah.

Stems flattened sub-woody "3-"4" diam. Lateral leaflets with base oblique and usually rounded, sec. $1.7-10$, curring within the margin aud each giving of a branch to a tooth. Petiole 2-3.3" and petiolules "3-3-3", puberulous. Cyme bracts oblong deciduous, learing prominent scars, peduncle " 7 - $2^{\prime \prime}$. Caly x saicer-shaped distinctly t-tonthed. Spur on petals making the buds 4 -corniculate. Stigma sesale on the glabrous orary with 4 acute lobes. Seeds 1-2 rounded or plano-convely somewhat depressed on the plane inner sille and with prominent linear raphe 1-2-furrowed (with sometimes 1-2 shorter furrows) on the convex side and faindy transversely rugose on the rounded ediges.
12. Yitis angustifolia, Lavs. Syn. Cissus angustifolia, Roxb. (?); Tetrastigma Thomsonianum, Planch.
A rather slender climber, pubescent or puberulous all over except the leaves, which are 3 -foliolate somewhat resembling those of V. hracteolata, but narrower lanceolate and lateral with lower half d leaf much more equal and base usually cuneate, larger leaflets $5^{\circ} 5$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$, thicker or more succulent than those of $V$. bracteolata (membranow in the herbarium) and with sec. n. only 5-7. Cymes dense and densely pubescent not exceeding $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. small greenish-yellow, diœcious. Ovary papillose-pubescent. Stigma peltate, scarcely lobed Berries spherical, pink, white or yellow, or ripe bright red, fetid when bruised.

[^116]Fetide 1.5" thickened below. Petiolutes nearly equal (ar terminal Jonger "5-0". supules large ohong (11 somethat trimgulat. '2.'. loreaking off abwe the
 Seak not or rarely cornimate at tip. Dise rather thick romat have of ovary. :eds farrowed on each face and trannvernely ruguse on the silles."
 nter came from sumatra, but the figure and descrintin are womderfulty suitalde. and anth the Sumatran bant is shown to be different i am inclined to keegr
13. Y. alcicorne, Haines. Bulletin, ᄅ2, 1920.

Syn. Tetrastigma alcicorne, Haines in Keur
A chiminer, glabruus except the inflorescence, with 3-foliolate leaves, leaflets shining both sides, $3^{\circ} 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ loner, lateral elliptic terminal burate, suddenly shortly caudate, remotely crenate in the upper nalf with sharp short teeth in the sinuses. Fls. small diuecions reenish-white, 4 -merous in axillary puberulous dichotomous cymes, -2.5' long, shorter or longer than the petiole, with oblong or lanceolate-oblong puberulous flexuous petals ' 05 ' long with the tip usually obtuse and mucronulate, not appendaged. Bracts on the "rme sub-per'sistent ovate " 05 - $060^{\prime \prime}$ long.
samel war Hills, Champaran! Fls Noy.-Dec.
stan somewhat flattened. Tendrils leaf-opponer long simple. Lftts, with if
 Thrhes usually Hattenell and wider above upwaxds. Calyx small wancer-shaped. Doke ery -mall ammlar. Petals convex belus, concave in the middle and matan Tith a spreadny aud inflexed tip. Fruit not seen.

## it. Y. lanceolaria, Laus. Syn. Cissus lanceularia, Rodb.t; Tetra-

 stigma lanceolaria, Planch. Wight's Icones, tah. 28.A large climber nearly glabous exc. the inflorescence and stipules, with pedately $\bar{J}(-3)$-foliolate somewhat fleshy leaves, lanceolate elliptic "r oblanceolate distantly crenate-serrate leaflets $3-6 \cdot 5$ " long. Cymes axillary or sub-axillary very shortly peduncled, dense, papillose, corymbose, rarely on the new shoots terminating long leaf-opposed peduncles which take the place of tendrils. Fls. yellowish, 'I' long, polysamo-diecious, the buds oblong truncate, each petal sometimes with a spreading cusp. Berry '4", seed ' 3 " long, rounded oblong with 4 bruad groove on hack and rounded end and a $V$-shaped groove and ridge on the inner face.
Sim common. Damper regions alung toot of Nepal Hills from (hamparan! th
 larmy.
Petryer stems woody, flattened and growven. Tendrils simple, leaf-opposed. sumate $26^{\prime \prime}$. "tipules oblong-lanceolate deciduous " $5^{\prime \prime}$. Lftr. shortly sharply hecure, midt-rib one fine and rather indistinct sec. b. to each tooth, tertiary nerven greamas. Petals ovate-ohlotiolules stout, often shortly pulescent. Calyx inconframe reduced to pate-ohlong papillose-pubescent. Stamens long in the male, in hantly holned with mapilloses, dise at luase of the grooved conic ovary, stigma
15. Y. trifolia, L. Syn. V. carnosa, Wall.; Cayratia carnosa, Gagnep.

## Amar-lati, $H$

[^117]from a stout perennial rootstock，with 3 －foliolate leaves and crenate or dentate leaflets usually $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long，pubescent both sides．Fls．small with green petals and conspicuous white cupular 4－lobed and crenate dise，in lax divaricate long－peduncled cymes $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam．Berries black，depressed globose，${ }^{-5-7} \boldsymbol{7}^{\prime \prime}$ diam．， $2-4$ seeded．

Throughout the whole area，sometines andering to rocks and trees by the expanded tips of the tendrits．Champaran：Purneah！s．P．：Gaya！Throughoat Chuta Nagpur，thongh nowhere very abmulant．ancembing to 3 mon ft ．at Ichadagt and Neterhat！Puri，very common！Fls．April sept．Fr．Stpt．－Dec．It often dea back in Jan，and Fely．

Stems．thin or attainug 1＂diam，with a corky hark，branches brittle，young
 crenate with a fine point from the smm－but sometime：coarsely serrate or irrez： larly dentate，the latter form somewht hispid on the nerves only，terminal ellipter or olowate，lateral usually hroadly ovate and somewhat cordate at the hase Petiole fleshy，y 4＂。 Tendrils slemter branched．＂ymes thinly hairy．Caly capular．Petals rarely white，＂04－00＇，saccate at the tip＇．Style prominent，sululate． often pink with simple stigma．
16．Y．auriculata，Lours．Syn．Cissus auriculata，Roxb．；Cayratis auriculata，Camble；Baiang，h．；Amar－lata，Kharw．；Kanjkanjia， Or．
A large sub－succulent climber with digitate rarely pedate $5(-3)$－ foliolate leaves，long petioluled crenate or crenate－serrate leaflets 3－5 （or small lateral ones only $2^{\prime \prime}$ ）shining above，pubescent beneath and large divaricating cymes on long succulent peduncles．Fruit cherry like，$T^{\prime \prime}$ diam．and red or pink when ripe．

Widely Natributed in the damper jungles，unally near water courses．sameshmar Hills：Cheta 今agpur，all districts，occasional near streams！Puri！Mayurthaa； Angul occasional！Fls．July－Sept．Fr．Oct．－Dec．Decidumus．

Sterns up to $1^{\circ} \mathbf{a n}^{\prime \prime}$ dimm，corky when oh．New shots and leaves densely pube cent with short white hairs，clothed with larse scimitar－shaped or half－orbuctiat
 usually digitate．Petiole $3-\sigma^{\prime \prime}$ ．Lftts．only 3 in some leares broady ellipuck obovate，shortly acuminate，sec．n．about $\sigma$ and tertiaries prominent．Petindate
 seed 1.
The fruit is said to le eaten．I hare not found it edible．
17．Y．pedata，Vahl．Syn．Cayratia pedata，Juss．
A large weak climher with young branches and pedately $\quad$－foliolate leaves softly hairy，leaflets $4-y^{\prime \prime}$ ，strongly veined between the sec．y． beneath．Fls．4－merous，small，yreen or white in large sub－corymbew cymes as long as the petiole．Fruit sub－globose 24 －seeded，rathe dry．
In the more hamid districts mily．Bhagalpur and s．P．towatds the Gange Narsingpur！Khandpara！Nilgiri！Buhasore！Mayurbharij！Puri，common！Fa Ang．－Sept．Fr．Octo．dan．
Lifte。 $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ or lateral only $z^{\prime \prime}$ oblong hanceolate，lateral unerfual－sideri and fite elliptic．－harply acuminate，hase often cordate．Petiole 3 －fi＇T＇endrik forked the ends．Fruit＇9＂diam．depressed．Seeds convex and concave，the conant side closed hy a membrane．

## 2．LEEA，$L$ ．

Stout herbs，shrubs or small trees，erect and without tendrik usually with herbaceous branches．Leaves large with sheathin
maiole, simple or usually pinnately decompound. Peduncles leafMposed. Fls in corymbose cymes. Petals and stamens perigynous inarted on a hypanthium which is prolonged into a tubular lobed dis. Ovary-cells 3-8, 1-ovuled. Berry 3-6-seeded, or seeds fewer.
4 Petals and inflorescence red.
In 1-pinnate, lftss, sessile
L. 2-pinnate, lftss, petiolulef

1. alata.
2. ackminata.
3. Petals green or white. Inflorescence not red.
A. Herbaceolls, with lower leaves very tew large simple cordate. rarely one or two upper piniate
4. macrophylln.
B. Saftraticose, L. 1-2. or few :3-pinnate. Sec, $n$, clase parallel, one to each tooth ar lifurcate with a iranch wo each tooth.
5. One sec. 11. to each tooth. Corymb subssessile. Stems with usually crinped wings
6. Nerves less than one to each tooth. Corymbereduncled. Lffs. usually setose and with cordate base
Lats. not or only slightly setose, lase not cordate, weually rhomboid
C. Shrabs or small trecs, 1 fits. with isually 3 or more teeth to each sec. $n$.
7. Lits. without scales beneath. Lfts, glabrons
Lffts. prbescent beriesth, at least on yierres
8. crispo.
9. aspera.
[herbacea?
10. samberina.
11. Lfits. with many smull peltatescales beneath
12. robusta.
13. Inuta.

## L L. alata, Edger.

4 shrub 2-5 ft. high, with simply pinnate leaves and oblong or oblong-oblanceolate serrate sessile or sub-sessile leaflets 6-12" long. Mr. red as is also the whole inflorescence and fruit.
Lot at common in our area Manhhum. Camp.! Occasionally foand in firsto chas Sal forests in Chota Sagpur, Gamble and Manzon. It probably also occurs Porneah. Fls. June-Aug. Fr. ripens Sept, It dies down anually.
L. 3-foliolate, petioles winger below, reddish. Lfts. with several serratures to med sec. n., tertiary nerves numerous, close and parallel. Peduacles usually long d slender.

## 2 L. acuminata, Wall.

A handsome shrub $4-8 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with 2 pinnate leaves often red. latiets orate to lanceolate acuminate, almost silvery heneath when foung and shining above, crenate-serrate or serrate, $2 \cdot 5-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, with deader petiolules '2-35"'. Fls. scarlet in puberulous scarlet corymbis 24".
Hountains of Maymurhanj. 2000-fon ft . : FR. May-Sept. Fr. Aug.-Sept.
 aginate. Berries sessile or peduncled. Lobes of staminal tuhe sub-quadrate
Bolh this and the " $25-3$ " with $4-6$ carpels.
min the the preceding are common in the Eastern Sulb.Himalayan region.
2. L. macrophylla, Horn. Hatkan, S.; Dholsamudra, Beng. : Garurain, Th.
A robust herb $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with annual shoots from a perennial thet, large ovate-cordate leaves 1-2 ft., very large stipules and white fowers in sessile corymbs. Fr. black, succulent, $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Chmparan, frequent! Purneah! Santal Parganas and Chota Nagpur, but not man! Fis. dune. Leares turn yellow in January and plant dies back in February.

I have sometimes ohserved one or two pimate leaves at the top of the stem in robust specimens.
The rofot is applied externally to allay pain, Camp.
4. L. crispa, L. Ban-chalita, Beng.; Gorar, Th.

An erect sub-herbaceous plant with annual stems from a perennial stock. Stems, petioles and peduncles ridged or with very crisped wings. L. pinnate or some 2 -pinnate, lfts. with very parallel sides or some ell--oblong, coarsely serrate, with strong parallel sec. n. each carried into a serrature. Corymbs sub-sessile, stout. Berry blue-black.

Grass lanis of N. Champaran, frequent! Purneah, very common! Palaman, grass lands, ascending to the tops of the pats! Singhom (near Gamaria), rare! Mayurbhanj, about 2000 ft ., common! The singhhum form is not winged. Fle, June-Aug. Fr. Sept.-Oct. Leaves turn red before dying in December.
Ridges or wings about 8 . Lfits. often with as many as is sec. n. only ${ }^{1} l^{\prime \prime}$ apart, guite glabrous above, puberulous beneath; not caudate.
5. L. aspera, Edgw. Syn. L. herbacea, Hum.; Hom, Ho.; Horom, M.; Gorar, Th.
A shrub scarcely woody, spreading or in some situations with many erect or curved stems from the root attaining $12-20 \mathrm{ft}$. high and $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., soft-wooded with very large pith, never winged. $L$. $1-3$-pinnate, but usually only 2 -pinnate with mostly elliptic or ovate caudate leaflets with rounded or cordate base, strongly often coarsely serrate, with most of the strong sec. n. supplying more than one tooth, always pellucid punctate and more or less asperous or hirtellous above and puberulous or pubescent on the nerves beneath. "ymes small, rarely exceeding $4^{\prime \prime}$ in breadth, with ascending more or less 2 -winged compressed branches. Berries depressed glaucous or of a slatey-green colour and finally black, 5 -seeded.
Very common throughout the Province and ascending to the tops of the hills in shady places. Fls. June-Sept. Fr. Nov.-Dec. The leaves turn red after fruiting and the stems break off at a node close to the ground.
Stems often longitudinally banded and with a minute microscopic tomentum. Base of lfts. 0 - 7 -nerved. Cymes bifurcate at the base or with a peduncle up to $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, bracts linear-setaceous caducous, sometimes white. Lobes of disc-tube narrow oblong or lanceolate, usually 2 -toothed. Petals lanceolate.

Note. $-L$. herbacea is usually separated from $L$. aspera by the characters given in the key but I find these quite unworkable in the forest. The long-stemmed form may differ from the shorter one but I think this depends on locality.

## 6. L. sambucina, Willd. Giringa, Khond.

A large woody shrub or sub- or quite arboreous (L. umbraculifera, Clarke), with 2-3-pinnate glabrous leaves, large oblong or lanceolate acuminate or caudate coarsely doubly serrate somewhat chartaceons leaflets with sec. n. much curved or looped within the margin and $3-5$ times as many teeth as sec. nerves. Corymbs large panicled, 2-3-chotomous, 4-10" diam.

In the more humid forests. Suntal Par., ravines in the Rajmahal Hills! Angal! Puri (common in the Mals)!
Fls. June-Sept. Fr. Oct.-March (usually Oct.-Dec.).
Stems up to $9^{\prime \prime}$ girth. Litts. attain $12^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, occasionally ovate the base of the pinnæ and only $3-4^{\prime \prime}$, base usually rounded, sec. 7. 7-15 muds

[^118]7. L. robusta, Roxb. Hom, Horom, $K_{\text {; }}$; Haramda, Hatkan, S.

A large sub woody shrub $4-6 \mathrm{ft}$. high, with more or less tomentose branchlets, large 2-3-pinnate leaves with the leaflets either pubescent beneath, or pubescent or somewhat hispid on the nerves only beneath, oblong to oblong-lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate acuminate, attaining $12^{\prime \prime}$ by $3.5^{\prime \prime}$, with several serratures to one sec. nerve. Fls. green with white staminal tube in large branched usually geminate corymbs 7-15" across. The plant somewhat reminds one of an Elder bush.
In ravines or along nalas or on cool aspects, fairly frequent in Chota Nagpur! 8antal P.! Puri! Angul! Prolably throughout the area in favourable positions. Fls. Aug. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Apparently dies down annually in some districts.
Leaves $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. Lftts pale beneath with about $11-13 \mathrm{prs}$. sec. n . alove the 5 5-7nerved base which is sub-cordate, tertiary nerves numerous strong parallel. Cymes 2-3 chotomously branched, brachiate, pul)escent. Berry purple black, "-"35" diam, depressed. Bracts not persistent.

## 8. L. aequata, $L$.

A large shrub with smooth erect stems or sub-arboreous easily distinguished by the liirsute twigs, petioles and inflorescence and the numerous small peltate raised glands on the leaves beneath. Corymbs small, 2-4'" diam., sessile or shortly peduncled. Berries first red, finally black.

[^119]
## FAM. 48. STAPHYLEACEE.

Trees or shrubs with alternate or (in our species) opposite imparipinnate stipulate leaves. Fls. regular 2 -sexual panicled. Sepals 5 , free or nearly so, hypogynous. Petals 5, imbricate. Dise annular lobed. Stamens 5, inserted outside the dise opposite the sepals, anthers 2-celled introrse. Ovary of three carpels, free or combined; styles 3 short, stigmas capitate; ovules 2 or more in each cell. Pruit baccate or of three dehiscent carpels. Seeds 1-many in each cell, albuminous, sometimes arilled, with flat or plano-convex cotyledons.

## 1. TURPINIA, Tent.

L. opposite imparipinnate with opposite serrate stipellate leaflets. Pls small in terminal and axillary panicles with opposite branches 0 rary 3 -lobed, 3 -celled. Fruit a 3 -celled fleshy berry. Seeds angled, ezarillate, with hard shining testa, large hilum and fleshy albumen.

1. T. pomifera, DC. Syn. Dalrymplea pomifera, Roxb. (1824); Turpinia nepalensis, W. \& A. (1834).*
A small tree with opposite pinnate 5 - 7 -foliolate glabrous leaves, elliptic serrate finely acuminate minutely stipellate leaflets $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, and small regular yellowish flowers in axillary panicles as long as the leaf rhachis. Frt. subglobose indehiscent 3 -celled, 3 -lobed.

My specimens were with withered flowers and in young fruit and I was therefore unable to satisfactorily determine either the colour of the flowers or the size of the ripe fruit.
Mayurlohanj, evergreen forest 3000 ft ! Fls. April-May. Fr. ripens (?! Evergreen.
Bark rugose, grey, blaze white with a chlorophyli layer then dirty yellow darkening on exposure to brown. Terminal lud thinly pubescent. L. rhachis 4-6". Stipules deciduous. Lfts. elliptic, lanceolate or ell.-oblong with cuneate base, terminal somewhat obovate. Petiolule ' 15 - $^{\prime} 33^{\prime \prime}$, of terminal leaflets 0 (the position of the stipelle shows that the so-called terminal petiolule is part of the rhachis). Stipellæ minute subulate, persistent. Panicles minutely puberulous above, lax. Fls. "25" diam., sep. 5 rather unequal, ciliate, nerved. Pet, 5, oblong. St. 5, with flattened subulate glabrous filaments inserted outside the lobed disc. Ovary 3 -lobed and 3 -celled, each lohe with a distinct style widely separated in fruit but slightly cohering in flower. Ovules $5-6$ in each cell, axile pendulous. Frt. (young) 3 -lobed, each lobe grooved.
Gamble gives the weight of the wood as about 30 lb . It is apparently not used.

## FAM. 49. SAPINDACEE.

Trees or shrubs or (Cardiospernum) climbing herbs with alternate pinnate or rarely 1-3-foliolate exstipulate leaves. Fls. small or mod.sized, usually polygamous and more or less irregular, more rarely quite regular. Calyx 4-8-lobed or -sepalous, valvate or imbricate. Petals as many as or fewer than the sepals or 0 , often bearded or squamate at the base. Stamens 4-10, usually 8 , free, inserted inside, rarely outside an annular disc or disc unilateral, often lobed, sometimes 0 in male flowers. Ovary entire or lobed, sometimes excentric, usually 3 -celled, cells 1-, rarely 2-ovuled. Fruit capsular or indehiscent and baccate, sometimes bladdery, entire lobed or winged. Seeds often arillate, albumen 0 , embryo normally with curved or convolute cotyledons.
A. Climbing herls with tendrils and ternately divided leaves.

1. Cardiospermum.
B. Erect trees or shrubs. Stamens inside the disc or unilateral.
2. Fls. zygomorphic, dise often unilateral or lobed.
a. Shrubs with 13 -foliolate leaves
3. Allophylus.
b. Trees with $\overline{\overline{5}}$-more-foliolate leaves.

Leaves odd-pinnate. Carpels nearly distinct in fruit
Leaves paripinnate. Fruit not deeply lobed ${ }^{\circ}$ disc
2. Fls. regular or stamens somewhat unilateral, disc annular or 0 (Harpallia).
a. Petals 0. Ovale 1 in each cell. Frt. entire.
3. Erioglossum.
4. Lepisanthes.
b. Petals small (or 0 in Nephelium litehi. Ovule 1 in each cell. Fruit lobed or 1 -coccous (only one lobe
developing).
i. Trees. L. paripinnate. Cocci or lobes rounded. Calyx 4-8-lobed, sub-valvate. Coccus 1, crustaceous
usually rough usually rough
5. Schleichera. Sepals 4-5 imbricate. Cocci globose flenhy
6. Nephelium.
7. Sapindus.

[^120]> ii. Trees or shrubs. L. paripinnate or 1-foliolate. Sepals 4-5 imbricate. Cocci or drupels oblong
> c. Petals m.s. Orules 2 in each cell. Frt. an inflated capsule
> C. Shrub. Stamens outside the disc, or disc absent. Petals 0 . Leaves simple
> 8. Aphania.
> 9. Harpullia.
> 10. Dodonea.

## 1. CARDIOSPERMUM, $L$.

Slender climbers with biternate leaves, coarsely dentate leaflets and small flowers in axillary racemes, the lowest pair of pedicels being developed as spiral tendrils. Fls. polygamo-dioecious. Sepals 4, two outer smaller. Petals 4, in unequal pairs, with scales above the base. Dise unilateral, almost reduced to two glands opposite the lower petals. St. 8 excentric, sometimes connate at base, 4 shorter. Capsule 3 -celled, inflated, loculicidal, with 3 membranous valves. Seeds globose, usually arillate at base, cotyledons large, transversely conduplicate.

## 1. C. halicacabum, L. Galphul, Kharw ; Lataphatkari, Sibjhul, Beng.

An annual wiry herb, thinly pubescent or nearly glabrous with much acuminate leaflets. Fls. white, $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Capsules depressed pyriform, winged at the angles.
Common, probably in all districts. Fls., Fr. May-Nov.
The root is said to be emetic, laxative and stomachic, and is used in combination with other drugs in rheumatism, nervous diseases, etc.

## 2. ALLOPHYLUS, $L$.

Small trees or shrubs with 1-3-foliolate leaves and small polygamous irregular flowers in simple or branched racemes. Sepals 4 in unequal opposite pairs, imbricate, hooded. Petals 4 small or almost obsolete, generally declinate, often with a shaggy scale inside. Dise unilateral with usually 4 glands opposite the petals. Stamens 8. Orary usually 2 -lobed and -celled. Ovules ascending, 1 in each cell. Fruit indehiscent 1-2-lobed, dry or fleshy. Seeds usually with a short aril. Emkryo curved.

1. A. serratus, Radlkofer (Ueber die Gattung Allophylus, etc., 1909). Syn. A. Cobbe, Blume (in part), Kandakola, Kontakura, Or.
A shrub erect $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high or much larger and with a straggling habit among other bushes, with 3 -foliolate leaves, elliptic or obovate shortly acuminate dentate-serrate or crenate-denticulate leaflets $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long by $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and irregular small yellowish or white flowers clustered on simple axillary racemes 3-5." long. Drupels globose, '25" diam., orange-red.
[^121][^122]
## 3. ERIOGLOSSUM, Blume.

Trees with odd pinnate leaves and irregular flowers in terminal panicles. Sepals 5 orbicular, concave. Petals 4, each with a 2 -fid scale. Dise fleshy unilateral. St. 8-9. Ovary stipitate 3-lobed. Fruit of 1-3 fleshy oblong diverging cocci. There are only two species of which one is Indian.

1. E. rubiginosum, $B l$. Syn. E. edule, $B l$.; Sapindus rubiginosa, Roxb.; Sona Mahanga, Nunga, Or.
A small tree with golden or rusty tomentose pubescence on the twigs and rhachis, pinnate leaves with about 6 pairs opp. or sub-opp. leaflets and occasionally an odd terminal leaflet and small irregular white or pinkish flowers ' 25 ' long clustered on the racemiform branches of a terminal panicle $8-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Anterior petal absent. Fruit of 1-3 black fleshy oblong carpels " 7 " long.

Cuttack, evergreen forests of the delta! Mayurbhanj, Simlipahar forests! Mals of Orissa! Fls. April-May. Fr. May. Evergreen.
Bark usually discoloured, Maze thin dark red. L. rhachis 5-11". Lfts. sometimes alternate, $9-13$, small $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ and ovate at base of rhachis increasing in size upwards, largest $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ ( $3-15^{\prime \prime}$ F.B.I.) oblong or ell.-oblong, acuminate, base of lateral litts. usually very unequal, hoth sides fulvous hairy, especially on the nerves, more or less glabrescent above; sec. n. 8-11, not ruite uniting with the marginal nerve, very reticulate between. Branches of panicle 2-5 ${ }^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. tomentose. Bracts slender villosely tomentose. Caly x sub.globose 5 -partite. Sep. unequal rounded hairy ${ }^{1} 15^{\prime \prime}$ concave and very imbricate in hud. Pet. $4, \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, ell. oblong, long-clawed, each with a large fleshy 2 -loherl scale bearded on the inner face of its expanded top. st. 8 (or 9, I being forked), three posterior inside the fleshy one-sided lobed disc. Fil. sparsely hairy. Ovary and young fruit villous deeply 3 -lobed. Style declinate. Ripe carpels only connate at base, red then black.
The fruit is eaten. Roxburgh says the wood is very useful, strong and durable and chocolate-coloured towards the centre. He describes it as a large tree in the (ircars. Gumble gives the weight as 341 ll . only.

## 4. LEPISANTHES, Bl.

Trees or shrubs with paripinnate leaves and entire opposite leaflets. Flowers irregular (in our species), poly gamous, in racemes or panicles. Sepals 5-4 imbricate, outer smaller. Petals 4-6, 1-2 sometimes small, clawed, with a two-lobed often crested ligule near the base. Dise regular or irregular and lobed. Stamens usually 8. Ovary excentric or not, 3-gonous. Ovule one erect in each cell. Fruit 3-celled and 3 -gonous coriaceous and tomentose, hirsute within. Seeds oblong, exarillate (always ?), hilum linear, testa thick; cotyledons fleshy, obliquely superposed.

1. L. tetraphylla, Radlk. Syn. Sapindus tetraphyllus, Vahl. (1794); Molinoea canescens, Roxb.; Hemigyrosa canescens, Thoaites; Panikusum, Or.
A small usually crooked tree up to about 3 ft . girth with thick gnarled twigs, glabrous leaves with only 2 pairs of leaflets (1-4
pairs $\boldsymbol{F}$ F.B.I.), 4-8 $\mathbf{8}^{\prime \prime}$ long and copious spiciform panicles, both axillary and from the old leaf axils, of smallish white irregular flowers with erect petals.
Mals of Orissa, rather local! Fls. April. Fr. April-May. Evergreen.
Bark light coloured. 1,laze rather soft, thick, pale brown. Young twigs pale pubescent. Petiole and rhachis together $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ or more rarely $8^{\prime \prime}$ long, slender, nearly white. Lfits. coriaceous, very variable, either narrowly oblong, $3 \overline{-7}^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ or even smaller with cuneate base, or elliptic-oblong $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$ with sub)cordate base, acute or rounded, glabrous, mid-rib prominent. Sec. n. 6-12 oblique and inarched at the margin ultimately confluent with a marginal nerve, shorter intermediate soon reticulate with the tertiaries. Petiolules $\cdot 15-\left.4^{\prime \prime}\right|^{\prime \prime}$ glabrous or pubescent, young yellow tomentose. Racemiform panicles 1-2 ${ }^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ or elongating to $45^{\prime \prime}$ often fascicled, mostly from the old wood, dense-flowered nearly to base, rhachs tomentose. Fls. " $25-$ " 3 " sometimes " $\mathbf{t}$ " long, fascicled. Sep. 5 , orbicular or orbic.-oblong connate at hase, 2 posterior largest $18^{\prime \prime}$ with membranous margins, 2 anterior smallest ' 1 '. Pet. usually 4 but up to 6 oblong, villous below and with a villous ligule half as long, ligule 2 -lohed with a further linear forked appendage on its back exceeding the ligule, both petal and ligule sometimes toothed. Disc anterior. St. 8 hypogynous, within the clisc, the posterior at hase of calyx, fil. short base thicker, villous, Ovary villously tomentose, obscurely 3 -gonons not eccentric, tomentose style and stigma somewhat declinate with 3 stigmatic confluent surfaces not lobed. One erect ovule in each cell with rudimentary aril. Fruit " 8 ' (ripe?) coriaceons yellow tomentose obtusely 3 -angled, cells hairy inside.

## 5. SCHLEICHERA, Willd.

Trees with paripinnate leaves and few pairs of opposite or subopposite leaflets. Fls. small, regular, polygamo-dicecious, fascicled on the rhachis of simple or branched racemes, pedicels slender. Calyx small cupular, $4 \cdot 6$-lobed. Petals 0 . Disc annular glabrous wavy. St. 4.8 with slender filaments. Ovary ovoid glabrous (or a villous pistillode in male) 3-celled narrowed to the rigid style, stigma lobed. Frait usually 1 -celled, toughly coriaceous, indehiscent. Seed erect with a fleshy aril. Seeds smooth, the large embryo curved round a septum in the seed and the radicle in a fold of the testa, albumen thin or 0 in the ripe seed, cotyledons oblong fleshy, unequal, plumule hairy. Germination epigeal.

## 1. S. trijuga, Willd. Kasma, Kusum, H., Kharw.; Swad Kusum, Or.; Baru, $K$., $S$.

A handsome dense-foliaged large tree with leaves $8-16^{\prime \prime}$ long, 2-4 pairs of opposite entire leaflets $310^{\prime \prime}$ long, the basal ones smallest, and inconspicuous greenish-yellow flowers in numerous lateral racemes, which are often panicled in the male and appear with the new foliage which is coloured a fresh green or deep red. Fruit $1-15^{\prime \prime}$ with a sharp point and often somewhat muricate.
In the Northern Tract it occurs in Bettiah but I have no note of its being wild in either the Ramnagar Hills nor in Purneah. It is often planted in the Gangetic plain but its real home is rather in the hilly parts of the Central and Southern Rearly or quite is frergequent in the forests. Fls. Feb,-Mar. Fr. July-Aug. Attains quite evergreen.
slighty mottled yellow harkent a great height. Bark rather thin, blaze pink,
long, leaflets sessilow darkening to hrown. Leaves dark green with rhachis $3-6^{\prime \prime}$
with leatlets sessile ell. or oblong glahrous, very rarely repand or sub-lobed, retienlate between. "Intinct pale sec. n . and intermediate, shorter ones finely
Intlorescence tormentose, Racemes 2-6", Axillary or below the leaves and often ou special abbreviated lracemes 2-6, Axillary or below or slightly hairy, finten ou special abbreviated lranchlets, Filaments glabrous


The timber is good but the tree is rarely cut, being left for the cultivation of lac. The large branches are cut off in the Santal Parganahs for axles. Sugar presses and oil mills are made from it. Gamble gives the weight of the wood as about 68 lb . and $\mathrm{P}=980$, and he states that it seasons well and takes a good polish. The lac grown on it oltains twice the price of that grown on any other tree. Mr. Cooper states that the Kalahandi State alone obtains some Rs, 50,000 for monopoly fees for the right to cultivate. I have suggested that the tree should be extensively grown as a shade tree along fire lines as it is in leaf in the hot weather and lac cultivation could be easily watched. It is readily raised from seed sown as soon as ripe. The young plants should he put out in one year from the time of sowing. The average of 13 trees sown by me in Singhhum was after 16 years $23^{\circ} 5 \mathrm{ft}$, high and $14 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ girth,* the largest $23^{\prime \prime}$ girth.

Both the aril and the kernel of the seed are eaten and a good oil for cooking is expressed from the seed. Campbell says that the oil is used for the treatment of certain skin diseases. It is also reputed to be the original Macassar Hair Oil.

## 6. NEPHELIUM, L.

Trees or shrubs with paripinnate leaves and entire sub-opposite leaflets. Fls, small regular polygamous racemed or panicled. Calyx cupular 4-6-lobed, open or closed in bud. Petals 4-6 or 0, small rarely squamate. Disc annular. Stamens 6-8, filaments slender. Ovary pubescent, often verrucose, 2 -3-lobed and -celled. Fruit of 3-1 indehiscent globose often tnbercled thinly crustaceous cocci. Seeds with a succulent aril.

1. N. litchi, Camb. Vern. Litchi (Chinese).

A demi-foliaged tree, often flowering in a dwarf state, with paripinnate leaves, two to six pairs of glabrous shining oblong lanceolate or ovate acuminate leaflets 2-6" long and small greenish-white or yellow flowers in pyramidal panicles, polygamous. Ovary 2-lobed compressed silky, only one lobe usually developing in fruit. Ripe fruit (coccus) with dry brittle tubercled pericarp. Seed one with large fleshy aril.

Everywhere cultivated! Fls. Feb.-March. Fr. May-June. Evergreen.
Lfts. coriaceous, sec. nervation olscure. Calsx cupular shallowly toothed. Cor. 0 . St. incurved in bud, straight erect far exserted. Style in fertile fls, with 2 recurved lobes but most of the fls, are male with undivided style. Recpuires a lot of water to grow well.

## 2. N. longana, Roxb. Ashphal, Beng. Longan (Chinese).

A large or small tree with a more distinct trunk than in the preceding and large bushy crown. Lflts. 2-5 prs. opp. or alt. ell. ovate oblong or lanceolate subacute or obtuse $2-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, shining above, rather glaucous and often slightly pubescent beneath. Fls. yellowish, tomentose, in panicles $10-15^{\prime \prime}$ long with long branches. Calyx closed in bud with imbricate ovate sepals. Petals 56 clawed and filaments hairy. Fruit of $1-2$ cocci. Pericarp brown, rather rough but not acutely tubercled. Aril less thick and succulent than in the Litchi.
Frequently cultivated, but less common in European gardens than the Litchi. It is said to be indigenous in India but is not so in this province. Fls. March-April.

## 7. SAPINDUS, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with pari-pinnate leaves and entire opp. or subopp. leaflets. Fls. small regular panicled. Sepals 5 imbricate, in

* Measurements kindly taken by Mr. A. N. Grieve in 1917.
two series, unequal. Petal 4-5, sometimes squamate. Disc annular lobed. Stamens normally 8, filaments free, usually hairy. Ovary entire or 2-4-lobed, 2-4-celled or reduced to a villous pistillode in the male with usually 3 styles. Fruit of 1-3 fleshy or coriaceous drupaceous cocci, pericarp saponaceous. Seeds usually globose with two integuments, the outer very hard, the inner membranous. Cotyledons spirally convolute linear oblong unequal. Germination epigeal.
Lifts. broadly oblong or elliptic, obtuse or emarginate

1. emarginatus. Lfts, obliquely ovate-lanceolate acuminate, glabrous
2. trifoliatus.
3. S. emarginatus, Vahl. Syn. S. trifoliatus, Hiern (F.B.I.) in part ; Bor-ritha, Beng.; Muktamanji, Or.; Rentha, Or. (f. Cooper).
A dense dark-foliaged tree with pari-pinnate leaves and 2-3 prs. of broadly-oblong or elliptic, sometimes somewhat obovate, obtuse or emarginate, not shining leaflets $2 \cdot 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, pubescent beneath with strong sec. n. and reticulations, and white flowers ${ }^{\prime} 15-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long in rather dense terminal panicles shorter than the leaves. Pet. 5 longclawed, lanceolate, '15" long, densely yellow hairy outside and white fringed, glabrous within or sometimes distinctly hairy near the middle and with two inflected woolly tufts on the margin (representing the scale?). Ovary densely ferruginous-tomentose. Fruit of 2-3 drupels, yellow-brown, $\succ^{\prime \prime}$, glabrescent, wrinkled when ripe. Not wild north of the Orisea Mals, where it is doubtfully so! Frequently cultiPated in the south of the province! Occasionally cultivated in Chota Aagpur, Gaya, etc. ! Baud, Palahara cult. Cooper.
Fls. Nov.-Jan. Fr. March-May. Evergreen.
Young parts tomentose. L. Thachis with petiole 2-5.5" tomentose or pubescent. Lats, with rounded base, ofter shining above (Gamble says (dull above). lowest pair smallest, sec. n, $7-10$ running close to margin and reticulating with the marginal nerve, tertimries very reticnlate and raised both sides. Petiolules '1-" $25^{\prime \prime}$. Panicles $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ : Sep. $\overline{0}$ oblong or ovate, tomentose. Petals 5, long-clawed, lanceolate. Stamens woolly. Unripe fruit undivided tomentose. Seed in each drupel ronnd smooth.
The tree is easily grown from seed sown in June (with the pericarp). The expanded cotyledons are To"" long, oblong-linear, fleshy, petioled. Hypocotyl rather stont. $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, young stem and petiole of first leaves pulescent. first leaves hairy late, lits. elliptic but lanceolate both ends and revy acute, rather coriaceons hairy heneath, reticulate, alrout $y^{\prime}$ long, latelal shorter. Petiole " 3 ". The pericarp is very saponaceons and is used for soap.
4. S. trifoliatus, L. Syn. S. trifoliatus, Hiern (in part); S. laurifolius, Vahl. (vide Kex Bull., No. 7, 1920, p. 250). Vern. names of last.
A tree somewhat resembling the last and considered by some to be merely a variety of the same species. The leaflets are, however, obliquely ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate or elliptic-oblong and acuminate, rarely only acute or obtuse, more shining above and glabrous or nearly glabrous beneath, sec. n. 8-10, not very distinct from the intermediate. Petals lanceolate equally woolly all over the inside except on the claw, scale 0 or minute. The fruit is velvety down into upright drupels (I am not sure however that these are perfectly ripe).
Only occasionally planted in our area.

## 8. APHANIÅ, Blume.

Trees or shrubs with simple, 1-foliolate or pari-pinnate leaves and regular polygamous small flowers in terminal and axillary panicles. Sepals 4-5 widely imbricate. Petals 4-5, sometimes squamate, scale 2 -fid. Stamens 6-8 neither unilateral nor declinate. Ovary entire or 2-3-lobed, 2-3-celled. Fruit of 1-3 oblong or ellipsoid drupels only united at the base. Seed with crustaceous or membranons testa, sometimes arillate, embryo with thick cotyledons.

1. A. danura, Radlk. Syn. Scytalia Danura, Roxb.; Sapindus Danura, F.B.I. ; Danura, Beng.
A shrub in the form usually of a miniature tree about 10 ft . high or less with a crown of large oblanceolate or broadly lanceolate subsessile simple leaves with a broad sub-cordate or cordate base and terminal panicles $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long of numerous small pedicelled pale pink flowers. Drupels $1-3$, usually only 1 maturing ellipsoid $455-5^{\prime \prime}$ ' with soft endocarp and one large seed.
Mals of Orissa, usually in glades in the forest ! Fls. March. Fr. April.
Stems slender. L. $6-13^{\prime \prime}$ br $1 / 75-4^{\prime \prime}$, long-4cuminate glabrous tapering to the broad base, sec. n. $12-16$ with shorter interulediate, tertiaries much reticulate, margin thickened. Petiole stout " $k-{ }^{-}{ }^{2}$ ". Panicle with short spreading branches. Fls. not clustered. Sep. $\bar{\sigma}$ unequal orlicular. Pet. $\bar{j}$ each with a short pifid woolly scale near the base. St. $6-\%$. Di-c crenulate glabrous. Ovary $2-3$ - 1 obed. The fruit turns from orange through l)right scarlet to bhack when cuite ripe.

## 9. HARPULLIA, Roxb.

Trees with odd- or even-pinnate leaves and alternate leaflets. Fls. large (for the family), regular or sub-regular, polygamous or poly.: diocious, in racemes and panicles. Sepals $4-\overline{5}$ imbricate in two series. Petals 4-5, oblanceolate or obovate, without scales. Stamens 5-8 hypogynous. Disc hardly any but torus raised under the ovary which is reduced to a villous pistillode in the male. Ovary tomentose 2 (rarely 3)-celled and -angled. Ovules 2 in each cell axile. Fruita coriaceous inflated 2 ( -3 )-lobed and -celled loculicidal capsule. Seeds 1-2 in each cell horizontal ellipsoid or subglobose, more or less arillate. Albumen 0, embryo very large of 2 semi-spherical unequal cotyledons with radicle incumbent and directed towards the hilum in a fold of the testa. Germination hypogenl.
Note. - There appears to be no safe character in the twisting of the stigma. Mr. Hole in examining my specimen kindly pointed ont that Beddome referring to $H$. imbricata says that the style is short or elongater and stigma sometimes not at all twisted, though both Thraitez and cook emphasise the importance of the style being $3+1$ times as long as the ovary and the stimma ollong and spirall twisted. Hievn is perhaps correct in reducing $H$. imbricata to a variety of H. cupanoides, Roxb., but as I do not know the latter tree in the field I keep it distinct.

1. H. imbricata, Thwaites. Syn. H. cupanoides, F.B.I. (in part); Phutika, Or.
A treo up to about 4 ft , wirth and of considerable height with long clear bole, stout closely lenticellate pubescent twigs and imparipinnate leaves but terminal lft. often rudimentary. Lfts. 8-13 mostly alternate ell. or ell.-oblong acuminate with oblique base. Fls.
large pale yellow in lax racemiform panicles 2:5-5" long extra-axillary and below the leaves on the old or new shoots. Fruit loculicidally dehiscent coriaceous scarlet inflated $1 \cdot 7-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. 2 (-3)-lobed and celled. Seeds ell.-oblong or ellipsoid with short thick funicle and a rudimentary aril.
Mals of Orissa, near streams, rare! Fls. April-May. Fr. July-Aug. Nearly evergreen, the new leaves appearing at the time of flowering while some of the old leaves are still on the tree.
Bark very light coloured. Blaze with chlorophyll, moderately hard, pale brown, white within. Hairs hoth simple and stellate. Shoots fulvous pulescent or tomentose. I. rhachis $8-16^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent, iftts. 5-8" with smaller ones at base, pubescent on the nerves, sec. n. Q-11 looped and united within the margin. Petionle "3-"4". Fls. "旬" liam. Sep. 5, free. • 4" long, oblong or obovate with rounded tip, tomentose. Pet. 5 clawed, " 8 ", ollanceolate with involute crisped margins, sparsely stellate-hairy. St. $5-6$, hypogynous, $\cdot 6 "$, anthers oblong basifixed. Disc practically nil, but torus densely villous pubescent raised under the ovary. M. fis. with villous pistillode and rudimentary strle. Ovary minute flattened $2(-3)$ celled rillons, strle minutely 2 -fil with flattened lobes. Orules 2 in each cell axile. Capsule $1 \cdot 2-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, transwersely oblong, with very shortly stipitate hase. permanently tomentose at the base. Seer 1. rarely 2, in each cell, horizontal $\cdot 6 \cdot a^{\prime}$ (never sul)-glohose as described in F.B.I.), hilum lasal. Testa smonth hlack shining. First leaf solitary 4 -foliolate.
A very ornamental tree in fruit, from the scarlet capsules.

## 10. DODON EA, $L$.

Shrubs or small trees with alternate simple leaves and small polygamous or poly-dioecious flowers in lateral and terminal cymes. Sepals 2-5 imbricate or valvate. Petals 0 . Disc 0 in male, small in herm. fls. Stamens 510 insprted on the outer side of the disc where present. Ovary 2-6-angled and celled. Ovules 2, rarely 1 in each cell. Fruit membranous or coriaceous, septicidally 2 -6-valved, valves winged. Seeds without arillus, subglohose or lenticular. Embryo normal.

## 1. D. yiscosa, L. Mehndi, Tern; Mohara, Or.

A light green resinous shrub attaining 10 ft . high with simple alt. oblanceolate glahrous sub-sessile leaves $1-3.5^{\prime \prime}$ long and short axillary and terminal cymes of ${ }^{2} r e e n$ flowers. Fruit membranous 2-4-winged, septicidally $2-4$-valved.

[^123]
## FAM. 50. SABIACEE.

Trees or shrubs, sometimes scandent, with alternate simple or pinnate exstipulate leaves. Fls. small, sometimes polvgamous, with ${ }^{2-3}$ sepals and petals or apparently only 3 petals with two others reduced to scales. Stamens as many as the petals and opposite to them but frequently only two fertile and the others variously modified, inserted on or at the base of the disc. Ovary superior
free, usually surrounded at the base by the usually small toothed or lobed disc, 2 - rarely 3 -celled, sometimes 2 -lobed. Ovules 2 (rarely 1) in each cell, axile, horizontal or pendulous, superposed, epitropous. Style short or 0. Fruit drupaceous and 1 -seeded or of $2-3$ drupels. Albumen 0, cotyledons conduplicate with long often spiral hypocotyl.
Shrubs, often climbing, with 4-5 perfect stamens

1. Sabia.

Trees, with 3 stamens reduced to staminodes
2. Meliusme.

1. SABIA, Colebr.

Climbing or sarmentose shrubs; branches with the bud-scales persistent at their bases. L. simple entire, sec. n. short, soon branched, and venation very reticulate. Fls. small axillary solitary or panicled 2-bracteate. Bracts, sepals and stamens all opposite. Calyx 4-5-partite. Petals 4-5. Dise annular, 4-5-lobed. St. inserted at the base of the disc. Carpels $2(-3)$ slightly cohering, gibbous and usually drupaceous in fruit with sub-basal style. Styles as many as carpels slightly cohering. Ovules 2 in each carpel, collateral or superposed. Seed reniform, testa coriaceons, dotted. Embryo curved.

## 1. S. paniculata, Edgew.

Sarmentose sḥrub. Branchlets glabrous or young somewhat hairy. L. glabrous coriaceous $6-8^{\prime \prime}$ by $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ elliptic or ell.oblong shining above. Panicles long hairy. Fls. yellowish. Petals oblong or ovate-oblong, ${ }^{\circ} 05-{ }^{-} 00^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}\left(\cdot 08-12^{\prime \prime}\right.$ f. $\left.\boldsymbol{F} . B . I.\right)$. Drupels ' $3^{\prime \prime}$.
Ravines in the Sameshwar Hills ( Y . Champaran! Elev, 2000 ft ! Fls. Jan.-Feb. Fr. Feh, -March, Evergreen.
Stems up to $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. L. with rounded base, apex slightly tapering or not. Sec. n. albout $\& 5$, soon branched and with shorter intermediate, venation slightly raiser above when dry. Petiole rather stont, 61 ', ofteu with transversely elongated lenticels at the bose.

## 2. MELIOSMA, Blume.

Trees or shrubs with simple or odd-pinnate leaves or sometimes even-pinnate, sometimes serrate or only serrate when young. Fls. 2 -sexual panicled with small bracteoles which pass into the sepals and are persistent with them. Petals $\overline{5}$, with the two innermost more or less ligulate, often 2 -fid and scale-like, the outer very concave and imbricate. Stamens with the three opposite to the outer petals reduced to staminodes, inner two more or less adnate at base to the inner petals. Fruit a small obliquely globose drupe, 1-seeded.

1. M. simplicifolia, Walp. Syn. Millingtonia simplicifolia, Roxb.; Churri, Nep.
A small tree with large simple oblanceolate entire shining leares $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ by $1.75-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and rusty pubescent panicles as long as the leares of small yellowish-white flowers. Drupe small keeled, $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
[^124]Twigs with prominent lenticels, puberulous. L. glabrescent and shining both sides, sometimes obovate, acuminate, base tapering into a slender pubescent petiole 1-1.5' long which is thickened at the base. Sec. n. 12-16 prominent oblique curving up inside the margin. Fls. minute sessile. Sep. 3-4 larger and 2 (bracteoles ${ }^{\text {? }}$ ) smaller, ciliate. Pet. 3, outer large orbicular concave, the two inner billd scale-like.
Gamble says that the wood is reddish and moderately hard with a pretty silver grain but warps. Wt. aloout 33 lb .

## FAM. 51. ANACARDIACEA.

Trees or shrubs with resin canals in the twigs and pericarp and usually with acrid resinous sometimes milky juice. Leaves alternate, rarely opposite, simple to odd-pinnate, often of hard texture, exstipulate, venation normally of rather numerous and strong sec. $\mathbf{n}$. meeting by loops or reticulations in the margin. Fls. small regular (or sub-irregular in andreccium and gynœceum) 2-sexual or diœcious or polygamous, often panicled. Calyx sometimes sub-perigynous, 3-5sepalous usually from a shallow hypanthium lined with a dise free at its margins. Corolla 3-5-petalous, imbricate or sub-valvate. Stamens diplostemonous or reduced in number, rarely only one fertile, inserted under the margin of the dise or on it. Ovary superior or halfinferior of 1 or 3-6 free or more or less connate carpels forming a 1or 3-5-celled ovary. Ovule 1 only or 1 in each carpel, pendulous, anatropous, pendulous from an ascending basal funicle or lateral or sub-apical, rarely axile, raphe dorsal (turned to the outside of the (arpel). Fruit a 1-5-celled, usually a 1 -celled and 1 -seeded drupe which is often oblique. Endocarp sometimes ultimately dehiscent, albumen 0 or scanty. Embryo large and fleshy, often curved. Germination usually hypogeal, sometimes epigeal.
A. Carpel one. St. 10-5. only 1-4 fertile. Leaves simple.

Large trees. Fruit a succulent drupe (Mango)
Small tree. Fruit dry on a suculent hypocary
Small tree. Fruit dry on a succulent hypocarp
B. Carpels 46 but only 1 fertile, all free.

Trees. Leaves simple. Frt, a small drupe
Carpels 3 united into a 1 -celled 1 -ovuled ovary.

1. L. simple. Ovule penduluus from near top of ovary.

Fls. 4 -merons. Fruit not sunk in a tleshy cup.
2. Fls. L -merous. Fruit sunuk in a Heshy cup
2. L. unually 3 -more foliohate. Oyule on a basal funicle pels 45 united intola l-5-celled ovary. Styles $4^{-5}$. Ovules from top of cell. Leaves pinnate.
Only 1 cell and seed developing. Fls. in simple or branched racemes. Drupe small compressed.
Several cells with their seed developing. Fls. in erect panicles. Drupe large, ellipsoid

1. Mangifera.
2. Anacardium.
3. Buchanania.
4. Nothopegia. 5. Semecarpus. 6. Rhu*。
5. Odina.
6. Spondiaz.

## 1. MANGIfera, L. Mango.

Trees with small polygamous Howers on articulate pedicels in terminal panicles. Sepals and petals small spreading. Stamens only 1-2 usually perfect, inserted on the inner side of the tumid lobed dise, staminodes often minute. Ovary sessile 1 -celled oblique with infra-terminal style and one ovule pendulous from a sub-basal funicle. Drupe large with fleshy and fibrous mesocarp. Germination hypogeal.

## 1. Mangifera.] <br> 51. ANACARDIACEE.

1. M. indica, L. Uli, $\boldsymbol{K}_{.}$; Ul., S. (the fruit, amsi) ; Am, $H_{.}$; Ambo, Or. This, the common mango, is very similar to the cultivated one but is a fine large tree attaining 70 ft . and up to 8 ft . girth or more. The fruit is $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long with a very large stone, thin epicarp and very abundant pleasant juice but little flesh in the mesocarp.

There is no doubt that it is indigenous over a great part of the province as well as cultivated everywhere except by some of the aloriginal races. It still occurs wild in the ravines of the Sameshwar Hills and along rocky valleys and banks of streams in the deepest jungles of Chota Nagpur and Orissa, also apparently in the Santal Parganas and on the higher mountains.

Fiss. Jan.-March. Fr. May-June. Evergreen, new leaves mostly in June.
The wood is chiefly employed for the manufacture of indigo and opium chests, and for packing cases. The wild mango is an important article of food to the aboriginal tribes, especially in times of famine. Large baskets of it are collected, it is boiled and the liquid drunk and the kernels after being steamed are also eaten. these however contain some 10 per cent. of tannic acid and they are indeed sometimes used on this account in cases of diarrhoen, so that they must be very unwhole. some!
The tree is easily grown from seed, best sown in sith as soon as ripe. On germination the endocarp splits into two valves. It does not thrive in very dry localities, and is sometimes partly deciduous in such places where not protected by neighbouring trees.

## 2. ANACARDIUM, Rottb.

1. A. occidentale, L. Hijali-badam, Beng.; Kaju, H.; Lanka-Ambo, Bajan, Or.; Balia (Sambalpur). The Cashew-nut.
A small crooked tree often branched along, the ground with simple alternate coriaceous obovate leaves $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long and terminal and upper-axillary pubescent panicles much longer than the leaves, of pink somewhat irregular flowers ' $3-4^{\prime} 4^{\prime}$ long. After flowering the top of the pedicel and torus enlarge into a clavate and ultimately pyriform fleshy body $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long on which is seated the kidney-shaped nut '8-1' long.
Very commonly planted in Orissa near the coast, and running wild in some parts of the Mahanadi delta! Introducell from America. Fls. March-April. Fr. April May.
Bark rough. Lh with rounded or emarginate apex. Panicles and its hranches long-peruncled with numerous lanceolate or ovate bracts " 25 " long. Fls, pols. gamous. Pedicels very short. Sep, oै nearls free orste or lanceolate $17^{\prime \prime}$. Pet, ${ }^{3}$ linear subequal ' 2 posterior rather shorter) " $322-1$ " ' recurved. St. 1, far exsert, $i-3$ others included, inserted on the short disk. (Orary ohovoid nearly regular, style as long as the long stamen somewhat curverl, stont with small capitate stigma, orvale 1 pendulons from a lateral funicle near the top of the ovary, anatropous, upcurred.
I can find no justification for stating that the large "hypocarp" is formed of either the accrescent "disc" (F.B.I., etc.) or the enlarged caly x-lase (Brandis) it in aldition to the torus. Indeed it is open to puestion whether there is a dise the stamen leing merely connate into a short tube at the base easily detachabie from the torus and slightly adnate to the bave of the petals.
The tree grows well in pure sand and is leing ned in the Casurina plantations at Puri. The hypocarp and the seed are eaten. The former is very astrigent unless perfectly ripe, when it is rery pleasant. The seeds are nasually roasted. The pericarp of the fruit is full of oil glands which contain the same active principles as are found in Semecorpus (inncurdium ( $\eta, r_{\text {. }}$ ). The kernels wher pressed yield a light yellow bland oil which is nutritious and emollient. Gamble Eays that the growth shows about $8-11$ ring. per inch of radius; the mod is reddish-1rown, moderately hard, and can le tused for packing-cases and for charcoal. Wt. $30-38 \mathrm{lh}$. In the Audamans the oil from the pericarp is used to colour and preserce fiehting-linex.

## 3. BUCHANANIA, Roxb.

Trees with alternate petioled simple entire leaves and small white 2 -sexual flowers in dense axillary and terminal panicles. Calyx 3-5toothed or lobed, imbricate, persistent. Petals 4-5. Disc swollen 5 -lobed. Stamens 8 or 10 inserted at the base of the disc. Carpels $5-6$ of which only one is perfect, style short, stigma truncate. Ovule 1 pendulous from a basal funicle. Fruit a drupe with crustaceous or bony $2 \cdot$ valved endocarp. Seed gibbous, acute at one end with thick cotyledons.

## 1. B. latifolia, Roxb. Tarul, K. ; Tarop, S.; Piar, Pial, Kharw., H.; Char, Achar, Khond.

A small straight tree with rough bark, stiff entire strongly nerved oblong or ovate-oblong leaves $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ long and dense pyramidal panicles of white flowers " $2 \cdot \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ " diam. Drupes globose black ${ }^{-5} 5^{\prime}$ diam.
Northern area rather scarce. Champarau! Bhagalpur! Central and Southern areas very common, especially in the hilly tracts and towards the west.
Fls, Jan.-March. Fr. April-May. Nearly evergreen but sometimes leafless in dpril or May in dry years. New leaves in June.
Bark dark grey or black with oblong bosses. Innovations pubescent or villous, L. pubescent heneath rounded at the tip, nervation very similar to that of Seme. errpus but withont the grey or white felt hetween the nervules. Petiole $25-{ }^{2} 3^{\prime \prime}$ ", stont pulescent. Panicles densely pul)escent. Sepals a nearly free. Petals triankular or oblong. Stamens erect as long as the spreading petals. Carpels hairy.
The wood is not much used but the fruit is largely eaten. The flesh is very matable and the kernels, somerwhat like Pistachio nuts, are used in sweetmeats. "They fetch Re. $1 /$ - per seer in the Calcutta market from some of the Orissa States"

## 4. NOTHOPEGIA, Blume.

Small trees with alternate or opposite petioled entire leaves and small bracteate white or greenish polygamous flowers in short axillary racemes. Calyx 4-5-lobed persistent. Petals $4-5$ spreading imbricate. Stamens $4-5$ alternate with petals inserted on or under the margin of an annular 4-5-lobed dise, filaments free hairy. Ovary free sessile ovoid 1-celled with very short curved style and capitellate stigma. Ovule 1 pendulous, from a thick funicle from near the top of the ovary on the side to which the style is inclined. Drupe sib-baccate, somewhat oblique, pericarp of ten with large glands. Cotyledons thick, albumen fleshy.

## 1. N. Heyneana, Gamble. Syn. N. Colebrookiana, Blume, var. Heyneana, J.D.H.

A small tree with rusty hairy twigs and densely ferruginous buds, alternate narrowly oblong acuminate leaves $3-6.5^{\prime \prime}$, whitish beneath, nith $15-20$ raised sec. $n$. meeting the marginal one, minutely reticulate between. Fls. 4-merous small greenish in very short rusty racemes or sub solitary. Fr. 1-seeded, '2" diam., globosely obovoid, red, somewhat oblique, vertically striate when dry. Seed transversely oblong.

[^125]free small, erect, lanceolate-ovate or oblong, ${ }^{\bullet} 15^{\prime \prime}$ long with recurved obtuse tip somewhat hairy. Stamens 4, filaments very short and shortly hairy. Percarp with large glands. Seed laterally attached by a short thick funicle.

The fruit is brecate in my specimens but possibly becomes drupaceous and blue when quite ripe. The racemes are shorter and the leaves far longer than as described by Gamble.

## 5. SEMECARPUS, L.f.

Trees with alternate simple entire coriaceous leaves and small polygamous or diœecious flowers in terminal rarely axillary panicles. Calyy with deciduous sepals on a cupular or shallow hypanthium. Petals 5-6 imbricate. Disc broad annular. Stamens 5-6 inserted at the base of the annular disc. Ovary 1-celled with 3 styles. Ovule pendulous from a sub-apical lateral funicle. Drupe firm or fleshy, oblong or sub-globose, oblique, seated on the fleshy accrescent cupalar hypanthium, pericarp full of acrid resin-glands. Seed pendulous with coriaceous testa and somewhat fleshy inner coat. Embryo with thick plano-convex cotyledons, radicle superior.
> 1. S. anacardium, L. Soso, K., S.; Bhelwa, H., Kharw.; Bhela, Beng.; Balia, Or. The Marking-nut tree.

A small tree with large simple oblong or usually obovate strongly-nerved leaves $8-18^{\prime \prime}$ long clustered at the ends of the branches, and smallish sub-sessile fasciculate dull greenish-yellow flowers " 25 " diam. On the branches of a stout pubescent panicle as long as or exceeding the leaves. Fruit an oblong or obliquely ovoid drupe $1^{\prime \prime}$ lcng, finally black, seated in the orange cup.
Throughout the whole area, chiefly in the hilly districts, from the Sameshwar hills southwards. Fls. June-Sept. Fr. : I have notes of it ripe and dropping Nor.Dec. but also notes of it up to March (perbaps a different flowering). The tree is deciduous March-May.
Branchlets stout, young pubescent or tomentose. L. hairy on the nerves beneath and grey between them with a close-felted layer of microscopic papillx, apes rounded, sec. n. 16-25, reticulate within the thickened margin. Petiole $1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Petals oblong exceeding the small sepals. Ovary tomentose.
The wood is not used as the black caustic juice which exudes from the bark when felled causes blisters to the axe-men. Indeed "it is said to affect one even to walk uuder the tree, giving swollen eyes" (Cooper).
The pericarp abounds in black oily acrid juice which is used for marking cotwn fatrics and, with lime as a mordant, is indelible. It contains anacardic acid and cardol and is strongly escharotic and resicant. The Sanscrit Materia Medion and Indian Plants and Drugx give various prescriptions but it is not always clear whether the pericarp or seed is intended; thus "o the ripe fruits are used internally and are considered digestive, nervine and useful in dyヶpepsia, piles, skindiseases and nervous debility." The pericarpalso gives one of the active principles in the preparation used by mahouts in "choling "elephants' feet.

The orange cup is eaten when quite ripe but is a hittle astringent to the taste. The tree coppices readily from the side of the stool which is soon coloured black.

## 6. RHUS, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with alternate simple 3 -foliolate or pinnate leares with entire or serrate leaflets. Flowers small polygamous. Caly 4-6-partite with imbricate sepals. Petals 4-6 spreading. Dise cupular lobed. Stamens 10 or reduced in number, inserted at base of disc with subulate filaments. Ovary sessile usually ovoid or spherical with 3 styles and capitellate stigma. Ovule 1 pendulons from a basal funicle. Fruit a small drupe, sometimes compresseh,
with mesocarp full of resin cells and crustaceous or bony endocarp. Seed sometimes kidney-shaped with flat cotyledons and lateral upcurved radicle.
A large genus poorls represented in our area, often abounding in vers acrid jaice.

1. R. semialata, Murray. Bakiamela, Nep.

A small pretty tree with impari-pinnate pubescent leaves and 4-6 pairs of opposite sessile oblong or elliptic-oblong crenate or dentate strongly nerved lateral leaflets $2 \cdot 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, smaller at the base of the often winged rhachis, and small white or yellow-green flowers . $08^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in large terminal panicles nearly as long as the leaves. Drupe orbicular compressed, red and shining when ripe, ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
On the top of the Sameshwar Hills 2500 ft ! Fls. April-Sept. Fr. Dec, Deciduous, the leaves turn red before falling. It is a common tree in Nepal and Sikkim but usually above 3000 ft .
bark rough. Blaze red exuding small drops of milky juice. Twigs, petioles and rhachis closely shortly pubescent. L. rhachis 9 -18" narrowly margined or winged at least towards the end, leaflets shortly acuminate puhescent beneath and slightly so ahove, midrib tomentose, sec. n. 16-20. many bifurcate towards the tip, each nerve or bifurcation entering a tooth, base of terminal leaflet decurrent on the rhachis. Pauicle with subsidiary smaller ones from the upper axils. Sep. orate, obtuse, pulbescent. Pet. larger oblong ciliate and with a ciliate ridge above. Disc capular, 10 -lobed.
The small acid drupes are eaten. Wood not used.
7. ODINA, Roxb. Syn. Calesium, Adans.

Trees, usually with thick twigs full of starch and 3-many-foliolate odd-pinnate leaves. Fls. small greenish diœecious or polygamodieccious clustered on the rhachis of simple or branched spikes or racemes (spiciform panicles), 4 - more rarely also 5 -merous. Sepals anited into a short tube below. Petals longer, inserted with the diplostemonous stamens just under the margin of the 8 -10-crenate or lobed saucer-shaped disc. Male with deeply 4-lobed pistillode, female ovary 4-6-celled or -lobed or usually 1 -celled, each lobe ending in a short stout style and simple papillose or capitellate stigma. Drupe often oblique. Ovule pendulous from near the top of each cell only one developing, or one only in 1-celled ovaries. Drape often curved and oblique 1-celled (with $f$. Engler, sometimes 2-3 sterile cells, but I do not find this in our species).

## 1. O. wodier, Roxb. Nanam, K.; Doka, S.; Dhauuk, doka, Tanti;

 Jhingan, H.; Genjan, Kharw.; Jial, Kasmala, Beng.; Jhingna, jian, Th.; Mai, Mowai, Khond (or Gond ?) ; Raji-mohi (Angul) and Mode (in the Orissa States, $f$. Cooper).A small or large tree with pinnately $5-9$-foliolate leaves clustered at the ends of the thick twigs, lfts. $2 \cdot 5-5^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ paired, ovate acuminate with oblique base, lower smaller shortly petiolate, upper pairs sometimes sessile, terminal petiolule 1-2". Flowers small yellowish-green fends of the bare twigs, males usually drooping longer and compound, females at first erect, fls. succeeded by curved oblong compressed drupes $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long.

One of the commonest trees. Throughout the whole area from the Sameshwe Hills and Purneah to the shores of the ('hilka Lake and Kalahandi! Fls. MarchA pril. Fr. April-June. One of the first trees to lose amd one of the last to regain its leaves, being leatless Nov. May but seedlings keep their leaves louger. It has ehlorophyll under the outer lark.

Bark light-coloured and smooth in foung trees, rough and dark in old ones with llaze bright crmson, streaked or flushed fale pink or white. Innovations with scattered stellate hairs or fometimes almost tomentose. Racemes never traly terminal and fruiting below the leaves, males $3-8^{\prime \prime}$, female $3 \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ elongating in fruit Sepals ovate ciliate. Yetals " $12^{\prime \prime}$ oblong achie, or longer and obtuse in female which has eight staminodes and a $4-6$-lobed ovary. Drupe with a thin tleshy red epicarp and a large stone seated on the somewhat enlarged calys " 1 " diam.
The timber of lig trees although said to be strong and nsefnl is hardly, if ever, used in the province but Campbell says that in Manbhum it is suitable for bobbins. The pith and other tissues contain ais ahundance of starch wheh makes it good for elephant fodder and renders it easily grown from cuttings. It yields a gum in considerable quantity which is used in cloth-printing by weavers (Brandis) and in medicine. The bark is astringent aud gives a coarse fil)re. The fruit is largely eaten by birds. It coppices easily.

## 8. SPONDIAS, $L$.

Trees with alternate odd-pinnate leaves usually crowded at the ends of the branchlets and small or m. s. polygamous flowers in large terminal pyramidal panicles. Calyx and corolla 4-6-merous, sepald slightly imbricate, petals spreading sub-valvate. Stamens 8-10 inserted beneath the broad pulvinate lobulate disc. Ovary sessile 4-6 celled and lobed above with $4-6$ free or connivent styles. Orule 1 pendulous in each cell. Fruit a large drupe with a 1-6-celled stone. Embryo with elongate cotyledons and superior radicle.
In germination the radicle grows out at the end of the stone which becomed spongy, the hypocoty], which is very stont, pulls out the long linear cotyledons which become foliaceous. The first beaven are 3 -toliolate with the leaflets (in ow species) denticulat.

1. S. mangifera, Willd. Amar, Th.: Ambo, Ho.; Amburu, Mund; ; Amra, S., H.; Amara, Kharw.; Ambra, Beng.; Katambolam, Mal. P.; Ambada, Or. Hog Plum.

A large or m.s. tree with stout branchlets and sweet mango-smelling leaves with 4-6 prss, of strong-nerved leaflets $2-9^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ broad, Fls, white 25 - $335^{\prime \prime}$ ' diam. sessile in sinall "ymes on the branches of a large panicle $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long when the tree is leafless. These are succeeded by large yellowish plum-like drupes $1.0^{\prime \prime}$ long, ellipsoid.

Thronghout the whole area, esyecially near rivers. wild, and often planted neme villages. Fils. Feh.-March. Fr. ripens in the following January when the tree it again bare of leaves, which it renews May-June.
Hasily recognised by its mango like swell. Bark smooth white very thick and soft, blaze pink or light-red with narrow zones of lighter pink. Lits, oblong acuminate with $10-30$ horizontal sec. $n$. joned by a strong intramarginal one, petiolules short. Calyx salver-shaper with 5-6 ovate acute lobes. Petals ovato oblong. Filaments short sululate. ('arpels $4-6$ free above united below into at celled ovary, each love with a very abort style. Drupe with a hard somewhat fibrous and slightly grooved $2-6$-celled stone, uнually $1-3$-seedled, the other celle alkortive.

It is not much used but the fruit is generalfy eaten ns a condiment and made into chutney. Raw it is very astringent hut occasionally palatable just as ripens; it is greedily eaten by deer aud other animals. "The pulp is usefal in hilions dyspepsia and the leaves and bark in dysentery. The gun is demulcant (Nurlkarni).

## THE ORISSA

BOTANY OF BIHAR AND

An Account of all the Known Indigenous Plants of the Province and of the Most Important or Most Commonly Cultivated Exotic Ones

With Mas and Introduction

## By

H. H. HAINES, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S. Late Conservator of Forests, Bihar and Orissa

Published under the Authority of the Government of Dinar and Orhase

## PART 111

CALVCIFLORA

## LONDON

PINTED EY ADLARO © SON * WEST

## Agents for the Sale of Books Published by the Bihar and

 Orissa Government.
## Agents in India.

(1) Messrs. Thacker; Spink \& Co., Calcutta.
(2) Messrs. W. Newman \& Co., Calcutta.
(3) Messrs. K. S. Lahiri \& Co., College Street, Calcutta.
(4) Mesrrs. R. Cambray \& Co., 6 and 8-2, Hastings St., Calcutta.
(5) Mesirs. Thompson \& Co., Madras.
(6) Messrs. D. B. Taraporevala, Sons \& Co., 103, Meadow Street Fort, Post Boz No. 18, Bombay.
17) Messars. M. C. Sircar \& Sons, Harrison Road, Calentta.
(8) Proprietor of the Newal Kishore Press, Lucknow.
(9) Messrs. M. N. Burman \&Co., Bankipore.
(10) Babu Ram Dayal Argarwala, 184, Katra Road, Allahabad.
(11) Standard Literature Co., Ltd, 13-1, Old Court House St., Calcutta.
(12) Manager of the Indian Sohool Supply Depôt, 300, Bow Bazar Street, Calcutta.
(13) Messrs. Butterworth \& $\mathrm{CO}_{0}$, Ltd., 6, Hastings Street, Calcutta.
(14) Messrs. Ram Krishna \& Sons, Anarkali Street, Lahore.

## Agents in the United Kingdom.

(1) Messrs. A. Constable \& Co., Ltd., 10, Orange St., Leicester Square, London, W.C. 2.
(2) Messrs. Kegan, Paul, Trench, Trübner \& Co., 68-74, Carter Lane, London, E.C. 4, and (Oriental Department), 39, New Oxford Street, W.C. 1.
(3) B. Quaritch, Ltd., 11, Grafton Street, New Bond Street, Londón, W. 1.
(4) Messrs. P. S. King \& Son, 2 and 4, Great Smith Street, Westminster, London, S.W. I.
(5) B. Blackwell, Ltd., 50,51, Broad Street, Oxford.
(6) Messrs. Deighton Bell \& Co., Ltd., Trinity St., Cambridge.
(7) Messis. Hemry S. King \& Co., 65, Cornhill, London, E.C. 3.
(8) Messrs. Grindlay \& Co., 54 , Parliament Street, London, S.W. 1.
(9) Messrs. W. Thacker \& Co., 2, Creed Lane, Ludgate Fill, London, E.C. 4 .
(10) Messrs. Luzac \& Co., 46, Great Russell St., London, W.C. I.
(11) Messrs. Oliver \& Boyd,T Twed dale Court, Edinburgh.
(12) Messrs. E. Ponsonby, Litd., 116, Grafton Streets Dublin.
(13) T. Fisher Unwin, Ltd., 1, Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.z.
(14) Mesers. Wheldon \& Wesley, Ltd., 28, Essex St., London, W.C. 2.

## Agents on the Continent.

(1) M. Ernest Leroux, 28, Rue Bomaparte, Paris, France.
(2) Martinus Nijhof, The Hague, Holland.
(3) Messrs. R. Friedländer \& Sohn, Carlstrasse 11, Hedlin, N. W.B, Germany.
(4) Otto Harraseowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

## THE

## BOTANY OF BIHAR AND ORISSA

AN ACCOUNT OF ALL THE KNOWN INDIGENOUS
PLANTS OF THE PROVINCE AND OF THE
MOST IMPORTANT OR MOST COMMONLY
CULTIVATED EXOTIC ONES

WITH MAP AND INTRODUCTION

## BY

H. H. HINES, C.I.E., F.C.H., F.L.S. late conservator of forests, bihar and orissa

## Published under the Authority of the Government of Bihar and Orissa

## PART III

## CALYCIFLORA

## LONDON

PRINTED BY ADLARD \& SON \& WEST NEWMAN, LTD.
And Sold by the Agents for Indian Official Publications (For list see previous page)

## FAM. 52. MORINGACEEE.

Trees with alternate $2-3$-pinnate deciduous leaves with small leaflets, stipules 0 , but glands usually present at the base of the leaves and leaflets. Fls. m.s., zygomorphic, 2 -sexual, white or red in many-fld. axillary panicles. Sepals, petals and stamens inserted on the margin of the disc which lines a cupular hypanthium, perigynous. Sepals petaloid reflexed narrow. Petals somewhat unequal, two upper erect, the others reflexed. Stamens in two whorls with somewhat unequal filaments, the episepalous ones more or less reduced to staminodes, anthers 1-celled, introrse. Ovary on a short gynophore, 1-celled, with 3 parietal placentæ and terminal style. Orules numerous, 2 -seriate on each placenta, pendulous anatropous with ventral raphe. of each valve, separated by corky protuberances, 3 -winged or wingless. Embryo straight with thick cotyledons, radicle superior, plumule with several leaf-rudiments, albumen 0 .

## 1. MORINGA, Juss. (The only genus.)

## 1. M. oleifera, Lamk. Syn. M. pterygosperma, Gaertn. Munga ara,

 M.; Sojna, Sohajna, H., Beng.; Munagha, Or.; Horse-radish tree.A small tree with elegant 3-4-pinnate leaves, pubescent or tomentose when young, and small elliptic or ovate leaflets " $2-\cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ " long, pale beneath. Panicles tomentose, hranches $69^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. white, 1". Capsules pendulous, $9-188^{\prime \prime}$ long, seeds 3 -gonous, winged.
Wild in the valleys of the Ramnagar Hills, along river heds! Cultivated in all districte, Hel. Jan.-March. Fr. April Hime. Decia. Dec.-Feb. or new leaves in
Jannary.
Bark grey, corks. Young parts tomentose. Two upper petals yellow spoted, lower larger', 'T̄̄" long, ohlanceolate, the lateral strongly reflexed.
The leaves, flowers, and fruit are enten as vegetalles, and the tree is usually pollarded for the purpose of fodler. The pungent root is used as a vesicant ant has the oodour and favour of horse-radialh, for which it is used as a substitute. Distilled with water the root sieids a very pungent essential oil, but it is rarely used as snch in Hindu medicine, either decoctions of the root or the expressed juice bing preferred. The seeds yield a fine fixed oil (Ben) which is nsed by (Aderfumers for extracting the odours of formers and by watch-makers as a lubricant (ade Nadkarni),
The tree grows readily from cattings.

## FAM. 53. PAPILIONACEE (Leguminosæ).

Trees, shrubs or herbs with simple, 1 -foliolate or compound leaves and strongly zy gomorphic flowers. Calyx equally, or usually unequally lobed, often 2 -lipped and usually somewhat perigynous, in a few cases developed into a distinct elongate hypanthium. Petals 5 , imbricate, posterior (standard) exterior in bud, 2 lateral (wings) more or less declinate free or adhering to the keel, 2 lowest (anterior) usually more or less connate into one (keel) laterally compressed. Stamens 9 or 10 on the disc lining the very short or elongate hypanthium combined into an open or closed tube (monadelphous) or diadelphous ( $5+5$ or $9+1$ ), very rarely (Sophora) free, alternate ones

## 53. PAPILIONACEEE.

sometimes different. Ovary free, usually linear, 1-carpellary with simple style and stigma, usually with 2 -many ovules on the ventral* suture, rarely sub-globose with only 1 ovule. Fruit (pod) usually follicular and 1 -celled, sometimes indehiscent and sometimes septate and sometimes breaking up into one-seeded joints. Seeds albuminous or exalbuminous.

The germination of the Papilionaceæ is variable, from hypogeal to epigeal, but usually hypogeal with, however, the first leaves simple and opposite and thus simulating cotyledons. The shape of these is very different, from cordate and palminerved as in Canavalia and some Phaseolus to linear-lanceolate and penninerved as in Cajanus.
§ Stamens monadelphous or diadelphous (1-57) :-

+ Stipelle absent. $\dagger$ Mostly herbs or undershrubs. Pod usually dehiscent (cp. $\mathrm{H}+\mathrm{F}$ ) (1 to 25):-

1. L. simple or digitately 3 -foliolate ( 5 -fol, in one species of Crotalaria). Leaflets entire, not gland-dotted : Genistea) (cp.31. Flemingia) :-
Fls. small solitary axillary. Pod compressed, 1-2-seeded Fls. on 2-more-flowered peduncles. Pod turgid
2. Heylandia.
II. Leaves pinnately 3 -foliolate. Herbs with thesec. n . of 1 ftts . excurrent as teeth. St. diadelphous (Trifoliece)
a. Pod dehiscent, elongate
b. Pod indehiscent.

Racemes slender. Pod sub-globose or very short.
Racemes not slender. Pod spiral or sickle-shaped
3. Trigonella.
4. Melilotus.
5. Medicago.
III. L. simple, pinnately 3-many-foliolate with entire leaflet
(rarely toothed and then st. diadelphous). Pod not jointed (Galegee) :-
A. Anthers apiculate. Hairs fixed by centre (very few exceptions).
L. 3 foliolate, leaflets toothed . . . . . . . 6. Cyamopxis.
L. 1-several-foliolate. Lfits. entire
7. Indigofera.
B. Anthers not apiculate. Hairs basifixed.

1. Leaves gland-dotted. Pod 1 -seeded indehiscent
2. Psoralea.
3. Leaves not gland-dotted. Pod several-seeded, dehiscent:-
a. Erect ordiffuse herlus or shrabs. Pod soon debiscing :Lftts, 5-25, usually odd.
Lfits. 20-80, often even. Pod flattened
Pod long slender septate. 10. Tephrosia.
Lftis. 20-80, often even. Pod long slender septate.
biscent shrubs. Pod often woody and tardily de-
b. Climbing shrubs. Pod often woody and tardily de-
4. Millettia.
IV. Leaves even-pinnate with the rhachis ending in a tendril or bristle. Pod dehiscent, not jointed (Viciee):-
A. Stamens 9. Slender climbing shrabs
5. Abrus.
B. Stamens $9+1$. Herbs (in our area):-
6. Leaflets toothed. Style glabrous. Pod turgid
7. Cicer.
8. Lfts. entire (exc. Pisum). Style usually hairy. "Pod compressed (or turgid in the cultivated Pea):-
a. Staminal tube with oblique mouth :-

Ovules 3-many (or, if only 2, then beard annular)
Ovales only 2. Style longitudinally bearded
14. Ficia.
b. Staminal tabe truncate:-

Style broad apwards but margins not recarved
Style broad upwards with the margins recurved
15. Lexs.
16. Lathyrus. 17. Ріsит.
V. Leaves odd-pinnate (exc. Zornia, Arachis, Smithia), rarely only l-3-foliolate. Pod jointed (joints 1 -seeded, sometimes only 1-2). (Hedysarea):-

1. Stamens $9+1$ :
L. 3-foliolate. Ovule and joint 1 only
2. Lespedeza.
L. 1-foliolate. Spiny shrub. Jointe few
3. Alhagi.

[^126]2. Stamens monadelphous with dimorphous anthers:-
L . with $1-2$ prs. of leaflets. Joints $2-6$
20. Zornia.
L. 3-foliolate. Calyx-tube very long. Joints 1-2 21. Stylosanthes.
L. with 2 prs. of lfits. Calyx-tube very long . .22. Arachis.
3. Stamens $5+5:-$
a. Joints folded inside the calyx . . . . . 23. Swithia.
b. Joints several exserted :-

Calyx with two entire or sub-entire lips . . . 24. Eschynomene.
Calyx teeth distinct . . Ormocarpm.
It Stipellæ present (sometimes alssent in Cujaneæ and then
leaves gland-dotted) ( 26 to 53).
XI. (Hedysarea, continued.) As above, but stipellæ present:-

Stamens $9+1$. (Joints inconspicuous in some $\boldsymbol{P}_{\text {se }}$ darthriat
and Desmodium :-

1. Ovary 1-ovuled. L. 1-foliolate. Raceme very lax . 26. Eleiotiz.
2. Ovules several:-
a. Pod twisted np so that the joints are transverse to its axis
3. Uraria.
b. Pod not twisted up:-
i. Pod turgid. often terete
4. Alyeicarpus.
ii. Pod flattened:-

Deciduous tree. Joints 1-5 large
29. Ougeinia.

Undershrub. Pud not septate, scarcely indented. Preudarthria (see Dermodium, sec.).
Shrubs or herbs. Pod usually septate and indented 30. Deamodium.
VII. Climbers, rarely erect or sub-erect with pinnately 3 -foliolate (exc. Flemingia) leaves. Pofl dehiscent, nut jointed
(Phaseolect):-
A. Leaves gland-dotted. Nodes of raceme not tumill :Sub-
tribe Cajanea):-

1. Ovules 1-2. L. 1-3-foliolate :-
a. Calyx not much accrescent:-

Erect or prostrate undershrubs. L. digitate or 1-foliolate. Fls, white or red. Pod tnrgid (cp. Genisteæ)
31. Flemingia.

Erect. Pod compressed
32. Eriosema.

Erect or climbing. L. pinnately 3-fol. Pod turgid, 33. Rhynchosia.
Calyx with very accrescent teeth. Climber
34. Cylista.
b. Calyx with very accrescent teeth. Climber
2. Ovules 3 or more :-
a. Pod without chanuels between the seeds . . . 35. Dunbaria.
b. Pod channelled between the seeds:-
Seed with a large grooved strophiole. . . . . 36. Atylosia.
Seed estrophiolate
B. Leaves not estrophiolate

1. Nodes of raceme not tumid. Style beardless (Subtribe Glycinea):-
a. Stamensdiadelphous. Stipulesand bracts persistent:-

Style filiform. Calyx-teeth distinet
Style flattened upwards. Calyx truncate: : 38. Shuteria.
b. Stamens monadelphous. Calyx truncate Antes and bractscadicous:-- 39. Dumain.

Authers all fertile Alternate anthers abortive
41. Teraminus.
2. Nodes of raceme tumid. Style beardless:-
a. Petals equal in length (Sub-tribe Galactica) :-
i. Herbs. Stamens diadelphous:-

Two upper calyx-teeth distinct
42. Grona. Two upper calyx-teeth connate into one
43. Galactia.
ii. Stamens 1- rarely 2 -adelphous. Suffirnticose.

Upper lip of calyx projecting
44. Canavalia.
iii. Climbing shrubs. Upper lip of caly not projecting:

St. diadelphous. Pod 1 -seeded (inc. Spatholobus).
St. monadelphous. Pod linear many-seeded
6. Petals very unequal (Sulb-tribe Erythrine ©) :-

Climbers. Keel exceeding wings and standard
45. Butea.
46. Pueraria.

Trees or undershrub. Standard exceeding keel
47. Muсипа.
48. Erythrina.
3. Nodes of raceme usually tumid. Style bearded (Subtribe Euphaseolea):-
a. Stigma oblique:-


4t Stipellæ rarely present. Woody plants. Pod indehincent:-
VIII. Leaves pinnate. Pod flattened (Dalbergipa) :-

1. Leaflets alternate:-

Flowers small, white or pink . . . . . . 5t. Dalbergia.
Flowers m.s., Jellow . . . . . . . 55. Pterocarpns.
2. Leaflets opposite:-

Pod rather thin and usually winged . . . .56. Derrie.
Pod rather thick and woody, not wingeil . . .57. Pongamia.

## 58 Stamens free :-

IX. Leaves odd-pinnate. Pod not jointer, moniliform. Erect
shrabs (Sophorea) . . . . . . S8. Sophora.

## 1. HEYLANDIA, DC.

A single species with simple entire sub-sessile leaves, small flowers solitary in the axils, keel of corolla beaked, stamens monadelphous, ovary sessile 2 -ovuled, pod short oblong flattened $1 \cdot 2$-seeded.

1. H. latebrosa, $D C$.

A prostrate herb with many dichotomonsly-branched slender stems $8-18^{\prime \prime}$ long and close-set alternate spreading obliquely ovate leaves thinly villous. Flowers solitary subsessile $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, yellow or white with purple veins. Pod silky beaked ' $2-25^{\prime \prime}$.
Dry grassy places, not common. Fl., Fr. Sept.-Oct.

## 2. CROTALARIA, $L$.

Herbs or low shrubs or undershrubs with simple or 3 -foliolate, very rarely 5 -foliolate, stipulate or exstipulate, often pellucid punctate, entire leaves. Fls. racemose, sometimes also axillary, small or showy. Calyx teeth usually narrow, upper sometimes broader and connate, Corolla exserted or not, standard usually broad shortly clawed, keel petals connate into a conspicuously incurved beak. St. monadelphous, anthers dimorphous. Ovary linear, rarely only 2- usually manyovuled; style long abruptly incurved with the keel, bearded upwards with minute oblique stigma. Pod very turgid without septa, seeds usually nearly as many as the ovules.

[^127]2. Stipules present, branches not winger:-
 Is ovate, 1 "2 $0^{\prime \prime}$ ". Pods hairy
4. acicularis.
5. ferruginea.
3. Stipules spreading and decurrent as large persistent B. Racenings on the branches.
6. hiruta.
7. alata.
1.

Racemes very short. Stipules 0 :-
I. "2-"'") Racemes " $5-1^{\prime \prime}$ " long. Fls. 1 - $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$.
L. "5-"75". Racemes capitate. Fis. $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$
8. pusilla.
2. Hacemes $6-9$-fld., elongate. Stipules foliacenus
9. kivta.
3. Racemes elongate, usually many-fd. L. under $z^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipales 0 :-
Upper calyx-lobes connate high up. Pod not exserted
Calyx lohes nearly free. Poil much exserted! -
11. linifolia.
4. Racemes elongate. L. $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipules minute:-

Calyx 7 - 1 ". Fls. yellow . Dipulesminte:-

10. nyyuremis.

Corolla little or much exserted :-
A. Bushy much brachers undersinubs:-
L. rather lroan, often rhomboid. Fls, has and yellowish 15. verrucosa.
L. very short linear. Inflorescence glandular.
16. ramosissina.
B. Tall usually strict herbs or shrubs: -

1. Herbaceous glabrous. Corolla much exserted. Pod glabrous.
2. Sub-woody silky. Com nlightly exserten. Por velvety: 17 . sericea.

Sub-woody silky. Cor. nlightly exserted. Pod velvety:-
L. $2-4.5 "$ linear or ohlong
L. $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ linear-Janceolate acuninate
18. јиасен.
III. Leave trifoliolate - ${ }^{\text {6-1 }}$ -
19. tetrugona.

Suffroticose 3-5 ft. Lffles. 2-3"
20. etriata. Herbaceous, ofter diffuse :Lifts. 1-1.3'1". Pox an' $^{\prime \prime}$ oblong
21. ovixensis. Litts. 2 2- $^{\prime \prime} 7^{\prime \prime}$. Pod sub-globose
22. merlicaginea. Leaves mostly 5 -foliolate :23. quinquefolia.

## 1. C. biflora, $L$.

A silky trailing herb with sometimes very numerons branches from 8 -12" long from a woody root, small sessile oblique broadly ovate or sub-orbicular leaves '20̃~" 75 " long, small flowers usually 2 together on long slender peduncles and comparatively large sub-globose pods.
Behar, Kurz!

## 2. C. trichophora, Baker.

A slender much branched diffuse herb covered with very long spreading slender villi, sometimes ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaves ${ }^{\prime} 75-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ sessile with oblique sub-cordate base. Fls. very small, ${ }^{\prime} 15{ }^{\prime \prime}$ on filiform $1-2$-fld. leaf-opposed peduncles. Pods " 3 ".
Hehar, rare, Fikurz!
3. C. prostrata, Roxb. Nanha jhunka, Katic jhunka, $S$.

A silky herb with spreading or long trailing slender branches from a perennial root, close oblong or ovate-oblong obtuse leaves ${ }^{5} 5-1 \cdot 5$ " long, glaucous beneath and densely silky, base oblique rounded but not cordate. Racemes on slender peduncles $2-4$-fld. soon leaf-opposed attaining $3^{\prime \prime}$. Pod $\cdot 5 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$, glabrous, shortly stipitate, 16 -20-seeded.

Very common on clay in open Sal forest, etc. Champaran! Chota Nagpur, all districts! Prohably throughout the province. Fl., Fr. Sept.-Dec.
Stipules 0 . Fls. "2-"27", three lower calyx lohes linear acuminate shorter than the twisted keel, upper longer linear oblonig connate half to three-fourths way up as long as standard.

## Var. levis, Haines.

A small herb with numerous hranches from a woody rootstock, small linear to oblong simple exstipulate strigosely-hairy leaves -25-5" long and slender terminal (leaf-opposed) racemes of 4.7 yellow flowers $222 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, the corolla only as long as the calyx or very slightly exserted. Pod as in type.
Neterhat 3060 ft . in open places. Fl., Fr. May-Dec.
Branches strigose. L. opargue. Petioles minute. Racemes 1-4", exceeding the branches, somewhat wavy. Bracts minute setaceoni. Pedicels ' 1 ' 2 " slender. Calyx strigose ' 2 ", upper teeth lanceolate acute sinum "(a8". lower teeth rather narrower with sinus " 1 " deep between them. Staudurd very slightly exserted emarginate 18 " broad with 2 small callositics at hase.

Distrilh. from United Provirces to the Shan Hills usuflls in the hills. May be distinguished from small specimens of $(\because$. allida in the absence of fruit ly opaque leaves.

## 4. C. acicularis, Hum.

A small procumbent much branehed very hairy weed with a woody rootstock when old. Branches $4-10^{\prime \prime}$. L. broadly elliptic ${ }^{\prime} 15-75^{\prime \prime}$ scarcely petioled, base oblique rounded. liacemes $1.2^{\prime \prime}, 2$-several. flowered, fls. '25". Pod small black '25 - 3 " oblong.

Open grassy places, often very conspicuons on cold mornings from the dew adhering to the hairs and giving it a grey or silsery look. Frequent, Chota Nagpur! Sambalpur! Fl., Fr. Nov.-Jan.

## 5. C. ferruginea, Grah.

Stems ascending 2-3 ft. branched more densely hairy, leaves oblong-ovate to oblong 1 -5 $-175^{\prime \prime}$, stipules lanceolate, racemes pubescent lax 1-6-fld.; flowers "4-5" long, calyx with teeth as long as corolla.

Chota Nagpur, eler. $2000 \mathrm{ft} .-3000 \mathrm{ft}$. ! Fl., Fr. Sept.-Nov
Leaves pubescent rounded both ends. Stipules conspicuous spreading ${ }^{2}-22^{2}$." Racemes axillary and terminal, $2-$ n $^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bracts " 2 ". Bracteoles linear. Calyx 9 -lipped often reddish, lower lohes oblong-lancedate linear. standard with purplish veins. Pot $\sigma^{-7}-9^{\prime \prime}$ nearly glabrous. $3^{\prime \prime}$ lorom, seeds about $2 \overline{0}$.

## 6. C. hirsuta, Willd.

An erect hairy herb $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high with broadly ovate simple leaves 2-2.3" long, very narrow stipules and terminal few flowered racemes of yellow flowers "an" long with very long lanceolate calyx-teeth nearly as long as corolla.

Rather common in rocky juncles. Chota Naspur! Fl., Fr', Aug,-Oct. Petiole hardly
Hairs soft sprealing. L. thin, with romded base, mucronulatc. Petiole amately
 leaf-opposed, usually under ${ }^{2}$ "' spreading hairs, athont 6-10-seeded.
7. C. alata, Ham. Marany jhunka, S.

Stems 1-8 ft. hranched sub-erect softly hairy, winged. Leaves subsessile elliptic oblong or obovate $1.2 \tau^{\prime \prime}$, usually oblique-based,
finely shortly silky beneath, scarely punctulate. Petiole ' 15 ". Stipules decurrent. Racemes terminal and ultimately leaf-opposed. Racemes $3-4^{\prime \prime}$, few-flowered, with small petioled lanceo. bracts. Fls. ${ }^{5}-{ }^{\cdot} 6^{\prime \prime}$, calyx as long as corolla. Pod oblong 1.25-1•5" narrowed at base into a stalk, far exserted.
Frequent. Hills of Ramnagar! Chota Nagpur! Sambalpur! Fl. Aug.-Nov. Fr. Sept.-Dec.

## 8. C. pusilla, Heyne

A small plant $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ high with numerous usually spreading branches from the root and densely covered throughout with brown villous hairs. Leaves linear sulsessile "25-75". Sepals linear subulate "08" hrown villous. Pod ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$, the long brown hairs leaving small dots when rubbed off.


## 9. C. hirta, Willd.

A herb, scarcely sub-futicose, somewhat resembling narrow leaved forms of C. mysorensis but is a smaller plant in all its parts and mor $\Theta$ diffuse. Branches densely clothed with short patent brown hairs. L. linear or linear-oblong without stipules, hairy. Fls. only 2-4 subcapitate with lanceolate foliaceous bracts. Calyx $25^{\prime \prime}$ with teeth all linear acuminate. Pod oblong ' 5 ".


## 10. C. mysorensis, Roth

A rather strict herf: $3 * \mathrm{ft}$. high covered with long spreading or erecto-patent hairs. Leaves sessile linear to oblong mostly about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long with erect foliaceous persistent stipules $3 \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers sub-solitary or in few-fld. terminal racemes with lanceolate bracts "- -6 " long. Pod exserted $1-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ shortly stipitate in the deeply cut very hairy calyx.
Frequent in Chota Nagpur and the Santal Parganas: Fl. Aug. Oct. Fr. Nov.-Jan.
The stipules which sometimes lonk like subsidiarr leaves and in some Koderma plants are as large, are very characteristic. L. 2 - - $3^{\prime \prime}$ pellucid-punctate. Lower
 shining sharply hookerd.

## 11. C. linifolia, $L$.

A herb $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high erect or with ascending branches, somewhat resembling the last in leaf but with black globose or oblong-oroid pods only as long as the calyx and the marcescent corolla drying black.

[^128]
## 12. C. albida, Heyne.

A herb or undershrub with stems very many up to 3 ft . high from a woody rootstock, sparingly branched with fastigiate appressed-
hairy or silky branches, narrow leaves and yellow flowers $3-\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with a very shortly exserted corolla in terminal racemes with few or up to 25 flowers.

One of the commonest forest Crotalarias. very aboundant on hard clay soil on hilly ground throughout Chota Nagpur! Angul! Probahly occurring in all districts. Fls., Fr. Sept.-Jan.

Stems appressed pubescent above. Is. linear-ohong, ohlong or oblanceolate - $8-3$ " by " $25-0^{\prime} 6^{\prime \prime}$ obtuse or rounded mucronate pubescent or laxly hairy above, glaucous and silky beneath, base narrowed to a very short petiole, copionsly pellucid punctulate. Stipules 0 or minute subulate. Calyx very silky, two npper lobes oblong obtuse. Poil glabrous ${ }^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$ ", slightly exserteri. 6 -seeded on pedicels $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 13. C. calycina, Schrank. Mota bir-jhunka, S.

Herbaceous 1-3 ft. high with appressed brown-hairy branches and long lanceolate or linear leaves $3-5^{\prime \prime}$. Easily recognised by the paleyellow corolla being shorter than the very large $75-1$ ' long calys which is shaggy with long brown hairs.
Frequent. Singlbum! Palamau! Hezaribagh! Santal P.! Probably in all districts. Fls. r.s. Fr. Oct-Nov.
L. appressed brown-hairy beneath, very acute, closely pellucid-punctulate. Fls axillary in the npper leaves and in terminal racemes with persisteut linearlanceolate bracts. Pod included, glabrous. Seeds pale yellow or white.

## 14. C. sessilifiora, $L$.

Will probably le found in Purneah as I have found it cuite close to that district in Bengal. It is very like C. calyciat but can he easily recognised by the blue corolla. Wet places. F]. Sept.

## 15. C. verrucosa, $L$.

A much branched erect undershrub 3.4 ft . high with 4 -ridged or -winged shortly silky branches, broadly rhomboid leaves and terminal leaf-opposed $3-7$-fld. racemes $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long of blue and yellowish flowers. Pod subsessile $1^{\prime \prime}$ thinly silky.

## Mals of Orissa! Fi. March-May. Fr. April-May.

L. only 1-2" in plants seer by me, $4 \mathbf{- b}^{\prime \prime}$ according to F.B.I., obtuse, retuse or rounded, sometimes shallowly lobed wavy or crenate, glaucous, shortly silky both sides. Petiole short. Stipules large hroar auriculate attached by a narrow base. Caly $\mathrm{I}^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Standard - 5 " blue-veined, wiugs $5^{\prime \prime}$ long hlue veined and deep blue apically, keel pale 'a" . Bracts subulate 0 or' $^{\prime \prime}$. Seeds 12 or more.

## 16. C. ramosissima, Rowb. Harduli, Gond.

A densely branched small shrub 1.5-2 ft. high and as broad, stems, leaves and inflorescence densely silkily hirsute. Leaves $5-1$ " long linear. Flowers yellow tinged with red in very numerous few-flowered short racemes terminating all the branchlets. Pods "3" long, 1 -seeded.
Quartzite rocks in open forest. Sambalpar! Fl. Oct.-Dec.
Usually grey or fulvous from the numerous hairs. L. with recurvell markint, obtuse. Bracts and bracteoles ovate and with the calyx covered with a very viscid secretion which stains clothes brown and becomes a pest.

## 17. C. sericea, Retz. Sakesing, K. ; Junka, Oi.

A tall handsome bright green herb 3-5 ft. high with often hexagonal waxy stems, oblanceolate to obovate leaves 3-6"long with persistent stipules and long terminal often panicled racemes of
bright yellow flowers over $1^{\prime \prime}$ long with persistent spreading or reflexed lanceolate or orate acuminate foliaceous bracts "3-5". Pod glabrous $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$.
Frequent in grass under light shate and along streams. Throughout the province, but rarely outside the forest tracts! Fls. Sept.-F'eh. Fr. Dec.-May. Biennial.
L. finely appressed silky beneath, sub-acute or ohtuse, petiole short and stout, stipules variable in size. Racemes 8-12". Calyx $75^{\prime \prime}$.
18. C. juncea, L. Jiri, M. (jiri-bair, the fibre); Ji, Ho.; Son, S.; San, H.; Sun Hemp.
A strict shrub $4-6 \mathrm{ft}$. high with virgate grooved stems and branches and linear or linear-oblong leaves $24.5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, yellow in lax lateral and terminal racemes $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Beaked sepals, pedicels and pods all softly closely pubescent or velvety. Corolla slightly exserted, standard $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad and long, veined red, silky without. Pod $114^{\prime \prime}$ 。
Apparently wikl along streams in the Nokthern Champaran forests! Cultivated and sometimes apparently wild in Singhhum and the Ranchi scarps! Cultivated in most districts. Fl. Aug.-Jan. Fr. Dec.-Feh.

Yields the fibre knowris Sun Hemp.

## 19. C. tetragona, Roxb.

A much stouter shrub than the last with angular pubescent branches, narrowly lanceolate very acute or acuminate leaves 6-12" long and lateral and terminal racemes of large lemon-yellow flowers with glabrous slightly exserted corolla. Pod $1.52^{\prime \prime}$ stout densely brown-velvety.
Grassy ravines, N. Champaran, race! Proluhly also Purueuh. Fl. July-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
20. C. striata, DC. Sakesing, $\boldsymbol{K}_{\text {. ; }}$; Son-jhunka, S.; Junjunka, Or.

An undershrub 3.5 ft . high with slender branches, long-petioled trifoliolate leaves and terminal and lateral elongate racemes 6-12" long. Fls. yellow ' $\% 5^{\prime}$ " long, usually streaked with purple. Pods $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ by $25^{\prime \prime}, 30-40$-seeded, silky when young and more or less glabrescent.

Waste ground and along road-sides, throughont the province, locally ahundant and sometimes caltivated for its fibre. Common in (rissa fand the Mahanadi delta ! Annual. Fl., Fr. Oct.-April.

Lfts. 1-2"0" broadly elliptic or obovate, with sparse appressed hairs beneath, base cuneate, tip rounderl. Petiole 1-2".
Possibly an introduced plant. It is now very common near ("alcutta and it is carions that Roxburgh makes no mention of it. Pruin nistinguishes hetween C. Saltiana, And. (our species), with ohtuse obovate leatlets and C. Brownei, Bert.. with oblong acute leaflets, which later he says is cultivated und in some places naturalised in Bengrl.
21. C. orixensis, Roxb.

Stems several diffuse from a perennial root, lfts, elliptic or obovate, 1-1.3" long. Racemes erect very long and slender with ovate lanceolate bracts $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ and yellow flowers $25-26^{\prime \prime}$ on slender pedicels ${ }^{\prime} 3 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods very turgid 4 " long with a long stipes.

[^129]
## 22. C. medicaginea, Lamk.

A diffuse herb or with slender erect branches 1 foot high with 3-foliolate leaves, linear-oblong or -oblanceolate leaflets ' $4-7$ ' with petioles shorter than the terminal leaflet. small yellow fls. axillary and in terminal racemes and leaf-opposed racemes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod small obliquely-globose ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. grooved and shortly beaked, thickly or thinly pubescent with 2 shining brown seeds.

Champaran! Palamau! Fl. r.s. Fr. Oct.-Nor.
Branches with appressed and spreading pubescence. Petioles up to "ä". Lits. rounded or emarginate at tip, silky beneath. ''erminal racemes 2-15-fld. Calyx ' 1 ', apper teeth widely separate. Corolla ' $2^{\prime \prime}$ witb very acute beak

The more robust erect forms with many-fd. terminal racemes constitute the var. luxumans of the $\boldsymbol{F} . B . I$. and the small prostrate forms with verg few fis. the var. Aerniamioides.

## 23. C. quinquefolia, $L$.

An erect annual 24 ft . high with sulcate thinly silky branches, usually 5 , rarely 3 , linear or narrowly oblanceolate leaflets $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, silky beneath, and terminal racemes up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ long of rather large yellow flowers "5" long with linear-lanceolate reflexed bracts. Pod oblong glabrous $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ or $25^{\prime \prime}$ long and $751^{\prime \prime}$ broad, pedicelled.

Rare in our area. Bihar, in wet places! Bihar and Chota Nagpur (teste Bengat Planty). Fls., Fr. Nov, Fet.

## 3. TRIGONELLA, $L$.

Herbs with pinnately 3 -fol. leaves and adnate stipules. Fls. axillary or in axillary racemes, sometimes capitate, bracts minute or 0 . Calyx teeth subequal. Stamens usually diadelphous or posterior filament sometimes connate to the middle, anthers uniform. Ovary many-ovuled. Pod often indehiscent, elongated, straight or falcate, sometimes beaked, not septate, many-seeded

Erect. Fls axillary. Porl beaked

1. fiomm-grecum.

Diftuse. Fls. racemose. Pod not leaker
2. cormicmitata.

1. T.fœnum-græcum, L. Methi, Beng, H.; Fenugreek.

An erect strong-smelling herb $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. with thinly hairy or subglabrous stems and oblong-oblanceolate denticulate obtuse or rounded leaflets "5-1.25" long. Petiole "3~"'". Fls. pale sessile 12 together in the axils of the young leaves. Pods at first straight, often falcate with age, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ with a long fine beak.

Cultivated in the gardens of Indians! Purneah, Ham.! Fl., Fr. Jun.-March.
The young plants are used as vegetables and the seeds in curries. The seeds are mucilaginous and varions properties are ascribed to them; among others they are said to prevent baldness.

## 2. T. corniculata, L. Piring, Beng.

A diffuse herb with branches about $10^{\prime \prime}$ long, lfts. obovate 3 . $70^{\prime \prime}$ denticulate, petiole slender ' $25-5$ '. Peduncles filiform $5-1$ ' ${ }^{\prime}$ with several flowers $\cdot 15 \cdots 25^{\prime \prime}$, peduncles ending in a sharp point or awn. Pods '25-75" slightly curved, not beaked.
Rare. Bihar, Iure! Caltivated in Tirhat, Prain.

## 4. MELILOTUS, Juss.

Herbs with toothed pinnately 3 -foliolate leaflets and small flowers in long slender racemes. Standard and wings narrow, keel straight obtuse. St. diadelphous, anthers uniform. Ovary few-ovuled, style much incurved glabrous. Pod oblong exserted, indehiscent.

1. M. indica, All. Syn. M. parviflora, Desf.; Trifolium indicum, L.

A slender herb 115 ft . Lits. oborate or oblanceolate " 5 " long glabrous. Fls. very small, ' 1 " long, white in spiciform racemes $16-2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod scarcely longer than the calyx when 1 -seeded, sometimes 2 -seeded.
Chota Nagpur, Hazaribagh, Clarke! Fl.. Fr, c.s.
2. M. alba, Lamk. Syn. M. vulgaris, Willd.

Herb 1-2 ft. high much more robust than the last, lffts. ' 1 ". Flowers white " $2^{\prime \prime}$ in racemes $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long or $\left.4-6\right)^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Pods ${ }^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$.
Not uncommon in caltivated lands in the morth. In fields of thal, prain! In lucern crops, Ranchi! Fl., Fr. Jan.-April.

## 5. MEDICAGO, $L$.

Herbs with pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves and toothed leaflets. Corolla more or less exserted, standard and wings oblong, keel straight obtuse. St. diadelphous, anthers uniform. Ovary usually many-ovuled, style short, little incurved, stigma oblique. Por usually spirally twisted, sometimes sickle-shaped or reniform with spiral tip, rarely only 1 -seeded (lupulina).
A. Sub-erect perennials. Flis. racemose, purple. Porl unarmed. Coltivated lucern . . . . . . . . . . 1. satica.
B. Diffuse annuals. Raceutes very short or sub-capitate:Pod reniform, unarmed, 1 -seeded
2. Inpulina. Pod spirar, muricate, 2 -more-seeded
3. deaticulutro.

1. M. sativa, L. Lucern, Alfalfa

Stems slightly hairy $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high, lfts. narrow oblong with cuneate base to obovate-oblanceolate $\cdot 5 \cdot 1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ with sharp teeth. Racemes stout $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5$ " including the peduncle. Pod silky forming a complete loop or a double spiral, venose, no intramarginal nerve parallei to the suture.
Frequently cultivated by Europeans as fodder for hornes. It may be repeatenly cut before flowering. In the chmper dintricts it is apt to le attacked by fangus in the rains and is best grown as an ammal.

## 2. M. lupulina, L. Black Medick.

A small procumbent branched herb with pubescent branches is $6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lfits small obovate or cuneate obcordate, 18 -" 35 "; young very silky beneath, toothed, the sinus usually apiculate with a small triangular tooth. Fls, very small pale yellow in dense ovoid heads, oblong in fruit, on slender hairy peduncles mach exceeding the petioles. Pod very small sub-globose reniform* with tip coiled,

* Baker (F.B.I.) describes the pod as minute linear sickle-shaped. which is, I think, a mistake. The Black Mertick is found as far west as England, and my Indian specimens, though smaller, agree with the English ones.

1 -seeded, with several strong raised concentric nerves and cross nervules, otherwise smooth, finally black.
Champaran, Bettiah, in fields! Fl., Fr. March.
3. M. denticulata, WiMd. (sensu F.B.I.).* Tvothed Medick.

A nearly glabrous herb with prostrate branches about 1 ft . long. Iflts, obovate or obcuneate, sometimes retuse at the apex, " 5 " long, petiole slender, $1^{\prime \prime}$, stipules laciniate. Flowers very few, $2-5$ only, umbelled, yellow, on a peduncle much shorter than the petioles. Calyx ${ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$, teeth as long as tube. Pod 12 - $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. sub globose-spiral, muricate with strong nerves running parallel to margin, face reticulate, nervules meeting in intra-marginal one and with a nervule from each spine joining margin and the intra-marginal nerve.

## Bihar, Kura!

This species is also found in Englank, but is mate.

## 6. CYAMOPSIS, VC.

Erect herbs with laterally attached hairs as in Indigofera and pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves with toothed leatlets. Stipules small. Stipellæ 0. Flowers in axillary close racemes with caducous bracts. Sepals connate into an oblique tube. Keel obtuse inappendiculate. Stamens 10 monadelphous with uniform anthers, connective apiculate. - Ovary many-ovuled, stigma terminal capitate. Pod linear, subquadrangular, acuminate, septate. Seeds qualrate, compressed.

1. C. tetragonoloba, Tuub. Syn. C. psoralioides, DC.; Guar, H.; Buru hahar, S.; The Cluster-bean.
Rather stout 2-3 ft. high with adpressed grey hairs. Lifts. 2-3" ovate acute inciso-dentate. Racemes short-peduncled, close. Fls. pinkish '2". Pods clustered thick fleshy, 1.5-2.5" long, 8-12 seeded. "hitivated occasionally in Santal Parganas and Manhhum! The young pols are eaten.

## 7. INDIGOFERA, $L$. Indigo.

Herbs or shrubs more or less clothed with hairs which in most cases are forked, each fork appressed. Hlowers in short or long axillary racemes, sometimes sub-capitate, usually reddish. Calyx small or minute, campanulate, teeth 5 sub-equal or lowest longest. Standard usually broad; keel straight, not beaked, each petal spurred near the base. St. diadelphous, alt. filaments sometimes longer and narrower, anthers uniform, apiculate. Ovary sessile, style short incurved, stigma capitate usually pencillate. Pod usually linear or oblong, sometimes curved, in one species muricate.

[^130][^131]

## 1. I. echinata, Willed.

A herb with many branches from the root $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long with simple obovate leaves or orbicular-obovate leares " $5-75^{\prime \prime}$ long and small flowers in very short axillary racemes $7-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long including the peduncle. Calyx somewhat hispidly hairy with long teeth. Pods "2-25" densely echimate on the two keels of the dorsal suture and somewhat hairy.

Ranchi, Clarke! Behar, Kouz!

## 2. I. linifolia, Retz.

A henb with prostrate two-edged or sub-4-angular grey pubescent slender stems $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long and linear or linear-oblong apiculate leaves ' $3-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, strigulose both sides. Fls. small bright red in axillary bracteate racemes $15-1 \cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods sub-globose silverysilky " 06 " only.
Very common on banks and in grassy places in the open, chietly in the dryer districts! Fls, Fr. Aug.-Jan.
L, subsessile. Stipules filiform. Bracts linear subulate, deciduous or persistent. Calys tube very short with sululate setaceous teeth as long to the pod.
The roots are usually copiously covered with tubercles, so that the plant is probably useful as a soil fertiliser.

## 3. I. cordifolia, Heyne.

A small herb with many spreading rather wiry branches from the root, hoary with a dense white pubescence, leaves very small, only ' $2^{\prime \prime}$ (in my specimens), but attain $\cdot \sigma^{\prime \prime}$, ovate cordate obtuse or acute subsessile. Fls. minute bright red clustered 4-8 together. Calyx densely hairy. Pod. ' 2 " pubescent 2 - rarely 1 -seeded.

## On overgrazed pastures. Gaya! Fl., Fr. Sept.-Dec. <br> Some states superflcially resemble Keylandiu.

## 4. I. glandulosa, Willd.

Erect $1.5-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high, brianched. Branches pubescent. L. 3 -foliolate with petioles " $3-$ - 5 " long and sub-digitate oblanceolate leaffets " $5-1$ " long conspicuously gland dotted beneath and somewhat pubescent.

## 7. Indigofera.]

Fls. in dense clusters shorter than the petiole, corolla ' 18 " long much exserted from the pubescent calyx. Pods short oblong ${ }^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ turgid hairy and with four lines of fibrillæ.

In the western dryer districts. Behar, Kura! Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Sept. Nov.

## 5. I. trifoliata, $L$.

A copiously branched weed with spreading branches $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long thinly clothed with appressed bifurcate hairs. L. small with petioles shorter or equalling the 3 digitate oblong to oblanceolate " $25-1$ " long strigosely hairy leaflets. Fls. in sessile very numerous capitate racemes shorter than the petioles, in fruit conspicuous by the numerous clusters of slender ${ }^{\prime} 3-\cdot 5$ " long 48 -seeded pods.

Waste ground in Chota Nagpur, chiefly on the plateaux, frequent on firelines near Neterhat! Fl. r.s., F'r. Sept.-Oct.

## 6. I. trita, $L . f$.

Erect suffruticose slender $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. with membranous 3 -foliolate leaves, petiole ' 5 - 75 ", leaflets variable in size, ${ }^{5} 5-1 \cdot 5$ ", the lateral much smaller than the terminal, obovate or ell.-obovate, with rather dense appressed short hairs both sides. Fls. dark red, at first close in racemes shorter than or much exceeding the leaves, short, then elongating to $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}, 6-12$ fld. Calyx white canescent. Pods somewhat reflexed ${ }^{\circ} \cdot-9^{\prime \prime}$ angular, hoary with appressed hairs, finely beaked, 6-10-seeded.
Not very common but wide-spread. Shahalmad! Anyul, Lace! Fl., Fr. all the year round.

## 7. I. enneaphyla, $L$.

A herb, sometimes sub-woody at base, with numerous stems $8^{\prime \prime}-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long and small pinnate subsessile leaves ${ }^{4-1 \cdot 5 \prime}$ long with mostly 5-7 alternate (rarely up to 11) linear oblanceolate leaflets $\cdot 2 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ long, the terminal usually largest, appressed hairy both sides, sometimes silvery beneath. Fls. small red clustered subsessile, heads dense sessile or shortly peduncled shorter than the leaf-rhachis. Ovary silky: Pod $12 \cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ oblong thinly silky 2 -seeded.
Chota Nagpur, frequent in waste places! Munghyr! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Nov.

## 8. I. endecaphylla, Jacq.

In general appearance very like forms of $I$. enneaphylla, with many prostrate stems up to 2 ft . long. Leaf-rhachis usually " $3-{ }^{\prime} 8^{\prime \prime}$ but in luxuriant plants up to $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, lfte. narrow oblong-oblanceolate 5-11, usually ${ }^{15}-5^{\prime \prime}$ long but attaining $\cdot 9$ ', strigose, mucronulate. Racemes longer than the leaves, many flowered, $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ or up to $3^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. $\cdot 16-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods ' $6-\cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long with short slender beak, sometimes sub-four-angled.

[^132]9. I. pentaphylla, L. Syn. I. glabra, L. (Madras Flora).

A rather variable diffuse often scraggy herb with numerous stems 8-15" long, hairy or sparsely hairy all over except the pods. L. mem-
branous odd-pinnate with 7-3 leaflets, pairs opposite. Fls. small reddish or bright red usually $2-4$ (rarely only one) in lax racemes with capillary peduncles $3-{ }^{\prime} 8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod slender straight turgid 7-1.2" tipped with the hardened style base.
Frequent in Chota Nagpur, chiefly in sandy soils! Lohardega and Parasnath, Clarke! FI., Fr. July-Dec.
Hairs for the most part simple. Lits. elliptic or olwote, lurge and small, small often only ' 15 ", large " $5-\cdot{ }^{\circ}$ ", the larger ones often 3 -nate. Perlicels very short. Calyx teeth three times the tulle, silky. Standard "19-"l3".

## 10. I. hirsuta, $L$.

A suffruticose herb 24 ft . high, whole plant covered with spreading hairs or hairs adpressed on the leaves, hairs mostly simple (basifixed). L. 7-9-foliolate, stipules filiform ${ }^{\circ} 4-5^{\prime \prime}$, rhachis $2 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, 1 flts. opposite obovate or oblong, end one largest 1-2" with about 9 oblique sec. n. hairy both sides. Fls. pink in elongating racemes, 2-4" long in fruit. Conspicuous from the close strongly reflexed terete hairy and pubescent pods ${ }^{\circ} 5-75$ " long. Pedicels very short. Seeds about 5.
Common in Chota Nagpur in waste ground. Singbhum! Ranchi! Hazaribagh, Carke! Palamau, Neterhat! Fl. r.s. Fr. Aug.-Dec.

## 11. I. arrecta, Hochst. Java and Natal Indigo.

An erect deep-green rather strict but leafy undershrub 3-6 ft. high with angled and grooved thinly strigose stems, pinnate leaves $4.5^{\prime \prime}$ long with about 7 pairs and one odd leatlet and inconspicuous pinkred flowers in solitary axillary racemes $1.5^{\prime \prime}$ long, gradually elongating to $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ but only bearing pods near the base, which are straight and reflexed.
Cultivated in the indigo plantations and on the Ranchi plateau (for seed). Fls. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Nov.
Lffts. ap to 17 , median on the rhachis largest, " $7-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ ", narrowly elliptic-oblong or oblanceolate thinly covered both sides with appressed short hairs, tip rounded or 8ab-acute mucronate, sec. n. 3-4 very faint. Stipules setaceous ${ }^{\circ} 17^{\prime \prime}$. Pedicels .03-07" erect. Bracts setaceous, very caducous, "03". Fls. ' 2 " long. Calyx strigose. shallowly campanulate, cleft less than half way down into $\overline{0}$ sharply lanceolate teeth. Standard greenish, "2", brown-bairy as also is the keel which is prominently sparred. Wings pink. Free parts of filaments alternately rather longer and more slender than intermediate four. Pod with very sparse appressed hairs $1^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$, about 8 -seeded.
This is the indigo now generally grown in Bihar and Orissa. Most of the seed used in Behar and Tirhut now comes from Chota Nagpur or the United Provinces. When grown in sitư the plants suffer from a disease called "wilt" and do not produce fertile seed (Shillingford).
12. I. tinctoria, L. Nil, $H$.; Sili bichi, S.; Wild indigo, or when cultivated, Ceylon Indigo.
A slender erect shrub $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with weak sharply angled branches, odd-pinnate leaves, with two to four pairs of broadly elliptic or ell.-ovate membranous lfts. $5-\cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ long and very slender axillary racemes of small red flowers $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod straight or slightly curved (not seen in the Orissa plant) about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, pointed reflexed slender $10-12$-seeded.

Wild in Orissa, Baruni Hill forest, under shade! Chota Nagpur, Wood, but almost certainly cultivated! Santal Parganas, Camp., probably cultivated! Bengaj, J.D.H., without locality! Fl. Sept. Fr. Dec. Darbhanga and Purneah, cultivated specimens!

## 7. Indigofera.]

Branches with appressed hairs. Lflts. with rounded base and apex, usually nearly as broad as long but sometimes obovate or even oblanceolate and only -4-75" with white sub-sirigose hairs beneath and more delicate hairs aloove. sec. n . very fine not visible alove. Petiolules "05". Stipules setaceous ${ }^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$. Stipellæ 0 . Racemes at first equalling the leaves, elongating to $5^{\prime \prime}$ with very slender perduncles. Bracts setaceous " 0 " $"$ ". Pedicels about as long. Fls. "22" from tip of standard to tip of keel. Calyx hairy " 12 " equally 5 -fid. teeth rather more than twice as long as tohe, narrowly lanceolate acuminate. Standard sub-orbicular ${ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$, keel spurred half-way up. Free parts of filmments a longer linear, 4 shorter lanceolate. Ovary hairy, 6-7-ovuled in Orissa specimen, 10 -12-ovaled in Bihar specimens and pod usually 10-12-seeded.
13. I. sumatrana, Gueith. Syn. I. tinctoria, F.B.I. in part; Nil, H.; Bengal Indigo.
Scarcely more than a variety of the last. A somewhat stouter shrub, leaflets 9-15, longer than broad, obovate to narrowly elliptic $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ or sometimes $1^{\circ}$ b by $75^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes $3-6^{\prime \prime}$. Pods 1-1.25" stouter than in last, usually $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad and somewhat curved, obtuse, 8-10seeded, usually reflexed. Standard " 2 ".

Occasionally spontaneous in Tamarisk jungles and on river banks in Tirhut, Prazn. Purneah (see below)
A form occurring as a wayside weed collected by me in Purneah has leaflets only 4-6" long and spreading shorter pork only " $6.8^{\prime \prime}$ long with fewer seeds. It is probably a feral form.
14. I. articulata, fouan. Syn. I corulea, Roxb.; I. argentea var. corulea F.B.I.; Surat Indigo.
Very distinct from the two last. Branches sericeous. Leaf rhachis $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ with nearly always four pairs of obovate leaflets "75-1" long glabrous above. Racemes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ elongating to $3^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Pods short and stout, somewhat like those of the wild $I$. anil, $3 \cdot \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long only, curved sausage shaped, densely hairy.

Patna, Hem.! Formerly cultivated in Behar. Fl., Fr. Oct., Jan., April.

## 15. I. pulchella, Roxb. Syn. I. purpurascens, Roxb. ; I. Jirahulia, Ham.;

 I. arborea, Prain (Roxb.?); Vern. Jirul, Jirahul, Kharw.; Hutar, Utar, K. ; Dare Hutar, $S$; Kilberi, Ur: ; Giral, Gibri, Or.A much branched shrub $4-10 \mathrm{ft}$. high with odd-pinnate leaves $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ long and 6-15 pairs of elliptic-oblong or oblong-obovate opp. and subopp. leaflets ' $5-2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers pink or rose ${ }^{-} 5-\cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ long in numerous dense racemes which are axillary and from the axils of fallen leaves, with long boat-shaped acuminate deciduous bracts covering the young buds. Calyx very oblique, often petaloid, broadly campanulate with lanceolate acuminate teeth. Pod straight slender 1-2" long, usually reflexed.
Common throughout the province but chiefly in hilly country. Fls. Nov.-March, chiefly in Feb., when it is more or less leafless in the dryer localities. Fr, Feb.April.

Branches rarely quite glabrescent. Lftts. often emarginate, apiculate, appressed hairy both sides, rounded both ends. Calyx usually hairy. Standard ell.-oblong " 3 by " 3 " neither clawed nor spurred, often with a white patch at the base.

There are two principal forms or varieties in our area:-

## Var. a. purpurascens, Roxb. (sp.) = I. Jirahulia, Ham.

This is the common robust form with angled stems often quite hoary-hirsute when young but gradnally becoming thinly appressed hairy or strigillose, the
eaves somewhat sericenus and the inflorescence often with erecto-patent or preading hairs. Lftts. not at all obovate, much firmer than in the next variety, iften very large, up to $2^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ in exceptional cases. Bracts often fur exceed the buds, and end in long setaceons points. Standard with a white patch above clas at base not recognisable in herbaria:.
Roxburgh says that it is a native of the interior of the Peninsula, and I have ound it in its best development on the hills and plateaux of the Central Provinces sud Chota Nagpur. (Wall. No. 5104 "e Loudon Gunti" is fairly typical, but Wall. " 04 "e Siupar" differs in being less hairy, leaflets smaller and the bracts without he long tip.)

## Tar. $\beta$. pulchella proper.

It is a native of damper localities, has more terete branches, is more green and ar less hairy. Racemes less robust but more elongate often ultimately exceeding he leaves. Standard "4" relatively broader, without the white patch. Bracts rithout the long tip and therefore not exceeding the buds. Lflts. smaller, often omewhat obovate or ovate. Orissa!
Note, - All kinds of links connecting these two seem to be found (Gamble's No. 270 from Orissa is one) and there is doubt as to the correct specific name of the roup. I. pul.chella was a Coromandel plant and the type is not known.* I. arborper dopted by Prain was a Srinagar (!) plant, and its description and figure moreover either appear to me to belong to our common Indian forms. I. elliptica appears ) be a glabrescent form, native of the eastern parts of Bengal. I. purpurasceu* : almost certainly the plant described above and is also Hamilton's Jiraholia, but gainst the adoption of this name is the objection to replacing such a well: stablished one as pulchella (which is contemporaneous) unless it can be shown to - pply to a different plant.

## 6. I. Hamiltonii, Grah. in Wall. Cal. (No. 5465). Syn. I. juncea, Ham.

An undershrub with numerous diffuse strigillose branches from he root (never densely hairy), with odd-pinnate leaves $1-355^{\prime \prime}$ long ith $2-4$ prs. (sometimes only 1 pr. on new shoots after jungle res) of orbicular or oval lits. $5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. red or deep pink $t-5^{\prime \prime}$ long in long peduncled racemes exceeding the leaves, with inceolate concave caducous bracts ' 1 '. Calyx obliquely saucer-shaped zembranous or petaloid with triangular or lanceolate puberulous and iliate teeth.
On the higher plateaux of C'hota Nagpur $3000-3500 \mathrm{ft}$. Fl. April-June. Fr. Junealy.
Rhachis of leaf strigillose. Lftts. Sometimes up to 6 pairs in unburnt specimens,
linly sericeous beneath linly sericeous beneath, rounded or retuse sometimes apiculate. Calyx up to " 15 " ing, posterior teeth rather shorter than anterior. Standard not clawed. Wings oligqely oblanceolate, slightly wider again at base with a callus and distinct claw, hich is often nearly at right angles to the pais of the petal. Keel with curved aws and spurs about half way up. Ovules about 10 . Pod (in Oudh specimens) $-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, compressed and about 10 -seeded.
I am doubtful whether this is always an undershrub. I have found a shrub on ateral occasions up to 5 ft . high wilh $5-13$-foliolate leares and small roundish aflets which appears to me to be the unburnt form of this species, but inflorescence Re not available.

## 8. PSORALEA, L.

Herbs or undershrubs with 1-3-foliolate leaves and repand or denste gland-dotted leaflets. Stipules large, stipellæ 0. Fls, in spikes $r$ racemes often sub-capitate, often 2-3 together in the axils of tembranous bracts. Calyx campanulate. Keel incurved obtuse. tamens 10 monadelphous or upper filament free, alternate free arts of filaments unequal. Ovary 1-ovuled. Pod ovate indehiscent.

[^133]1. P. corylifolia, DC. Babachi, H.; Barachi, Beng.; Bakuchi, Or. The seeds have been asked for under the vernacular name of " satbara."
A coarse herb 2 ft . high with sparsely hairy striate branches, simple broadly ovate repand-dentate long-petioled leaves about $3 \cdot 5$ by $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and heads of small purple flowers on peduncles as long as or exceeding the leaves.
Occasional. Palamau, in the Sone valley! Less common elsewhere. Fl., Fr. Nov.-Dec., annual.
L. strongly nerved, punctate beneath, base obtuse. Spikes $5-\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles 2-4". Fls. '25", calyx gland-dotted, anterior tooth half as long again as the others, wings exceeding the keel. Stamens with one filament free. Pod included densely glandpunctate and slightly hairy.
The seeds are laxative and stimulant. They yield a colourless essential oil.

## 9. TEPHROSIA, Pers.

Herbs, shrubs or usually undershrubs with odd pinnate leaves and opposite obliquely-parallel-nerved leaflets. Stipellæ small or 0. Fls. white or red usually in terminal or leaf-opposed racemes or sometimes also axillary. Calyx campanulate. Petals clawed, standard suborbicular, wings slightly adnate to the incurved keel petals. Stamens with vexillary filament connate above the base or free, anthers uniform. Ovary linear many ovuled, style incurved, often transversely flattened, glabrous or villous, with terminal often penicillate stigma. Pod linear compressed, not or slightly septate, dehiscent at both sutures. Seeds many, sometimes strophiolate.


## 1. T. candida, D.C.

A weak shrub 5-8 ft. high with sulcate grey sericeous branches, odd-pinnate leaves with 7 to 14 prs. of narrowly oblong leaflets $1-2$ long which are grey- or white-silky beneath, and axillary and terminal elongate racemes $3-9^{\prime \prime}$ long of pure white (or reddish, F.B.I.) drooping flowers " $75-1$ ". Pod 3-4", brown, sericeous, slightly curved, $10-1 \mathrm{~F}^{-}$ seeded.

Wild in the valleys of the Sameshwar Hills! Cultivated on the Ranchi platesn and other places. Fl. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
A pretty plant when in full flower. L. rbachis $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipules " 3 " lanceolate erect with a setaceous tip. Lifts. somewhat narrowed each end, apiculate, with many oblique sec. n. uniting in the marginal one. Petiolules $15^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes short peduncled. Pedicels " $3-{ }^{\prime} 5$ ". Calys rather oblique, ' $25-\cdot \cdot 3$ " long anteriorly with
triangular teeth as long as or shorter than the tube. Standard silky. Seeds smooth grey transversely oblong compressed ${ }^{\prime} 15-{ }^{-} 17^{\prime \prime}$ with white strophiole.
The plant is often grown on tea gardens, and at the Kanki Farm, as a green manare. It is also grown as an ornament.

## 2. T. tinctoria, Pers.

A much branched undershrub 33.5 ft . high with angular shaggily hirsute branches, sessile $3-5$-foliolate leaves with oblong leaflets $1-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, densely grey silky-tomentose beneath, and axillary slender peduncles as long as the leaves with a short raceme of red flowers "5" long. Pod (unripe) 2-2.5" linear-oblong flattened thinly silky. Seeds 8-10.
Neterhat plateau, Seemah forest, elev. 3000 ft ! Fl. Sept. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
L. rhachis " $7-1$ ", but sometimes a few simple obovate leaves on small lateral branches; petiole only $1^{\prime \prime}$. Lflts, increasing in size from base to apex of the rhachis, lowest about $1^{\prime \prime}$ and terminal $23^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, all with very numerous spreading secondary nerves up to the margin and forming a marginal nerve and intermediate reticnlations. Stipules erect lanceolate acuminate strongly nerved. Peduncles axillary, $1 \cdot 2-3^{\prime \prime}$. with a chose raceme ${ }^{\prime} 33^{\prime} \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ long hirsute closely bracteate, the bracts being furnished with stipules like those of the leaves. Pedicels only about as long as the bracts. Calyx campanulate silky-hirsute with 5 subequal setaceous teeth equal to or exceeding the tube. Corolla fugacious. Standard very silkypabescent with green claw, retuse. Wings half as long, and keel a little longer than the wings. Fil, very slender. Ovary villous. Style shortly hairy and stigma minute penicillate.
This plant has hitherto been reported only from the Western Peninsula, Ceylon and Birma and some varieties have as many as 13 leaflet. It has axillary racemes notwithstanding that Baker in his Key to the Leguminosæ (F.B.I., p. 57 ) distinguishes Tephrosia generically by its having leaf-opposed racemes.

## 3. T. maxima, Pers. Syn. T. purpurea, var. maxima, F.B.I.

Erect (often prostrate, Gamble) 22.5 ft . high, not bushy. Stems usually few sparsely villosely hairy. Leaves $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with lanceolate usually reflexed acuminate stipules and 5-8 prs. of obcuneate leaflets with retuse apiculate tips. Corolla bright purple $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$. Inflexed part of style villous. Pod nearly straight appressed puberulous or glabrescent, 2-2.5", 10-12-seeded.
Open ground, Puri! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Oct.
Lifts. 4-"65" long thinly appressed villous beneath. Petiolules short but slender. Racemes terminal often $5^{\prime \prime}$ long with distant nodes. Bracts small lanceolate shorter than the pedicels. Standard silky. Seeds ell.oblong not reniform.
4. T. Hamiltonii, Druminond. Syn. T. purpurea, F.B.I. in part; T. sericea, Ham. Vern. names the same as for purpurea.

A bnshy undershrub about 2 ft . high with angled sericeous or villous branches, sometimes flexuous. Leaf rhachis 2-2 $25^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules subulate setaceous ' $3-36^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lffts. 6-8 prs. oblanceolate to obovate closely sericeous beneath, ' $6-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long, apex rounded straight or emarginate. Racemes terminal elongate with several nodes and often more than two flowers to a node. Bracts subulate shorter than the ' $1 \cdot-14^{\prime \prime}$ l long pedicels. Calyx sub-appressed-hairy broadly campanulate ' 12 -18", teeth subequal subulate acuminate rather longer than tube. Corolla '28- $38^{\prime \prime}$ broad not emarginate grey purple, pubescent outside. Pod $1 \cdot 3-1.6^{\prime \prime}$ long slightly recurved above, with short appressed hairs,
6.7 seeded 6.7 -seeded.

[^134]
## 9. Tephrosia. 7

## 53. PAPILIONACEE.

5. T. purpurea, Pers. Sarphuka, H., Kharu. : Ban-nil, Beng.; Wild Indigo (of some Anglo-Indians).
Usually sub-erect with rounded glabrous or slightly hairy stems, filiform-subulate stipules, $5-7$ prs. of olong-cuneate glabrous or slightly appressed hairy leaflets with $751^{\prime \prime}$ long leaflets with rounded or slightly retuse mucronate apex. Fls. "25" long', purple, in elongate lax racemes up to $5^{\prime \prime}$ long with three or more nodes, each bearing $1-3$ fls. in the axils of setaceous bracts about as long as or shorter than the slender ${ }^{\prime} 1-^{-} 16^{\prime \prime}$ long pedicels. (The bracts are usually ternate, being the bract proper and its two stipules.) Calyx $-15-16^{\prime \prime}$ long strigosely hirsute with narrow-lanceolate or subulate finely acuminate teeth exceeding the tube. Standard '15", broad, blade scarcely broader than long, scarcely emarginate. Style transversely flattened and glabrous above (as in the rest of this group). Pod $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ nearly straight erecto-patent appressed puberulous (glabrous in Willdenough's type), $6-10$-seeded.
Waste ground, chiefly in sandy places. ('ommon in Chota Nagpur! Flo, Fr. r.s. to c.s.

The branches are sometimes zig-zag.

## Var, a maritima.

Sub-erect or diffuse, branchlets angled more hairy or sericeous. Stipules subulate. Lfts. $\tilde{1}-8$ prs. oblanceolate, finely sericeous beneath, $4-555^{\prime}$. Fls. 26 '3" in many pairs, fascicles or single in the short bracts. Calyx broadly campanulate, thinly downy, teeth broadly lanceolate or lanceolate. Standard ' $28^{\prime \prime}$ ' diam., blade broader than long, distinctly emarginate. Pods much as in the type but spreading and reffexed.

Orissa, near the sea! Fu., Fr. May.
This is perhaps as distinct a species a- $T$. Hamiltonit, but without more specimens it appears undesirable to separate it. It unites purpurea and Hamiltoni..
6. T. pumila, Pers. Syn. Galega diffusa, Roxb.

Diffuse with many procumbent villosely hairy branches. Stipulez setaceous. Rhachis villous with seven or more pairs of obcuneate leaflets $\cdot 4 \tilde{5}-\boldsymbol{7}^{\prime \prime}$ long densely sericeous beneath and less so above with rounded or emarginate apex. Fls. '2 - '25', red, usually only about three towards the ends of slender peduncles. Calyx lobes setaceousacuminate, twice as long as the tube, densely hairy. Standard suborbicular. Pod straight, nearly glabrous, 6-7-seeded.
Dry waste ground. ('hota Nagpur! Fl. r.s. to c.s.
7. T. villosa, Pers. Syn. Galega villosa, Roxb.

Diffuse with flexuose somewhat hoary stems. Lfts. 68 prs., cuneate, somewhat emarginate. Stipules ensiform. Flowers in several prs. Pods much recurved, covered with white hairs, 5-6 seeded.

Behar, Prain.
I have seen no specimens from our area.

## 10. SESBANIA, Pers.

Herbs or shrubs or small soft-wooded trees, sometimes with small prickles. L. odd- or even-pinnate with very numerous narrow
leaflets and narrow stipules. Fls. usually rather small, very large in S. grandifora, in lax axillary racemes. Calyx teeth short sub-equal. Corolla exserted, petals long-clawed, keel petals obtuse, or in S. grandiflora sub-rostrate. Stamens $9+1$ with uniform anthers. Ovary linear, stipitate, many-ovuled, style filiform, incurved, glabrous. Pod very long linear, septate, dehiscent, many-seeded.
I. Flowers very large, white or sometimes red
II. Flowers small or noderate-sized, under $1^{\prime \prime}$.
A. Woody perennials without prickles
B. Annual, often tall, scarcely woorly, sometimes mickly. Tall. Fls. "75". Pod pendulous Tall. Fls. "75". Pod pendulous $\quad$ Often dwarf. Fls. 't "5"long. Pod \&scending . . . 3. paludosa. Diffuse. Pod erect

1. grandifora.
2. agyptiaca.
3. aculeata.

The roots of the Sesbanias are copiously covered with lurge root tubercles which should make them a good green manure. The cotyledons are large epigeal, the tirst leaf is simple obovate or sub-three-lobed.

1. S. grandiflora, Pers. Syn, Agati grandiflora, Desc.; Agati, Vern.; Basna, H. ; Buka, Beng.
A small tree attaining 25 ft . high and nearly 2 ft . girth with straight stem and spreading branches. Leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long with 10-20 prs, of leaflets and an odd one. Litts. linear-oblong about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers very large 3-4" long white, or in one variety red, in lax 2-4. Hd. racemes. Pods long slender curved, 12-18".
Often cultivated in garilens but rarely lives more than 3 years. It grous best on Whack-cotton soil. Fis.. Fr. chiefly c.s.
The young leaves are caten but they are said to be aperient. The juice of the fowers is said to improve the sight when srueezed into the ejes. It is also a popular remedy for catarrh.

## 2. 8. ægyptiaca, Pers. Jainti, Beng.

A large shrub or small straight tree attaining 15 ft . in height with pinnate leaves $46^{\prime \prime}$ long ending in a point, $12-20$ pairs of close-set linear oblong leaflets $\cdot 75-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long and yellow, or variegated with raceme, red and deep purple, flowers $5^{5} \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ in very lax axillary racemes. Pod twisted 6-9" slender, thin, torulose.
Garlens and waste ground. Sometimes coming up as thomeh wild. Fls. Oct. Dec. Fr. Nov.-Jan.
Lits. glabrous or sparsely appressed putescent lelow. Flowers 2-10. Pellicels 2-4'. Standard sometimes nearly black outside, $7^{\prime \prime}$ l)road.
It germinates readily from seed and only lives about three vears giving a light shade, and may be used as a murse to other plants, especially as it is copiously fumished with root tuhercles.
The form with yellow Howers is considered the type, that with the standard dated purple is sometimes called var. picta (Prain) and that with the deep purple ur black standard var. birolor ( $1 H$. \& A.).
3. S. paludosa, Prain. Syn. S. aculeata, var. paludosa, F.B.I.; Kathsola, Beng.
An ereet annual 612 ft . high like a miniature tree, with a stout swollen tap root and lower part of stem swollen and pith-like, above green and shining. Leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long with $10-30$ prs. of oblong slightly tapering leaflets $1^{\prime \prime}$ or more long, apiculate, thinly hairy beneath. Stipules caducous, semi-lanceolate. Flowers $1^{\prime \prime}$ yellow with standard purple-dotted. Pod linear pendulous 10-12 inches long, somewhat spiral, slightly moniliform.

In jheels and swamps. This prohably occurs in Purneah and Santal Parganas, bat was included formerly under $S$. aculeata in my notes. ('entral Bengal, Bengal Plants. Fl., Fr. r.s.
4. S. aculeata, Pers. Syn. 巴schynomene spinulosa, Roxb.; Chaipijan, K.

An erect annual somewhat resembling the last on a smaller scale, reaching $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. in height and muricate or with small weak prickles on the branches and leaf rhachis. Leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long with $20-40$ prs. of linear leaflets $" 2-6{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long, obtuse apiculate, glabrous. Stipules minute, caducous. Fls. $3-\bar{n}^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod ascending very slender 6-9" long, beaked, straight sub-moniliform.
In wet places, common in the rains, all districts! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Oct.
5. 8. uliginosa, Roxb.

Of this species, also, no separate record has heen kept and there are no specimens from onr area, although I heliere $l$ have often olserved it The stems are diffuse.


## 11. MILLETTiA, $\boldsymbol{W} . \& A$.

Trees or shrubs, often (in our area always) climbing, with oddpinnate leaves. Stipellæ present or not. Flowers usually showy in axillary, often fascicled racemes, or racemes panicled and terminal. Calyx campanulate, lobes short or 0 . Petals with long claws, standard broad. Stamens with vexillary filament free or connate only from the middle, anthers uniform. Ovary sessile linear fewovvled. Style filiform incurved glabrous with capitate stigma. Pod linear or oblong, dehiscent or sub-indehiscent.
The species closely resemble those of the cenus Derrin in flower. The anthers in the latter genus are however versatile and stipella alwass absent.

Standard auricled. Pod flat, sery tardily deliscent

1. auriculata.

Standard not auricled. Pod torulose, dehiscent
2. racemosa.

1. M. auriculata, Bakei. Gaj, H.; Hehel, K., S.; Gurar, Khanu.: Arkawla, Or.; Gora, (tanj, Th.
A large shrub, sub-erect or climbing, with leaves 12 ft . long and 3.4 prs. of strongly nerved leaflets thinly silky beneath. Fls. "4-"5", cream-coloured, fascicled on numerous racemes $4-9^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$, which are often clustered on short stout axillary peduncles. Pod flat, but not thin, woody, tomentose, $46^{\prime \prime}$ by $-70^{\prime \prime}$ with thickened sutures.
Throughout the whole province. In a semi-prect state often forming a dense undergrowth in many of the sal forests in the rallegs.
Fls, March-June, Fr. Jinn-March.
Innovations silk. $\bar{y}$-tomentose. T.ttr.. olrovate-oblong cuspidate 3 - $8^{\prime \prime}$ Tong, terminal largest, see. n. 8-1z, stipellie minute. Racemes dense silky. Pof very late in dehiscing.
It is cut as a forlder. The root, like some other species of Milletio, is used to kill fish. It is also used for killing insects on cattle sores.
2. M. racemosa, Benth. Gaj (confused with the last), H.; Jungi -nar, Gond.
A large climbing shrub with white bark on the branches; leaves about 1 foot long with $5-8$ prs. of nearly glabrous lfts. Stipules large, filiform. Fls. cream or reddish $4 \sigma^{\prime \prime}$ in copious racemes
$10-18^{\prime \prime}$ long with very conspicuous villous setaceous subulate bracts ' $3-4$ " long. Pods $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 3-66^{\prime \prime}$ linear, torulose with 2-4 tapering segments, black and readily dehiscent when ripe.
Chota Nagpur, chiefly in rocky ravines above 1500 ft., not common! Rajmehal Hills, rare! Rocky ravines in Angul, frequent! Puri, Gamble! Sambalpur. Jhargati forest! Fl. May-July. Fr, Jan,-March. Deciduous April.
Old bark brown and uneven. Blaze pink and pale-yellow. Shoots tomentose. Lfts. oblong-obovate sometimes wavy shortly often obtusely cuspidate, brownsilky along the mid-rib beneath, end one largest $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot \frac{0}{0}-2^{\prime \prime}$. Petiole thinly silky. Stipellæ setaceons. Petals glabrous, standard orbicular-elliptic, wings sparred. Ovary 6 -ovuled.
Uses as in last.

## 12. ABRUS, $L$.

Climbing shrubs with multi-jugate deciduous leaflets and rhachis ending in a point. Fls. small or m.s. pedicelled fascicled on the swollen nodes of axillary racemes or short axillary branchlets. Calyx campanulate with very short teeth. Standard ovate shortclawed slightly adnate to the staminal tube. Stamens 9 in a slit tube (place of upper vacant). Ovary sub-sessile, ovules several. Pod flat or turgid.
Pod flat, seeds compressed. Lfts. oblong . . . . . . . . pulchellus.
Pod turgid, seeds round. L. linear or linear-ohong : . . . precatorik.

## 1. A. pulchellus, Wall.

A pretty climber, leaves with rhachis $35-55^{\prime \prime}$ and oblong leaflets $8-15$ prs., $5-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ by ' $25-5$ or ${ }^{\prime} 6^{\prime \prime}$, apiculate, with appressed hairs beneath. Stipellæ minute subulate. Fls. pink ${ }^{\circ} 48^{\prime \prime}$ long, at first in short racemes but with the peduncle often attaining $6^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Pods often geminate at the nodes $25-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, thinly sericeous, about " $44^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Seeds compressed ellipsoid $2^{\prime \prime}$ grey-black shining, in the hollows of a papery endocarp.
In the Northern Tract only.- Champaran and Purneah: Fl. Ang.-Sept. Fr. Dec.-Jan.
2. A. precatorius, L. Kawet, S.; Karjani, K.; Karjain, Kharw.; Gumchi, rati (the seeds), H.; Sonkach, Kunch, Beng.; Runj, Gunja, Or.; Indian Liquorice; Crabs' Eyes (the seeds).
A pretty twining slender shrub with same habit as last, leaves $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with $10-20$ prs. of leaftets $\cdot 3-\sigma^{\prime \prime}$ ', glabrous or silky beneath. Fls. usually a pale pinkish white ' 3 ' in crowded racemes $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods about $1^{-} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long turgid. Seeds polished, usually a brilliant scarlet with a black eye but sometimes white.
Hedges and waste lands on bushes. Common in the Central and Southern tracts! Purneah! Fl, Aug.-Sept. Fr. Jan.-March or even May.
Very pretty in ripe fruit when the pols open and disclose the seeds.
These seeds contain a poisonous albuminous substance; the active principle, abrin, has been isolated. Powdered and the powder boiled in milk it is said to be a powerful tonic, uncooked it is purgative and emetic and in large doses gives rise to symptoms like cholera. The powdered seed is also said to be used by chamars for poisoning cattle by hypodermic introduction with a needle (sui). The root is made use of in the same way as liquorice root. The juice of fresh leaves is said to remove the spots of leucoderma. Indian medical works give several otber uses.
The seeds, rati, are used by Indian jewellers as a weight; each is said to constantly weigh $1 \cdot 75$ grs.

## 13. CICER, $L$.

Annual herbs with usually odd-pinnate leaves and toothed leaflets. Stipules sometimes coarsely toothed, conspicuous, stipelle 0. Flowers solitary axillary. Calyx-tube oblique, teeth sub-equal lanceolate. Stamens $9+1$. Style beardless. Pod sessile oblong turgid, usually conical at tip, style persistent. Seeds with a slender funicle.

1. C. arietinum, L. Bhut, S.; Chota but, Butkalai, Beng.; Chana, H.; Moraijan, K.; Chicken-pea, Bengal gram, Horse gram.

A pretty herb about 1 ft . high, much branched and viscous hairy. Leaf rhachis 1-2" long with small toothed strongly-nerved leaflets $\cdot 15-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. bluish-purple $\cdot 27-\cdot^{\prime \prime}$ long on slender peduncles. Pod oblong ${ }^{7} 75-1^{\prime \prime}$ long, 2 -seeded.

A common cold-weather crop. Fl. Jan.-Feb).
It is largely eaten and horses and sheep are largely fed on it. It contains much oxalic acid. The liquid obtained from macerating the seeds is tonic and antibilious.

## 14. VICIA, L. Vetch.

Herbs, usually climbing by means of a twisted tendril into which the end of the leaf or leaf-rhachis is modified, rarely erect or diffuse and rhachis ending in a point. Leaves even-pinnate. Fls. often showy, sometimes very small, axillary or in axillary racemes. Calyx campanulate, often oblique, teeth unequal. Corolla exserted, wings adnate at the middle to the shorter keel and to the staminal tube. Stamens $9+1$, mouth of sheath very oblique. Ovary 2 -many-ovuled, style filiform or slightly flattened, usually pubescent or bearded. Pod compressed, continuous within.
(The genus is chiefly one of temperate climates.)
I. Climling or diffuse slender herbs, Rhachis ending in a tendril.
A. Flowers few, very small, "25"

Iftts, 68 prs., pods hairy, 2 -seeded 1 . . . . 1. hirsuta.
L.tts, 3-6 prss,', pod glabrous, 38 -seerled
2. tetrasperma.
B. Flowers $\cdot 75^{\prime \prime}, 1-2$-axillary
3. sativa.
II. Stout, erect. Rhachis ending in a point or tendril

1. faba.
2. Y. hirsuta, Koch. The common Tare, Hairy Tare.

A graceful delicate climber with very numerous branches and slender leaves ending in branched tendrils. Lfts. alt. or opposite, usually $9-11$ in our area, about ' $3 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long linear or somewhat broader upwards or linear-oblong. Fls. pale blue $12^{\prime \prime}$ long 1-6- but usually 4 -flowered at the end of a slender peduncle. Style equally pubescent all round. Pod hairy oblong or rhomboid oblong $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}-35^{\prime \prime}$ long, 2-seeded.
Fields, Bettiah! Champaran! Hazaribagh, Wood! Fl., Fr. Dec.-April.
2. Y. tetrasperma, Moench. Syn. V. gemella, Crantz.; The Smooth Tare.
Habit similar but less graceful, leaflets usually 6-8 only, paired or not. Peduncles only 1 -2-flowered. Fls. larger. Pod shortly stipitate glabrous $3-8$-, usually 4 -seeded.
Dinajpur district, on the edge of our area !

## 3. Y. sativa, L. Ankari, Beng.; Rothi, Or.; Common Vetch.

A diffuse herb with angular stems, leaves hairy with rhachis ending in a short tendril, 4.6 prs. of obovate or oblong or linear-ligulate leaflets " 5 - $1^{\prime \prime}$ long with truncate or retuse tip. Stipules semihastate often with a dark blotch, toothed or entire. Flowers " $75^{\prime \prime}$ pale purple, solitary or paired, sub-sessile. Style bearded on the lower side near the tip. Pod linear $1.52^{\prime \prime}$ flat, $8-10$-seeded. Seeds sub-globose.
Not common but fairly general, from Behar to Angul! Said to he self-sown. Fl., Fr. c.s.
It is a favourite folder with cattle. Often cultivated outside our area.
The variety with leaHets all elliptic- or ovate-oblong, the lower ones shorter and broader, is only known in cultivation.
Variety angustifolia has leatlets of upper leaves linear-lanceolate, lower ones obovate retase or obcordate and more patent pods, and appears to be the form wild in temperate regions.
4. Y. faba, L. Field Bean, also Broad or Windsor Bean.

Stem stout erect 1-2 feet high. Rhachis ending in a point or short tendril, leaflets $2-3$ prs., $1.53^{\prime \prime}$ long, elliptic-lanceolate. Flowers white $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Cultivated in Bettiah, etc.! Native of Persia and the C'aspian region.
15. LENS, Gren. \& Godi.

Annual herbs differing from Cicer chiefly by the rhachis ending in a tendril or point, rarely with a terminal leaflet, lffts. entire, fis. sometimes shortly racemose, wings more or less adnate to the keel and to the staminal tube, the style bearded longitudinally on the inner face and by the short funicles.

## 1. L. esculenta, Moench. Cicer Lens, Roxb.; Ervum Lens, F.B.I.; Masur, Masuri dal, H., Beng.; The Lentil.

With somewhat of the habit of Cicer arietinum, 1-2 ft. Branches angular. Leaflets from 46 prs., sub-opposite, pubescent, lanceolate. The short axillary peduncle bears usually 2 small white or pale blue flowers and ends in a bristle. Pod oblong rhomboidal glabrous with two round compressed grey seeds with minute spots.
Cultivated largely in Behar, occasionally in other districts.
It is a valuable food und is said to have the property of preventing constipation.
16. LATHYRUS, L. Vetchling.

Scarcely differing from Vicia except that the staminal sheath is truncate and the style instead of being filiform is flattened upwards, always hairy beneath the stigma.

This is also chiefly a genus of the North Temperate zone.

1. L. satiyus, L. Kansari, kesari, H.; Teora, Beng.; Chana, Or.

A very pretty little plant with winged stems. Leaves with 2 rarely 4 linear leaflets $1-2.5$ " long and rhachis ending in a tendril. Stipules lanceolate with a sharply lanceolate auricle, very variable in size, from ' 3 " to nearly 1 " including the auricles. Flowers solitary axillary bright blue 75 ". Pod dorsally 2 -winged.

Sometimes cultivated as a second crop, but very general self sown. Fl., Fr. Dec.-March.
It is largely eaten, but its continued use induces paralysis, lathyrismus, or hemiplegia, both in human beings and cattle. The toxic property has been traced to an alkaloid which is volatile and can be dissipated by heat. It should therefore be cooked at a high temperature.
2. L. aphaca, $L$.

An interesting little herb from the leaves being altogether reduced to tendrils at the base of which the large hastate ovate foliaceous stipules perform the function of leaflets. Fls. yellow, 1 rarely 2 axillary. Pods $1^{\prime \prime}$ sub-falcate, seed black, smooth, compressed.

Bihar and Chota Nagpur, but rare. In cultivated fields. A native of Europe including the British Isles.

## 17. PISUM, L. Pea.

The genus differs from Vicia chiefly in the truncate staminal tube and in the style, which is hard, inflexed dilated above but with margins bent back forming more or less of a channel beneath; bearded below the stigma.

1. P. aryense, L. Matar, $H_{\text {. }}$; Batura, $K_{\text {. ; The Field Pea. }}$

Leaflets 2-3 prs. sharply toothed often smaller than the large auricled foliaceous stipules. Standard pale purple or white, wings and keel purple. Seeds brown, marbled or (teste Prain) grey or purple, mottled, angular.
Cultivated in Chota Nagpur!
2. P. satiyum, L. Matar, $H$.; The Garden Pea.

Closely resembling the last but flowers entirely white, seeds not angled, pale yellow or green.
Roxburgh says that this is the Patna or common white field pea, and the Choota Mutur, a smail, round greenish varietr of the common grey field pea. The former is cultivated extensively about Patna, and the other over every part of Bengal.

## 18. LESPEDEZA, Mich.

Shrubs or herbs with exstipellate 3 -foliolate leaves. Flowers axillary or racemed. Calyx campanulate with narrow teeth. Corolla with broad standard. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary only loovuled with long slender incurved style and minute stigma. Fod of one small oblong compressed indehiscent reticulate joint.
Lfts. linear. Keel ontuse
Lfts. obovate. Keel incurved acute . . . . . . . . . macrostyla.

## 1. L. sericea, Miq.

An undershrub with few long exect slender branches and close-set very shortly petioled leaves with linear-cuneate leaflets, in the axils of nearly all of which are abbreviated bracteolate racemes of $2-4$ small white-purplish flowers ${ }^{\prime} 17-25^{\prime \prime}$ ' long. Pod '08- $1^{\prime \prime}$ orbicularoblong.

[^135]
## 2. L. macrostyla, Baker.

A much branched shrub 3-4 ft. high with silky or densely pubescent branches clothed with short-petioled 3 -foliolate leaves. Lflts. small obovate. Fls. pink ' 4 ' ' long in fascicles or very short racemes in the axils of the leaves or of bracts. Pod thin ${ }^{\circ} 25-0^{\prime \prime}$ long.

On the top of the Sameshwar Hills 2884ft.). Fl., Fr. Nor. Dec.
Shoots densely silky tomentose. L. rhachis (with petiole) "2-1" only". Stipules - $1^{\prime \prime}$ brown nerved lanceolate or ovate acuminate. Lfts. " $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ appressed hairy or sericeous beneath, glabrescent above, tip rounded or mostly emarginate with the strong mid-ril) produced into a seta; sec. n. about $\bar{\gamma}$ not clearly distinguishable from the very reticnlate raised intermediate and tertiaries. Petiolules very short, Fascicles with y very short rhachis so that the fls are really shortly racemose. Pedicels '07" elongating to "ó" in fruit. Fls. opening one at a time. Calyx campanulate with teeth rather longer than the tube, lower 3 setaceous, upper combined lanceolate. Standard obovate " $3^{\prime \prime}$ " with green central spot, claw 0 . Wings slightly atherent to the up-curved acute keel. Ovars densely bearded above with long hairy strle which hreaks alowe the base leaving an awn on the fruit. Pod ohlong acute flatened villoms, venose.

Distrib: Himalayas, simla aud Garhwol to the Khasia Hills.

## 19. ALHAGI, Desv.

A low thorny shrub with simple leaves and small flowers in short racemes with a thorn-tipped rhachis. Calyx teeth short. Corolla exserted, standard obovate, wings free, keel incurved obtuse. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary many-ovuled with filiform incurved style and capitate stigma. Pod linear, rather stout, indehiscent, septate and constricted between the seeds.

1. A. camelorum, Fisch. A. maurorum, Desv. Juwasa, $H$.

Thorns $2 \cdot 1 \cdot 5$ " long sometimes very slender. Leaves oblongy mucronate obtuse drooping, ${ }^{4} \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ rigid glabrous. Flowers $3^{\prime \prime}$ red in racemes $1-1 \cdot 5$ ". Calyx glabrous ' 1 ". Pod $1^{\prime \prime}$ straight or curved, moniliform.
Dry waste grounk. Gya; Gankes banks. down to Patna, Kem Herbs! Near Monghyr, Han! Madden!
The thorns nsumlly are derived from one out of a pair of axillary buds and freguently derelop as small hranches. Io sometimes slighty hairy, in wo country specimens often only " 3 ", base sometimes narrowed.

## 20. ZORNIA, Gmel.

Small herbs with pinnate leaves with only 1-2 pairs of leaflets more or less punctate beneath and small flowers in elongate racemes furnished with pairs of large foliaceous bracts. Calyx minute, teeth unequal, upper connate. Corolla exserted with acute incurved keel. Stamens monadelphous with dimorphous anthers. Ovary severalovuled with filiform incurved style and minute stigma. Pod of one several small round flattened sometimes finely muricate joints.

## 1. Z. diphylla, Pers.

A small wiry hern $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ with comparatively long petioled 2 . foliolate leaves with lanceolate leaflets "o- -1 " long and minute yellow flowers sessile between and hidden by the geminate peltately attached doubly-lanceolate bracts which are " $3-4$ " long and gland dotted likethe leaves.


#### Abstract

Chota Nagpur, open grassy places, common. Fl.. Fr. r.s. Branchlets and minute petiolules pubescent. Stipules small peltately attached deciduous. Bracts long-eiliate. Joints of pod often only one, very reticulatovenose, slightly bristly.


## 21. STYLOSANTHES, Św.

Undershrubs or sub-herbaceous with pinnately 3-foliolate leaves and stipules sometimes adnate to the petiole. Flowers small in short capitate spikes. The structure of the flowers is remarkable, the calyx-tube being relatively very long and slender and there is an epicalyx of ciliated bracteoles at its base which in fruit simulate a true calyx. Calyx membranous, upper teeth more or less connate, anterior longer. Petals inserteal in the throat of the calyx-tube or hypanthium, wing petals free or united at the tip. Stamens monadelphous, dimorphous, alternately with linear and very short anthers. Ovary subsessile 2 -ovuled. Porl with 1-2 compressed rugose joints.

## 1. S. mucronata, Willd.

A procumbent herb or undershrub with a woody rootstock and spreading tough silky-villous branches $8-12^{\prime \prime}$ long and small leaves with leaflets " 3 " long. Small yellow flowers ' 2 " wide solitary in the axils of bracts which are arranged in short capitate spikes or are axillary. Pod very small woody beaked 1- or sometimes 2 -jointed and -seeded.

Sand dunes of the Orissa const! Fl., Fr. Ang.-Sept.
Petiole and rhachis $23-" 3$ " athate in its lower half to the connate cuspidate setose stipules. Lffts. rarely " 5 " slightly hairy and thinly silky, tip rounded or acute, mucronate; terminal with a minute hat distinct petiolule above the rhachis, sec, n. about 4 oblique. Spikes " 2 "- "on" sessile leaf-opposed, ultimately lateral and long-peduncled or at the end of a slender branch bearing 1-2 bract-leaves. Bracts various, lower petioled and stipulate like the leave. or lanceolate and pungent or reduced to the stipules which are persistent and striate. Calyx-tube ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ long, bracteoles " 13 " long.
22. ARACHIS, L. Ground Nut.

Herbs with even-pinnate leaves and usually only 2 pairs of leaflets. Stipules adnate to the petiole, stipellæ 0. Fls. yellow or white in a sessile axillary capitate spike, remarkable as in Stylosanthes by the very long slender hypanthium. Calyx-lobes 5, the 4 upper connate, the anterior free. Petals and stamens inserted on the throat of the hypanthium, keel incurved beaked. Stamens 9 or 10 , monadelphous, 5 alternate anthers shorter and dorsifixed, others longer basifixed. Ovary $2-3$-ovuled, raised after flowering by the elongating torus which finally becomes stalk-like and curves down towards the ground burying the fruit. Pod indehiscent with a thick reticulate pericarp.

1. A. hypogea, L. Chini-badam, mat-kalai, bilaiati-mung, Vern.

A small bushy plant. The well-known Earth-nut or Ground-nut.
'"nltivated in all districts and hecoming an increasingly important crop.
Probably native of Brazil.

## 23. SMITHIA, Ait.

Herbs or undershrubs with even- rarely odd-pinnate leaves and usually small leaflets, rhachis ending in a bristle when even-pinnate.

Stipules scarious, persistent, usually appendaged at the base. Flowers usually yellow, rarely bluish, in dense, more rarely lax, of ten unilateral racemes; bracts and bracteoles like the stipules. Calyx deeply 2 -lipped, lips toothed or not. Corolla exserted, wings clawed and auricled. Stamens $5+5$. Ovary many-oruled, style filiform, stigma small. Pod of flattened or turgid 1 -seeded joints folded together inside the calyx. Seeds reniform.

```
I. Flowers fellow. Calyx nerves parallel. Flowers collected into heads with their supporting leaves Flowers in peduncled heads, free of leaves
II. Flowers blue-white, ealyx nerves reticulate
```

1. conferta.
2. senaitica.
3. ciliata.

## 1. S. conferta, Sm. Syn. S. geminiflora, var. conferta, F.B.I.

A herb with numerous spreading branches $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long with pinnate leaves $7-1 \cdot 5$ ' long, setose along the rhachis and midrib and margin of the linear-oblong leaflets, remarkable for the large persistent scarious stipules with long-tailed auricles. Fls. yellow clustered in the axils of the close-set terminal leaves of short lateral shoots, subsessile. Pod moniliform, the joints connected by the dorsal suture only.
Banks of rice fields, rivers, etc. Probally in all districts. Fl. Sept,-Oct. Fr. Oct.
Stems not bristly, much branched. Leaf rhachis with rigid seta or bristles " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ long, and ending in a bristle. Lfts. $5-9$ prs., "3-5" long, tip rounded or acute, mid-ribending in a seta, lateral nerves very obscure. Fls, capitate, subsessile, 27 together, " " loug ; bracts and bractenles resembling the calyx in texture. Bracteoles $2^{\prime \prime}$ obovate obtuse bristly and ending in a long bristle. Calsx lips $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ acute posterior slightly longer ovate or ell., scarious with numerous close parallel veins with a few bristles along mid-rib and apex. Corolla shortly exserted. Standard ${ }^{2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ broad, broadly oblong but narrow at base. Wings and keel petals oblong ${ }^{3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ sessile, spurred. Dise annular. Ovary deeply jointed. Pod about 7 -jointed ${ }^{-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 2. S. sensitiva, Ait.

A much branched procumbent elegant little plant with stems up to 1 or 2 ft . long. Leaves ${ }^{3} 3-1^{\prime \prime}$ sensitive, rhachis bristly and ending in a bristle, lftts. 4-12 rarely up to 20 linear $15{ }^{\prime} 5$ ' ${ }^{\prime}$ long ciliate or bristle-ciliate on the midrib below and less so on margins. Flowers 1-6 in a close peduncled raceme with short ascending pedicels, bright yellow. Calyx with acute entire lips with a few short deciduous bristles, nerves close parallel. Corolla with a brown band in the throat. Joints of pod 4-6, face to face when ripe and papillose, or with small acute warts.
Purneah! Santal Par., Gamble! Singlhum! Manbhum! Not nearly as common As the last. Fl., Fr, Oct. -Nov.
Peduncles slender " $0-1^{\prime \prime}$ nsually longer than the leaves, racemes capitate ${ }^{\prime} 3-\mathbf{l}^{\prime} \mathbf{"}^{\prime}$. Fruiting calyx with included pod ${ }^{\prime} 25^{\prime}-27^{\prime \prime}$ with 2 bracteoles at base $122^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 3. S. ciliata, Royle.

A delicate species with diffuse branches $4 \cdot 10^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaves $5 \cdot-7^{\prime \prime}$ with 6-10 leaflets about ' 3 ' long or less, linear, close, bristle-ciliate on the midrib and less so on margins, minutely punctate. Fls. in small peduncled heads with reticulate-venose long ciliate calyx $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, upper lip truncate. Corolla bluish or bluish-white.
Frequent on the top of Parasnath! F1., Fr. Sept.-Oct.

## 24. $\operatorname{ESCH} Y \mathrm{MOMENE}, L$.

Erect herbs or undershrubs with pinnate leaves and very numerous close-set small linear leaflets. Flowers m.s. or small in sparse racemes with deeply 2 -lipped calyx. Stamens $5+5$, anthers uniform. Ovary stalked, linear, many-ovuled. Pod linear or linear-oblong stalked exserted, flat, articulate with several 1 -seeded joints.
Stems slender. Fls. $\cdot 2 \tilde{a}-3 \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$. . . . . . . . . 1. indica.
Stems swollen. Fls. ${ }^{75} 5^{\prime \prime}$.
2. aspera.

## 1. $\boldsymbol{E}$. indica, $L$.

An erect slender suffruticose annual $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high with numerous slender terete branches more or less scabrid with small worts or papilæ, slender pinnate leaves $75-3^{\prime \prime}$ long with close set minute leafiets $1-15^{\prime \prime}$ long, small yellowish or white flowers in lax $1-4$-fld. terminal racemes and linear-oblong $5-10$-jointed pods $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long.
In wet places in the rains. Very cummon, and probably in all districts. Fl., Fr. Sept.-Nov.
Papilæ on stem, branches, leaf rhachis and usually pods crowned with a delicate deciduous hair, upper parts also glandular. Lits. linear-oblong 20-30 prs. uppermost usually alternate, 1 -nerved, mucronulate. Stipules ciliate-toothed, lanceolate ${ }^{2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ including the large auricle, deciduous. Fls. "25-"35" with a deciduous ovate torthed bract at base of pedicel and 2 oblong-lanceolate bracterles at base of calyx, often gland-ciliate. Calyx membranous glabrous subequal " $17-{ }^{-2} 2^{\prime}$. Standard obovate nearly equal to wings and obtuse keel. Free part of filaments longer than connate portion. Joints of pod smooth or papillose and sometimes (in a Ranchi specimen) verrucose opposite the seed. Lower suture indented. Stalk of pod often " 3 " long.
(The F.B.I. calls the racemes axillary, but in my specimens they are terminal on an axillary branchlet, which has often however only one leaf) (The leaflets are pellucid-dotted in boiled specimens.)

## 2. A. aspera, L. Shola, H. Beng.

A stout marsh herb with floating spongy stem, leaves 3-6" long with $50-100$ leaflets and corymbose simple or branched racemes $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long of yellow flowers ${ }^{-75}$ ' long. Pods $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$ broad smooth or usually warted or muricate on the faces.
In tanks and jheels chiefly in the North East. Purneah! Ranchi, not common! Fl. Jaly-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
Stems often as thick as the thumb. Stipules ${ }^{\circ} 3-35^{\prime \prime}$ lanceolate with large basal auricle. Litts. linear " 3 - 6 ". Inflorescence, calyx and corolla hairy.
This is the plant from which "Shola" or "Solar" hats are made. The stems are also tied together and used as rafts.

## 25. ORMOCARPUM, Beawv.

Shrubs with odd-pinnate leaves with persistent striated stipules and bracts. Flowers m.s. in lax racemes. Calyx not distinctly 2 -lipped, with two upper teeth deltoid, anterior lobes longer narrow. Stamens monadelphous or $5+5$, if monadelphous sheath split above. Ovary linear few-ovuled. Pod of few indehiscent turgid linear or oblong joints, naked or with stout gland-tipped trichomes.

1. O. sennoides, $D C$.

A large shrub with weak sub-sarmentose branches, leaves about $3^{\prime \prime}$ long with $7-11$ leaflets ' $\overline{-}-1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. $5^{\prime \prime}$ yellow in very short
lax glandular pubescent racemes. Pods moniliform, muricate with stont trichomes having a capillary tip terminated by a viscid gland.
Baruni Hill Forest, Khurda! Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Sept.-Oct.
Stems attain $4^{\prime \prime}$ girth. Innovations closely pubescent with gland or hair-tipped trichomes, branchlets thinly covered with their bases. L. rhachis $l^{\prime} 5-2^{\prime} 7^{\prime \prime}$ slender. Stipules lanceolar-setaceous ' 2 ' brown. Iffts. alt. oblong, rounded and somewhat retuse and apmculate at tip, rounded or obtuse at hase, glabrous, glaucous beneath, sec. n. 4-5 olscure and soon branched. Petiolule "03"'slender. lihachis of raceme ${ }^{\prime} 2-1 \cdot 2$ ' slender bracteate, sometimes flexuous with small bracts at the angle. Pedicels very slender " 3 - $\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$ ". Fls. with two ovate-lanceolate bracteoles at the base. Calyz 5-lobed about half-way down, " $25^{\prime \prime}$ long, anterior lobe longer than the others, more or less gland-hairy. Standard broadiy-ovate sharply reflexed on the claw parple veined obtuse. Wings spurred. Keel petals olltuse connate above, with long slender claws. St. monadelphous. Disc shortly tubular. Ovary shortly stipitate, hairy. Ovules about 4. Style slender, stigma minute. Pod 2-3" long. stalked, and with a deciduous beak, both sutures equally indented, joints 2-4 narrowly elliptic, striate, the trichomes developing with the pod and mach stronger than on the inflorescence.

## 26. ELEIOTIS, DC.

An annual herb with 1-foliolate leaves and small flowers in very lax axillary racemes. Calyx tube very short, teeth 5 sub-equal setaceous. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary sub-sessile 1 -ovuled with short, sometimes uncinate style thickened at the base. Pod of one membranous exserted elliptic-lanceolate or boat-shaped joint.

## 1. E. sororia, $D C$.

Procumbent with long trailing slender 3 -angled stems and orbicular leaves often emarginate both ends, $75-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ broad thinly hairy beneath, petioles slender, stipules scarious lanceolate nerved, stipellæ minute. Racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ with spreading hairs and geminate usually opposite spreading filiform pedicels. Bracts elliptic nerved caducous. Fls. '08" long reddish. Pod ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ venose, sometimes purple streaked.
Dry sandy places, rare. Behar, Kurz! Fl., Fr. Sept.-Oct.

## 27. URARIA, Desv.

Habit of with perennial rootstock or undershrubs often with the habit of Desmodium. Leaves 1 - to pinnately 9 foliolate. Flowers in short or very elongate racemes. Pedicels and setaceous lower calyx teeth hairy bristly or plumose. Stamens $9+1$ often exserted from the keel. Pod of $2-8$ small turgid 1 -seeded indehiscent joints usually bent on one another so as to become more or less face to face when ripe.
II. Upper leaves with 5-0 narrow leaflets . . 1. picta.
II. Upper leaves 3 -foliolate, lower usually 1 -foliolate.
A. Racemes dense, plumose.

Procumbent. Litts. small orbicular . . . . . 2. lagopodioides.
Erect. Lilts. large ovate, base cordate
3. alopecuroides.
B. Racemes lax elongate.

Fls. "2". Pedicels "1-"25". Pod puberulous . . . . hamosa.
Flis. "4". Pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 5-0^{\prime \prime}$ ". Pod hairy .
5. pulchra.

## 1. U. picta, Desv.

An undershrub 2-4 ft. high with the upper leaves 5-9-foliolate and with linear leaflets $3 \cdot 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long usually with a pale or purple cloud
along the centre. Fls. small red in dense terminal cylindrical racemes $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Waste ground and open forest. Chota Nagpur, frequent! Behar, Hope! Probably in all districts. Fl. Ang.-Sept. Fr. Oet.
Stems pubescent. L. very variable on the same plant; the first are small and suborbicular, these are succeeded by 3 -ป-foliolate linear leaves but often also by large simple oblong-lanceolate leaves up to $6^{\prime \prime} 1 \mathrm{y} \mathrm{l}^{\circ} \mathrm{a}^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts dry many-nerved long-acuminate ciliate. Pedicels with hooked hairs and sepals with long spreading ones. Joints of pod hard polished grey.

## 2. U. lagopodioides, Mem.

Suffruticose herb with prostrate and ascending branches about $12^{\prime \prime}$ long from a perennial woody stock. Leaves roundish or broadly oblong 1-2", 1- and "-foliolate intermixed, sometimes all simple. Heads dense $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long rarely $2.5^{\prime \prime}$ oblong, conspicuous from the plumose persistent calyx teeth. Pod with oblong finely pubescent joints ${ }^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Common in forest and waste ground. Chota Nagplur! Samloalpur!
Fl., Fr. Aug.-Oct.
3. U. alopecuroides, Wight. Syn. U. repanda, F.B.I.

Erect with much larger ovate cordate leaflets, terminal on the 3 -foliolate leaves $25.5 .75^{\prime \prime}$ long, lateral smaller. Racemes $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ very dense, in bud conspicuous from the long awned bracts and afterwards by the plumed pedicels and calyx-teeth.
Frequent. Chota Nagpur: Behar, Kurz!
Fl. ros.
4. U. hamosa, Wall. Salphani, Or,

An undershrub 3-5 ft. high with the habit of a Desmodium (and in some states apt to be confused with $D$. laxiflorum but hairs not appressed). Leaves simple and 3 -foliolate, when 3 -fol. then terminal much larger than the lateral, usually elliptic-ovate or oblong 2-6" by $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ pale beneath with many fine but prominent parallel sec. n., terminal leaflet 2-6" by 1-3". Flowers ' 3 " long, pink or purple, 1-3.nate, mostly paired on slender pedicels $\cdot 1-25^{\prime \prime}$ long in long rather lax racemes $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, which are sometimes panicled. Calyx teeth slender hairy but not plumose in fruit. Pod 4-8-jointed, brown or slate-coloured, puberulous.

Throughout the area, frequent in the forests, esp. in valleys! Fls. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Jan. Perennial.
Branches shortly pubescent, hairs of two kinds, straight, and shorter hooked or curved. Stipules erect ${ }^{-3} 3^{-35}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ with setaceous tips. Lfits. sometimes only $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. rarely narrowly elliptic or ovate-lanceolate, base rounded or retuse, tip acute or obtuse, apiculate, appressed fulvous hairy on the nerves beneath. Sec. n. $10-18$ in the terminal leaflet, reaching the margin, tertiaries scalariform, lateral lftso usually less than half the terminal and elliptic. Stipellæ subulate-setaceous. Racemes brown glandular pubescent and hairy, when young closely covered with imbricating ovate or obovate orbicular long-cuspidate bracts, caducous before the flowers expand. Pedicels usually divaricate, curved in fruit. Calyx ${ }^{\circ} 1-12^{\prime \prime}$, teeth finely acuminate longer than the tube.
A decoction of the leaves is used with other drugs in cases of fever in Sambalpur (Mudaliar), cp. U. lagopodioidea and Desmodium gangeticum.
5. U. pulchra, Haines, in Kew Bulletin 8 of 1921.

A Desmodium-like, somewhat diffuse, shrub 3-4 ft. high with fulvous hairy branches and 3 -foliolate leaves, terminal leaflet rather
larger than lateral, oblong, ell.oblong or mostly somewhat obovate with rounded apex, $3-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, thinly yellow hairy beneath and pretty white, lilac or blue 1-2-nate flowers "4" long on very slender " $5-6$ " $6^{\prime \prime}$ long pedicels in long lax often panicled and glandular racemes $6-15^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod 5-7-jointed glandular and hairy.
Sameshwar Hills, Champaran! Fl. Nov. Fr. Dec.
Hairs long and short as in U. hamoza. Stipules " 3 " subulate setaceous. Lfts. with rounded base and very rounded apex, shortly apiculate. Sec. n. reaching the margin 7-11 in terminal leaflet. Lateral leaflets more than half as long as terminal and much the same shape. Stipellæ setaceous. Calyx more or less colour of corolla with 2 upper teeth nearly connate, with very few slender hairs and glabrescent. Keel $\boldsymbol{4}^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 28. ALYSICARPUS, Neck.

Herbs with usually 1-foliolate leaves and strongly-nerved dry calyx stipules and bracts. Fls. small in axillary racemes. Corolla included usually reddish. St. 2-adelphous. Ovary many-ovuled. Pod not or only slightly compressed, of several indehiscent 1 -seeded joints. Seeds suborbicular or globose.
A. Calyx much longer than first joint of pod.
II. Fls. sessile. Trall, erect; spikes villous
II. Fls. pedicelled.
a. Diffuse. Pod distinctly 4 -cornered

1. pubescens.
b. Erect or diffuse. Joints of pod not angled in section.
2. Fls. in distant pairs. Pods not ragose. L. usarally linesr, never broadly elliptic or oblong
3. tetragonolobus.
4. Racemes often close. Pod rugose. L. rarely linear, often elliptic
5. bupleurifolius.
6. rugosus.
B. Calyx not longer than first joint of pod (exc. sometimes in 5),
leaves rarely linear.
I. Stems with spreading hairs.
Pod with globose joints. . . . . . . 5. monilifer.
Pod with compressed joint $\dot{s}$
7. hamosus.
II. Stems without spreading hairs.
Pod with cylindric joints, not constricted between
8. caginalis.

## 1. A. pubescens, Law.

Erect, up to 4 ft . high with linear 3-nerved hairy leaves " $8-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, yery short petioles, and dense villous spikes of flowers, the rhachis, bracts and calyx being all covered with dense soft hairs. Pod 3-4jointed, deeply reticulated.
Western Behar, Kurz!

## 2. A. tetragonolobus, Edgew

A small diffuse species with linear-oblong to ell.-oblong leaves "-1.5" long appressed hairy beneath, the hairs leaving small dots or papillæ when they fall. Calyx densely villosely-ciliate, sepals acuminate. Pods several-jointed, much constricted between the joints, rugosely-ribbed with the ribs meeting in a longitudinal one on the faces so that the joints become sharply 4 -angular in section.

[^136]
## 3. A. bupleurifolius, $D C$.

Erect slender $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high or small and diffuse with linear to linearoblong leaves $1-2.5^{\prime \prime}$ or $3^{\prime \prime}$ long and very slender racemes $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long of distant pairs of shortly pedicelled red flowers ${ }^{\prime} 25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx $\cdot 15-\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, much longer than first joint of pod, ciliate at tip only or also at edges. Pod usually 2-4-jointed, joints with faint raised nerves not uniting in a facial longitudinal one and not angular in section.

Rather common. Fl. r.s. Fr.c.s.
The following forms occur :

## Var. a typica.

Diffuse. L. linear acute glabrous.
Chota Nagpur and Sautal P.!
Var. $\beta$ erecta. (Syn. A. longifolius W. \& A. in part.)
Erect. L. linear acute, with appresserl hairs on midrib beneath. Pod 2-4.jointed $\cdot 2-\cdot 3$ " long, minutely puberulous or glal, rescent.
High hills and pats of Chota Nagpur, elev. 2-3000 ft.!
Var. $\boldsymbol{\gamma}$ gracilis, Baker (Edgew. sp.).
L. oblong-hanceolate or oblong, sub-obruse, 1-2"by "ó". Caly'z' $2^{\prime \prime}$. Pod 1-2-jointed. Hazaribagh, Clarke! Bebar, Kur:!

## Var. $\delta$ intermedius.

Diffuse, lower leaves sometimes elliptic, spikes less lax. Pod " 55 " with up to 6 joints.
Hazaribagh, Clarke!

## 4. A. rugosus, $D C$.

A diffuse or ascending very variable herb with broadly-elliptic, elliptic or oblong leaves ${ }^{5} 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, rarely more, with petiole $\cdot 15-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers pedicelled $\cdot 25-\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long with truncate or obtuse sepals, in dense or very dense, usually glabrous racemes. Pods turgid moniliform, included or slightly exserted, with 3-5 deeply transversely furrowed joints.

Widely distributed. Fl, r.s. Fr.c.s.

## Var. a typica.

Stems attain 2 ft . in length. L. ell. or oblong glabrous or thinly hairy beneath. Spikes dense; bracts and sepals glabrous or somewhat hairy at the tips only, sometimes purplish, sepals obtuse about ${ }^{2} 28^{\prime \prime}$. The terminal spikes sometimes appear long and compound from the leaves dropping. Purneah. Parasuath, Clarke!

Var. $\beta$ styracifolius, Baker.
Diffuse 3-12". I Lo broadly elliptic pubescent beneath "5-"7". Spikes short verJ dense or capitate, rhachis and calyx villous, pedicels very short, sepals acute.

Singbhum! Palaraau! Gya, Clarke ! Sahebganj, S.P.! Banks of Soane, J.D.H.

## Var. $\gamma$ Heyneanus, Baker.

Robust 3-4 ft. with stems and leaves pubescent, lower leaves oblong-obovate uf to 2"3", petiole "3", racemes more lax, mostly 2-4" long. Behar, Kurz!

## 5. A. monilifer, $D C$.

A small diffuse species with branches rarely exceeding 1 ft ., leaves $\cdot 2-5{ }^{\prime \prime}$ oblong or ell. of ten with cordate base, glabrous. Petiole $\cdot 12-{ }^{-} 2^{\prime \prime}$ hairy. Pod $3-6$ - or rarely 8 -jointed $\cdot 5-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, globose joints minutely pubescent with curved hairs, calyx sometimes exceeding the first joint.
Hazaribagh, Clarke! Ranchi! Singblum, common!

## 6. A. Yaginalis, $D C$.

A diffuse or ascending variable species. Stems $6^{\prime \prime}-3 \mathrm{ft}$. with petioles relatively longer than in any of the preceding, and prominently septate pods not at all constricted at the joints " $5-7{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Throughout Chota Nagpur, all districts, common! Behar, Kurz! Monghir, Ham.\& Kurz! Puri! Probably throughout the province.
Both leaves and inflorescence variable. Prain calls all specimens with lax inflorescence "vaginalis" and with dense heads "var. nummularifolius." Baker places the distinction on the leaves, var. nummularifolius having small often rounded leaves. L. vary from elliptic and hroadly elliptic to lanceolate, oblong or even linear-oblong ' $25-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, thinly hairy beneath, base cordate. Petioles slender up to $\mathbf{~}^{\prime \prime}$, often as long as' leaf. Very rarely some of the leaves are 3 -foliolate (var. heterophylla).

## 7. A. hamosus, Edgew.

Whole plant hairy with ascending branches rarely exceeding 1 ft ., leaves large $75-2^{\prime \prime}$ rotund or broadly elliptic. Pods compressed and often continuous within as in Desmodium triquetrum !
Behar !

## 29. OUGEINIA, Benth.

A tree with pinnately 3 -foliolate stipellate leaves and rather small flowers mostly 3 -nate in the axils of bracts in dense fascicled racemes from the leaf axils and the old wood. Corolla exserted, standard orbicular, wings spurred slightly adnate to the obtuse keel. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary many-ovuled, style incurved, subulate, stigma capitate. Pod linear or linear-oblong of $2-5$ flat, large oblong joints or joints obscure. Seeds 1-5 compressed reniform.

## 1. O. dalbergioides, Benth. Ruta, Panjan, K.; Rot, S.; Sandan, Panan, H.; Bandhan, Tinsa (Sambalpur); Pandan, Kharu.; Banjan, Or.

Usually a small and rather crooked tree in our area. Branches slender, grey. Lflts. often sub-tomentose beneath, terminal ovate, orbicular or obovate $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, obtuse, entire or crenate with 5-10 strong sec. n. Flowers often borne in great profusion, chiefly from the old wood, white or pink, on slender pedicels. Calyx campanulate with distinct teeth.

[^137]
## 29a. PSEUDARTHRIA, $W$. \& $A$.

An undershrub in all respects resembling a Desmodium except that the pod is neither jointed nor dehiscent but continuous within. Baker (F.B.I., ii, 154) says that the sutures are not at all indented, but this is not correct, some pods being indented just like a Desmodium, so that either the species should be included in Desmodium, or some of the sub-genera of that genus should be retained as genera. I have adopted the former course (see Sect. IV of Desmodium). Pteroloma is a connecting link between Pseudarthria and Desmodium proper.

## 30. DESMODIUM, Desv.

Shrubs or herbs with pinnately 1-3-foliolate stipellate (exc. in 14 and 15) leaves and usually small flowers 1-3-nate in racemes (rarely 1-4 axillary in species of Dicerma and Sagotia). Calyx with two upper teeth often sub-connate. Corolla exserted, standard broad, wings more or less adherent to the obtuse (or acute in section Pteroloma) keel which is sometimes spurred. Upper stamen entirely or partially free, alternate 4 of the sheath-stamens often shorter and sometimes (section Sagotia) without anthers. Ovary several-, rarely only 2-3ovaled. Style incurved, stigma capitellate. Pod usually much compressed and of one-seeded indehiscent joints with one or both sutures indented, more rarely dehiscent along one suture or rarely pod continuous within and sutures little or not indented (sections Pteroloma and Pseudarthria).
(As noted under Pseudarthria it appears to he inconsistent to separate off that genus from Desmodium and not some others of the sub-genera.)

## Key to Sections and Species.

I. Flowers in heads or umbels. Joints of podindehiscent. Shrubs.
A. Section I. Phyllodium. Flowers hidden by pairs of large foliaceous bracts. I. 3-foliolate
B. Sec. II. Dendrolobium. Bracts minute, deciduous. Branches 3-quetrous very hairy. Sec. n. 10-20. Branches sub-terete, young silky. Sec. n. 7-10 . II. Flowers in elongate often panicled racemes. Pod indehiscent along the sutures. Erect or sub)-erect (exc. No. 5).
A. Sec. III. Pteroloma. L. Ifoliolate with broadlywinged petioles. Keel acute. Pod sometimes continuous within when ripe, sutures sometimes straight.

1. pulchellum.
2. cephalotes.
3. congestum.

Erect pod very hairy
Prostrate. Pod sub-glabrous
4. triquetrum.
B. Sec. IV. Preudarthria. L. 3-foliolaté, petiolé not winged. Pods continuous within and sutures usually straight
C. Sec. $V$. Desmodium proper. $\dot{L} .1-3$-fol. Pods with
several joints (over ${ }^{\text {i }}$, closed and indehiscent,
 sutures indented.

1. Leaves 3 -foliolate.
a. Joints of pod much longer than broad.

Bracts linear-subulate. Joints 3-4 times longer
than broad Bracts lanceolate. Joints twice longer than
than broad $\quad$ Bracts lanceolate. Joints twice longer than broad, densely hairy
5. pseudotriquetrum.
6. viscidum.
7. laxiflorun.
8. barbatum.
b. Joints scarcely longer than broad. Stipules large auricled. Fls. minute $1^{\prime \prime}$ Stipules subulate. Fls. over ' 2 "
9. diffusum.
10. polycarpum.
2. Leaves 1 -foliolate. Joints about as broad as long. Stems angled, hairs appressed. Leaves small, or if large, lanceolate-ovate 11. gangeticum. As in 11 but leaves large ovate $\quad \therefore \quad \therefore \quad$ var. ramnagari. Stems terete, hirsute. L. large deltoidly ovate . 12. latifolium.
III. Flowers small in short racemes or 1-4 axillary. Pods with only 1-2 joints, or, if more, separately dehiscent along the suture (exc. no. 15). Trailing herbs (exc. no. 13).
A. Sec. VI. Nicolsonia. L. 1-3-foliolate. Racemes dense, Joints of pod 2, widely dehiscent
13. brachystachyum.
B. Sec. VII. Dicerma. L. 3-foliolate, exstipellate. Pod 2-jointed, indehiscent. Bracts minute
14. biarticulatum.
C. Sec. VIII, Sagotia. L. very small 3 -foliolate, stipellate or not. Bracts large deciduous. Pod 2-5jointed, dehiscent (exc. no. 15).
Fls. axillary, not racemed. Pod indehiscent
15. triforum. Fls. in very short lax racemes. Pods finally dehiscent
IV. Sec. IX. Pleurolobium. Shruls or undershrubs with 3-1.
foliolate leaves, large flowers in (often panicled)
IV. Sec. IX. Pleurolobium. Shrul)s or undershrubs with 3-1.
foliolate leaves, large flowers in (often panicled) racemes. Pods dehiscent in a continuous line, indented but scarcely jointed.
Undershrub, side leaflets, if present, minute
16. parvifolium.
17. gyrans.

Shrub. Side leaflets well developed.
18. gyroides.

1. D. pulchellum, Benth. Bir kapi, S.

A shrub 3-5 ft. high with grey hairy branches, easily recognised by the inflorescence which far exceeds the leaves and bears double rows of pinnately 2 -foliolate coriaceous foliaceous bracts, the rhachides of which end in a filiform point, and which bear in their axils fascicles of small white or yellowish flowers $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long.
In the forests, in all districts, sometimes almost gregarious. Fl. Sept.-Nov. Fr. Jan.-Feb.
Latts. three, shortly grey-hairy beneath and on the nerves above, end one ell.: or ovate-oblong $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, often sinuate; sec. n. 7 -10 with parallel cross tertiaries. Lateral leaflets about half as large. Bracts orbicular strongls nerred. Joints of pod usually 2 .
2. D. cephalotes, Wall. Syn. Hedysarum cephalotes, Roxb.; Ramdataon, Kharw.
A shrub $3-6 \mathrm{ft}$. high with distinctly 3 -cornered, hairy branches, elliptic acuminate leaflets with 10-20 fine prominent silky parallel nerves and numerous yellow or reddish flowers in dense axillary short-peduncled umbels sometimes running out into racemes from reduction of the leaves. Pod silky $4-6$-jointed $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$ broad.

[^138]3. D. congestum, Wall. Syn. Hedysarum congestum, Rottl.; Hedysarum umbellatum, Roxb.
A large shrub $15-20 \mathrm{ft}$. with terete or very young obtusely 3 -gonous, adpressed-silky branches, 3 -foliolate leaves, and oblong or oblong-lanceolate or lanceolate acuminate leaflets $3-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ glabrons beneath except on principal and sec. n., which are fewer and less prominent than in D. cephalotes. Fls. in dense axillary short-peduncled umbels. Pods $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ deeply indented, joints 4-6 (mostly 5) slightly silky or glabrous.

Mals of Orissa! Fl. Sept.-Oct. (probably). Fr. Nov.-Dec.
A moch larger shrub than D. cephalotes, hranches never shaggy or acutely angled, Lfts. glabrous above, pale beneath, about $2 \frac{1}{2}-3$ times as long as broad, lateral about two-thirds or three-fourths as long as end one, sec, n, 6-8. Petiole ${ }^{\prime} 7-1^{\prime \prime}$. Lateral petiolules " $07-{ }^{\circ} 1^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules " $2-25^{\prime \prime}$ " lanceolate striate with a fine setaceous tip. Bracts narrow-lanceolate acuminate. Calyx-tube ' $15^{\prime \prime}$, anterior sepal with the midrib excurrent in a long filiform tip.
The differences between this species and D. cephalotes are well shown in Roxburgh's unpublished drawings.
4. D. triquetrum, DC. Syn. Pteroloma triquetrum, Benth.; Hedysarum alatum, Roxb.
An erect undershruly 3-6 ft. high with obtusely 3 -angled branches, 1 -foliolate leaves with an oblong rather coriaceous leaflet 2-7" long, easily recognised by its short broadly-winged petiole, small blue or purple 1-3-nate fls. in axillary and terminal lax panicled racemes 4-8 ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ long, succeeded by linear-oblong compressed ultimately 4-7. jointed pods $\cdot 75-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Seeds falling out through the open end of the pod after the fall of one or more of the joints.
Parneah, in grassy jungles! Khurda (Jaimangal Forest)! and Mals of Orissa! Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Dec.-March.
A very distinct species attaining 6 ft . in damp localities. Branches sometimes 4 -angled, angles villous glabrescent. Leaflet acute or acuminate, base rounded or subcordate. Winged petiole ${ }^{\prime} 7-1^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long by ${ }^{\circ} 25^{-} \cdot{ }^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad, 2 -cuspidate at apex. Stipules " 5 " erect-lanceolate. Pedicels " $2-25$ ". Calyx 4 -cleft, upper lobe broad acute. Pod appressed hairy dehiscing transversely at each joint lout lower joints usually connected by the sutures, which are only slightly indented, seeds falling ont through the transverse chink or at the end of the pord. Seeds free ${ }^{\circ} 07^{\prime \prime}$ compressed white or yellow.
This section might be restored as a distinct genus or included in $\boldsymbol{P}_{\text {seudarthria }}$ which the seeds and pods exactly resemble, but the next species seems to have the normal pods of Desmodium.
5. D. pseudotriquetrum, $D C$. Syn. D. triquetrum, F.B.I. in part.

A diffuse undershrub very similar to but smaller in all its parts than $D$. triquetrum, from which its habit at once distinguishes it. Pods $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ broad, glabrous or puberulous on the faces, hirsute on the sutures. The joints are closed when young.
Northern Bengal, Prain; probably Purneah.
6. D. viscidum, DC. Syn. Pseudarthria viscida, W.\& A.

An undershrub with slender ascending pubescent branches 2-3 ft. long, pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves with rhomboid leaflets often broader than long, and slender terminal racemes of small bright red flowers - $15^{\prime \prime}$ long on slender 2-nate pedicels. Inflorescence and small oblong
pods more or less glandular pubescent. Pods $6-{ }^{-} 8$ " long pubescent and with many short hooked hairs on the straight or somewhat indented sutures, 4-6-seeded, slightly depressed between the seeds when dry and sometimes breaking across at the joints.
Puri, Khurda forests! Fl. Nov--Dec. Fr. Dec.
Branches somewhat angled. Hairs long and straight mixed with very short and often hooked ones. L. rhachis including petiole 1•25-2"' pubescent. Terminal leaflet $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ ( $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ in some specimens outside our area), somewhat glaucous and thinly silky beneath and thinly hairy above. Lateral leatlets about half as large. Stipules " 2 " linear-setaceous, striate, hairy, $2^{\prime \prime}$. Stipellæ very small, setaceous. Racemes
 acuminate.

## 7. D. laxiflorum, $D C$.

An undershrub 3-4 ft. high with rather thin twiggy angled branches clothed with adpressed short hairs. Leaves occasionally 1-foliolate mixed with the others. Lfts. ovate-lanceolate, elliptic or rhomboid acute, scarcely acuminate, terminal $3 \cdot 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$, lateral about half as long, adpressed hairy beneath, scabrid-puberulous above. Racemes panicled $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long, lax. Fls. pretty, clustered on slender pedicels $15-37^{\prime \prime}$ long, the standard white, the lower lip deep purple. Pod slender 6-8-jointed, covered with minute tubercle-based hairs, scarcely constricted, joints much longer than broad, about " 2 by " 08 ".
Shady forests. Singlhum! Ranchi, Ichadag, eler. $2700 \mathrm{ft.!}$ Kanbhum, Campbell! Parasnath, T. Thomson! Rajmabal Hills, Kura! Puri! Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Dec.-Jan.
It is very apt to be mistaken for an Craria in flower. Petiole slender pubescent $15-2^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules persistent ${ }^{-3 \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ lanceolate setaceous. Sec. n. of leafiets $9-11$ strong, parallel, joining a marginal one. Pedicels reflexed in fruit. Calyx white or pink, tube ' $05^{\prime \prime}$ 'hairy, teeth longer. Standard $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., keel $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. In Puri the flowers are bright pink.
The elastic stamens are enclosed in the keel petals and wings, and shoot the pollen to $\boldsymbol{a}$ distance when these are depressed.

## 8. D. confertum, $D C$.

A shrub with thinly adpressed-hairy branches, 3 -foliolate leaves with obovate terminal leaflet $2 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, remarkable for the fine raised reticulations beneath leaving only small pits between, and large flowers ' 4 " long in curved secund axillary and terminal panicled racemes. Very distinct in fruit from the densely plumose pods.
Harna River Bank. Sameshwar Hills at low elevation! Fl. Sov.-Dec. Fr. Dec.-Fcb.
A very distinct species in leaf, flower and fruit. Petiole about equalling the rhachis above the lateral leatlets " $5-1 \cdot 3$ ". LAts. silky beneath, obtuse, apiculate, lateral ell.-oblong about three-fourths the ead one, sec. n. 4-5 oblique strong, margin thickenerd beneath. Racemes $3-\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$, rhachis pubescent. Bracts ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ lanceolate. Pedicels " 2 ". Calyx campanulate ${ }^{\prime} 15-17^{\prime \prime}$ ", teeth 2 upper connate nearly to top, 3 lower lanceolate as long as tube. Standard obovate '4" by " 3 ". Orary densely villous 4 -ovuled. Joints of porl ${ }^{\prime} \mathbf{3}^{\prime \prime}-\mathbf{A}^{\prime \prime}$ ' long, $3-4$, longer than broad, concealed by the long hairs when young.

This is essentially a Himalayan species.

## 9. D. diffusum, $D C$.

A stout herb much branched from the base with 2-3 ft. high, somewhat diffuse, sulcate and angled hairy stems, 3 -foliolate leaves
with very large oblong auricled and cuspidate stipules and manynerved leaflets. Flowers very minute bluish in terminal panicled racemes in the axils of 3 -nate small lanceolate bracts. Pod 5-6jointed, joints sub-circular with minute hooked hairs.

Open ground. Singbhum, Clarke! Hazaribagh, Wood! Behar, Kurz! SantalP.! Fl., Fr. Sept-Dec.

Lflts. ovate or ell.-oblong rounded both ends $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, slightly hispidulous and with sparse adpressed hairs above, thinly sericeous and pubescent beneath. Sec.A. strong parallel about 8-10. Stipella large, exceeding the hairy petiolules. Fls. 2-3-nate.

A noticeable species from the large stipules and persistent bracts.
10. D. polycarpum, DC. Baephol, S.; Salpani, Krishnupani, Or.

An undershrub with an extensively creeping rootstock sending up numerous erect or ascending stems 1-2 ft. or sometimes 3-4 ft. high. Branches hairy. L. 3 -foliolate with obovate or broadly ell.-oblong leaflets usually about $2^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers bright purple geminate or clustered in dense or rather lax terminal often panicled racemes $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, conspicuous in bud by the closely imbricating concave lanceolate striate bracts ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ long which have a sub-aristate tip. Pods $5-8^{\prime \prime}$ long by $12^{\prime \prime}$, brown, hairy, close and erect, $5-7$-jointed.

Common, often forming an undergrowth in damp rather open forests, frequent in Sal forest throughout the province! Fl. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Nor:-Dec.

Hairs on stems appressed (see var.). Lffts. membranous, or sub-coriaceous, pale and thinly silky beneath, rounded both ends or somewhat retuse, mucronulate, 1-3", side ones half to three-fourths as long as end one, sec. n. straight fine curving at the margin 5-7. Petiole as long or shorter than the side leaflets, angled, hairy.
 on slender pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 15-\cdots 0^{-1}$ " spreading or somewhat deflexed in flower, ascending or erect in fruit. Calyx $08-^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}, 2$ npper teeth combined except at tip, 3 lower narrower acuminate, longer than' tube. Joints of pol not much longer than broad, lower suture indented about one-fourth width of pod.

## Var. trichocaulon. D. trichocaulon, $D C$.

Branches with spreading hairs. Racemes laxer 25-6", glandular. Fls. $25-{ }^{-} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Caly $\mathrm{x} \cdot \mathrm{l}^{\prime \prime}$ reddish thinly hairy, lobes ovate longer than tube, sinus gibbous. Standard ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ broad obovate emarginate.

> Hills of Chota Nagpur 3000 ft . and over, Ranchi (Ichadag): Palamau (Adar and Neterhat)! Parasnath, Prain!
> This plant is also said to be used medicinally in Bonai, hut the different species of Eraria and Deamodium are much confused by the non-kotanist.

## 11. D. gangeticum, DC. Tandi Bhidi Janetet', S. ; Salpani, Beng.

Herbaceous or shrubby with somewhat angled stems, lanceolate oblong or narrowly-ovate, 1-foliolate leaves rather shortly petioled, gradually narrowed to an acute point and with rounded base, grey silky or nearly glabrous and glaucous beneath and very small flowers ${ }^{-12-2^{\prime \prime}}$ in ascending lax elongate slender axillary and terminal usually panicled racemes $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod curved ${ }^{5} 5-9^{\prime \prime}$, $6-8$-jointed, indented about half-way down on the lower suture, upper suture slightly indented, usually with minute hooked hairs on the faces.
Throughout the whole province, common in one form or another in both forest and waste land! Fl., Fr. most of the year, but chiefly May-Jan.
Very variable, diffuse or sub-erect, depauperated specimens have leaves only "5-1•5" (far. maculatum, F.B.I.), luxuriant forest plants hare stems $3-\mathbf{4} \mathrm{ft}$. and
leares 3-6" long, upper surface glabrescent or somewhat scabrous or with few adpressed hairs, sec. $n .7-8$ or up to 10 in the largest leaves rather strong beneath and reaching margin, often with intermediate shorter ones. Petiole " $5-1$ " in the larger leaves, one-third to half as long as the leaves in the smaller ones. Stipules erect striate subulate with setaceous tips. Fls. purple or white, 2-severalnate, pedicels $1{ }^{\prime} \cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts subulate, minute or as long as pedicel. Caly $\mathrm{x}^{\circ} 08^{\prime \prime}$, teeth as long as tube lanceolate or deltoid. Pods spreading.
Var. maculatum, Baker. (D. maculatum DC.) Stem under 1 foot. Leaflet often only $1^{\prime \prime}$ or less, roundish or oblong with cordate base. Frequent!

## Var. ramnagari, Haines.

Very robust with erect angled hairy stems and broadly ovate leaves 3-6", densely hoary-sericeous beneath. Bracts setaceous ${ }^{-15}{ }^{\prime \prime}$. Pods more erect, less curved, constrictions reaching from the lower to the straight upper suture.
Ramnagar! Fr. Dec., flower not seen. It looks at first sight very different from the type and may be specifically distinct.
D. gangeticum is regarded in Hindu medicine as febrifuge and anti-catarrhal. It forms an ingredient of the compound decoction called "dasamula kvatha" which consists of ten drugs (S.M.M.).

## 12. D. latifolium, $D C$. Kursopani, $O r$.

An erect shrub 3-6 ft. high with densely hirsute terete branches, broadly ovate leaves of one softly-hairy membranous or coriaceous obtuse leaflet $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with straight or cordate very broad base. Fls purple $16-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ in numerous axillary and terminal often panicled, dense very narrow racemes 2-7" long, or panicles up to $18^{\prime \prime}$. Pods 3-6-jointed, joints slightly longer than broad, about $13^{\prime \prime}$ long, pubescent and villous.

> Frequent under shade. All districts! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Jan.
> This species may best be distinguished from var. ramnagari of the last ly its spreading hairs and more deltoidly ovate leaves with a very obtuse or rounded apex. Iftt. often repand, sometimes only $2^{\prime \prime}$ in dry places. Sec. n. $6-8$ of which one is basal. Stipules lanceolate with setaceous tip. Short hairs sometimes hooked as in the last species.

## 13. D. brachystachyum, Grah.

A herbaceous undershrub 1-2 ft. high with thinly appressed-hairy somewhat angular stems and mostly 1 -foliolate leaves with the elliptic-oblong leaflet reflexed on the petiole, $1-1.7^{\prime \prime} \mathrm{long}$, sericeous beneath and slightly so above, rounded or somewhat retuse. Fls. deep purple in axillary and terminal very short densé racemes ${ }^{\circ} 5-1$ " long with the pedicels sharply deflexed after flowering and calyces white-villous. Pod short of 1-3 joints only, widely dehiscent when ripe, and slightly hairy.
Usually under light cover in open jungles. Gaya! Singbhum, esp. Porahat ! Hazaribagh, Clarke! Bonai, common uudershrub, Cooper! Fl. Sept--Oct. Fr. Dec. Petiole $\cdot 5,-7^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules ${ }^{\circ} 2^{\prime \prime}$. stipellze setaceous. Petiolule hairy curved, thus reflexing the leaflet which has a rounded or retuse base. Bracts ovate acuminate persistent ${ }^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ and pedicels not (quite as long. Caly teeth nearly as long as corolla. standard $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Joints of pod $\cdot^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\circ} 06^{\prime \prime}$. Seed shining yellow peppered red.

## 14. D. biarticulatum, Benth.

A small procumbent undershrub with spreading stems about a foot long from a long woody rootstock, small digitately 3-foliolate leaves with small leaflets $\cdot 2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, grey silky beneath, small reddish flowers in short often branched terminal racemes and 2 -jointed densely appressed-hairy pods with both sutures equally indented.

Sands of the Orissa sea-coast! Fl., Fr, Aug.-Sept.
Branches with adpressed hairs, often clothed helow with the brown strinte 2 -fid - $1^{\prime \prime}$ stipules. Petiole ${ }^{1} 1-12^{\prime \prime}$. Litits. oblong or obovate-oblong, rounded or somewhat retuse, sec. n. 4-5 faint not reaching the margin, minutely reticulate between, petiolules very minute hairy. Stipellæ 0. Racemes '5-1'25". Bracts "05-07" snbulate, striate, exceeding the short pedicels. Fls. mostly 2 -nate, ${ }^{\circ} 2^{\prime \prime}, 2$ 2bracteolate. Calyx $1^{\prime \prime}$ tubular, sericeous, two upper teeth connate except at tip, 3 lower broarly lanceolate equally or slightly exceeding the tube, acute. Standard obovate. Wings and keel long-clawed. Joints of pod broadly ellipsoid $22^{\prime \prime}$ by $1.8 .{ }^{\prime \prime}$

## 15. D. triflorum, DC.

A very slender procumbent and long-trailing herb, often rooting at the nodes. Stems with fine spreading hairs. Leaves very small 3 -foliolate with obovate truncate or emarginate leaflets ${ }^{12-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with a few adpressed hairs beneath. Fls. minute, white or pink, not racemed, 1-4 together in the axils of the terminal leaves of small lateral branchlets, flowering pedicels $\cdot 25-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods curved $3-5$-jointed on filiform pedicels up to $\cdot 5$ ' , joints hairy or nearly glabrous reticulate-veined, rather longer than broad.
Pastures and banks, very common. Fl., Fr. Aug.-Jan. and perhaps throughont the year.
Much resembles a small trefoil. Stipules conspicuous persistent $1^{\prime \prime}$ long lanceolate. Calyx ${ }^{12} 2^{\prime \prime}$ clothed with long silky hairs with very long teeth. The pod in this species does not seem to open.

## 16. D. parvifolium, $D C$.

A prostrate copiously-branched wiry herb with small or minute 1-3-foliolate Jeaves and oblong orbicular or elliptic leaflets under " 5 " sparsely appressed-hairy beneath and with excurrent mid-rib, slender petiole with long loose villi towards apex and glandular hairy lax racemes of pale violet flowers nearly " 25 " long on capillary pedicels $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$. St. $9+1$, alternate 4 without anthers. Pod $2-4$-jointed, joints dehiscent not separating.
Neterhat platean, near streams 3000 ft ! Fl. April-Oct. Fr. May-Noy.
Stems hairy above sometimes trailing for 2 ft. Petiole about as long as the leaflets. Stipules lanceolate brown, striate, as long as or shorter than the petiole. Leaflets dimorphous: in one form crowded and only about ' 1 " and often orbicular, in the other up to " $5^{\prime \prime}$ and elliptic. Stipelle absent or most minute. Racemes very numerous, often short on small lateral shoots. $7-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, $2-14$-fld., fls. $1-2$-nate on a zigzag rhachis, buls with large imhricate deciduous boat-shaped or broadly ovate amplexicaul cuspidate bracts $\cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx $15^{\prime \prime \prime}$ heaked in bud with the long hairy linear setaceous teeth, two upper teeth connate for about one-fourth the total length of the calyx. Standard orbicular $\cdot 2$ sin $^{\prime \prime}$ broad, retuse, claw cuneate. Wings and keel shorter partly connate, keel petals spurrell. Ovary thinly pilose. Ovules about 4. Joints of pol rarely $\overline{5}, \cdot 12^{\prime \prime}$ by ' $1^{\prime \prime}$ p puberulous, young glandular.

## 17. D. gyrans, DC. Gora Chand, Beng. The Telegraph Plant.

A sub-herbaceous perennial 3-4 ft. high, branches green glabrous. Leaves with an oblong or oblong-lanceolate terminal leaflet 3-4" long and 0,1 or 2 small very narrow side leaflets ' $5-1$ " long. Fls. rather large in axillary and terminal racemes 2-6" long, the large bracts concealing the flower buds and forming a terminal club. Pod 1-1.5" shortly pubescent slightly indented, continuously dehiscent along the ventral suture.
In the damper forests and on moist banks. Champaran and Purneah, in the open! Gaya! Chota Nagpur, frequent! Probably also in other forest tracts. Fl. Aug.-Nov. Fr. Oct.-Dec.

Lfts. nearly glabrous, sometimes flushed with white, base and apex rounded, sec. n. distinct but fine, tertiaries very inconspicuous. Stipules "5" setaceous from a broad base. Terminal raceme often branched. Fls. "4-"5".
The small side leaflets move by little jerks in damp warm weather.

## 18. D. gyroides, DC. Jatang sing, M.

A shrub 6-20 ft. high with softly hairy branches. Lfts. 1-3 often drooping, end one obovate rounded attaining 3.25 by $1^{\prime} 75^{\prime \prime}$, side ones rarely $1 \cdot 5$ ' long. Fls. 5 " deep purple in short axillary and terminal racemes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, with large deciduous bracts as in the last.
Along river banks and in shady ravines. Champaran! Purneah! Singbhum, especially on the Porahat plateau! Common along streams at Neterhat (Ranchí and Palamau)! Fl. Aug.-Nov. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
Lfts. appressed hairy both sides, sec. 11. 6-8 and tertiaries distinct. Terminal raceme often hranched rarely elongating to $\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts ovate " $3 \mathrm{a}^{\prime \prime}$ ". Pod 1.25-2" hairy, $6-10$-seeded, lower suture indented, dehiscent as in the last.

## 31. FLEMINGIA, Roxb.

Shrubs or undershrubs or herbs with perennial rootstocks, digitately 3 -foliolate or simple 1 -foliolate leaves, gland-dotted beneath. Fls. rather small or m.s. in minute cymes or in racemes or panicles, sometimes with large conduplicate bracts. Calyx-teeth narrow. Corolla cream or yellow or red-veined. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary sub-sessile 2ovaled. Pods oval very inflated, without septa, containing two rounded estrophiolate seeds, funicle attached to centre of seed.

1. Leaves simple or 1-foliolate.
A. Fls. in small cymes each hidden by a large conduplicate persistent bract
Leaves broadly ovate . . . . . . . . 1. chappar.
L. lanceolate. Petiole under " $3^{\prime \prime}$ thick.
2. bracteata.
L. lanceolate. Petiole over " 3 " slender
3. strobilifera.
B. Fls. in small cymes on the rhachis of panicles with caducous small lanceolate bracts
4. paniculata.

Ir. Leaves 3 -foliolate. Intlorescence racemose.
A. Erect or prostrate strict shrubs with lanceolate leaflets and $6-20$ sec. $n$. (exc. sometimes in 7).
Erect. Leaflets with $12-20 \mathrm{sec}$. n . Racemes 2-4" . . 5. stricta.
Erect. Lflt. with 6-10 sec. m. Racemes $1^{\prime \prime}$. . . 6. anguatifolia.
Prostrate. Sec. $n$, sometimes few.
7. prostrata.
B. Erect branched shrubs with elliptic leaflets and under 6 sec. n .
Leaf glauds evanescent. Racemes 2-5" ${ }^{\prime \prime}$. . . 8. remialata.
Leaf glands binck persistent. Racemes 1-2"5". . 9. congesta.
C. Erect stemless. Ieatlets large and broadly elliptic: . 10. nama. III. Leaves 3-foliolate. Inflorescence capitate. . . . . 11. incolucrata.

1 F. chappar, Ham. Ulu, K., S.; Galphuli, Kharw.; Rani dantkatta, Or.
An erect shrub 5-10 ft. high with pubescent branches, stronglynerved orbicular-ovate cordate cuspidate leaves and axillary racemes of secund 2 -seriate large folded bracts enclosing the small cymes of white flowers.
Not recorded from Northern area. Central and Southern arens, frequent in the forests, often forming a dense undlergrowth. Chota Nagpur, all districts! Santal Parganahs, common! a Rairakhol! Athmalik! Sambalpur, rather local! Mayur-
bhapj! Angul! The bracts are well developed in October but it does not actually
flower until Jan.-March. Fr. April-May when the bracts are brown and dry.
Deciduous April and renews leaves May and June.

Leaves $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ each way, distinctly dotted and thinly silky in age beneath. Petioles " $75-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ thickened both ends. Bracts " $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\circ} 25-1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad when unfolded, cordate emarginate. Fls. "3--5" opening singly in succession and then becoming visible between the parted margins of the bract, few in an umbel.
The wood is used for tooth-brushes.
2. F. bracteata, Wight. Syn. F. strobilifera, var. bracteata, F.B.I.

A shrub 1-3 ft. high with shaggily pubescent sharply angled branches, lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate acuminate leaves $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with sub-cordate base and very short stout petioles under ${ }^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ and mostly terminal panicled racemes $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long of large folded deeply cordate bracts $\cdot 7-8^{\prime \prime}$ long which are softly hairy and (when unfolded) are over $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad, usually all slightly emarginate and sometimes the lowest obscurely cuspidate. Pods $\cdot 3-4^{\prime \prime}$ thinly pubescent.
Frequent in the forests and usually in dryer places than strobilifera. Champaran! Chota Nagpur, all districts! Angui! Narsingpur! Kalahandi! Probably in all districts. Fl. Jan.-April. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
Leaves sometimes with very few glands beneath, hase 3-nerved. Petiole usually only " 2 - " 2 5' $^{\prime \prime}$ densely pubescent. Stipules sub-persistent linear-setaceous or subulate with a filiform tip " $5-1$ ". Racemes usually with a zigzag rhachis. Fls. " 25 " pinkish.
Roots sometimes given for epilepsy.

## 3. F. strobilifera, R. Br.

A bushy shrub 5-8 ft. high with appressed-silky terete or slightly angular branches, lanceolate or ovate-lanc. sub-acuminate leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ with rounded base and slender petioles, and numerous axillary and terminal racemes $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long of folded membranous cordate bracts enclosing short few-flowered cymes ${ }^{\prime} 5$ " long of small white or purple flowers $\cdot 25-3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Frequent in shady ravines Singbhum and Porahat forests esp. at 2000 ft ! Manbhum, Ball! Palamau, Neterhat 2500 ft .! Fl. Feb,-March. Fr. Mar.-April but the conspicuous bracteate inflorescence appears in December or earlier.
L. hairy on the $10-13$ strong straight sec. n . beneath. Petiole slender ${ }^{\circ} 5-8^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules very caducous, small. Bracts (unfolded) ovate cordate rounded, apiculate or shortly acuminate, usually about $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad and "6-9" long, puberulous. Calys " $15-{ }^{-2}$ " pubescent and hairy and glandular, teeth linear-lanceolate acuminate, lowest rather longer than others $2-3$ times as long as tube. Pods " $3-$ " $32^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent.
Var. nudiflora, Haines. A very remarkable variety in which the bracts are open, or both open and folded, but caducous before the flowers expand. It is apt to be mistaken for $F_{0}$ paniculata after the bracts fall.
Saitba forest, Singhhum!

## 4. F. paniculata, Wall. Rani dantkatta, Salpini, Or.

A large shrub $4-12 \mathrm{ft}$. high with terete thinly pubescent or hairy branches, rather large ovate cordate and cuspidate membranous leaves or upper ovate-lanceolate. Stipules caducous. Fls. reddish in short rather dense axillary and terminal densely hairy panicles, bracts dry ovate to lanceolate $\cdot 2-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ strongly nerved, caducous.

Damp Forests. Singbhum and Porahat, not uncommon! Santal P.! Angul, common in the clamper forests! Sambalpur, attains 12 ft . in the Tablai-Deogaon forest! Fl. Feb.-March.

Leaves 4-6.0." long, rarely base nearly straight and oblique, glabrescent beneath except for the hairy nerves, glands inconspicuous, base 5-7-nerved, sec. n. 5-7 fine but prominent and tertiaries often sub-parallel. Petiole thickened each end 75-1"5" very bairy. Fls, usually fascicled on racemes $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, which are sometimes subsolitary in the axils but usually clustered and panicled, the panicles when terminal attaining rarely $6^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx-teeth long linear-acuminate nearly as long as the corolla which is generally pink. Pods "b", hairy.

## 5. F. stricta, Roxb. Also called Salpani in Orya.

A tall strict scarcely shrubby species $6-8 \mathrm{ft}$. high with large 3 foliolate leaves, lfts. lanceolate or elliptic acuminate mostly $6-11^{\prime \prime}$ in length with a $1-3$-nerved base and 12-20 fine strong parallel sec. n. above the base. Stipules 2-3" long lanceolate caducous. Fls. purplish, veined, $\cdot 25-35{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long in very dense erect axillary $1-2$-nate racemes $2 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long conspicuous in bud by the densely imbricating brown linear-lanceolate bracts which overtop the buds and the very large basal bracts of the raceme which attain $1^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ and are often embraced by the yet longer stipules.
In the damper forests usually under dense shade. N. Champaran! Ranchi! Singbhum! Puri! Angul, common! Narsingpur! Sambalpur (Katabaga forest)! Probably therefore throughout the whole province where the forest conditions still exist. Fl, Jan.-March. Fr. April.
Branches 3 -quetrous. Lflts. hairy on the nerves beneath, lateral basal nerves never much stronger than the seconlary nerves. Petiole 3 -quetrous, often narrowly Winged, $5.6^{6 \prime \prime}$ long. Lower calyx tooth equalling or exceeding the corolla. Pod hairy " 38 - 5 ".

## 6. F. angustifolia, Roxb.

An erect undershrub 2-4 or 6 ft . high with tomentose obtusely 3 -angled branches, 3 -foliolate leaves and lanceolate leaflets $5-65^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. in dense axillary and sub-terminal sometimes clustered subspicate racemes about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long with sub-persistent dry villous bracts and very slender densely villous calyx lobes.
Ramnagar Forests, N. Champaran! Fl. Aug. Fr. Septo-Dec.
Scarcely more than an erect form of $\boldsymbol{F}$. prostrata, but if united with it then species nos. 8 and $y$ should be united. Similar specimens were collected at Dehra Dun and North Oudh and included in $\boldsymbol{F}$. congesta in the Cal. Herb. which it certainly is not. Rowburgh's type (not now existent) came from Hardwar, which is close to Dehra Dun.
Petioles 1-2" 4 -ridged below, widely channelled above roughly 3 -angled as in last. Sec. $n$. 6 or more reach the margin, tertiaries strong raised, hairy (hairs not appressed as in $F$. congesta).
7. F. prostrata, Roxb. Syn. F. congesta var. semialata, F.B.I. in part.

A diffuse slightly branched undershrub with a woody rootstock, brown-tomentose angular branchlets, 3 -foliolate leaves with angular not-winged petioles and narrowly lanceolate leaflets 2-4.5" long. Fls, in dense sub-spicate axillary racemes about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long with subpersistent dry bracts and very slender densely villous calyx-lobes as long as or exceeding the corolla and pod.
Frequent in the forests. N. Champaran! Singbhum! Ranchi! Manbhum, common in the rather dry forests of Gobindpur sub-division!
Fl. Aug,-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Dec.
Branches $6^{\prime \prime}-2$ fit. densely tomentose when young. Lflts. brown-hairy or pabescent beneath and thinly so above, lateral basal nerves short, sec. m . (of end leaflet) 4-7 reaching the margin. Petioles 3 -angled 1-2/hairy tomentose. Stipules lanceolate or subulate acuminate " $2-^{\circ} 4^{\prime \prime}$ ".
8. F. semialata, Roxb. Syn. F. congesta var. semialata, F.B.I. Birbut, S.; Galphuli, Birja.
An erect shrub 4-6 ft. or attaining 9 ft ., bushy with densely pabescent or closely villous glabrescent branches, 3 -foliolate leaves with narrowly winged petiole, lftts. rhomboidly lanceolate or elliptic
glabrescent except on the nerves beneath and the glands disappearing with age. Fls. $3-\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long in copious axillary 2-4-nate or branched villous racemes which elongate and become longer than the petioles and are often sub-panicled at the top of the branches.

Very common in moist forests throughout the province, attaining its best development at elevations of $2-3000 \mathrm{ft}$.!

Fls. Aug.-Jan. Fr. Oct.-Feb. Perennial, new shoots come out April or May.

Trunk attains $9^{\prime \prime}$ girth in Chota Nagpur with red blaze. Young shoots densely silky. Petiole $1^{\circ} 0-4^{\prime \prime}$. Lfits, usually $4-5^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ but sometimes attain $8 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime \prime}!$ acute or acuminate, base narrowed sub-cordate. Racemes 2-5". Bracts dry "25". Caly densely sericeous or villous, teeth 2-3 times as long as tube, lowest as long as corolla. Standard green with red stripes, wings pink, keel reddish. Pod "4" tomentose. Seeds 2 black shining, raphe basal not very large.

## 9. F. congesta, Roxb. F. congesta, F.B.I., part only.

Resembling $F$. semi-alata but a smaller and less bushy plant, leaves very similar but petiole angled not winged or only with a narrow ridge-like wing, blade glabrescent between the nerves or slightly pabescent, glands small black numerous and persistent and similar glands on the calyx and young pod. Racemes always very short $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ not as long as the petioles.

> Not common. Bettiah, Hieronymus! Kalahandi!
> Possibly only a variety of the last and is so like it in leaf that it may be much commoner than would appear from the above distrihution. The nervation of both species is the same and very different from Fo angustifolia, i.e. on the midrib there are about $\overline{\text { on }}$ slender oblique sec. n. which reach the margin and the tertiaries are fine and not prominent.

## 10. F. nana, Roxb.

A dwarf undershrub 1 ft . high with a very short brown tomentose stem springing annually from a woody rootstock; very large, rarely small, 3-foliolate leaves with long winged petioles and congested sometimes panicled racemes of small reddish flowers appearing before the leaves.
In damp forests. In most if not all districts of the Central and Southern tracts : Fls. March-April. Fr. April-May. The leaves do not usually appear until the rains and they last until the succeeding February.
Lfits. broadly-elliptic or rhonaboid $5-7^{\prime \prime}$ long and often $5^{\prime \prime}$ broad, not acuminate. lateral very oblique. Petiole sometimes $10^{\prime}$ long. Petiolules tomentose " $25^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ densely pubescent, bracts caducous. Corolla ' $25^{\prime \prime}$, lowest sopal as long. Pods " $3-{ }^{-6}$ " $^{\prime}$. The inflorescence leaves a deep orange stain on the hand, especially in froit, from the numerous red glands.

## 11. F. involucrata, Bth.

A strict undershrub $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with pubescent branches, very shortly petioled 3 -foliolate leaves with short narrowly-elliptic or elliptic leaflets and purple flowers about ' 5 ' long in dense hairy heads surrounded by strongly-nerved oblong acuminate bracts.

## Grassy places in the forest. N. Champaran!

Fl. Oct.-Dec. Fr. Dec.-Feb. Dies down to the root after fruiting.
A very distinct species with petioles only ${ }^{\circ} 2 \sim^{\circ} 8^{\prime \prime}$ long, leaflets $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent beneath not 3 -nerved, sec. n. 10-12. Heads very villous, with permanent dry brown striate bracts ${ }^{\circ}$ - 8 " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## 32. ERIOSEMA. $D C$.

Shrubs or herbs, usually erect with 1-3-foliolate leaves. Flowers axillary 1-2 or racemed. Calyx-teeth 5 as long as tube. Corolla exsert, standard auricled, longer than the wings and slightly beaked keel. Stamens 2 -adelphous. Ovary sessile 2-ovuled, style glabrous. Pod oblong turgid 1-2-seeded. Seeds oblique, funicle attached to the extremity of the linear hilum.

## 1. E. chinense, Vogel.

An erect very sparingly branched undershrub $1 \cdot 5-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high covered with long hairs. L. 1 -foliolate linear, very slightly tapering, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, silky beneath, with mid-rib and margins pilose. Stipules persistent filiform hairy ' 25 ". Flowers 1-2 axillary yellow '2" long in nearly all the leaf axils. Pod ' 5 " clothed with long brown hairs, persistent with recurved valves after ripening.
In grasss forests, frequent in Chota Nagpur, ascending to 3000 ft !
F. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Nor.
The rootstock is said to be tuberous. The plant reminds one much of a Crotalaria.

## 33. RHYNCHOSIA, Lour.

Twining or sub-erect herbs or shrubs with pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves gland-dotted beneath, with or without stipellæ. Stipules and bracts caducous. Flowers small or m.s., axillary and usually racemed. Calyx rarely somewhat accrescent (in $R$. rufescens, but never simulating a papilionaceous corolla, as in Cylista), tube short, teeth usually exceeding it, upper often more or less connate. Corolla included or exserted. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary sub-sessile, $1-2$-ovuled, style long, incurved, stigma capitate. Pod round or oblong, compressed or turgid, not or rarely septate. Funicle inserted in the centre of the seed which is reniform or sub-globose and with a small peltate, or large divided, strophiole.
> A. Calyx-teeth, at least the lower, snbulate or acuminate. Suffruticose climber, lfts. rhomboid, 2-3"
> 1. bracteata. Erect undershrub 24 ft . high, heterophyllous 2. cana. Slender twiner, Ifts, under $1 \circ^{\prime \prime}$ 。 Racemes lax 3. minima. Slender twiner, 1 Hts s, under 1"。 Racemes capitate 4. aurea.
> B. Calyx-loles broatly oblong, corolla included

## 1. R. bracteata, Bth.

A suffruticose climber distinctly woody below, bearing a very strong resemblance to Atylosia crassa, with downy or grey-tomentose branches, rather large strongly-nerved leaflets, yellow flowers ' 5 - 6 " long, not paired, in very numerous often sub-panicled peduncled racemes usually longer than the leaves. Pod ${ }^{75}-1^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ compresssd obovoid- or oblanceolate-oblong glandular-pubescent and velvety, 2-seeded (neither septate nor peltately glandular as in Atylosia crassa).

## Angul! Fl. Felb,-March. Fr. March-April.

Branches grooved. Lftts. attain $3^{\prime \prime}$ br $3^{\prime \prime}$ rhomboid cuspidate pubescent beneath and leas so above, nervation strong. Stipules lanceolate '1-15". Racemes often $5^{\prime \prime}$, with glandular pubescence,* and deciduons ovate acuminate bracts exceeding

[^139]the buds which are pubescent (not varnished as in A. erasza). Calyx densely glandular, campanulate tube ' 2 ", lower sepal long-acuminate ' 25 ", upper two connate into a 2 -toothed lip. Standard ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. 2 -a uricled. Seeds ${ }^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ shining.

## 2. R. cana, $D C$.

A sub-herbaceous undershrub erect about 4 ft . high villous and glandular-hairy, leaflets of two kinds, rhomboid obovate or oblong 1-2.5", and small lanceolate-acuminate or linear. Fls. small yellow or reddish ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ (tip of standard to tip of keel) on 1-2-fld. short axillary peduncles, corolla twice as long as calyx. Pod ${ }^{4} 4-5$ " oblong somewhat flattened neither septate nor lineate, sometimes slightly depressed between the seeds, minutely puberulous glabrescent.

Durgapur range, Angul, on sandstone, frequent! Gyra, Thoms. and Anders.! Fl ${ }^{\text {, Fr. }}$. Dec.-March.
Very variable, the broad large-leaved form and the small linear-leaved form would be taken for different species but occasionally plants occur with both kinds of leaflets. Very glandular with stalked glands above, but the gland-hairs tend to disappear in some plants. Branches often whippy at the ends. Petiole '3-1". Lateral leaflets smaller than end one which is often 3 times as long as broad more or less hairy beneath, with stalked glands in small form. Peduncles ${ }^{\prime} 1-75^{\prime \prime}$, Pedicels " $1^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx 2 -lipped, upper 2-lobed, lower with 3 subulate hairy teeth about twice as long as tube. Standard longer than wings and keel yellow streaked with red. Seed resembling that of $\boldsymbol{R}$. rufescens and with a large divided strophiole.

## 3. R. minima, $D C$.

A very slender trailingor twining hertowith angled puberulous stems, leaflets orbicular- or ovate-rhomboid mostly under $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Racemes laxly $3-8$-fld. Fls. yellow ' 3 ' long, calyx minutely silky, teeth sub-ulate-acuminate, corolla about twice as long as the upper teeth. Pod . $5-y^{\prime \prime}$ long, flattened, oblong-oblanceolate, slightly curved, pubescent (glabrescent, F.B.I.). Seeds brown mottled black, ' $12-14^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Open jungles. Rajmehal Hills, Kurz! Koderma, Palamau, frequent! Fl. Sept. Fr. Nov.

## Var. laxiflora, Baker.


#### Abstract

Our specimens all belong to this variety which has ovate-lanceolate leaflets with deltoid base and are $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, the type being rounded at apex and rarely attaining $\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$. They are not however glabrous (as described in F.B.I.) but minutely hispidulons. Stipules linear-lanceolate persistent. Racemes very lax, attaining $5^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Strophiole minute, peltate. 4. Rhynchosia aurea, D.C. Var. capitata is a small species only once recorded by Kurz from Behar. It is a slender twiner with small broadly rhomboid leaflets about $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ each way, very easily recognised by its flowers being aggregated in capitate racemes and by its square or orbicular membranous villous pods ${ }^{\prime 35-\mathbf{N}^{-} \mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}}$ diam. closely striate with transverse raised lines.


5. R. rufescens, $D C$.

A scarcely woody rusty-pubescent often glandular-hairy climber with slender whip-like branches, rhomboid or ovate scarcely acuminate leaflets $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and very numerous lax few-flowered racemes of smallish yellow flowers, the corolla included in the large deeply 5 -fid calyx which has broadly oblong segments " 3 " in flower attaining " 5 " in fruit. Pod beaked sub-quadrate oblong. Seed 1 subglobose mottled, with a large grooved strophiole.

Forests. Singbhum ! Koderma, Hazaribagh, among rocks, frequent! Haripur forest, Puri! Durgapur Range, Angul! Fl., Fr. Dec.-March.
Stems sometimes woody below, gland-pubescent above. Leaflets sub-equal much reduced in size on the upper branches, terminal usually rhomboid-lanceolate, both sides pabescent, base 3-nerved, sec. n. 2-3, looped and with raised reticulations, glands very minute. Petiole 1-3 ${ }^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes $1^{\circ} 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, laxly 3-5-fld. Standard sub-orbicular " 32 " broad with 2 small inflexed auricles above the claw, wings spurred oblanceolate. Ovary silky l-ovuled, slender style swollen in middle.

## 34. CYLISTA, Ait.

A twining shrub closely allied to Rhynchosia. Fls. in axillary sometimes panicled racemes with lanceolate acuminate caducous bracts, differing from Rhynchosia in the excessive development of the persistent calyx, the lobes of which are at first subpetaloid both in form and texture but become scarious. Anterior sepal boat-shaped, largest resembling the keel petals of a corolla, enlarging to 1 inch or more in fruit, upper two connate in an emarginate lip and the lateral shortest very obtuse. Ovary 1-3ovaled* and pod small oblong keeled somewhat oblique, glandular, enclosed in the calyx. Seed not or very slightly strophiolate.

## 1. C. scariosa, Ait.

A somewhat extensive but scarcely woody climber with densely pubescent stems and petioles. Lfts. softly shortly hairy above pubescent beneath especially on the nerves, terminal rhomboid about $5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $4.5^{\prime \prime}$ acuminate, base rounded on the petiolule. Fls. in very ${ }^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$ and ${ }^{\prime}$. $\cdot 5 "$ and enlarging to over 1 ", two posterior sepals resembling the standard of a corolla, the true corolla concealed within the calyx.
Angul, in the forests, especially climbing over undergrowth near open ravines ! Athmalik! Fl. Nov., also Feb.-March (perhaps Nov.-March?).
Lifts. microscopically gland-dotted beneath, dull and rugose above; primary nerves 3 , sec. n. about 4 on each side of mid-rib, tertiaries strong transverse and reticulate, lateral leaflets ovate, much broader below mid-rib, acuminate, larger about $4^{\prime 5}{ }^{\prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$. Stipellæ small setaceous or acicular, $22^{-2} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Pod ${ }^{\prime} 4$ " pabescent and glandular.
The Angul. plant differs rather from type in the leaflets being glabrescent between the nervules and in the more slender racemes which attain $6^{\prime \prime}$ in length.
Dunbaria circinalis, Baker, was found in the Jalpaiguri district, not in our area. The genus has been included by mistake in the Key.

## 36. ATYLOSIA, W. \& A.

Erect or twining herbs or shrubs with pinnately or sub-digitately 3-foliolate leaves gland-dotted beneath, often exstipellate. Fls. sinall or m.s., axillary or racemed. Calyx-teeth distinct. Keel of corolla not beaked. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary sessile with terete incurved glabrous or pubescent but not bearded style, and simple or capitate stigma. Pod linear or oblong, somewhat flattened, thick ceptate and with depressed lines between the seeds which have a conspicuous divided strophiole.
A. Rrect shrub 3-6 ft. high. Pod minutely velvety

Twiners or suberect with twining branches.
Snffruticose. Lfits. 2-4". Fls. "7
Herhaceous.


[^140]1. A. cajanifolia, Haines (Jour. As. Soc. xv, 7). Ban Arhar, Or. An erect shrub 3-6 ft. very like Cajanus indicus in general appearance. Stems minutely pubescent angled by three decurrent lines from the nodes. Lftts. sub-digitate rhomboidly lanceolate very acute 3 -nerved, lower $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$, uppermost often only ${ }^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. dull yellow about ' 5 " long, 1-4 usually 2 on short or long axillary peduncles longer than the leaves. Pod 1-1.3 by $4^{\prime \prime}$ deeply groved 4-6-seeded, minutely velvety.

Forests of Southern range, Puri! Fl. Nov.-Dec. Fr. March-April. Subdeciduous in the hot season.

Petiole " 51 1's". Lfts. pale, minutely pubescent, or sub-tomentose beneath, very acute, exstipellate, margin thickened, sec. n. about 4, tertiaries reticulate. Peduncles $\cdot 8-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pedicels $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx ${ }^{\prime} 15-\cdot 19^{\prime \prime}$, teeth triangular. Corolla " $42-{ }^{-} 4^{\prime \prime}$ ". Standard purple brown veined at the back, corolla sometimes marcescent. Seeds ${ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$ black shining with large strophiole.
2. A. crassa, Prain. Bir rambara, K. ; Bir malhan, S.

A suffruticose climber with downy or tawny-tomentose stems, rather large strongly-nerved leaflets, yellow marcescent flowers $\cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long in pedicelled pairs on short axillary and panicled racemes. Pod $1-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 4-6$ " with strong oblique furrows. Seeds 3-6.

Bettiah Forests, Champaran! Central tract, not unfrequent in the damper valleys; Porahat! Palamau! Manbhum! Ranchi ghats! Southern tract: Singbhum! Angul (Labangi)! Puri (Kahuri)! Fl. Jan.-March. Fr, MarchApril.
Braches grooved. Lfts. attain $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $3.75^{\prime \prime}$, terminal usually rhomboid, rugose flbove, yellow- or brown-pubescent. sec. n. 2-3 above the $3-5$-nerved base and with strong cross nervules. Petiole 1-4". Racemes 1-4 usually panicled with large deciduous concave oblong paralled-nerved bracts " 5 - $755^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx ' 3 ", lobes $\frac{1}{2}-\frac{3}{4}$ ths as long as tube, upper two combined into one obtuse or emarginate. Standard and wings auricled. Ovary yellow-glandular, margins pubescent. Seeds " 25 ". Strophiole large.

## 3. A platycarpa, Bth.

A slender annual twiner with hairy stems, broadly ovate acute or acuminate leaflets $1-1 \cdot 5$ rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, fls. ${ }^{-5}-6^{\prime \prime}$ long subsolitary on axillary slender peduncles, pods oblong $1 \cdot 2-1 \cdot 5$ " by ${ }^{-5}-66^{\prime \prime}$ compressed 4-5-seeded lineate not deeply furrowed, with deciduous spreading hairs.
Rare. On rocks in the Horhap Forest, Ranchi! Behar, Kurz! Fl. Aug. Fr. Oct.-Nov.
Rhachis of end leaflet about ' 5 ". Lflts. hairy with 3 slender basal nerveso Peduncles 1-2-fld. '5-1'3". Calyx narrow "4-"5" with long setaceous teeth, very hairy.
4. A. scarabæoides, Benth. Gaisani, K.; Bir horec', S.; Ban Kulthia, Or.
A copiously branched pubescent grey-green herb with flexuose ends to the branches or more usually with slender twining branches, small strongly-nerved leaflets, terminal elliptic- or obovateoblong ' $5-1 \cdot 5$ " or usually only 1 " long, smallish yellow or reddish flowers " 3 " long, the corolla not much exceeding the densely greysilky calyx. Pods small oblong very hairy or silky $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ long, about 5 -seeded.

Very common in somewhat open forest on clay soils, throughout the Central and Southern areas! I have not noted it from the Northern area but it probably occurs. Fl. Aug.-Dec. Fr, Oct.-April.

Stems pubescent. Lfits. with 3 primary nerves tomentose when young; the glands in some specimens almost evanescent : lateral somewhat smaller and somewhat oblique. Petiole usually shorter than the terminal leaflet which has $n$ rounded apex. Stipels 0. Peduncles ${ }^{25}-75^{\prime \prime}$ slender 1- few-flowered. Seeds ander ' $2^{\prime \prime}$, grey-brown, oblong rounded.
The seeds are eaten but chiefly by children. Campbell says that the plant is given for diarrhoea in cattle.

## 37. CAJANUS, DC.

An erect shrub with m.s. racemed flowers. The genus differs from Atylosia in the non-strophiolate seeds. The ovary is sub-sessile and the depressions between the seeds oblique.

## 1. C. indicus, Spreng. Arhi, Arhar, K., H. ; Pigeon Pea, Dal.

An erect shrub $4-8 \mathrm{ft}$. high with slender grey-silky grooved branches, hairy oblong-lanceolate leaflets $1^{15}-2^{2} \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long whitish beneath and yellow Howers ' 75 " long in axillary racemes and terminal panicles. Filaments alternately longer and shorter. Pod $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, silky, of ten with dark purple spots. Seeds $3-4$ globose and the size of a small pea, pale brown.
Cultivated throughout the province, often on a large scale. Fl. r.s. Fr. c.s. but depending on the time of sowing. Perennial but usually grown as an annual. Probably a native of Africa.
The dal is highly esteemed and said to be easily digested but it is regarded as heating and apt to produce costiveness. The tender leaves are chewed in cases of aphthæ and spongy gums (Nadkarmi). Lac has sometimes been grown upon it. The first pair of leaves are opposite lanceolate gland-dotted beneath and stipulate. They are apt to be mistaken for cotyledons.

## 38. SHUTERIA, W. \& $A$.

Climbers with 3 -foliolate stipellate leaves and conspicuous persistent bracts and bracteoles. Fls. small or m.s., racemose. Calyx tube gibbous, teeth shorter. Standard not spurred, exceeding the spurred wings and united keel petals. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary subsessile or stipitate, many-ovuled, style incurved filiform, beardless. Pod flat linear usually recurved.

## 1. 8. densiflora, Benth.

A slender twiner with pubescent stems, very slender petioles membranous nearly glabrous ovate or rhomboid leaflets mostly $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with very rounded or emarginate apex and small white and purple flowers in dense axillary fascicled racemes with brown striate bracts clothing the rhachis. Pod at first strap-shaped thin $1-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, finally dehiscent with spirally wound valves brown glabrous, 6-8-seeded.
Singbham, in the damper valleys, rare! Ranchi and Palamau, in valleys at

Leaflets rather pale beneath, and one attuaining $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$, apiculate, base rhomboid,
${ }_{75-1}{ }^{5}, \mathrm{n}_{5}$, very fine, rhachis very slender, stipellæ mall setaceous, Racemes
lanceolate as longile with hairy rhachis, pedicels mostly geminate ' 12 ', bracteoles
1anceolate as long as culyx, $12-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Standard " 3 ".

## 39. DUMAXSIA, DC.

Slender climbers with the habit of Shuteria but bracts and stipules small and inconspicuous. Calyx-tube cylindrical with oblique subtruncate mouth, base gibbous. Petals sub-equal, standard spurred.

Wings and keel adherent with small limb and long claws. Ovary linear sub-stipitate, few-ovuled, style flattened upwards. Pod linear falcate, torulose.

## 1. D. villosa, $D C$.

A very slender twiner with thinly hairy stems. Lflts. membranous broadly ovate-oblong, terminal with sub-rhomboid or triangular base and rounded or obtuse apex. Flowers pale yellow " 6 " long in very slender racemes $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, standard reflexed and deeply emarginate spurred above the long cuneate claw. Ovary sericeous, ovules 3-4. Pod 1-1.5" long velvety or sub-glabrous.
Chota Nagpur. Ravines near Neterhat, elev. 3000 ft ! Parasnath! Fl. Oct.
Lifts. pale glancous beneath and with short appressed hairs in our specimens var. leiocarpa), $1^{\circ} 5-2^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$, terminal larger than lateral, lateral with rounded or truncate base, all apiculate, rhachis slender, $1^{\circ} 5-2^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ akove the thickened petiole and " 5 " between the leaflets. Stipules erect linear-setaceous ${ }^{\circ} 1$ ", stipellæ minute. Bracts and bracteoles minute. Calyx "3-"35" long. Pod in type velvety, in var. leiocarpa nearly giabrous. The type has not been found in our area.

## 40. GLYCINE, L.

Twining or sub-erect herbs with 3-7-foliolate stipellate leaves and blue or red flowers in axillary racemes. Corolla little-exserted, petals sub-equal, standard not distinctly spurred. Stamens monadelphous. Ovary many-ovuled, style short beardless. Pod linear or oblong, flat or rather turgid, few-seeded.

1. G. hispida, Maxim. Syn. Glycine Soja, F.B.I.; Dolichos Soja, Roxb.; Ram kurthi, H.; Gari kalai, Beng.; Hende disum horec', S.; The Soy Bean.

Suberect or trailing about 1-2 ft . high looking like a Phaseolus with very hirsute stems, petioles and inflorescence. Lffts. ovate or oblong-lanceolate or lanceolate about $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, more or less hairy both sides, petiole very long, often $5-6^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. '2" pale blue (or reddish, F.B.I.), in sessile very short and hirsute racemes not exceeding $11^{\prime \prime}$, pedicels very short, calyx about ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ densely hairy. Pods oblong narrowed at the base, 1-1.5 long, straight or slightly curved, hairy. Seeds $2(-3)$ deep brown or black compressed ellipsoid $35-38^{\prime \prime}$ long with hilum ${ }^{1}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Occasionally cultivated, Purneah and S.P.! Manbhum. Fr. Oct., May.

## 41. TERAMNUS, $S w$.

Slender twiners with 3 -foliolate minutely stipellate leaves. Fls. is very slender racemes, corolla little exserted, petals subequal, standard not spurred. Stamens monadelphons or diadelphous with the 4 alternate anthers small or abortive. Pod linear with a short upcurved beak (persistent style), seeds several.

## 1. T. labialis, Spreng.

A very slender twiner with glabrescent branches. Lfits. very variable in size, sometimes only ' $6-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$, at others $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, elliptic or ovate or terminal somewhat obovate, thinly appressed-hairy beneath, sec. n. 3-4, petiole shorter than or equalling the terminal
leaflet. Racemes very slender $1.5-5^{\prime \prime}$ with distant clustered or solitary flowers in the axils of small subulate bracts. Fls. about "2" long, calyx densely covered with adpressed white or tawny hairs, corolla pink purple or white. Ovary hispid. Pod narrow linear straight or slightly curved $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long thinly appressed hairy. Seeds red when fresh, black when dry, oblong, $12^{\prime \prime}$ long, about 10.

Widely distributed. Bihar, J.D.II.! Shahabad plains, J.D.H.! Gya, Clarke! Palamau! Manhhum! Monghyr, Madden. Fl. Jaly-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Dec.

## 42. GRONA, Lour.

Twining herbs with stipellate, sometimes very narrow, 1 -foliolate leaves and deciduous bracts and stipules. F'ls. racemed, nodes of raceme slightly swollen. Calyx campanulate with narrow teeth, two apper shorter but not connate. Petals exserted, nearly equally long, standard and wings spurred. Stamens $9+1$, anthers uniform. Style beardless. Pod linear compressed or turgid, septate.

## 1. G. Grahami, Benth.

A slender twiner with linear or lanceolate-oblong leaves attaining $7 s^{\prime \prime}$ in length. Flowers reddish in distant pairs rarely some solitary, mostly geminate in short racemes. Pod compressed 2-2:3" long densely hairy; seeds with a small strophiole, orbicular.
Fr. Septi, Biru, Rev. Carderc! Manhhum, Campbell! Bonai, trequent! Fl. Aug.
Leaffet hispid on the thickened marginal nerve and with deciduous hispid hairs beneath finally glabrescent and glaucous. sec. n. very numerous and nervules reticulate; petiole $\cdot \breve{-} \cdot \boldsymbol{\eta}^{\prime \prime}$ long, hairy, stipelle acicular. Fls. $4^{\prime \prime}$ long. racemes usually one the the together, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lower calyx teeth much exceeding the
talbe linear tabe, linear.

## 43. GALACTIA, P. Br.

Slender twiners with 3 -foliolate stipellate leaves. Flowers racemed with the nodes of the raceme somewhat tumid. Calyx teeth linear or lanceolate, the two upper entirely connate into one. Corolla little exserted. St. $9+1$. Style beardless. Pod linear flattened, sometimes curved, sub-septate. Seeds without strophiole.

## 1. G. tenuiflora, W. \& $A$.

A slender climber with small elliptic leaflets $4-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, shortly silky and finely reticulate beneath. Fls. ' 3 ' in very few-fld. elongate and very slender racemes. Pods curved 1.2-1:5' flat sericeous, seeds about 8 .
$\frac{\text { Behar, }}{K_{u r z}, K_{u} r z!}$ The only record.
W. 4 urz' specimen belongs to variety villosa of Baker (F.B.I.) $=$ Gnlactia rillosa, larger (atthich is distinguished by the leaffets, being densely villous beneath and larger (attaining $3^{\circ}{ }^{\circ}$ " according to the Madras Flora), mucrounte, sec. no 7-8.

## 44. CANAYALIA, DC.

Large suffruticose twiners or prostrate herbs with stipellate 3 -foliolate leaves and rather large flowers in racemes with tumid nodes. Calyx 2-lipped, upper lip entire or with 2 rounded lobes, lower 3 -toothed. Standard larger or shorter than the wings and incurved obtuse keel. Stamens monadelphous, or posterior free at
base. Ovary many-ovuled, style beardless. Pod large linear or linear-oblong, somewhat compressed with the upper suture strongly 2 -ribbed. Seeds large sub-compressed with linear hilum, enclosed in a thin papery endocarp.

On germination the large oblong fleshy cotyledons are somewhat epigeal, the first leaves are simple, opposite, deeply cordate and palminerved, with erect oblong interpetiolar stipules.
I. Lfits, ovate or oval, very few obovate, glabrous or nearly so.

Lflts. ovate acute or acuminate with obtusely cuneate base. Seeds $1^{\prime \prime}$, pink or red, compressed.

1. ensiformis.

Lfits. oval or broadly-ovate, often obtuse, base rounded. Seeds "7', scarcely compressed, brown
2. virosa.
II. Lfts. orbicular-obovate. rounded or retuse, often with white silky hairs
3. lineata.

1. C. ensiformis, DC. Syn. Dolichos ensiformis, L.; Canavalia gladiata, DU.; Tihon, K., S.; Makhan Sim, Beng.; The Sword Bean.
A climbing perennial with green glabrous stems, terminal leaflet 4-6" long glabrous ovate usually shortly acuminate and with obtusely cuneate not rounded base. Fls. large white or pink. Calyx glabrous $\cdot 55-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, standard broadly oblong $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long and $1 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ broad, wings $144^{\prime \prime}$, long-clawed, slightly adnate to keel. Ovary slender silky below, swollen below the style. Ovules 10 or more. Pod usially $8-10^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Seeds bright rose-pink $8^{\prime} \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ long, rather strongly compressed.

Apparently wild along river valleys in the Angul jungles and cultivated in all distriats! Fl. Aur-Dec. Seed ripens March April.

In cultivation the plant is somewhat variable, lint chiefly in the length of the pod and number of the seeds; the measurements above given are chiefly those of the wild or feral Angul plant, the pod of which has a distinct curvature (in opposite direction) each end. The seed is always pink when ripe, though Roxburgh refers to a grey variety in Silhet.

The seed and the sliced fruit are eaten.
The plant is usially grown as an anmial. as the natives say that the subsequent crops of seed are more or less poisonous! This is interesting in view of the next species being reputed poisonous. The seed germinates in June. The interpetiolar stipules of the first leaves are ${ }^{\prime} 6^{\prime \prime}$ lors, oblong, sometimes 2 -fid. The regulas stipules are mere points.
2. C. yirosa, W. \& A. Syn. C. ensiformis var. virosa, F.B.I.; Dolichos virosus, Roxb.; Kath-sim, Kala-sim, Beng.; Mohrhorha, Bahara, Or.
A climbing perennial with usually reddish and tougher stems than in the last. 'T'erminal leaflet $1.54^{\prime \prime}$ long rarely $5.5{ }^{\prime \prime}$, broadly ellipticoblong or broadly ovate with a rounded tip and short cusp or obtuse, rarely acute or sub-acuminate, base rounded; usually with few scattered hispid hairs beneath and petiolules hairy. Flowers lilacpurple $1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long usually reflexed in shorter but closer-flowered raceme than the last, calyx puberulous " 52 ", standard sometimes $1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ broad not as long, with two strong calli above the claw. Wings $1^{\prime \prime}$ adnate to keel at base, wavy. Ovary silky tapering into the style. Ovules about 10. Pod attaining $7^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ but often much smaller ( $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ ) nearly straight, brownish when ripe. Seeds $4-8$ ellipsoid or somewhat ovoid $6 \cdot-\sigma^{\prime \prime}$ long and much less compressed than in ensiformis, marbled with light and darker brown, hilum ${ }^{\prime} 5$ " long.

In hedges and scrub forest, especially near the sides of ravines, common in the Southern Area but not elsewhere. Purneah! Puri! Angul! Fl. Aus.-Dec. Frr. ripens March and newly germinated seedlings may be found in April. These are very hairy.
The interpetiolar stipules of the first leaves are oblanceolate, " 4 " 5 " long.
The character of obovate leaflets so often given to distinguish this species from the last is quite useless; it very rarely has obovate leaflets. The very distinct seeds on the other hand have not been usually noticed. In the forest the very frequently red stems and venation at once distinguish it.
The seeds are reputed poisonous, but the young pods are sometimes eaten.
3. C. lineata, DC. Syn. C. obtusifolia, F.B.I.

A prostrate plant with long stems several feet long (but not climbing) which at least when quite young are clothed with white silky hairs. Lftts. silky when very young, glabrescent, orbicularobovate or orbicular, rounded or retuse, terminal $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad. Fls. pink much as in virosa but in fewer fld. racemes which exceed the leaves. Pod straight $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad, $4-6$-seeded.
Sandy sea-shores from Balasore southwards! Fl. Oct.-Nov. Apparently dying down after fruiting in March. New shoots in May.
The stipules are somewhat better developed in this species, broadly ovate but very small.
The plant roots at the nodes and tends to lind the sand.

## 45. BUTEA, Roxb.

Trees, sub-erect shrubs or large woody climbers with pinnately 3 -foliolate stipellate leaves. Flowers large or rather small fascicled on the tumid nodes of racemes or panicles. Calyx campanulate, teeth short or lanceolate. Petals sub-equal or unequal, keel incurved and acute or straight and obtuse. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary 2 -ovuled, style beardless. Pod much compressed oblong, the base sometimes sub-samaroid and the apex dehiscing round the terminal seed, sometimes seed more central and pod sub-indehiscent.
A. Flowers very large. red. Keel incurved, acute.

Tree. Lower calyx-teeth deltoid
Large climise . . . . . firondoza.
B. Flowers not very lurere calrx-teeth lanceodate
2. superba.

Sub-erect shrub
C. Flowers rather small, cream-coloured. Keel straight, obtuse.

Large wordy climber
3. minor.

1. B. frondosa, $R u$
2. pareiflora. Pas, Ruxb. Morud, K.; Murup', S.; Dhak, H.; Paras, Palas, Beng.; Porasu, Polas, Or.
A small or m.s. tree with usually crooked trunk and black nodose branchlets. Leaves rarely 1 -foliolate. Lfts. coriaceous 4-8" long and broad, with a markedly greyish appearance when seen from a distance, grey tomentose or pubescent beneath, shining above, terminal obovate rounded at apex, or emarginate lateral oblique and considerably smaller. Flowers scarlet and orange $1.5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, borne in great profusion on the usually leafless branches. Calyx velvety black, campanulate, coriaceous, upper lip sub-emarginate, lower with three deltoid teeth. Pod about $6^{\prime \prime}$ long, velvety brown. Seed oval compressed brown, $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long.
[^141]On blazing the trees a red juice issues which hardens into a red astringent gum used in diarrhoea and in the indigo-beating vats. It is said to increase the outturn of indigo by $30-40$ per cent. The trees are bled in May and June and the gam realises Rs. $6 /$ to Rs. $15 /$ - per maund. The leaves are used for fodder and manure. The root bark gives a fibre and the flowers a yellow dye. It is one of the principal trees for lac cultivation. It grows easily from seed and succeeds best on cotton soil.
2. B. superba, Roxb. Morud, K.; Nari-murup, S.; Dorang, Kharw.; Noi Palas, Palsa-Noi, Or.; Budel, budhla, Gond.
A very large woody climber with the leaflets usually attaining $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ and sometimes $20^{\prime \prime}$ in young plants, sub-rugose and dull above, green and thinly (or young densely) hairy especially on the nerves beneath, terminal usually sub-rhomboid with obtuse apex. Flowers $1.75-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, gorgeous orange scarlet borne in great profusion along the leafless branches on racemes often $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx broadly campanulate, lower teeth lanceolate. Pod about $5^{\prime \prime}-6^{\prime \prime}$.
Common in the hill forests of the Central and Southern areas in all the districts ! Fl. March April. Fr. June-July. Leafless Feb.-May.
It climbs from left to right with a trunk attaining 2-3 ft. girth. Bark rich brown, tardily flaking and hence generally smonth, the red juice as in $B$. frondosa contained in tubes between the bast fibres in the cortex; wood normal without concentric rings, with numerous med. rays, scattered large pores often sub-divided and other smaller ones. The spaces between the raised nerves beneath are minutely areolate with depressed nervules and the areoles are pale and glabrous, the appearance is therefore different to the leatlets of Butea parciftora which are sometimes confused with this. The fruit is very similar but can be distinguished by the character of the persistent calyx.
Roxburgh remarks that "the colours of the flowers are so vivid that my best painter has not been able, with his utmost skill, to imitate their brightness. When in flower, I do not think the vegetable world offers a more gaudy show."
3. B. minor, Ham. (Wall. Cat. 5439) inc. B. pellita, H.f. (Kew. Bull. 1908).

A large shrub with several long sub-sarmentose weak stems, not climbing. Stems without, or with very scanty, red juice, densely velvety with a close spreading indumentum, densely yellow-sericeous towards the inflorescence. T'erminal leaflet $12-16^{\prime \prime}$ broadly elliptic, with rounded not rhomboid base and acute rounded or emarginate apex, lateral similar but smaller and usually obliquely oblong, above sparsely hairy, beneath densely grey hairy-pubescent on the nerves but glabrescent between them with age. F'ls. red $9^{\prime \prime}$ long in dense racemes which are usually panicled at the ends of the stems, both calyx and corolla densely yellow-sericeous. Pod sub-sessile oblong wider upwards $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 25-1 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ tomentosely hairy with the basal thin portion very short or almost absent.
Sameshwar Hills, N. Champaran 2000 ft ., on sides of ravines! Fl. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Nov.--Jan. The whole plant dies back to the rootstock after fraiting.

A very interesting plant, never, where in have seen it, a climber. Lfts. with venation as in the other species with usually several sec. $n$, near the base. Petiolo $6-8^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules often persistent as semi-orticular auricles $1^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Rhachis of panicle angular. Pedicels ${ }^{5} 5-7^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx ${ }^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$ with very short teeth. Style hairy.

Eastern Himalayan specimens differ in some respects, especially in the more sericeous less hirsute tomentum, rather larger flowers and longer base to the pod. Our plant more resembles B. pellita but is close to Hamilton's type and collected near the same region, so that it is the Eastern form, not the Western, which requires renaming if the two are distinct. The description of B. minor in Kev. Bull., 1908, appears to have been drawn up from the Eastern form, not from Hamilton's Nepal plant.
4. B. parviflora, Roxb. Syn. Spatholobus Roxburghii, Benth.; Bandu, Bandan, K.; Cihut, S.; Bibri, Kharw.; Maula, H.; Ram Borla, Th.; Murdha, Or. (When in leaf only it is often called by names applicable to Butea superba.)
A gigantic climber with the trunk attaining 3 ft . girth or more. Leaflets $5-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, scarcely coriaceous, shortly densely silky or (var. denudatus, Baker; glabrescent beneath, terminal elliptic, sub-rhomboid or somewhat obovate, shortly caspidate, sec. n. 8-10 strong and tertiaries scaluriform. Fls. cream-coloured or white " $35^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod 3-4" long, ferruginous-tomentose, sometimes constricted below the seed, base narrowed suddenly to a stipes " 5 " long.
Throughout the whole area but only common in the moister forests! Fl. Aug.Dec. Fr. Feb.-March. Evergreen.
Bark smooth grey, wood with deep red concentric bast bands. The length and character of the leaf rhachis between the lateral and terminal leafets is extremely variable, sometimes only $3^{\prime \prime}$ long and stout, at other time; slender and $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Panicles tomentose, pedicels under ' 1 ". Calyx narrowly campanulate (by this character the inforescence can be distinguished from $\mathscr{B}$. superba in fruit), pale tomentose, lower teeth sometimes exceeding the tube, linenr-lanceolate.
The seeds give an oil nsed for cooking and anointing. The bark gives a fibre. The red gam resembles that of $B$. frondora and lac is sometimes collected both from this and the large-flowered Butear.

## 46. PUERARIA, DC.

Large woody climbers or twining herbs with stipellate 3 -foliolate leaves, leaflets sometimes lobed. Flowers large or small fascicled on the tumid nodes of long often panicled racemes. Two upper calyx teeth connate. Corolla far exserted, standard spurred or not at base, clawed, about equalling the wings and keel. Stamens monadelphous or distinctly diadelphous, anthers uniform. Ovary not or scarcely stipitate, many-ovuled, style filiform incurved beardless, stigma capitellate. Pod linear, more or less compressed, sometimes constricted between seeds.

1. P. tuberosa, DC. Jan Tshira or Chirra, S.; Pathal Kohnra, Kharw.; Pathal, Badra, Gond.; Ban Kumra, H.; Shimia batraji, Beng. (teste Beng. Pl.); Handiphuta, Kataka, Buinka Karkaru, Or.; Marda tunga, Khond.
A very large woody climber flowering when leafless and then very handsome. Lfts. large $612^{\prime \prime}$ roundish or, more usually, the terminal one rhomboid longer than broad and the lateral very obliquely ovate, easily recognised from other similar woody climbers in the province by being permanently appressed white silky beneath and with scattered thinner appressed hairs also above, the stipellæ are also lanceolate-subulate $\cdot 2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long on the young leaves though they become more inconspicuous with age. Fls. blue-purple ternate on the nodes of racemes $6-18^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx $3^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ purple or green, silky. Standard orbicular, clawed, often white, $5^{\prime \prime}$ long, slightly spurred or not, sides often revolute and apex emarginate. Stamens usually diadelphous $9+1$. Pod $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, hairy.
Central and Sonthern area, chiefly on the sildes of rocky streams. Hazaribagh, Keebold! Parasnath! Manbhum, Cramp! Ranchi! Palamau! Puri! Angul! drop Decemb Kalahandi, Cooper!' Fl. Feb.-April. Fr. May-June. The leaves Taberg nanally February and are renewed in May.
and again ending several, attached to the base of the stem by stout lateral roots
ad again ending in roots. They thus remind one of the Yams and are probably
morphologically roots, the shape is usually globose-oblong. Stems attain 2 ft . girth. Bark brown, fibrous, peeling off in strips, sometimes twisted. Wood rather soft without bast rings, with many very large pores with distinct walls, sometimes divided, med. rays inconspicuous. Near the pith are sometimes patches of tissue with red juice, but the outer bark has no red juice. Wings of corolla " 5 " long, falcately oblong with spur above base, obtuse; keel petals free, Jong-clawed, spurred. Ovary silky, about j0-ovuled, style puberulous. Vexillary stamen rarely slightly connate. Young pod densely brown bearded on the sutures and densely appressed hairy on the faces.

The tubers sometimes attain an enormous size. Campbell mentions one from the Gobindpur sub-division nearly 2 ft . long and 2.5 ft . in circumference. They are sometimes cut up, boiled and eaten in Palamau, but their use as food seems to be far from general. In most districts they are used medicinally. Campbell states in Manbhum for renal complaints and to kill fish. In some districts eaten in particular conditions of the bowels, in other districts no use appears to be made of them.
2. P. phaseoloides, Benth. Syn. Dolichos phaseoloides, Roxb.

Rather a strong twiner but not at all woody. Stems with reflexed hairs, leaflets $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ closely appressed-hairy beneath, less so above. Fls. '5" long blue (yellow according to an Indian collector) in axillary racemes $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long or about as long as the leaves, rhachis strigosely hairy. Pods numerous straight linear $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ only, somewhat compressed, clothed with stiff adpressed hairs, 10 -14-seeded.

Jungles of northern Purneah! Fl. Sept. Fr. Oct.-Dec. Perennial.
Terminal leatlet broadly rhomboid sometimes as broad as long rarely $5^{\prime \prime}$, obtuse or acute, sometimes shallowly lohed, sec. n. 6, of which 1 hasal. Petiole densely hairy, $1-1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules basifixed triangular, '10." long. Stipella subulate. Racemes sometimes 2-nate. Pedicels very short, recurved in fruit, so that the pods are strongly reflexed.* Seeds black, ohlong, subterete, rough, not shining, with very hard testa and short hilum.
The pods and seeds are more those of a Phaseolus than a Pueraria.

## 47. MUCUNA, Adams.

Twining shrubs or herbs with pinnately 3 -foliolate minutely stipellate leaves. Flowers usually large and usually purple (in our area), mostly fascicled on the tumid nodes of racemes which are axillary or lateral on the old branches or stems. Calyx widely campanulate, anterior lobe longest, upper two connate. Corolla mach exserted, petals very unequal, the standard being much shorter than the wings which again are shorter than or equal to the keel, standard auricled at the base. Stamens dimorphous, the longer with basifixed anthers, the shorter with ovate dorsifixed bearded anthers. Ovary and style densely hairy. Ovules 2-many. Pod usually covered with fine irritating pungent bristles. Seeds transversely oblong with short hilum or orbicular with linear hilum.
I. Flowers $1^{\prime \prime}$ or more long.


[^142]
## 1. M. imbricata, $D C$. Marang atkir, itikar or etka, $K$., $S$.

A large climber with slender sparsely hairy or yellow-setose branches, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate or elliptic usually acuminate leaflets $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long sparsely shortly yellow hairy beneath, dull purple flowers in pendulous long peduncled racemes $46^{\prime \prime}$ long and pods about $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$, easily recognised by the two wings on each suture and the obliquely plaited faces. Seeds 2-4, large, flat, with a circumferential hilum.
In the damper forests, N. Champaran! Ravines in Singbhum and Santal Parganas! Parasnath (Hazaribagh)! Angul! F]. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Dec.-Feb., but pods remain long on the plant and were found on Parasnath in May.
Petiole and leaf-rhachis slender, together ahout $3-\mathbf{a}^{\prime \prime}$ lovg. Petiolules stouter, "25". Stipelle minute, setaceour. Peduucles usually 6-12" long. Flowers about $8-10,2-25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bristles on the plaits ferraginous and style persistent as a hard slender beak.

## 2. M. monosperma, DC. Sarni, Bai-donka, Or.

A large climber with sometimes worted glabrescent branches, ovate broadly ovate or (terminal) sometimes elliptic leaflets, very dark green with red nerves and scanty ferruginous hairs, mostly about 4" long and shortly suddenly cuspidate. Fls. large purple in shortpeduncled short racemes about $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long only. Pods sub-globose when young, afterwards ovoid or ellipsoid or rhomboid, $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, 1 -seeded.
Damp forests. Mals of Orissa! Fl. Nov. Dec. Fr. Feb,-April.
Petiole and leaf-rhachis together $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipella minute, setacenus, Peduncles usually about $1^{\prime \prime}$ only and racemes few-flowered. Flowers about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod very bristly when young with slender hardened style-base. The young pod is not winged on the sutures, but some specimens at Kew show the wings in old pods.
3. M. prurita, Hook. Syn. M. pruriens, F.B.I. (not of $D C$., teste Gamble) ; Kivach, H., whence the English name Cowage; Alkusi, Atkir, Etka, K., S.; Bai Khujani, Or.
A slender climber, leaflets appressed hairy beneath, lateral exceeding the terminal semi-cordate-ovate $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long with $6-7$ rather strong lateral nerves, terminal rhomboid. Flowers purple, $1 \cdot 25-1 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$ long in rather dense drooping short-peduncled racemes 6-12" long. Pod turgid linear with the ends curved in opposite directions, $2-4$ " long, densely clothed with brown or irey intensely irritating bristles. Seeds about 6 in a papery endocarp, black and shining.
In dry jungles, very common along riverain forests, throughout the whole area. FI. Sept.-Nov. Fr. Jan.-April.
Stems suicate and dersely clothed with rigid hairs or with fer appressed hairs. Petiole sometimes $10^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Various medicinal virtues are ascribed to the plant. some probably imaginary. Campbell states that the root is given for delirimm in fever and that a raste made from the powdered ront is applied for dropss. The hairs of the pod are anthel. mintic and were at one time included in the British Pharmacopvia. Both the rout "ha seeds are included in the Hindu Materia Medica. An intosicating liquor, "khasuna," is prepared from the plant in Palamala. The young pods are eaten as a vegetable after removal of the hairs.

The following are possibly only cultivated varieties of $M$. prurita; they do not occur wild in our area:
a. M. utilis, Wall. Alkushi, Beng.; Kursar, Mal Pah.

It scarcely differs from M. prurita except in the black velvety pod. "In badly grown plants the racemes are often short and few-fld.
Cultivated in Chota Nagpur," Prain.
ß. M. niyea, $D C$. Khamach, Beng.
It differs in the leaflets being glabrescent beneath and in the white flowers.
Cultivated in Chota Nagpur, Wood.
\%. M. capitata, W. \& A. Kursar, Mal Pah.; Kuswa, Kharw.
Branches glabrescent. Lfits. usually smaller than in prurita, $2.5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, thinly appressed hairy beneath, sub-equal, petiole often shorter than the leaflet. Racemes in short peduncled few-flowered. Pod purple $\overline{5}-6^{\prime \prime}$, bristles at first dense subsequently few and deep brown or blackish, when dry marked with faint oblique grooves.

Palamau! Rajmahal Hills!
As the pod may sometimes be described as black and velvety, this may be the same as utilis.
4. M. minima, Haines (Jour. As. Soc., xv, 7).

A very slender climber with sulcate thinly hairy stems, leaves with the petiole only $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, terminal leaflet broadly elliptic or obovate $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, lateral leaflets exceeding the terminal, very gibbous. Flowers only ${ }^{7} 55^{\prime} 8^{\prime \prime}$ long in a few-flowered axillary cluster. Pod not seen.

Forest near Larasara, Sambalpur!
F1. February.
Leaflets sericeous beneath and less so above, apex rounded, sec. n. 3-4. Petiole 1-1.5". Stipella filiform. Pedicels " 15 ". Calyx " 35 " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ - $\mathbf{4}^{\prime \prime}$ " rensely sericeous, lowest tooth lanceolate about as long as the tule. Keel "75". Standard ${ }^{5}$ ", nearly glabrous, wings slightly shorter than the keel, narrow. Úpper part of filament of stamens with dorsifixed anthers dilatel, free part of posterior filaments very long. Ovary linear and style densely hairy. Ovary 2-ovuled.

## 48. ERYTHRINA, L.

Trees with prickly branches or (E. resupinata) an undershrub with pinnately 3 -foliolate leaves and gland-like stipellæ. Fls. red, showy, with spathaceous or two-lipped calyx and very unequal petals, the standard much exserted and exceeding the wings and keel. Upper stamen nearly free or connate with the others half-way up. Ovary stipitate many-ovuled. Pod linear turgid, septate usually more or less torulose.

## I. Trees.



1. E. indica, Lamk. Marar, S.; Pharar, Kharw.; Palita-mundar, Beng.; Hadbad, Ghatw.; Pharad, Pangra, H.; Indian Coral Tree.
A prickly tree with the prickles small and black. Shoots at first densely tomentose but leaves quickly glabrescent, leaflets $3-6^{\prime \prime}$,
broadly deltoid or base of terminal sometimes rounded or subrhomboid. Racemes very elongate usually $6^{\prime \prime}$ excluding the peduncle which is about $4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers brilliant scarlet. Calyx split spathaceous with very oblique mouth, persistent and ultimately recurved, 5 -toothed at the narrow tip. Pods many, 6-10" long, beaked, somewhat curved, narrowed into a seedless base and a stout stipes ' $75-1$ ' long, torulose, 6-12-seeded, somewhat stellate-pubescent.
Often planted. Rare in Purneah, Ham.; Ranchi! Palamau! Khandpara and Banki! Common in Khurda, where it is perhaps wild! Fl. March-April. Fr. April-July. Deciduous up to the time of flowering.
Bark smooth and greenish after the papery exfoliations, branchlets less stout than in the next. Stipella short swollen reflexed finally hard, sec. n. 4-5, of which one from the base. Standard alout four times as long as the wings. Fruiting pedicels stout about " 6 ". Seeds $6 \cdot 6-{ }^{\prime} 7^{\prime \prime}$ dark purple.
The wood is little ased but Gamble says it is fairly durable although light and soft. "Wt. alout 19 lbs. only." The bark is used as a collyrium in ophthalmia. The tree is very ornamental and grows easily from cuttings and is used in some parts of India tor supporting the Black Pepper (Roxb.).

## 2. E. stricta, Roxb.

A large or mod.-sized tree with the stout branchlets very closely beset with sharp yellow prickles ' $1.5-{ }^{-} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lflts. hairy beneath When young, eliabrescent, 3-6" long and broad, broadly deltoid, base often rhomboid or rounded. Racemes under $3^{\prime \prime}$ long on peduncles the same length. Flowers crimson, $1 \cdot 8-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx split, spathaceous, pubescent $4^{\prime \prime}$, not tonthed at the tip. Pod not at all torulose (in our specimens), slightly curved, $4-65^{\prime \prime}$ long by $7^{\prime \prime}$ wide, with a slender stipes " $5-1 \cdot 3$ " long and persistent spathaceous calyx; often beaked with the slender style. Seeds $\cdot 4-\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, oblong.
Orissa. Chandka, Puri, Gamble! Sometimes planted! Fl. Jan.-Feb. Deciduous up to the time of fowering.
A much larger tree than the last. Bark pale smooth greenish after the papery exfoliations as in the last. Standard about ${ }^{\circ} \mathbf{y}^{\prime \prime}$ wide but if unfolded ${ }^{7} 5^{-\prime \prime}$ wide and lanceolate.

## 3. E. suberosa, Roxb. (inc. E. sublobata, Roxb.). Piri, K. ; Buru Marar, S.; Pharar, Kharw. : Paldua, Chaldua, On. ; Baldia, Gond.

A small very prickly tree with thick corky bark and leaves covered with white-brown tomentum beneath (exc. var. glabrescens). Fls. scarlet in sub-capitate racemes. Calyx persistent turbinate 2-lipped. Pod scarcely torulose (torulose F.B.I.), much as in E. stricta, narrowly spindle-shaped, 4-6" long including the slender stipes, about $4^{\prime \prime}$ wide in the middle. Sceds 2-3 only.
In hilly districts throughout the province! Fl. March-May. Fr. April-June. Leatless up to June.
Rarely attains 5 ft. girth. Bark deeply furrowed, blaze thick yellowish. Prickles usually straw-coloured. Shoots densely tomentose. Terminal leaflet b-g" broad, not as long, base usually rhomboid or sub-cuneate, sec. $n$. $\bar{b}-6$, one from base. Petiole 6-7" tomentose. Racemes $1^{1 / 5-3^{\prime \prime}}$ long (excluding the peduncle). Standard 3-4-times as long as broad and twice the keel.
Var. sublobata, Roxh. Leaflets lobed or lobulate, very tomentose beneath. Monghyr! Hazaribagh! Parasnath!
Far. glabrescens. Lflts. almost glabrescent beneath. It may be distinguished
from E. stricta by the areoles (between the reticulations) less conspicuous and not
Thite. Champaran Hills!
bark are ark yields a good cordage fibre of a pale straw colour. The wood, ash, and bark are used for dy'eing, and the bark is also used in raedicine.

## 4. E. oyalifolia, Roxb. Hari-kekra, Beng.

A mod.-sized much branched tree with scattered pale-coloured prickles which often extend even on to the leaves and leaflets. Easily recognised, distinguished from any of the preceding by the elliptic or ovate-elliptic leaflets. Flowers crimson, mostly 3-nate on the rhachis of the raceme. Calyx pubescent, often irregularly splitting. Standard twice the keel, broadly obcordate with a long claw. Pod about $6^{\prime \prime}$, torulose at least on one side, 6-8-seeded.
Puri! Perhaps only planted. Fl. Feb. also May. I have seen new shoots in September bat it probably renews its leaves also at the end of the hot season like the others.
Bark pale brown thick and futed or somewhat cracked. Prickles sometimes with black tips, very sharp and more slender than in the others. Lflts. 4-6 $6^{\prime \prime}$ long, rounded at tip, very pale beneath and minutely reticulate, glabrescent, sec, n. 6-8 of which one from base.

## 5. E. resupinata, Roxb.

An undershrub with shoots a few inches high, dying down annually, leaflets about $2.5^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad, roundish or terminal rhomboid, lateral smaller, sometimes ovate or ovate-lanceolate, obtuse, tomentose or pubescent beneath, glabrescent? Petioles and nerves usually somewhat prickly. Racemes about $46^{\prime \prime}$, short-peduncled, often appearing before the leaves. Fls. bright scarlet. Calyx 2-lipped. Standard elliptic far exceeding the small obovate nearly colourless wings. Pod not seen.

Higher plateau of Chota Nagpar. Neterhat, 3000 ft ! Parasnath! Fl. MarchApril. It occurs in Oudh and will very likely occur in Champaran.

## 49. PHASEOLUS, L.

Prostrate, sub-erect or twining herbs with 3 -foliolate stipellate leaves and conspicuous stipules sometimes peltately attached. Fls. fascicled on the swollen nodes of axillary racemes. Calyx campanulate with the two upper teeth connate or not. Keel of corolla spirally beaked. Stamens $9+1$. Ovary sessile, many-ovuled, style twisted with the keel, conspicuously bearded on the inner face (or, owing to torsion, on the side) below the very oblique stigma. Pod linear, rarely oblong, sub-terete or compressed, with usually thin septa letween the seeds.
I. Stipules not produced at their base. Fls. rarely yellow.

Pod over " 3 " broad, curved, 2-4-seeded.
A. Pod oblong. Fls. whitish or yellowish green
B. Podlinear. Fls. medium-sized.

Bracteoles large, exceeding the calyx. Fls. lilac to white . Bracteoles shorter than the calyx. Fla. scarlet, rarely pinkish
II. Stipules produced below the base (peltate). Fls. yellow.

Pod under ' 3 " broad.
A. Pods glabrous or puberulous, terete or sub-compressed, straight.

1. Pods terete, seeds rounded at ends. Stipules oblong. Lfts, shortly lobed
2. trilobus. Stipules lanceolate. Lfts. deeply lobe
3. Pods sub-compressed. Seeds truncate at the ends. Lfts. usually repand, scarcely lobed.
4. oulgaris.
5. multiflora.
B. Pods hirsute, sub-compressed.
6. Wild. Stems twining and pods distinctly septate
7. Cultivated. Stems sub-erect or shortly twining. Pods sometimes not septate. Septa sometimes evanescent.
a. Pods erect or sub-erect (mungo). Sub-scandent, seeds black
8. sublobatus.

Diffuse. Seeds black with grey spots
8. mungo.
b. Pods spreading or reflexed (radiatus).
(9.) Roxburghii. Seeds green, pods patent

- 10. radiatue.

Seeds yellow, pods reflexed
(11.) aurea.

Seeds black, pods patent
(12.) grandis.

Notr.-The above key is mainly after $\dot{\text { Prain in }} \dot{\text { Bengal Plants, but he defines two }}$ species, viz. mungo and radiatus, and treats the others (shown in brackets) as warieties of these two. I look upon all of the species 8-12 as varieties derived from sublobatus. The position of the pod is not a satisfactory character. Gamble (Madras Flora) adds "seeds black" in the definition of $P$. mungo and "seeds green" in that of $P$. radiatus. This would reduce $P$.grandis to a variety of mungo, whereas Prain considers it a variety of radiatus!
Baker in F.B.I. reduces $P$. radiatus to a variety of $\boldsymbol{P}$. mungo.

## 1. P. lunatus, L. Rangoon Bean, Sugar or Lima Bean.

Twining with pubescent but often glabrescent stems. Lflts. 2-4" long, nearly glabrous, terminal tapering-rhomboid. Racemes usually short, $1-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, hairy. Fls. hairy, $17-{ }^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, usually 3 to a node. Pod $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long by $6-7^{\prime \prime}$ broad, somewhat curved, shortly beaked, glabrous, seeds 2-4 large, usually white, sometimes purple.
Occasionally cultivated, chiefly in Orissa. Fl. Aug.
It is said to be injurious to cattle, owing to prussic acid, which, however, is dissipated in cooking.

## 2. P. vulgaris, L. French Bean, Haricot Bean.

Glabrous or nearly so, twining or low and suberect (var. nanus). Lits. thinly hairy, terminal rhomboid with rounded sides and slightly tapering tip, $2 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Racemes $1 \cdot 5-7^{\prime \prime}$, axillary very lax. Fls. pale-coloured, slender-pedicelled, in pairs on the not much thickened nodes, easilly recognised by the very conspicuous large nerved bracteoles embracing the flower and exceeding the calyx, ultimately spreading, ' 3 " long. Pods about $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$, beaked.

Often cultivated in European gardens.
Roxburgh says the bracts (bracteoles) are shorter than the calyx, evidently following Willdenough, who made this mistake.

## 3. P. multiflorus, Willd. The Scarlet Runner.

Stem twining. Flowers geminate, scarlet, in many-flowered racemes as long as the leaves, the two bracteoles appressed to and shorter than the calyx. Pods long pendulous.

Occasional in European gardens. A native of Mexico.
4. P. trilobus, Ait. Mugani, Rakhal-kalai, $H$.

Stems trailing $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long, glabrous or hairy. Lfts. very variable in size usually shorter than their petioles, nearly always lobed, lobes usually three shallow and rounded, in the wild plant sometimes deeply lobed, but lobes broad obtuse or rounded and sub-spathulate. Stipules oblong or ovate-oblong, very large, $3--^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, attached above their base. Stipellæ small, but spreading and foliaceous. Racemes capitate or spiciform, long-peduncled. Fls. about $\cdot 2-25^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Bracteoles ovate. Pods narrowly linear about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, only abont $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$ broad, glabrous, sometimes curved. Seeds 6-12, grey, small oblong with rounded ends, lineolate.

Apparently wild. Behar, Hope! Manbhum! Puri, Hooper! Fls. chiefly r.s.
The seeds are gathered and eaten by the poor. Cattle eat the plant.
5. P. aconitifolius, Jacq. Moth, H.; Bir-moch, S.; Mung, K.

Stems numerous, trailing for several feet, often very hairy. Lfts. always deeply lobed and the lobes often again lobed, lobes linear or lanceolate and acute, somewhat hairy. Petioles longer than the leaflets. Stipules sharply lanceolate, $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ rarely ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, and stipellæ linear or subulate. Racemes usually capitate, flowers ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ or less, but standard " 25 " broad. Bracteoles linear-setaceous, far exceeding the minute calyx. Pods 1-2" long, $15-17^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Seeds often 7-8.

Doultfully wild, often cultivated. Campbell says that it is wild in dry situations in Manbhum, and the Santal name supports this. Santal Parganas, Wood! Cultivated in Ranchi, Singhhum, etc.! Fl. chietly Sept.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Nov.

The grain is eaten and the plant used for fodder.
6. P. calcaratus, Roxb. Sutri, H.; Bir Mung, S.

A slender twiner. Stems with spreading hairs. Leaves longpetioled. Lifts. $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, terminal rhomboid-ovate repandly 2 -lobed or wavy each side, rarely some lanceolate and entire, both sides hairy. Stipules large peltately oblong, $\cdot 4-\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, hairy and ciliate, 12 -nerved above. Racemes ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ " elongating to $1^{\prime \prime}$ with peduncle $1-3^{\prime \prime}$. Pod never with long hairs, hirtellous or puberulous.

Wild in Sal forests in Singbhum! Abundant in a wild state in high dry jungle lands. Manbhum, Campbell! Lohardaga, Clarke! Palamau forests! Koderma forest! Santal Parganas, Kurz, Wood!
Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Sept.-Nov.
Lits. often softly hairy both sides, broad-ovate or rhomboid or upper quite narrow, always some wary or lobulate, larger $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$ rarely up to $5^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles 2-4". Fls. yellow, "32" broad. Bracteoles setaceous. Pod 1"75", 9-12-seeded, seeds brown, not shining, small $08^{\prime \prime}$ or less, truncate both ends.

The seeds are eaten.
Very closely allied to $P$.sublobatus, but probably distinct, the very small short appressed hairs on the pods very constant in character. But it is doubtfully Roxburgh's plant which has quite glabrons pods. Roxburgh states that the carina has a remarkable long horn on the right side (when looking at the back of the keel). My specimens are unfortunately not in a state to determine this.

## 7. P. sublobatus, Roxb. Ghora Mung, Beng.

A twiner with branches and petioles brown-hairy, 3 -foliolate leaves with leaflets sparsely setosely hairy on nerves beneath and rather more so and also hispidulous above, terminal mostly ovate lanceolate with a rounded lobe each side, lateral often sub-lobed. Racemes often on leafless slender branches. Fls. capitate sub-sessile or pedicelled. Pods spreading terete (or compressed in Herb.) with rather rigid ascending hairs, about 12 -seeded. Seeds terete $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$ dark grey with longitudinal wavy lineoles. Stipules large oblong '2- 45 ".

Wild in the forests. Palamau ascending to 3000 ft ! Ranchi! Parasnath, 4000 ft. Clarke! Fl. Sept. Fr. Oct.-Nov. Anmual.
Var, a typica. Very slender. LAts. 2-3". Petiole 1.25-1"75". Stipales ${ }^{2} 2-3$ " sparsely ciliate. Stipelle " 2 " setaceous exceeding the petiolule. Peduncles "4-7"
strigosely hairy. Racemes "2" few-fld. Bracts oblong-lanceolate. Puds 1-3" thinly septate. Neterhat $2500-3000 \mathrm{ft}$ ! Parasnath!
Var, $\beta$ robusta. Stouter and more "lensely hairy. Lits. 3-4". Petiole 1'5-2", Stipules "3-45" strongly 8 -nerved and strongly ciliate. Racemes up to ${ }^{\circ} 8^{\prime \prime}$.

This last comes very close to the cultivated $P$. radiatur, $L$., esp. var. graunts, which, however, has got perfectly smooth seedls.
8. P. mungo, L. Urid, mashkalai, tikari-kalai, Vern.; Ramra, Kol. A cultivated diffuse or shortly scandent herb with often twisted stems with spreading or reflexed hairs sometimes glabrescent. Lftts. ovate lanceolate or ovate sometimes slightly lobed. Stipules 6-12nerved ${ }^{3} 3-5$ ' oblong, often hairy and sometimes ciliate. Pod 1-1.3" rarely more, erect or ascending, hairy. Seeds 4-6 black or black mottled grey, smooth.
Chota Nagpur, commonly cultivated! Santal Parg., Kurz! Probably throughout
the province. A cold weather crop.
Both this and $P^{\prime}$. madiatus, $L$ are probably cultivated forms of the indigenous $P$.sublobatux. The flowers are a purer yellow than in $P$. radiatus.
(9.) Var. Roxburgii, Prain Syn. P. radiatus, Roxb. (in F.I.); Mash Kalai, Beng. is the suberect or diffuse form with seeds (f. Prain) grey only. I am inclined to think the colour rather variable. I have seen brown seeds in forms with erect pods. Indeed all the characters seem very variable.

[^143]10. P. radiatus, L. Syn. P. Mungo var. radiatus, F.B.I. ; Mung, H., Beng.
A cultivated plant rarely more than a foot high. Stems with spreading hairs or hairs somewhat reflexed. Lfts. sparsely setosely hairy, variable in size according to cultivation, usually $1-3^{\prime \prime}$. Stipnles $3^{\prime \prime}, 5-7$-nerved usually ciliate. Racemes under ${ }^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ usually $3^{\prime \prime}$ but occasionally sub-panicled. Pods $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{-2}-22^{\prime \prime}$ spreading or reflexed, hairy when young with hairs inclined forwards but usually glabrescent. Seeds smooth.

## Cult, apparently throughout the province.

Var. a typica ( $P$. murngo, Roxh.). " Porls sppeading, seeds green," Prain. Balasore!
Burdwan!
Burdwan! A common field crop.
(11.) Yar. $\beta$ aurea ( $P_{\text {. }}$ aurert, Roxb). " Pods reflexed, seeds sellow," Prain.

"Pods lonker, spreading. Seedd hack," ${ }^{2}$, nin.
This last is very close to $P$. sublobatus var. robuxta ( $q$ r.), but the wild plant is a goord climber mit seeds not so smooth. One specimen has the leaflets somewhat


## 50. YIGNA, Savi.

A genus only separable from Phasenlus by the keel petals, which are not spirally twisted, though often incurved.

[^144]The stigma is sometimes large and capitate, situated on the inner face and with the minute horn-like appendage often more dorsal than in Phaseolus.
I. Keel with an incurved beak. Pods hairy, at least when young. Standard $1^{-2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Porl with short brown haips Standard $8^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Pod densely pubescent and hairy . . 2. pilosa.
II. Keel scarcely beaked. Pod glabrons. Cultivated, twining or sub-erect

1. vexillata. 3. catjang.
2. Y. yexillata, Benth. Syn. Phaseolus vexillatus, L.; Serwang, Bir Ghangra, $S$.
A slender twiner with tuberous roots and scabrid stems. Lifts. narrowly lanceolate, rarely ovate-lanceolate, usually about $6.5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1.75^{\prime \prime}$, often flushed white near the mid-rib, scabrellous above and on the ribs beneath, base rounded. Fls. large pale-purple in few-fld. heads on very long peduncles, vertically compressed with keel sometimes spirally curved. Pods narrowly linear straight, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long by $-2^{\prime \prime}$ broad, with sparse short brown hairs, 15-20-seeded.

Frequent in the forests of ('hota Nuspur. edges of fire-lines, etc. Singbhum, cheifly on the Porahat ghats! Hazaribagh! Hunchi! Marbhum, Camp! Fl. July-Oct.

Petiole 2-3" long. Pertuncles $6.9^{\prime \prime}$ long, the raceme very short and often only $2-3$-flowered with very short pedicels. Pod glabrescent.

The roots as well as the beans are enten by the Kols and Santals.

## 2. Y. pilosa, Baker. Syn. Dolichos pilosus, Roxb.

A twiner with hairy stems. Terminal leaflet lanceolate acuminate about $7^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$, shortly hairy both sides, base 3 -nerved; lateral rather shorter sub-falcate with very oblique base. Peduncles not longer than the $1^{\prime \prime}-1 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ long raceme. Flowers pale purple $7^{\prime \prime}$ long with standard ${ }^{\prime \prime} 8$ " broad. Pod $4-5.5$ " long, slightly compressed, nearly straight, about $3^{\prime \prime}$ ' wide, beaked, densely pubescent and hairy, about 10-12-seeded. Seeds oblong, shining black ' 2 ' long.

Singlhum, Songra forest, near streams! Fl. Oct.-Nov. Fr. March. Perenuial.
Hairs appressed or in soung parts spreading and of two lengths. Stipules narrowly lanceolate basifixed ' $15^{\prime \prime}$. Petioles of larger leaves 3-3"' long much thickened below, pubescent. 2-margined aloove. Lflts, paler beneath. Calyx-tule $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ slightly gibhous covered with small appressed brown hairs, lower tonth lanceolate as long as tube, upper lip extremely short, notched. Wings with very slender chaw and basal spur as well as a short hooked spur below the rounded apex, keel with ant incurved not at all spiral heak. Pedicels " 1 ".
3. Y. catjang, Endl. Syn. Dolichos Catiang and D. sinensis, L.; Barbati, Beng.; Badbadi, Kharw.; Lobia, Ransi, H. ; Ghangra, S.; Lambara, M.; Galjaramba, Ho.; Bodi, Rewas, Uran.

Erect with long trailing branches or twining. Stems striate hispidulous or glabrous. Terminal leaflet rhomboid $2.75^{\prime \prime}$ and nearly as broad, nearly glabrous or attaining $5^{\prime \prime}$ and sub-hastately 3 -lobed and lanceolate, the side lobes, if present, very rounded, base always very obtuse, glabrous and rather shining beneath and faintly puberulous above; lateral leaflets about as long as terminal, very unequal-sided. Flowers mostly geminate at the nodes, nearly $l^{\prime \prime}$, pale-yellow with purple wings or tinged purple, in the twining form often quite $1^{\prime \prime}$ with pale blue and white corolla. Standard $\cdot 75-1^{\prime \prime}$
diam. sub-orbicular with 2 ridges and 2 small callosities above the claw. Keel carinate. Pod long linear sometimes 1-2 ft. and ' 3 ' broad with $15-23$ seeds. Seeds usually white $3^{\prime \prime}$ subterete.

Cultivated in all the districts either with other crops or trained on trees and trellises or as a separate field crop.
Fl. chiefly Sept.-Nov. Fr. Oct.-Dec, or later.
Petiole $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long grooved and often sub-alate above, rhachis of terminal leaflet often over $1^{\prime \prime}$, similar. Stipules ${ }^{\circ} 5--^{\prime \prime}$ long, oblong acuminate attached near the base but with a broad lanceolate often curved auricle, rarely (in the twiner) only " 3 " and spurred. Stipellse small ovate or tumid or oblong. Peduncles striate shorter than or much longer than the petiole. Racemes very short "5-1" hispid. Calyx $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long with campanulate tube about as long as the subequal narrow. lanceolate teeth, sometimes tuberculate or transversely rugose.
Var. typica. Pods erect about 5", 6-12-seeded, expanded or sub-truncate at the tip, seedless both ends. Ramba, Bodi, Jern.
Var. sinensis, Willd. (sp.) Pods very long, 1-2 ft., pendulous, 15-23-seeded, torulose, usually twining. Galjarambr, Ho., Daonbodi, $H$.
The whole pod is eaten cooked.
Pachyrhizus angulatus, Rich. (Syn. Dolichos bulbosus, L.; Sankalu, Beng.), is a robust climber which is fairly widely cultivated in the moister regions but has so far not been seen by me in our area though it is very probably cultivated in Orissa. The genus differs from Puevaria in the style being flattened upwards and being bearded within below the stigma, and from Phaseolus in the keel not being at all spiral. The plant has large tuberous roots which are eaten, sharply angled or very acutely sub-lobed leaflets, and long racemes of handsome blue flowers. The pod is compressed about $5-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, much depressed between the $8-12$ round flattened seeds. Roxburgh says it is cultivated throughout the Malay Islands for its roots, which resemble a turnip in taste.

## 52. DOLICHOS, L.

Twining, more rarely sub-erect, herbs with stipellate 3 -foliolate leaves and small sub-persistent bracts, bracteoles and stipules. Fls. small or m.s., axillary or racemed, much as in Vigna, but the incurved keel not at all twisted and stigma terminal without a dorsal process. In many species, too, the style is hairy all round the stigma instead of being bearded on the inner face. Pod flat, linear or oblong or sub-oblong and wider in middle or upwards, curved, usually tipped with the style. Seeds not or somewhat flattened, sometimes with a thickened and sub-persistent funicle.
style thickened upwards, bearded on the inner face
Style slender, hairy all round the stigma.
Root tuberous. Flowers on a slender bracteate peduncle . . . falcatur.
Root annual. Flowers 1-3 axillary. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .

1. D. lablab, L. Inc. D. lignosus, Roxb, not of Linnæus; Sim, Sirmi, K.; Malhan, Malal, S.; Shim, Beng.

A rather powerful climber, or in some forms dwarf and sub-erect with sarmentose branches. Lfts. pubescent both sides, but especially on the nerves beneath, terminal $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, rarely $6^{\prime \prime}$, long and broad, broadly ovate or deltoid, shortly acuminate, base strongly 3 - or 5 nerved. Flowers red, purple or white in racemes which are axillary 3. $6^{\prime \prime}$ long or terminal and attaining $9^{\prime \prime}$ excluding the peduncle. Nodes tumid with $1-4$ flowers $75^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx campanulate, ${ }^{\prime 25 \prime \prime}$, subequally toothed, standard $\cdot 6-75^{\prime \prime}$ broad, keel rostrate. St. diadelphous. Style bearded down the inner face. Pod white to purple and usually shining, sub-lunate-oblong or wider above the middle,
$23^{\prime \prime}$ long, tipped with the sharply bent style. Seeds with their axis at right angles to sutures about " 5 " long, rarely (in variety) with long axis parallel to suture, and then pod loses its normal shape and is longer. The sutures have a characteristic crisped or crenulate appearance.

Cultivated in all districts and one of the commonest climhers near the houses of the natives. The dwarf variety is less cultivated than in the Central Provinces. Fl. Oct.-Jan. Fr. c.s.

Stems pubescent or puberulous. Petioles $26^{\prime \prime}$. Stipules lanceolate $\cdot 15-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipellæ variable in shape usually as long as the petiolule. Pedicels under ' $l^{\prime \prime}$. Bracteoles appressed to calyx, oblong, ciliate, "(of".

Var. lignosus, Roxb. sp., has longer Thear-oblong pods less curved 'see above). The racemes long and erect. It is the form unually grown as a dwarf and kept for the seeds, which are eaten.

In the usual short-polled form the bean is usmally eaten before the seeds ripen.
2. D. falcatus, Klein. D. falcatus, Willd. ( $\boldsymbol{F}^{\prime} . I_{.}$).

A slender climber with rather small 3 -foliolate leaves and simple and 3 -lobed leaflets sometimes with a pale patch in the centre. Fls. yellow (or blue-purple, Roxb.), $\cdot \bar{b}^{\prime \prime}$, in a very slender usually short lax few-fld. raceme or solitary on a slender bracteate peduncle. Pod pale, flat, curved, $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$, with is somewhat kidney-shaped seeds $3^{\prime \prime}$ long.

## Hill forests of Puri! Fl. Fr. Nov.-Der.

Root a finsiform tuber. Branches with fine sprenting hairs. Lftes. 1-1"ol or a few up to $2^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ with few shont fine adpressed hairw both silles Peti. slender 1-2". Stipules lanceolate ${ }^{\prime \prime}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ reflexerl. ('rlyx $1 \mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$. F'unicle very broad.

Roxburgh's druwing marked Dolichox toilobus 2a9 (Cal. Herb.) is this.

## 3. D. biflorus, L. Hore, M.; Hoe, Ho.; Horec', S.; Kurti, Kulti, H.; Kulthia, Or. ; The Horse-gram.

A sub-erect villous herb with sub-scandent branches or, in the wild form, twining and less hairy. Lffts. $75-175^{\prime \prime}$ long lanceolate to ovate-lanc. or ovate-oblong, hairy both sides and often reflexed. F'ls. very pale yellow with a crimson spot on the standard, 1-4 together axillary, $45^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod curved, very slightly so in the wild form, linear or broadly-linear, $117^{\prime \prime}$ long, thinly appressedvillous or sub-glabrescent. Seeds 4-6, reniform, grey.
Ore of the commonest field-crops in Chota Nagpur and freguently cultivated also in all other districts. Fl. Sept,-Nov. Fr. Oct.-INec.
This appears to be an indigenous plant in India lut not perhaps in our area. The calcx-teeth are very long and setaceons. athont three-fourths as long as the Hower.

Easily grown and caten largely liy the alorigines lut is inferior, and in the more coltivated districts is used chiefly for cattle food. The straw is also used ths fodder.
The orbicular-coldate cotyledons are long persistent.

## 53. CLITORIA, $L$.

Twining herbs (in our area) with pinnately 3 - 7 -foliolate leaves and persistent striate stipules. Flowers large showy, axillary or paired on the rhachis of axillary racemes. The genus differs from the allied genera in the standard far exceeding the wings and keel. Stamens diadelphous. Ovary stipitate. Style incurved, flattened, hearded along the inside below the capitate, not oblique stigma. Pod linear, flattened or turgid.

## 1. C. ternatea, L. Aparjita, Beng. The Mussel-shell Creeper.

A very beautiful slender twiner with pinnately- (mostly) 5 -foliolate leaves, elliptic leaflets $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long and azure blue, more rarely pure white, Howers $1.5-2^{\prime \prime}$ solitary on axillary peduncles with large foliaceous persistent bracteoles and the spoon-shaped standard expanding under the wings. Pod flat linear about $3.5^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Very common in gardens and as an escape. Fl. chiefly in the r.s. Fr. Nor.Dec.

## 54. DALBERGIA, L. $f$.

'Irees or shrubs, sometimes scandent. Leaves pinnate with alternate exstipellate leaflets. Fls rather small in axillary or terminal panicles. Corolla usually only shortly exserted, wings oblong as long as the broad standard, keel obtuse with the petals joined at the tip. Stamens 9 or 10 monadelphous or $5+5$ diadelphous, rarely $9+1$. Ovary stipitate, few-ovuled. Style short, stigma capitate. Pod thin flat, usually oblong and veined opposite the seeds, indehiscent. Seeds 1-4.
The pods usually remain long on the tree. The seeds germinate within it after the pericarp has become so softened br the first monsoon rains that the radicle can penetrate it.
Root suckers are very common in the genus.
I. St. monadelphous in a sheath split alove, rarely the tenth stamen casually free
A. Trees. Leaflets large roundish.

Lits. 3-5 cuspidate. Corolla yellowish

1. 3iz800.

Lfits. 57 obtuse or emarginate. Fls. white.
2. latifolia.
B. Shrubs, ultimately chimbing. Fls. white.

Lfts. 5, sec. 11. 2-4. Fls. "2-25"
3. candenatensir.

Lflts. 5-7, sec. n. many. Fls. "3"
4. rubiginona.

Lftis. over 20
5. tamarindffolia.
II. St. liadelphous $5+5$, sheath sphit above and below.
A. Climbing shrub. litls. 11 1\%. Fls. purplish $\mathbf{2 5}^{\prime \prime}$

6 volubilis.
B. Hrect trees.

Litts. $\overline{-}-1 \cdot \bar{a}^{\prime \prime}$ ". Fis. $3^{\prime \prime}$ " stamlard oblong . . . . 7. panicnlata.

C. Erect or climbing, thorns. Lfits. $7-9$. Fls ${ }^{12}$ "
9. spinosa.

1. D. sissoo, Roxb. Shisham, H. ; Sissu, Nep.

A large handsome tree, lifts. 3-5 usually 5 , broadly ell., ovate or obovate or orbicular, cuspidate or acuminate, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls small yellowish, sub-sessile, secund on the branches of dense, densely pubescent axillary panicles $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stamens 9. Ovary longstipitate pubescent with very short style. Pod strap-shaped with coneate base 1-3", 1-3-rarely 4 -seeded.

[^145]the lest of wooden wheels and one of the best for all implements requiring strength and elasticity. "Its weight varies from 4"-5" 1bs." (Gamblp). It grows very quickly when young. Planted trees in the compound of the manager of the Bettiah Rajactually showed a girth of 8 ft . in 20 years (if the are furnished by the mauager was correct) and the average of seven 3 -sear-old sisxoo was $6^{\prime \prime}$ girth per annum.* For sowing an absolutely clean seed-bed is required and thus natural reproduction only takes place as a rule in new river silt. It is an excellent fuel and makes a splendid charcoal butits light cover render's it a poor avenue tree. It reguires a light soil.
2. D. latifolia, Roxb. Setisar, Th.; Kiri, K.; Satsayer, Mahle, S.; Pahari-Sissu, Sitsal, $H$; Blackwood, Rosewood.
Usually a small tree except in the south of our area. Leaves oddpinnate with 5-7 very unequal-sized leaflets on the same rhachis, lfts. sub-orbicular with round or emarginate tip, glabrous 1-4" long, petiolule ${ }^{2} 2-{ }^{-} 4$ " long, pale beneath. Fls. pure white in very numerous lax panicles $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long axillary and from the leaf scars. Pods $1.5 .35^{\prime \prime}$ by 75 " stipitate, 1-3- rarely 4 -seeded.

Northern area, in the Sameshwar Hills! Not uncommon as a small tree especially on conlaspects in the Sonthern and ('entral area. (Often a large tree in the Southern area. Fl. Sept. when the tree is in full leaf. Fr. Jan.-Fel.

Attains $7 \cdot 5 \mathrm{ft}$, girth in the Jocolo Block, Angul! ()ver 3 ft . in the Rajmelal Hills! Bark light-coloured, blaze green them pale yellow. Pedicels and calyx $\cdot 12-{ }^{-17}$ ". Corolla twice as long. The pols sometimes constricted at the sutures between the seeds.

This is as valuable a wood as the true sixsu, indeed it appears to me to be a more handsome furniture wood and it is in as great clemand for gun-carriages and other articles rerquiring great strength, but in our area it is too scarce to supply a large demand and it should he artificially proparated in Angrul. Tamble gives the value of $P$ as between 822 and 1052 ! and the weight as 5070 ibs.

The reproduction under shade in the Baghmumia forest of Angul in good soil is excellent. The growth of trees raised by me from seed in Chaibassa was on an average of 32 ft in height and $18^{\prime \prime}$ girth in 16 years, but the locality is entirely unfavourable.
3. D. candenatensis, Prain. Syn. D. monosperma, Dalz.; D. torta, Grah.
A climbing shrub frequently with very lenticellate branchlets spirally coiled round supports. Leaves small, leaflets usually $\partial$ obovate rounded at tip or emarginate $81-8^{\prime \prime}$ long with sec. $n$. $2-4$ only very fine scarcely distinguishable from the reticulate nervules. Fls. white $2-25^{\prime \prime}$ long in short simple or branched racemes, $7-1 \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ " long axillary and on lateral abbreviated branchlets. St. 9-10 monadelphous. Ovary linear stipitate 12 -ovuled. Pod flat, rather thick, sub-lunate, 9 by $4^{\prime \prime}$ ', rarely 2 -seeded and larger.
Tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. May.
Leaf rhachis '8-2" Lfts, with sparse short ulpressed hail's beneath; petiolules -02-1". Hhachis of racemes rusty puluescent. Calyx green with short rounded or obtuse teeth. Petais with claws louger than the calyx. Standard ovate slighty anricled.

## 4. D. rubiginosa, Roxb. Kanchanai, Or.

A dwarf bushy or scandent shrub with rusty pubescent shoots, small odd-pinnate leaves with 5-7 ell. or oblong, somewhat obovate leaflets ' $5-2 \cdot 5$ ', and white or cream coloured flowers $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ in short

[^146]axillary simple or panicled racemes $5-1 \cdot 5$ ' long. St. 10 monadelphous with sheath split above. Ovary linear long-stipitate 2-3ovuled. Pod $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ very thin, but opaque and venous.

[^147]
## 5. D. tamarindifolia, Roxb.

A large shrub scrambling or climbing by means of its recurved peduncles, singularly resembling a climbing Tamarind. Branchlets and leaf rhachis fulvous pubescent. L. 4-7" with 12-20 prs. of oblong leaflets ' $3-8$ " long, appressed fulvous-hairy beneath and less so or glabrescent above. Fls. white " $25^{5}$ " in dense brown-pubescent shortly panicled racemes : 5 - $2^{\prime \prime}$ long mostly from the leaf scars and on the new shoots. Pod linear oblong thin glabrous long stipitate $1^{1} 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Ravines in the northern Rajmahal Hills, S.P.! Mayurlhanj, near streams above 2500 ft ! FJ. Feb,-March. Fr. April-May. Partially deciduons in Fel).
Lfts, sub-sessile with oblin Ae lase somewhat giblous on the upper edge. apes ronnded or retuse. Calyx ${ }^{-12 \prime \prime}$, loles obtuse, orate. Pet. long-clawed. Ovules 2-3. Pod 1-3-seeded.
My specimens were not in flower.

## 6. D. yolubilis, Roxb. Nari siris, K., S.; Kalibeti, Nubari, Or.

A sarmentose and scandent shrub with long green branches, 7-13foliolate leaves and pale purple or pale blue flowers in ample terminal panicles. Stamens in two bundles of 5 each. Pods oblong, 2-3.5" long by $6-75$ " broad, veined opposite the seed.
N. Champaran, common! Throughont the Central and Southern areas, along ravines and nalas! Fl. Feb,-March. Fr. May-June.
Attains 2 ft . girth in the Santal Parganas. Stem fluted. Wood with very large pores but without concentric brst rings. Leaves 3-10"long. Lftts. broadly oblong or obovate attaining $3 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ ly $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ bat usually only $75^{\prime \prime}-1 * 5^{\prime \prime}$ on flowering bruches, very obtuse or emarginate, apiculate, neary glabrous, petiolule $06^{\prime \prime}$. Inflorescence appressed pubescent or rusty tomentose with lateral branches $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. " $25-\circ{ }^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$ pedicelled dense. Calyx tube campanalate, upper' two teeth sub-orbicular, lower narrower acute. Seeds 1-2 light brown, "32" ellipsoid slightly reniform.
7. D. paniculata, Roxb. Sojania-pati-tinia, Barahbakla, Or.; Dhobin, Gond., H. ; Sathpardia, Gond.?
A usually straight tall tree. Leaves with 715 alternate leaflets, '5-1.5" (rarely $1 \cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ ), smaller orbicular or oval, larger oblong-elliptic or at end of rhachis somewhat obovate, beneath pale glaucous, minately reticulate with somewhat raised nervules and nearly glabrous, above with sparse short appressed hairs. Fls. '28- $\cdot^{\prime \prime}$
pinkish or bluish-white in dense very numerous mostly lateral panicles 2-3" long. Standard oblong with claw about one-third its length not of different texture and not thickened above it, two small lateral auricles sometimes present at base of blade. Pods 2-3" by ${ }^{-5}-62^{\prime \prime}$ tapering both ends, at base into a slender pedicel $\cdot 2-5$ " long. Seeds 1-3, brown smooth ellipsoid but sub-reniform at base.

In the Southern Tract only. Puri! Angul, common in cotton soil towards Khatada! Athmallik! Yery common and grows to a large size in most of the Orissa States, Cooper! Fl. July with the leaves. Fr. Nov.-Jan.

Bark nearly white. Blaze as in next, from which it is sometimes difficult to distinguish in leaf. The tall straight habit is not invariable. The alternating bands of xylem aud phloem serve to distinguish the stem and larger branches when cut. Lfts. with emarginate apex and usually rounded base, smaller than in the next. Calyx densely hairy, lower teeth subulate, upper linear-oblong sul)-acute. The pod usually has a shary terminal werige with straight sides, whereas the terminal wedge in those of $D$ ). Pancooluria has often ronnled sides aud a blunt mucro.

The wood falls to pieces when sawn owing to the rings of phloem.
8. D. lanceolaria, L.f. Koiad, Kiachalom, K. ; Chapot-siris, S.; Hardi, Kharu.; Lipsi (in Manbhum, teste Giveve); Chakundia, Sujanipati, Or.
A mod.-sized tree with leaves reaching a foot in length with 9-12 (or fewer on the smaller leaves) oblong, elliptic or obovate-oblong leaflets attaining $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ but of ten much smaller on the lower leaves of a branch, with about 12 very fine sec. $n$. and with thin scattered short hairs beneath, or on both surfaces when young. F'ls. $\cdot 3-5 "$ pink or purple or nearly white, sometimes tinged blue from a distance in dense or lax numerous lateral or terminal fulvouspubescent panicles $2-4$ " long. Upper calyx lobes rounded or obtuse. Standard sub-orbicular above and sharply geniculate on the hardened subulate claw, usually white-margined and with green central callus; two small auricles at the base. Pod $2-4$ " by " $-70^{\prime \prime}$, narrowed both ends, often sinuate between the $1-3$ seeds with a stipes $3-5{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Throughout the whole area, excent perhaps in the north-east! Nowhere very common, nsually in valleys or shady siles of hills and along streams. Fl. AprilMay when the tree is cuite hare of leaves or with the roung leaves. Fr. Sept-Jan. Bark white or grey nearly smonth, peeling off in oblong or irreguln flakes. Blaze bale yellowish-white very som darkening. Innovations yellow-siky. Stipules linear-oblong caducous. Jitts. with sometimes emarginate apex, base rounded, obtuse or sub-acute.
Var. a lanceolaria proper. Panicles and racemes lax. Fls, nearly -5". Calyx hairy with anterior lobe half to three-fourths the tube.

Var. $\beta^{3}$. Fls. secund in very dense racemes in panicles as dense as in last species. Fls. ' 3 ' only. Ualyx densely hairy with anterior lobe as long as the tube. Santal Parganas:
A young forest of suckers springs up around this tree after the rous have been injured by trampling.

## 9. D. spinosa, Roxb.

A large woody climber or sub-erect, frequently with long sharp thorns bearing leaves and flowers, leaflets 5-9 usually 9, broadly elliptic or ohovate " $4-\%$ " long glabrous. Fls. very small in lax lateral racemes 1-1.5" long rarely shortly panicled. St. diadelphous in two
sets of 5 each. Pol somewhat kidney-shaped $8-1$ " long, 1 -seeded rarely 2 -seeded and then somewhat longer.
Tidal forests of the Mahmadi delta! Fl. April-May. Fr. July-0ct.
Attains 1 foot girth with ronwh hark. Branchlets sometimes circinate, glabrous. Fls. $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bracteoles caducons. ('alyx glabrous campanalate about half the corolla, upper lobes roumled, lowest Iarger lanceolate. Staudard obcordate much exceeding the wings and keel. Ovary and pod stipitate.

## 55. PTEROCARPUS, $L$.

Large trees with alternate coriaceous exstipellate leaflets. Fls. yellow articulate on the perdicels, in panicled racemes with minute caducous bracts and bracteoles. Calyx turbinate, curved in bud, teeth short. Petals with long claws, standard and wings crisped. Stamens $5+5$ or monadelphous with the sheath slit above only, or upper stamen free, anthers versatile. Ovary stipitate 2 -ovuled. Pod orbicular with a broad wing, the apex displaced to near the base. Seed nearly always solitary.

1. P. marsupium, Rorb. Hid, K.; Murga, S.; Piasal, Bijasal, Paisar, H.; Bia, Khavw.
A handsome tree attaining large ( $7-10 \mathrm{ft}$.) girth. Leaves with 5-7 oblong or elliptic leaflets $3^{3}-5^{\prime \prime}$ long with rounded or obtuse or retuse ends, glaucous heneath; sec. nerves close parallel, over 12 each side. Fls. " 5 " in denst flowered racemes on terminal panicles 6-10" long and broad. Pod $1 \cdots 1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with stipes $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. areas and apparently 311 all districts except in the plains. Very common in Patna and Kalahandi States (Cooper). It thrives best ou slopes near the nalas in the hills esp. ou north aspect. Common on quartzite in Sambalpar.
Fl. Oct. Fr. Dec.-Jan. Nearly evergreen, leares renewed May-June.
Bark cinereous, ruther rough. Blaze grey streaked, then pink and finely lined, with exndation of red juice (Kino).
Far. acuminata, Prain. Lfts orate, acute or acuminate. Pods larger than in the type.
Rajmahal Hills, Proin, It appears to he rery rare.
P. marxpinm in onf of the lest trees for planking in the province and it deserves to be largelr planteri. The supuly is not at present adequate. The wood is largely used for furniture, implements, wheels, etc. As a pole it has not much value and should therefore hlways be Hllowed to reach timber size. The liquid gum Kino takes about a fortnight to harden. (A note on its preparation is given in The Indian Forester for August, 1499.$)$ It is a calualle medicine in diarrhoea. The leaves are used for buffato fonder han trees huve been seen actually felled for this purpose of Giving a meal on two to huftulues in the so-chled protected forests of the Santal Parganas! "The aserage weight in 5.5 ) H :." (fawhle.
Trees raised loy me from seet ht Chobsion showed after 16 years an average height of ${ }^{2} \mathrm{ft}$. and girth $17^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$, but the henlity is nut favourable. Stools of Bija may be detected in the forest by their hackening from the exuding sap which is very rich in tamin.

## 56. DERRIS, Lour.

Trees or, always in our area, climbing shrubs. Leares odd-pinnate with opposite leaflets, usually exstipulate exstipellate. Fls. small, solitary or usually fascicled on the rhachis on the branches of axillary or terminal racemes or panicles, bracts and bracteoles small and usually cadueous. Calyx campanulate sub-truncate or with
short teeth. Corolla exserted. Standard broad, not auricled, wings often spurred above the long claw, somewhat adnate to the keel. Stamens usually monadelphous, but with upper filament free at base, rarely quite free, anthers versatile. Ovary sessile or shortly stipitate, few-ovuled. Pod usually thin, indehiscent, winged on one or both sutures, sometimes very narrowly. Seeds 1-few, reniform or orbicular.

Derris is in many respects closely allied to Millettia and except for the greater adhesion of the wings and keel the flowers are very similar.


## 1. D. uliginosa, Benth. Ketia, Or.

A large climbing shrub with brown branches marked with prominent white lenticels, leaves only 3 - z -foliolate, leaflets ovate to oblong $1 \cdot \overline{5}-3^{\prime \prime}$, or those on the 3 -foliolate leaves sometimes $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $2.5^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. $4^{\prime \prime}$ long, white, $2-3$-nate on a rhachis $\overline{0}-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, which is occasionally branched and bears 1-2 leaves. Pod orbicular, 1-1.3" diam., with a very narrow wing on the upper suture.

Near the sea from Cuttack tidal forests! to Puri (near the Chilka Lake) !
Fl., Fr. April-June.
L. rhachis together with comparatively long petiole $3-60^{\prime \prime}$. Ltts. glabrous, hase rounded, sec. $n_{0} 6-9$ very fine reticulate within the margin, nervules reticulate. Petiolule $2^{2}$ ". Calyx campanulate nearly glabrous, teeth very short.

## 2. D. cuneifolia, Benth

A large woody climber, the branches often tuberculate with the raised lenticels. Leaves large, 9-11-, rarely only 7 -foliolate, with oblanceolate, oblong-obovate or narrowly elliptic glabrous leaflets which attain 7.5 by $3^{\prime \prime}$, but may only be 1.5 by $75^{\prime \prime}$ at the base of the rhachis. Racemes short lateral often appearing before the leaves. Fls. '4". Pod $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime} 5^{\cdot} \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$, sessile, venose, thin, flat, narrowly winged on the upper, very narrowly or scarcely winged on the lower suture, 1-3-seeded.

Bettiah Forests, N. Champaran! Santal Parganas, ravines near Banjhi! It also occurs in the Morung Forest of Nepal close to Purneah! ri. April-May before or with the new leaves. Fr. Nov.-Jan. Deciduous.
Branches often long and whippy. Lffts. Alishtly ferrnyinous-pubescent when very young, soon glabrous, base rounded, tip tapering or not, sec. n. 8-10 slender finely reticulate between. Petiolules $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ blackish in mature leaves. Racemes $1-4$ " copiously panicled. ('alyx 12 " brombly campanmate wlabrous except the densely pubercent rim.

## 3. D. scandens, Benth.

A large climbing shrub with brown lenticellate branchlets, and oddpinnate leaves with 7-11 narrowly oblong, or few obovate-oblong or lanceolate leaflets $7-3^{\prime \prime}$ long coriaceous shining aud glabrous. Hls. " 3 " white or pink in clusters along the brown-pubescent rhachis of
long racemes usually far exceeding the leaves. Pods narrow $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ and 1 -seeded to $3-4$ " and $3-4$-seeded, ' $4^{\prime \prime}$ wide with a very narrow wing down the upper sutures.
Orissa, wild ; Cuttack! Puri! Often cultivated in gardens. Fl. July-Sept. Fr. Sept,-Feh.
Steras attain $9^{\prime \prime}$ girth with very large pores aud rings of bast in the wood. L. rhachis very slender 1-4" (longer in some eastern specimens). Lflts. occasionally somewhat shortly sericeous beneath, usually somewhat tapering to an obtuse tip, sec, $n$. about 8 very slender and scarcely longer than the intermediate, finely reticalate letween. Petiolules ${ }^{\circ} 1-1 \overline{0}^{\prime \prime}$ slender pubescent. Racemes $3^{\prime \prime}-1$ foot. Pedicels slender ' 2 ". Culy x subentire ${ }^{\prime} 1$ " sericeous. Pod sometimes repand on the lower or both sutures.

## 4. D. laxiflora, Haines.

A large woody climber with minutely rusty pubescent branchlets, $9-13$-foliolate leaves with oblong or slightly ovate-oblong, rarely terminal somewhat obovate, leaflets $1-25^{\prime \prime}$ long, rusty pubescent beneath, and very thinly finely sericeous above. Flowers solitary, " 35 " long in axilhary and terminal lanceolar rusty tomentose panicles $4-10^{\prime \prime}$ long. Ovary rusty-villous and young pod linear somewhat rusty pubesceut. Pod oblong flat 2 by " 7 " narrowly winged on both sutures, sessile, 1 -seeded.
Ramnagar Hills, N. C'bamparan! Fl. Aug. Sept. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
The flowers were over in my specimens hat remains were found in spiders' webs, the fraits mostly young. L. rhachis with petiole $22^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$ rusty pubescent. Lifts. sab-coriaceons with romded often oblique base and shortly rather suddenly tapering acute or ohtuse tip, midrib very pubescent beneath, sec. n. 5-7 not strong, nervules obscure below very minutely reticulate above. Petiolules " 1 ". Branches of panicle erecto-patent short $2-3^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts small persistent subulate. Pedicels $2^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx ${ }^{\circ} 07^{\prime \prime}$ Jong oblique truncate broader than long.
In leaf this phant resembles $D$. xcandenx except for the indumentum and fewer sec.n. but it differs wholly in panicle and fruit. It is most closely allied to $D$. ferruginea and $D$. polystachyy, Bth., but the leaves of the latter are wholly glabrous and even the small-leaved forms of $D$. ferruginea have obovate leaflets and strong sec.n. The panicle of $D$. ferruginea has usually very long branches and fascicled flowers, moreover the roung pod is much brodiler and very densely ferruginous hirsute. The intlonescence of $D$. polystachyn resembles that of D. ferminea.

## 57. PONGAMIA, Vent.

A tree with odd-pinnate leaves and opposite leaflets. Floral characters of Derris. Ovary sub-sessile 2-ovuled. Differs in the oblong pod, which is woody and not at all winged.

1. P. glabra, Vent. Karanj, H., K.; Kuruinj, S.; Darkaranja, Beng.; Kiramal, H.
Sometimes a large tree or sometimes, on the sea-coast, flowering as a shrub. Leaves $8-14^{\prime \prime}$ long with $5-7$ shining oblong or ovate cuspidate leaflets $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ or sometimes up to $8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers lilac, those near the coast of a deeper colour than inland, 2-4-nate in simple peduncled axillary racemes on pedicels ' $25-6$ ' 6 long. Calyx brown, corolla $5^{\prime \prime}$, standard silky. Pod woody glabrous 1 -seeded, $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long and $\cdot 15-2 \prime^{\prime \prime}$ thick, with a short decurved point.
Indigenons throughout the greater part of the province along streams, and in the coastal forests. It is also found wild and of large girth (up to 5 ft .) on the top of the

Bhainsgot Hill (Puri) ! Abundant along rivers in Athmallik and other of the Orissa states. Largely planted in all districts. It is possibly mot indigenous in the Northern Area. Fl. May-June. Fr. Dec.-Jan. Deciduous in May but renews its leaves the same month.
Bark smooth thin gres. Blaze shows chlorophyll under the outer lark, then thin yellow.
The pods are very largely collected for the valuable oil exprened from the seeds, which is largely used for burning and for the cure of skin diseases. It is also used in rheumatism
A wonderful tree for adapting itself to diverse conditions. \&rowing well with its roots in salt water, or fresh water, or exposed to the hot dry winds of Gaya and Chota Nagpur when planted along road-sides.

## 58. SOPHORA, L.

Trees or (in our area) shrubs with odd-pinnate leaves and showy yellow or purple, racemed or panicled flowers. Calyx oblique broadly campanulate with very short teeth. Standard broad, petals long. clawed. Stamens all free, or only obscurely connate at the very base, anthers versatile. Ovary stipitate, many-oruled. Pod moniliform, indehiscent or dehiscent, joints turgid, sometimes winged.

## 1. S. Bakeri, Clarke. Bara Jirhul, H.; Mooa Bodi, Birja.

A shrub 4-5 ft. high with tomentose shoots and leaves $58^{\prime \prime}$ long with about 7 prs. sub-opposite oblong silky leaflets, $1-1 \cdot \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$, or up to $2^{\prime \prime}$ long by " 75 " broad. Fls. purple in leaf-opposed racemes 4-6" long. Pod 3-4" moniliform, beaked, dehiscent, hairy.

[^148]
## FAM. 54. CFSALPINIACEE (Leguminosæ).

Trees or shrubs, rarely herbs. Leaves 1-2-pinnate, but sometimes leaflets only 2 and sometimes these two combined, thus simulating a simple palminerved leaf (usually 2-lobed); sometimes sensitive (showing sleep movements). Flowers large or small, zygomorphic or sub-regular, usually racemose. Calyx sometimes spathaceous, generally 5 -merous and perigynous with a short or elongate tube (hypanthium), sepals imbricate or valvate. Petals 5, more rarely fewer or 0 , free, imbricate, posterior innermost in bud and often rlifferent. Stamens normally 10 , but some often reduced to staninodes or altogether abortive, inserted on the hypanthium, rarely connate. Ovary free or somewhat adnate on one side to the hypanthium, as in the Papilionaceæ, but more frequently indehiscent and samaroid in fruit and never breaking up into one-seeded joints.

The germination is generally epigeal or sub-epigeal, i.e., with the somewhat feshy cotyledons elevated on a very short hypocotyl or hypocotyl suppressed.

1. Teaves 1-pinnate or simple (of two connate leaflets).
A. Hypanthium very short.

Petals 5. L. several-foliolate . . . . . . . 1. Cassia.
Petals 0. Ts. 6 -foliolate
2. Ceratomia.

Peta's 0. Leaflets 2 only .
3. Hardwickia.

Petals 5. Leallets usually combined into me
4. Bauhimia.
B. Hypanthium elongate.

1. Petals $5-3$.

Leaflets two usually combined into one leut
4. Bauhinia.

Leaflets several. st. $9+1$ (diadelphous)
5. Amherstia.

Leaflets many. St. 3
6. Tamarindu*.
2. Petals 0. Calyx petaloid. Lfits, several 7. Saraca.
II. Leaves 2-pinnate.
A. Sepals valvate. Fls. 2 -sexual.

1. Unarmed trees with distinct rhachis to leaves. Sepals petaloid, wherfual, 4 upper connate
2. Colvillea.

Sepals suberual, yreen
9. Poinciand.
2. Thorny small tree with very abbreviated rhachis
10. Parkimania.
B. Sepals suib-imbricate Fls, polygamous.

Tree with copious branched thorns
11. Gleditsohia.
C. Sepals imbricate. Fls. 2-sexual.

1. Ovary adnate at base to hypanthium.

Seed enclosed in the wing-like endocarp of the dehiscent pod
12. Schizololium.
2. Ovary quite free from liypanthium.
a. Pod broadly winged, indehiscent.

Unarmed tree. Hypanthium shallow. . . . 13. Peltophorum.
Prickly climber. Hypanthium deep
14. Mezoneuron.
b. Pod not or scarcely winged. dehiscent or not.

Erect or climbing, often prickly.
15. Crsalpinia.

## 1. CASSIA, L.

Trees, shrubs or sometimes herbs with even-pinnate leaves and few or many leaflets. Flowers in axillary racemes and terminal panicles, rarely in axillary pairs. Calyx-tube very short. Petals subequal, ustailly somewhat zygomorphous. Stamens 10 , frequently unequal or some reduced to staminodes, anthers dehiscing by a short slit or terminal pore. Uvary linear, many ovuled. Pod variable in shape, septate, dehiscent or not.

## Alarge genus with many species found in gardens not here referred to. Many posess purgative properties. Senn 'Ten in the leaves of two species of Cassia.

A. Trees, shrubs or herhs with broad obtnse sepals and large
or mod.-sized leatlets.
I. Trees. Stamens 10 antheriferous, 2-3 lower anthers
different from the others. Pods indehiscent.

1. Fls. in lax penhulous racemes, very large yollow
2. Fis. in erect cory mbose racemes, red or pink.

3. fistuln.
b. Unarmed. Jitits. oblong or lanceolate-oblong.

$$
\text { Ifts. } 2 \text {-3 } 3^{\prime \prime} \text {. Fls. } 10^{\prime 2}-25^{\prime \prime}
$$

2. javanica.

Ifts. $8-1^{\circ} 0^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent. Fils. $1^{\prime \prime}$
3. nodora.

lower larger, $3-1$ posterior refuced to staminodes.
Pod dehiscent.

1. Tree. Leaves without glands
2. marginatra.
3. Shrubs or herbs. Rhachis or petiole with glands.
a. Rhachis usnally with several glands between the leaffets.

B. Undershrubs or herbs with narrow acute sepals and (exc. absus) numerous very small sub-falcate leaflets.
4. Lfits. mod.-sized only 2 prs.
5. Lifts. small and many.
a. Petiole with a large sessile gland. Stamens $10(-9)$.

Lflts, $20-40$ prs. $3-{ }^{\circ} 6^{\prime \prime}$ long
12. Leschenaultiana.

Lfts. 40-70 prs. $15-{ }^{-2}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long . . . . . . 13. mimosoides.
b. Petiole with a long stipitate gland.

Stamens b. Fls, very" small, under "2" . . . 14. muila.
Stamens 10. Fls, over "2' . . . . . . . Kleini.

1. C. fistula, L. Hari, K., Mirju-baha, Nuruc', and the pod Bandarlari, S.; Danbar, Dhanrach, Kharw.; Sonarki, Uran; Sundaraj, Amaltas, H.; Sonari, Or.; The Indian Laburnum (but the true Laburnum is one of the Papilionaceæ).
A small or m.s. tree, very handsome in flower, with large, closely veined ovate, ovate-lanceolate or ovate-oblong acuminate or acute leaflets $2-7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., light bright yellow in long pendulous racemes, succeeded by long cylindrical drooping pods $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long and $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

In all districts mill and planted. Indifferent as to soil and aspect, but never at all gregarious. Frequent on the Khurda laterite! FI. May-Aug., but the pods may be found on the tree nearly all the year round and fall abont April. Deciduous March-April.

Bark smooth pale or white. Blaze rather hard, red-brown slightly streaked. Lflts. $4^{-8}$ prs. with close strong sec. n . Racemes $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. Pedicels long. Pods ultimately black, indehiscent with the fat transverse seeds embedded in flesh which is eaten by jackals, bears, etc.

The wood is hard, strong and heavy (about 60 lbs .) and much in (temand for carts and agricultural implements. It is largely used for house posts for which it is well adapted as the tree does not grow to the size of large timber. It also gives a good firewood and charcoal, but the chief use of the tree lately has been for tanuing bark, and in 1917-18 considerable leases were given out for its collection from the reserves, while Re $1 /$ per maund was paid for it in the Orissa States. It is said to be a good mixture with "tarwad." As the tree coppices readily and the poles are in demand, the sale of the bark for tanning is not as wasteful as it might seem. The flowers are eaten. Decoctions of the leaves and fruit are used as laxatives and the pulp round the seeds is the Cassia pulpa of the Brit. Pharmacopoia. It is made into a sherbert in Chota Nagpur. The seedlings at first are very slow growing. Gamble gives rate of growth as 9 rings per inch of radins.
2. C. Jayanica, L. Syn. C. bacillus, Gaertn. (F.I.).

A small tree with grey or brown bark, often thorny. Branches numerous spreading often flexuous with bifarious leaves about a foot long bearing $10-16$ pairs of oval leaflets $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long with very obtuse rounded or emarginate sometimes apiculate tip. Very handsome in flower with bright rose or pink flowers, $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam in elongating bracteate corymbs 4-6" broad. Pod like that of C. fistula, 18-24" long, flesh dry not pulpy.

Common in gardens! Fl, chiefly in the hot season.
Youngest branches mid leaf thachis thinly tomentose. Stipules lunate caducous, lower horn lanceolate, upper horn broader ronnded or emarginate. Lfts. often few near the raceme, somewhat pubescent when roung. Racemes terminal and axillary. bracts lanceolate stipulate (cordate Roxb.). "Sepals orate, reddish.
Following the usual custom I take Roxi. "C. bacillus to be the Linnean C.javanica, but the description of the latter in the Species Plantarum might as well be one of the following, and it is given as a native of India. whereas our species is a native of Java and the Malay Peninsula.

## 3. C. nodosa, Ham.

A small tree with spreading and weeping branches and bifarious leaves about a foot long ( $9-15^{\prime \prime}$ ) with 11-14 pairs of oblong or somewhat lanceolate oblong leaflets $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, but sometimes much smaller towards the base of the rhachis, chiefly distinguishable from the last by being somewhat narrowed and obtuse, acute, or very shortly acuminate at the tip. Equally handsome in flower, with pink or rose flowers $1 \cdot 5-2.5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in elongate bracteate corymbs which are usually lateral on branchlets other than the new ones. Pod similar.
Often cultivated in our area (e.g. Ranchi)! Fl. most of the rainy season. It is a native of India.
Young branches downy. Theaf rhachis pubescent when young. Stipules ${ }^{5}-{ }^{-8} 8$ " lunate with both horns cuspidate. Lfths. puberulous benenth, base slightly unequal, sec. n, about $1 t$. Bracts subpersistent reddish ovate-lanceolate acuminate " $y$ ". Fls, very sweet-scented. P'edicels red $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sepals red $\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$. St. anterior 3 long declinate with a bulbous swelling on the yellow filament and fertile hairy anthers, 4 shorter arched with spurs opening by pores, nearly glabrous. Three apparently unfertile shorter with incurved filaments. Ovary hairs.
4. C. marginata, Roxb. Syn. C. Roxburghii, DC.; C. javanica, F.C.N. A low tree with long spreading and weeping branches, tomentose branchlets and bifarious leaves $610^{\prime \prime}$ long with $8-20$ prs. of oblong nequal-sided leaflets $81 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with rounded or emarginate and apiculate tip. Easily distinguished from the preceding two by the young leaves being densely yellow pubescent and the old ones silky, below minutely pubescent above. Fls. deep rose-red only about $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam, in axillary and terminal corymbose racemes on the current rear's shoots. Pod 8-12 $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, often curved, flesh spongy. Caltivated only in our area (e.g. Dumka)! Fl. Nov.-Dec. Native of India.
5. C. siamea, Lamk. Sometimes called Siris in Chota Nagpur and Chakundi in Orissa, neither name properly belonging to it.
A mod.-sized tree with leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long, $6-14$ prs. of oblong leaflets $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long and numerous very large erect or inclined panicles of bright yellow flowers. Pods flat 6-9" long, many-seeded. Not indigenous but very commonly planted and self-sown. Fl. Sept.-Dec. Lafte an.
Lats. emarginate with a small bristle from sinus. Panicle composed of numerous corymbose racemes.
A Very rapid grower attaining 20 ft , in $2-3 \mathrm{yrs}$, in Singbhum, but short-lived, and very little else will grow in its vicinity. The heart-wood is deep-brown lut

## 6. C. glauca, Lamk.

A handsome shrub or small tree. Leaves with $4-6 \mathrm{prs}$. of ovate glacous leaflets $1 \cdot 5 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long, usually with glands between the
leaflets. Flowers bright yellow in axillary corymbs with reflexed bracts. Stamens 10 with anthers similar but two lower filaments longer. Pod flat and thin 6-8 $8^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Frequent in gardens: Camplell gives Manbhum as a locality with the Sautali name of Bheda-dereng and says that the root in given in epilepus. The plant was. no doubt, only cultivated.
7. C. auriculata, L. Tarwad, Vern.

A much-branched handsome shrub 3-10 ft. high with hairy twigs and leaves, 812 prs. of elliptic obtuse mucronate hairy leaflets $6-1$ " long, and large yellow flowers in subterminal corymbs. Easily recognised by the large broad foliaceous obliquely cordate stipules on the younger leaves. Pods $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long by $7^{\prime \prime}$ broad, flat, obtuse each end. Seeds 6-10.

It is not indigenous in our area but has been recently sown in several divisions on account of the scarcity of good tanning material during the war. In the Central Provinces it flowered Oct.-Jan, and fruited. Jan.-March and was partial to cotton soil.
Fresh tarwad bark contains over 20 per cent. of tamin. Mr. Fraymouth. Director, Fsociet Tannin Research Factory, Maihur, said before the Tannin Conference at Dehru Dun in 1917 that the leather-making properties of this hark are quite exceptional, and "I doubt if any other" tan-stutp can he found to provirle a complete substitute for turuad."
1 found the plant very easily grown from seed th Nispur anm it attained $4-\overline{\mathrm{ft}} \mathrm{f}$. and flowered in the first year, on cotton soil.
8. C. tora, L. Inc. C. obtusitolia, L. Syn. Senna toroides, Roxb.; Jomaikaiu, K.; Bheda-deren, chakoara, S.; Chekor, Khuru.; Chakunda, $H$.
An erect herb $1-5 \mathrm{ft}$. high with 3 prs. of obovate obtuse rounded or retuse leaflets, the pairs increasing in size from the base of the rhachis upwards. Fls. "5" diam. axillary paired or solitary. Pods sub-terete or 4 -angled very slender, falcate, $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long, incompletely septate with numerous brown oblong seeds $12^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Very common and sub-gregarious in waste ground in the rains, but also found in forest slades where it attains 5 ft . in height! Fl. sept.-Oct. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Annual.
Lflts. $1-2 a^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrons or thinly villous with a linear gland between the lowest or two lower pairs, sub-sessile or shortly petioluled. odenu usually foetit. Stipules setaceous. Fls. usually two on a very short pedmele but one often abortive.

Var. obtusifolia, Syn. Senna toroides, Roxb.
Roxburgh descrikes this as a more rolnst plant than C. fora with a single suhulate gland only. Fls. larger, one always abortive and with little or no smell.
In our urea at least the plants mass into one another, the large robust form in the Betlah forest having two glands, and I have actually grown plants with leaves foetid and glaucous beneath and only hearing one ghand except on the lowest one or two leaves, which had two. Such plants may also be discovered in the wild state.
'The young leaves (Chakaoda ara, $\boldsymbol{K}$.) and the pods are eaten. Both leaves and seeds contain chrysophanic acid and therefore constitute a valuable remedy in ringworm and itch. The leaves are gently aperient (Nadkarni).
9. C. occidentalis, L. Kaiu, K.; Kasondi, H. ; Kalakashunda, Beng. Sometimes called Negro Coffee in English from the roasted and ground seeds having been used as a substitute for coffee.
An erect stout herb, or suffruticose, $2-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with leaves $6-12^{\prime \prime}$
long with about 45 prs. of ovate or ovate oblong or ovate-lanceolate 1fts. $1.5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. F'lowers yellow 'b- 75 ' diam. rarely sub-solitary, usually in axillary and terminal racemes, sometimes panicled. Pod $45^{\prime \prime}$ long, flattened, slightly falcate, septate between the numerous seeds.
A very common weed on waste ground during the raing. Fl. Sept.-Nov. Fr. Dee.-Jan. Anmunl.
Whole plant foetid. Stems often grouved. Petiole with a large tumid gland above its base. Lffts. nometimes lanceolate and acuminate. Stipules semi-ovate unminate caducous. Axillary racemes very short, terminal many-flowered.
The leaves, roots and seeds are purgative and are said to be useful in cough and whooping-cough. The plant is also used for skin diseases in the same way as the last.

## 10. C. sophera, $\boldsymbol{L}$. Bas-ki-kasunda, $\boldsymbol{H}$.

A shrub 4-7 ft. high, stouter than the last, and the leaves with Q-12 prs. of lanceolite or narrow-lanceolate finely acute or acuminate leaflets mostly $13^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in short axillary and terminal panicles. Pod sub-terete or terete $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$, straight or very slightly curved. Seeds very many compressed.
All districts but not nearly as common as C. occidentalis and usually in hedgea rear villages. Fl. Aug. Dec. Fr. Nov.- Nec., but also found in Hower and frait wometimes March and April.
This also has a single gland just flowe the retiole, but it is subulate, not tumid.
The properties and usea are practically the arme as in the last two and an infusion of the bark or powdered sceds is said to be god for diabetes. An infusion of the leares is given in rheumatic fever and as an anthelmintic and as an injection in Nhorrhoea (Nadkarni).

## 11. C. absus, $L$.

An erect viscous-hairy herb $9-18^{\prime \prime}$ high with only two prs. of orate or rhombic-ovate leaflets $6-9^{\prime \prime}$ long and terminal racemes of small yellow or red flowers with only 4 stamens, all perfect. Pod flat hairy $1-1.5^{\prime \prime}$ long, seeds black shining.
Chota Nagpur! Frequent. Prohably in all districts. In somewhat open stuny jangles and waste ground. Fl., Fr. Aug.-Oct.
Petiole 1-2". Stipules acicular hairy. Racemes 1-2" long.

## 12. C. Leschenaultiana, $D C$

A slender erect but stouter plant than $C$. mimosoides with slender branches and leaf rhachis clothed with straight spreading hairs. Leaves $1 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long with distinct petiole bearing a sessile gland. Leaflets $20-40$ prs., $3-6$ " long. Flowers on long pedicels, two or more, rarely solitary on a very short extra-axillary peduncle clothed with pairs of stipule-like bracts. Sepals subulate, sub-aristate acuminate. Stamens 10 perfect or only 8-9, 4 anthers usually larger $\cdot 16-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, linear-oblong, flat, hairy, about 15-seeded.
Purneab! Ranchi and Palamau, elev. 3000 ft. in damp places! Fl. Aug.-Sept.
J. Oct.
Sund
Stipules lanceolate-acuminate with sub-oblique or semi-cordate many nerved 4as. Lfits. linear sub-falcate anh-aristulate. Buds ovoid long-beaked with the thp of the repala. Sepals pubulnce. "45" long, hsiry. Petals shorter. Seeds small Mebrown bhining, oblong with oblique buse.
13. C. mimosoides, L. Syn. Senna tenella, Roxb., also S. sensitiva, Roxb.? Ot-kondro, S.
A slender erect or somewhat diffuse undershrub with many slender branches and leaf rhachides clothed with erect somewhat curled hairs. Leaves $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with a very short petiole bearing a sessile gland. Leaflets very small and many, $50.70 \mathrm{prs.}, \cdot 16^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. solitary, rarely two, with very slender pedicels arising from a pair of extra-axillary bracts. Sepals ' 3 ' slender tapering both ends. Petals shorter. Stamens 10 perfect, 4-5 anthers distinctly larger than the others, the longer ones ${ }^{12}-{ }^{-14} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Pod $1-2^{\prime \prime}, 15-25$-seeded.

Usually in grass lands. Frequent in Chota Nagpur. Fl.. Fr. r.s.
Stipules "3" subulate with a filiform tip and a very broad sometimes aub-cordate base, strongly-nerved. Leaflets sensitive, closing up in the sleep position so that the leaf is only "015" wide, sub-falcate, mincronate. Bracts rarely two pairs on the very abbreviated sessile raceme; pail of bracteoles near top of pedicel about half as lomy as the sepals. Buds with appressed hairs, ovoid, beaked with the tips of the sepals.
14. C. pumila, Lamk. Ot-kondro, $S$.

A diffuse or prostrate herb with many stems $8-15^{\prime \prime}$ long, pubescent or sub-villous with curled hairs. Leaves very variable, $6-17^{\prime \prime}$ in smaller, $1-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ in the larger forms, with hairy rhachis, a long stipitate gland on the short petiole and sometimes one or more on the rhachis. Lflts. $6-25$ prs. (sometimes on same plant), rapidly decreasing in size from the base to apex of rhachis, lower ' $2^{\prime}$ long in the smaller, ${ }^{5} 5-6$ " long in the larger forms, hairy or glabrous excepting the hispid margin, midrib produced into a short awn. Wls. very small, shortly pedicelled, $1-: 3$ on a short bracteate extra-axillary peduncle. Sep. $12-^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$, narrow, subaristate, 3 outer hairy on oack, petals $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$. Anthers 5 about as long as filament. Pod flat, thinly villous or glabrescent, $8-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ with thickened sutures, $8-11$-seeded.

Frequent in waste ground and pastures. Behar, Prain! (hota Nagpur! Santal Parganas, Gamble, Kurz! Fl., Fr. Sept.-Ocı.

Stipules aarrowly lanceolate, spinuse tupped. Iflits. sub-falcate. Bracts on peduncle geminate subulate and two small bracterles at upex of pedicels. Ovary densely villous.

## 15. C. Kleinii, W. \& A.

Habit of C. pumila and indistinguishable without flowers. Leaflets more often nearly glabrous and nearly always over ${ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. much larger on a longer peduncle which often attains $7-7$ - 8 " in fruit. Sep. $2^{\prime \prime}$, three usually broadly-lanceolate, petals $2^{\prime \prime}$, anthers $10,2-3$ times as long as filament. Ovary usually only villous on the margins, style longer and less curved. Pod nearly straight erect or ascending 1.5-1.9 $9^{\prime \prime}$ long, about 12 -seeded.

> Rare. Western Behar, Bengna Plants.
> This may be merely i large-flowered variety of C.pumila in which the 10 gtamens are correlated with the larger flowers, or (more prohully) C. pumilu is a variety of this species.

Ceratonia siliqua. L. Carob Tree; Locus; St. John's Bean.
A small or $m$.s. tree with a dense evergreen crown and even-pinnate leaves with usually 3 pairs of coriacenus elliptic rounded or retuse lenflets. Flowers suall, polygamo-diocious, in short spikes from the axils of fallen lenves wich very mall
deciduous bracts and bracteoles. Hypanthium saucer-shaped with 5 small teeth, filled with a broadly peltate disc. P'etals 0 . Stamens 5 . Ovary shortly stipitate, orales many, stigma peltate. Pod linear-oblong, thickly coriaceous, indehiscent with thickened sutures and full of a sweet nutritious pulp, which is eateu raw, and forms in some of the Merliterranean countries an important cattle food.
The tree was grown some years ago in Hazaribagh and in Puri but I believe has not thrived. I have however no recent accounts of it.

## 3. HARDWICKIA, Roxb.

A tree with paripinnate leaves of only two palmately-nerved leaflets. Flowers very small numerous in panicled racemes. Calyxtabe very small, disc sub-basal. Sepals 5 , rarely 4 , oblong, imbricate, petaloid. Corolla 0. Stamens twice as many as sepals, alternate longer, anthers versatile. Ovary sessile, 2-ovuled. Pod samaroid, dry, apically dehiscent. Seed 1, apical, exalbuminous.
Germination epigeal hut cotyledons usually raised but a short distance above the ground. Cotyledions rather fleshy, obcuneate-oblong, nearly $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, base with two small auricles indistinctly 3-4 nerved.

## 1. H. binata, Roxb. Anjan, H, Kharw.

A large and beautiful tree with drooping branchlets and glaucous foliage, the small leaves resembling those of a Bauhinia but with the two leaflets quite distinct, sessile, about $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, obliquely rhomboid or ovate obtuse 4-5-nerved. Fls. whitish in axillary and terminal panicles. Pod samaroid linear-oblong 2-3".
On sandstone in the Kymore Hills, formerly abundant and attaining 120 ft . in height ivide Hooker, Himalayan Journals'; Palamau, near the Sone! Gregarious in patches. F]. July-Aug. Fr. Feb.-March. Evergreen or nearly so; new shoots in April.
Attains $7-8 \mathrm{ft}$. girth but the forests not having been reserved large trees are now rarely found, though cuppice shouts are frequent. Bark rough dark grey.
The wood is very hard and heavy, deep red and somerimes nearly black in colonr. Gamble gives the weight his from 60 to 81 lbs. This extreme weight militates against its more extensive use for sleepers and construction. It is used for cart wheels and implements. The young trees are extensively iopper and motilated for fodder and for the fibre of the bark. Although found on the Kymore sandstones it was common and easily grown on trap in the Central Provincea. The tree has to be sown in situ $\hat{u}$ for artificial propagation.
Some useful sylvicultural notes by $L$ s. Osmation will be found in the Indian Foreter for June and July, 1409.

## 4. BAUHINIA, L.

Trees or shrubs, sometimes climbing by means of circinate tendrils, with two leaflets as in Hardwickia but usually connate into a broad palmately-nerved 2 -lobed, rarely entire, simple leaf with rounded or cordate base and mid-rib (rhachis) ending in a bristle. Flowers usually large or m.s., rarely small, in simple or panicled sometimes corymbose racemes, rarely only 2-3 axillary. Hypanthium usually thickened and tubular or turbinate, calyx lobed or spathaceous. Corolla with clawed petals somewhat zygomorphic, the posterior asaally different from the others or sub-regular. Stamens normally 10 , often reduced, occasionally only 1-3 perfect, anthers versatile. ${ }^{0}{ }^{0}$ ary stipitate, stipes free or adnate to the side of the hypanthium. Pod linear to oblong, coriaceous or woody, dehiscent, rarely indebiscent, several or many-seeded. Seeds compressed, albuminous.

The germination in those species examined is sub-epigeal, the orbicular oblong sessile rather fleshy cotyledons turning green but lying close to the earth.
A. Erect trees or shrubs.

1. Fertile stamens 10. Calyx with short tube and spathaceous 5 -toothed limb. a. Small trees. Fls. rather small, not showy.
L. mostly under $2^{\prime \prime}$ Racemes simple with short pedicels. . 1. racemosa.
L. mostly over $2^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes sub-corymbose, lower pedicels
long, far exceeding the bracts. . . . . . . . . .
b. Shrubs with showy white or gellow flowers.

Fls. 1-3 axillary usually yellow
3. tomentona.

Fls. in short racemes, pure white
4. achminata.
II. Fertile stamens 3-5. Calyx tube elongate (exc. in B. wetusa). a. Leaves deeply lobed. Flowers large.

F1. buds not angled. I. deciduous when tlowering . . 5. variegata.
Fl. buds sharply angled. Fls. with leaves
b. Leaves scarcely lobed. Fls. small white
6. purparea.
7. retasa.
B. Large climbers. Fertile stamens 3-ă.
L. with rounded lobes. Fls. over $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
8. Vahlii.
L. with acute or acuminate lobes. Fls. very small
9. anguina.

1. B. racemosa, Lamk. Kaimu, K.; Katmouli, Kathul, Kharte; Ghatouli, Ur.; Ambalota, Or; Kathal, Or. (fide Cooper).
A small tree with pubescent branches, small leaves broader than long, tomentose or pubescent especially on the nerves beneath and small whitish flowers in simple, not corymbose, tomentose racemes 2-3.5" long. Calyx spathaceous, petals linear oblanceolate. Pod $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $10^{\prime \prime}$ long, thick, sometimes slightly torulose, septate, not beaked or with very short beak under ' 2 ".
Central and Southern tracts. Usually in the dryer mixed forests! Manbhum? Hazaribagh! Ranchi, on the Ghats! Palamau, Betlah forest, frequent I B.P.! Athmallk! Puri, Baruni Hill! Angal, towards Khatada! Sambalpur! Cooper says common in the Orissa States. Fl. April-June. Fr. Nov.-Feb., but persisting till April, Fvergreen.
Bark dark rough grey with dark-pink blaze. Leaves $1-1^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5-25^{\prime \prime}$ pale glaucous beneath, lolved one-third way down, lobes oltuse, base shallow-cordate 7-9-nerved. Bracts linear-subulate about as long as pedicels. Corolla scarcely exsert, anthers densely villous. Seeds ${ }^{\circ} 12^{\prime \prime}$.
The pol is variable. A very thick form occurs on sandstone and conglomerate but there is also a falcate less turgid variety. The wood is only used for fuel. The bark yields a fibre.
2. B. malabarica, Roxb. Laba, K.; Jhinjit, S.; Koinar, Turia; Sahul, Th.; Koteli, Or. ; Ampti, H.
A small tree attaining 4 ft . girth with a bushy crown and dark green leaves $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. broader than long, glatorescent and grey beneath. Fls. sub-regular whitish on slender pedicels in tomentose sub-corymbose racemes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long which are mostly in a corymbose panicle. Pod $7-12^{\prime \prime}$ by about $75^{\prime \prime}$ flattened, mostly curved, rostrate.
Usually a tree of moist localities and in the dryer districts loving the vicinity of streams. I'hroughout the whole province. Bettiah Furests, Champaran! Santal P. 1 Singbhum, on northern slopes and along vallevs, frequent! Manbhum! Hazaribagh (Parasnath, etc.)! Puri! Angul! Sambalpur, frequent! Fl. Sept.Nov. Fr. Jan. March. Evergreen.

Bark light hrown-grey nearly smooth or with linear-oblong flakes when old. Blaze hard pinkish red and pink turning red, or bright deep crimson in old trees. Shoots pubescent or tomentose. L. lobed one-eighth to one-quarter way down. soruetimes permanently miuntely pubescent beneath, base cordate, 7 -11-nerved. petiole $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ usually black at the thickened tip. Calyx $\cdot 25-5^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, limb shortly 5 -lobed.
petals slightly exsert. ohlong-spathulate. Porl ustally described as reticulatovenose, but this only appears when ary.
The wood is only used for fuel. The leaves have a pleasantly acid taste which may be used to discriminate this species from the last when only folinge is sailable and there is any doubt.

## 3. B. tomentosa, $L$.

A handsome shrub with young parts tomentose, 7 9-nerved leaves $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, rather broader than long, lobed less than half way down into two obtuse lobes, laxly pubescent beneath. Fls. yellow or white, shortly bluntly beaked in bud, in axillary or leaf-opposed peduncled pairs with linear bracts and bracteoles. Calyx spathaceous "5", corolla 2". Pod brown 4-5" long by "5".
Frequently cultivated in gardens! Woorl cites Tamar, boo doon ft., as a locality, withont remark. Fl. July-Ang. Fr. Jan.-Feh.

## 4. B. acuminata, L. Ahalad, $S$.

A large shinb 6-15 ft. high with shoots curly pubescent, not tomentose, 7-11-nerved leaves of ten small $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5$ but in favourable situations attaining nearly $6^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad with petiole $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, lobed over onethird to half way down into two acute or acuminate lobes, sparsely pabescent beneath. Flowers pure white well characterised by the long-beaked buds and long acuminate or beaked spathaceous calyx. Pod $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ by $7^{\prime \prime}$ beaked, widest above and tapering downwards, about
7 -seeded.

[^149]5. B. Yariegata, L. Buj, Juruju, Burunga, K.; Jantai, M.; Jhinjir, S.; Kachnar, H.; Kandol, Bhumij.; Lalkangchan (the red), Vagakangchan (the white), Beng.
A small or m.s. tree with 13-15-nerved leaves $2.5-6^{\prime \prime}$ by : $6.5^{\prime \prime}$, lobed about one-fourth to one-third the way down into rounded lobes, grey-glancous and pubescent especially on the nerves beneath. Powers large pure white or pink or purple with one petal variegated Jellow, in short racemes mostly from leafless axils, flower buds terete. Pod 6-12 ' by $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ flat, dehiscent.
Natarally a tree of dry lock y hills and very heautifnl in the forest. Chota Nagpur, all districts! Santal lry rocky hills and very leautiful in the forest. Chata Nagpur, bill districts of the Central and Southern Areas. Often cultivated in gardens and Part of the thes Hower in its second rear as a shrul). Fl. Feb. March, the upper Hark grey lee heing more or less leatless at the time. Fr. April-May.
exposure grey longitudinally cracked, waze pale pink or Hewh-coloured darkening on Calys spathace. Primary nerves sometimes only 11 . P'etiole " $3-1$ " $\%$ p phescent stout. Perfect stamaceous, tube $1-1^{\circ} 25^{\prime \prime}$, limb broad ovate. Petals obovate $2-20^{\prime \prime}$ " long. mature, samens usually 5 without staminodes. Pod very venose when dry and The mond is ase when young, stipes 1 " long.
Teed wood is only used for fuel. The hark yields a fibre and is both eaten and Modkarni sayally, campbell. The thowers and thower-buds are sometimes eaten. efolu in diarre that the bark is astringent, tonic and alterative, and a decoction is durhoen anrlhoes. The fowers are laxative. The dried buds are also useful in Thoea and worms, and a decoction of the root is an anti-fat remedy:
6. B. puppurea, L. Koilara, Th. ; Sing-ara, M.; Sing-a, Ho. ; Sinhara, S. ; Koinar, Khavw. ; Kundrau, Mal P.; Sona, H.; Deva-kanchan, Beng.
A m.s. tree but not infrequently flowering as a shrub, with 9-11nerved very deeply lobed often oblong leaves $\frac{\square}{5 \prime} 7^{\prime \prime}$ long, lobes with usually angular tips. Fls. large purple in terminal panicled racemes with acutely 5 -angled flower-buds. Pod ( $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ hy 5 - $5-1$ " narrow below, nearly always somewhat broadening upwards, flat, dehiscent when ripe with thin coriaceous $t$ wisted valves.
Frequent in all districts, especially in valleys and often grown in the villages. Fl. Sept.-Dec. Fr. Jan.-March.
Twigs glalirous. Bark ashy or dark brown, haze with or withont a pink outer lajer, then pale fellow rapidy darkening, then hearly white bat centre (on wood) again yellowish. I'wigs ghabrons. Ta enves split from one-third of the way down often to hear the hase, glabrous or minutely mberulous on the nerves beneath, green, scarcely slaucous and much more membranous than in $B$. variegata. As in other Bumhimius very small leaves are sometimes present on same shoot with others.
 Petals oblanceolate $1 \cdot 20^{-2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, often variegated, longeclawed, Stamens 3-2 perfect and staminodes filamentous.

The bark gives a fibre. The leaves are eaten as vegetaljles (a:, ara, $K$.). The tree is frost hardy.

Var. a triandra, Roxb. (sp.).
A smaller-flowered form with pink flowers with a dark crimson centre. The leaves are also broader with a broader sinus, petals cuneate oltuse.

On limestone, Naga Untari (Palamaua) Fl. Now.-Dec.
This is probably Roxburgh's B. triandia.
7. B. retusa, Ham. Laba, K. ; Birnju, Bunju, Jhinjit, S.; Kaamaun, Katmauli, Kharw.; Tewa, Ur.; Kanla, H.; Choari, Or.; Panki, Khond.
A m.s. tree with entire or only slightly emarginate 7 -11-nerved leaves $4-7^{\prime \prime}$, rather broader than long with a cordate or straight base. Flowers only $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. zygomorphic, white with the three upper petals purple-mottled, in corymbose racemes arranged in ample terminal panicles. Pods straight, sub-oblong but rather broader upwards, $5^{\circ}-7^{\prime \prime}$ by $1.251^{\prime} 75^{\prime \prime}$ thin and deep red till ripe.

Hill districts of the Central and Southern tracts. Eupecially common on northern slopes in Chota Nagpur! Common in Angul, Mayurbhanij and Sambalpur in valleys and on suartzite hills. F'l. Sept.-Dec. Fr. Feb.-March. Evergreen.

Bark dark gres-brown, blaze very pale pink. I. green leeneath easily distinguished by the entire or searcely divided apex. (Calyx-tube scarcely any. Petals subrhombid above the long claws. Stamens 3.

The bark yields a fibre and gum, the latter used in sweatmeats. Camplell says that the leaves have a hitter diagreeable taste. The tree is frost hardy. The stem above the cotyledons is remarkably long and slender up to the first pair of foliage leaves which are opposite?
8. B. Yahlii, W. \& A. Maulan, Th.; Maholan, Kharw.; Maljan, Mahul, H. ; Jom-lar, Lamak' lar, S. ; Sialpatta, Or.
An immense climber with villosely tomentose shoots and young parts, simple circinate tendrils mostly leaf-opposed, deeply 2 -lobed deeply cordate leaves from $2^{\prime \prime}$ to $18^{\prime \prime}$ diam. and corymbs of large
white or cream-coloured flowers. Pod woody 6-12" by $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$, flat, relvety.
Throughout the province but especially on the hills and in stony ravines. Fl. April-Jane. F'r. Dec.-March. Sub-deciduons and renews its leaves in May.
The stem attains 2-4 ft. girth, often deeply fluted with nearly smooth brown bark. Leaves with rounded lobes more or less pubescent or hairy and with a very stont point from the sinus. Corymbs often panicled, villously tomentose. Petals 1-1. $5^{\prime \prime}$ densely villous on the back.
One of the most destructive climbers in the province but fortunately of considerable value. The bark yields a strong fibre (chop, $K_{\text {; }}$; lamaklar, $\mathcal{S}_{\mathrm{o}}$ ) used for ropes. The leaver are used as plates (kalu, $K$ ) and cups (pu, $K$ ). The pods are known as lama in Kol, in santal the small-seeded variety being cihri lamak, and the largemeded variety dhalka lamak. These porls are opened ly means of heat which, to avoid carriage of the husks, is often applied inside the forest and is a fruitful arree of forest fires. The seeds are an important article of food. The bark conthins a quantity of tannin, but the mucilage, makes its extraction difficult.

## 9. B. anguina, Roxb.

A woody cirrhose climber with peculiar compressed stems alternately convex and concave on the flexures. Branchlets very smooth terete. L. densely tomentose when young, adult thin glabrous 2-5" with two very long acuminate lobes or lobes short, and on old plants leaves often quite entire rounded and cuspidate. Fls. very small white $\cdot 2-25^{\prime \prime}$ diam. racemed in lax terminal pubescent panicles. Pod 1-1.8' long ellipsoid $1-2$-seeded glabrous.
Ramnagar Hills, N. Champaran! Fl. Oct. Fr. Feb.-March.
Tendrils persistent simple or with two very symmetrically opposed coils. L. 7-11-nerved often as broad as long. Racemes long and slender. Calyx 5 -toothed. Pet. obovate. St. 3. Ovary glabrous, stipitate.

## 5. AMHERSTIA, Wall.

Amherstia nobilis, Wall., is a well-known garden tree in the more humid parts (eg. Catheck). It hasa broad dark green but low crown of large even pinnate leaves sod long acuminate leaflets. The flowers are very large and shows in long pendulons racemes on long pedicels which have a pair of bright scarlet bracteoles at their apex. Sepals pedicels which have a pair or bright scarlet only 3 developed, the upper very broad $2^{\prime \prime}$
4. Petals, hap and broad scarlet and yellow with a long tube, lateral wing-like narrower. Th May-June.

## 6. TAMARINDUS, $L$. Tamarind.

1. T. indica, $L$. Jojo, $K_{\cdot}$; Jojos, S.; Amli, Inli, H.; Tetul, T'entuli, Beng., Or.; 'Tetar, Khare.
A very large and very handsome tree with even-pinnate leaves with $10-20 \mathrm{prs}$. of small close linear oblong leaflets about $\mathrm{s}^{\prime \prime}$ long and small red and yellow flowers in lax racemes. Calyx-tube turbinate, sepals lanceolate, imbricate, two lowest connate. Corolla with only the three upper petals developed, two lower reduced to filamentous scales. Stamens only 3 developed, monadelphous below, the sheath bearing 3-4 bristles (staminodes), anthers large versatile. Orary stipitate, stipes adnate to hypanthium. Pod curved linear, somelvhat compressed thick with thin crustaceous epicarp and thick pulpy mesocarp, indehiscent.
[^150]
## 6. Tamarindus.] 54. CeSALPINIACER.

probably become so elsewhere but it suffers much from fires. Fl. usually AprilJune (but also seen in flower in October). Fr. Dec.-Feb. Evergreen. Supposed to be native of Africa.

It is easily grown from seed. The young plants have persistent linear-lanceoInte stipules " 5 " long, pubescent shoots and leaflets " $75^{\prime \prime}$ long.

The tamarind must be of exceedingly ancient introduction and it has two Sanscrit names, Tintidi and Amlika. The ripe fruit is regarded in native practice as refrigerant, digestive, carminative and laxative and useful in intoxication caused by alcohol or datura (Materia Medica of the Hindus). Hamilton speaks of the tree being very large and abundant among the ruins of Gaur.

## 7. SARACA, $L$.

Trees with even-pinnate glabrous coriaceous leaves. Inflorescence showy with coloured bracts and calyx, flowers in sessile corymbose lateral panicles. Hypanthium long cylindrical, sepals on the terminal disc, 4, oblong, resembling a zygomorphic corolla, the true corolla absent. Stamens $3-8$ with long coloured filaments and versatile anthers. Ovary long-stipitate, many-ovuled. Pod flat dehiscent, coriaceous. Seeds exalbuminous.

1. S. indica, L. Husangid-ba, Usangid-ba, K.; Asoka, Beng.

A strikingly beautiful tree when in flower, with dense corymbs 3-4" broad of a brilliant orange-scarlet, each flower with scarlet exserted stamens. The flowers are well set off by the dark-green leaves of 3-6 pairs of large oblong or oblong-lanceolate acute or acuminate leaflets which attain $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $2.5^{\prime \prime}$.
Along streams in the Ramnagar Hills, Champaran! Valleys of Singbhum especially in the ravines of Porahat! Bolah Reserve, Keonjhur, Griece! Mayurbhanj, elev. 3000 ft , along streams! Arang Reserve, Angul! Southern Range, Puri, frequent! Fl. March-April. Fr. Sept, and seeds germinate in Dec. Evergreen. New leaves in purple drooping clusters appear at intervals.
Rarely exceeding 30 ft . with a low dense crown. Leaves sub-sessile, leaflets on some leaves only $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long and lanceolate. Corymbs often sub-terminal on short special branchlets together with a single leaf, hracts sub-persistent ascending short ovate-acuminate, ciliate, and bracteoles similar, coloured. Sepals " $25-5^{\prime 5}$ ", tube 1-1.3". Pod 6-8" by 1-1 $6^{\prime \prime}$ " slightly ublique both ends.
The tree is often cultivated. Foxburgh says "when in full blossom, I do not think the whole vegetable kingdom affords a more beautiful object." In my opinion, however, it requires to be seen in nature, along some woodland stream, to appear at its best.

## 8. COLVILLEA, Boj.

1. C. racemosa, Boj.

An ornamental tree occasionally seen in gardens, introduced from Madagascar (teste Taubert). It grows to moderate size and has handsome 2-pinnate leaves with very small linear leaflets, bears large drooping dense sub-paniculate racemes of bright orange flowers in September. Rhachis of racemes thickened. Bracts coloured caducous. Hypanthiam very short bulged, with 5 sepals, 4 more or less connate, the fifth and lowest free. Uppermost petal very broad, lowest narrow. Stamens 10 free declinate villous below. Ovary sub-sessile free. Pod elongate straight turgid dehiscent with several seeds.

## 9. POINCIANA, L.

Trees with ample 2-pinnate leaves and numerous small leaflets. Stipules small or well-developed. Flowers showy, orange or scarlet in terminal corymbs. Hypanthium very short. Sepals 5, large subequal. Petals 5 with the uppermost different from the others.

Stamens 10 free declinate villous at base. Ovary sessile many-ovuled. Stigma truncate ciliolate. Pod woody flat straight or curved finally dehiscent. Seeds transverse, oblong.
The Flora of Hadras has abandoned the well-known name Poinciana on the grounds that the species (Poinciana pulcherrima) for which it was originally established by Linncus has since been transferred to Cosalpinia (vide Kew Bulletin. 1920). It appears to le open to doubt whether this necessitates a change in the genas Poinciana as since modified and amplified and no confusion can possibly arise by retaining the old name.

1. P. regia, Boj. Syn. Delonix regia, Raf.; Gul Mohur (often corrupted in English to Gold-mohur), Vern.; Flamboyant, Fr.
A beantiful and well-known tree with feathery 2 -pinnate leaves. When not in flower distinguishable from the many other trees with feathery 2 -pinnate foliage by the pectinate stipules with finely linear segments. Petals $2^{\prime \prime}$ long or more, orbicular with a very long claw, the 5th lined with red and orange. Pod $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long. 'The narrow oblong seeds have a bony testa and of ten take two years to germinate.
Common in Indian gardens. Fl. April-June.
2. P. elata, L. Syn. Delonix elata, Gamble. The yellow Gul-mohur. A mod.-sized tree with larger leaflets and orange flowers. Bracts small simple. Pod only 6-8".
It is planted more in southern India and is rare in our area. Its native country is doubtful, Roxburgh says that it is native in Coromandel.
F. April-May.

## 10. PARKINSONIA, L.

Trees or shrubs with sharp thorns which represent the abbreviated axis of a 2 -pinnate leaf, pinnæ $2-4$ relatively very long, with compressed rhachis and numerous very small leaflets. Stipules converted into prickles. Flowers yellow in lax axillary racemes. Calyx-tube short, sepals equal coriaceous. Petals 5 , the uppermost broader than the rest. Stamens 10. Ovary shortly stipitate, with many ovules. Pod linear, unevenly turgid, indehiscent or tardily dehiscent. Seeds linear oblong, parallel with the axis.

## 1. P. aculeata, L. Bilaiti-kikar, $H$.

A small tree with 26 pinnæ on the shortened main axis and stipulary thorns recurved or absent. Lfts. numerous linear-oblong " $25^{\prime \prime}$ or less or obsolete. Pod 1-few-seeded, acuminate or beaked, dry, moniliform, 3-6" long, tardily dehiscent. Seeds brown ' 3 ".
Apparently naturalised (from America) in varions parts of the province on maste ground. Banks of the Sone. Palaman! On cotton soil, S.P.! F'requent on cotton soil, Malasore!
The seed germinates in July. The cotyledons are foliaceons oblong rounded " 8 ". The first leaves are pimate with the stipules reduced to small deciduons points.

## 11. GLEDITSCHIĂ, L.

Trees with the axillary branchlets often converted into branched thorns. Leaves abruptly pinnate or bipinnate, sometimes in the same species. Lflts. rather small. Flowers greenish in often panicled spikes, polygamous. Calyx with 3 5 sepals. Petals 3-5
without claws, imbricate. Stamens 6-10 free. Ovary in herm. fl. free with 2 many ovales, short style, stigma terminal pubescent above Pod short or long compressed, indehiscent or tardily 2 -valved. Seeds often surrounded by pulp.

1. G. sinensis, Lamk. Syn. G. horrida, Willd.; Dozahk, Vern.; The Honey-locust.
A tree armed with formidable thorns, leaflets ovate-elliptic obtuse. Pod elongate compresserl.
Either this or the next are often seen planted on railway platforms.
2. G. macracantha, Desf. Syn. G. ferox, Desf.? Vern. as above.

Similar in halit. Leaflets lanceolate rigid. ablout $2^{\prime \prime}$ long crenate-dentate. Pod very pulpy within.

Both species are native of China. (i. winchsis has been introduced into Europe and whether the Indian tree is the sume refuires further examination.

## 12. SCHIZOLOBIUM, V'og.

## 1. Schizolobium excelsum, Vog.

A tree rather frequent in the town of Ranchi. introduced from Brazil, and there known as Bacurubu. It is readily recognised by its tall slender stem with smooth bark bearing a crown of large rather feathery $\dot{c}$-pinnate leaves and large panicled racemes of yellow flowers in April. Hypanthinm turbinate obligne with 5 subequal oblong-ovate sepals, calyx and ovary with black hairs. Pethls long-clawed oval-rotund " "f" long with way margin. Stameus 10 declinate, uniform. Ovary stipitate with the stipes partly fused on the upper side to the hypanthium. Pod compressed obovate, dehiscent. Seed 1 enclosed in the wing-like endocarp which separates from the epicarp.

## 13. PELTOPHORUM, Vogel.

Tall trees with evenly bipinnate leaves and showy yellow flowers in axillary and terminal panicled racemes. Flower as in Mezoneuron but hypanthium shallow and stigma broadly peltate. Pod compressed, indehiscent, thinner and winged towards both sutures. Seeds 1-3.

1. P. ferrugineum, Benth. Syn. Cæsalpinia inermis, Roxb.

A large handsome dark-foliaged tree with rusty tomentose shoots and rusty panicles of showy yellow flowers. Pod oblong, about 3.5 by $1^{\prime \prime}$ with the wing each side equal. Seeds usually 3 , brown oblong -4" long.

Now frequently planted, thrives well especially in the Central Area and is often seen on railway platforms, Fl. r.s. Fr. Dec. Native of the Eastern Peninsula and Ceylon.

Leaves $6^{\prime}$ to 1 ft . long, pinne $16-20,36^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lffts. 20-30, close oblong, "ă- $7 \mathrm{~m}^{\prime \prime}$ ". Pod closely longitudinally veined.

## 14. MEZONEURON, Desf.

Differs from Cæsalpinia, to which it is very closely allied, chiefly by the flat indehiscent pod broadly winged down the upper suture, also in a less degree by its very oblique and deep hypanthium with the very cucullate lowest sepal. The floral bracts are nearly or completely suppressed.

1. M. cucullatum, IF. \& A. Baganaha, Th.; Baghin janum, S.; Kokobotur, $\mathrm{K}^{\text {. }}$
A large woody ylalmous shrub, scrambling or widely scandent by the numerous small back sharp prickles on branches and leaves. Leaves ample e-pimate "ith deep green shining ovate leaflets $1-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers bright yellow or orange articulate on their pedicels in numerous panicled racemes, often from the old wood. Pod 2-4" long, 1-seeded.
Northern Area. ("hamparan to Purneah! ('entral A rea, in valleys. Singhhum, especially in the Saranda forests! Dalbhum, Gamble! Santal Parganas, along atreams! Fl. Sept.-Feb. Fr. Fel).
Stems with large conical of ohtong bosses tipped ly a prickle, sometimes one foot in girth. Leaf rhachis $6-12$. Dmane nintant 25 prs. Lfts. 3 -a prs ovate to narrow elliptic. 'Two anterion arphand anterior petal prodnced into a slipper receiving the base of tho anterion filaments. Ant. pet. Heshy purple foided, deeply 2-lobed, others mum thinlly mhat (atyx, pedicels and rhachis yellow. Stamens 5 longer and $\bar{z}$ shortur hut one sury long and one very short, inclined, anthers bright crimson.

## 15. CESALPINIA, $L$.

Trees or shrubs (ften scandent and usually armed with numerous prickles and with large abruptly 2 -pinnate leaves and usually showy yellow or red flowers in axillary racemes, more rarely racemes terminal and panicled. Bracts present, at least when young. Calyxlobes imbricate, the lowest much the largest and cucullate, tube very short. Petals spreading (or erecto-patent in C. coriaria), usually orbicular and clawed, the posterior smallest. Stamens 10 free declinate, filaments often woolly. Ovary few-ovuled. Pod various in form, dehiscent or not, not winged (a rudimentary wing is sometimes present).
I. Trees or shmus, not somndent. Not iudigenous.
A. Unarmed tree. Flowers mall whitish
B. Prickly, at lenst on Fomes stems. Fiowers showr. Tree, imokles very few. Pimme and leaflets $10-15$ prs. Large shruh. Pinnst 69 prs.
II. Scandent prickly shrul)s.
A. Petals broad. Pods unarmed.
a. Lftts. 2-3 prs. on each pinna
b. Lfts. (6-12 prs, on each pinna.

Lftes. "- 1". Pod dry.
B. Petals narrow: Pod echinate

1. coriaria.
2. sappan.
3. pulcherrima.
4. nugn.
5. digyna.
6. sepiario.
7. crista.
8. C. coriaria, Withd. Divi-divi, American Sumach,

A small or m.s. tree with a dense low spreading crown and pretty
2.pinnate leaves with very numerous close set leaflets $12-{ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Pinnæ $13 \cdot 17,12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. small whitish sweet-scented panicled. Podes spirally twisted.
Introduced from Central America and often cultivated for ormament, e. $g$. Chaihassh, Santal Parganas and Koderma! Fl. May-Jane. Fr. Aug. Evergreen. It was originally intrminced for tanning purposes but does not seem to be used in the province. The seeflgerminates well in about a week after sowing but it is probably not worth gruwing on a large scale. other more easily accessible materials being as rich in tannin as the pods of Divi-divi.
2. C. sappan, L. Bakam, Beng.; Patang, $H$.

A amall tree with small and few or sometimes no prickles. Pinnse

8-12 prs. Leaflets close sessile ${ }^{5}-75^{\prime \prime}$ oblong .ohlique or falcate, $10-20$ prs. Fls. yellow, the racemes panicled. Pod $3 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ wider and truncate at apex which is prominently beaked, polished, indehiscent. Seeds 3-4.

Planted at Ranchi and Hazaribagh! F3. r.s.
The wood yields a red dye not, I believe, now nsed in the province. It is allied to the Logwood (Hamatoxylon campechianum) of Central America, but the dye is Brasilin and in Jogwood Hamatoxylin. Before the advent of the aniline dyes sappan is said to have been much used as a dye for cotton fabrics. It is a powerfal astringent (Nadkami).
3. C. pulcherrima, Swartz. Krishnacharan, Gultorah, Vern.; Peacock Hower; Barbadoes Pride. Syn. Poinciana pulcherrima, L.
A handsome much-branched shrub, but getting straggly and untidy when old. Upper branches often without thorns. Leaf rhachis smooth glossy $7-11^{\prime \prime}$ long with 6-9 prs. of pinnæ. Lfts. on median pinne about 8-10 prs., median about $\tau^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous, broadly oblong, emarginate and apiculate. Flowers scarlet or yellow in elongate axillary and terminal racemes ( $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long or more in fruit. Pedicels $1-15^{\prime \prime}$ long articulate above. Petals, four sub-equal transversely oblong above the long claw $\sigma^{\prime \prime}$, the fifth with its claw longer and blade smaller and much crisped. Filaments declinate $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, 5 longer than the others.

Very common in Indian gardens and sometimes running widd. Seeds sown in the r.s. will Hower in the following c.s. and h.s.

The yellow variets is sometimes called var. lutea.
4. C. nuga, Ait. Syn. C. paniculata, Roxb.

A large prickly climber with prickles on the branches, at the base of the pinne and along the rhachis of the leaves above. Pinne 3 prs. Lefts. usually only 2 prs. on each pinna or one pair and an odd, elliptic- or ovate-lanceolate, shortly obtusely acuminate or acute, $\cdot 7-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, coriaceous with very indistinct venation. Fls. yellow, fragrant in panicled racemes ; calyx about ${ }^{\prime} 3$ ' and petals not much exserted, filaments densely woolly below. Pod compressed woody, obliquely broadly elliptic sharply cuspidate, about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long only without the cusp and short stipes and $1 \cdot 2 \cdot 1 \cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ broad with one, very rarely two, large brown flattened ellipsoid seed.

[^151]5. C. digyna, Rottl. Umul-kuchi, Beng.; Hainsa, Th.: Gilo, Or.: Tari, Or. Tari appears to be the trade name of the pods. Troi in Assam.
A large much branched scrambling shrub copiously armed with recurved prickles. Leaf rhachis $5-8^{\prime \prime}$ or up to $11^{\prime \prime}$ long, with geminate prickles at each pair of pinnæ, minutely pubescent or fulvous hairy. Pinnæ 8-10 or up to 12 prs., $\cdot 75-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, swollen at base. Lfits. $7-10$ or up to 12 prs, on the median pinnæ, $\cdot 25-4^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $5^{\prime \prime}$ long,
elose oblong. Fls. bright pale yellow' 7 ' diam. in copious supra-axillary glabrescent racemes $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, pedicels slender spreading, $7-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ with very oblique persistent spreading truncate calyx-tube, sepals anceolate ' 2 " and anterior ${ }^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$ ", soon deciduous. Petals orbicular. posterior smaller reflexed. Pod $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long, oblong thick fleshy shortly stipitate crowned by the long style, 1-4-seeded. Fruiting pedicels slender.
In the damper districts. Champaratu, near atreams in the Ramnagar Hills ! Purneah and the northern santal Parganas! Mayurbhanj! Bonai, Cooper! Pari, but not abundant! Angul, fairly common in places! Narsingpur! Fl. Joly-Oct. Fr. Feb.-April. Evergreen.
Usually very dense. Branches shining, lower prickles 'g' straight and sharp, apper $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$ recurved and those on leaf rhachis small. Latts. pale beneath with roonded tip and sulb cordate oblique base, minutely appressed hairy beneath and paberulous above, hecoming nearly glabrous with age. Racemes often curved, glabrescent, bract almotit obsolete. Filaments far exserted woolly below. Calyx glabrous. The young poct shows signs of a wing. Seeds roundish smooth dark brown ' 4 - $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with very hard testa.
The pods are said to contain as much tannin as the American Sumach and hasee have been asked for. The plant is, however, far more abundant towards Aseam and Burmah.
Seed obtained frum Burmah, sown in July, germinated at Sambalpur after ${ }^{25}$ days (Mudaliar).

## 6. C. sepiaria, Roxb. Uri, Relu, Kando, H.; Gilo, Or.

An extensive shrub rambling or climhing by means of the recurved prickles on the stems and leaf rhachis. Branchlets and leaf rhachides and panicle rusty pubescent or sub-tomentose. Leaf rhachis about $12^{\prime \prime}$ long with geminate prickles between as well as at base of pinnæ. Pinnæ 5-10 prs., usually 1-2" apart, $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lflts. 6-12 prs., '5-1" long or some only $3^{\prime \prime}$ 'long, broadly oblong, close, rounded or retuse both ends, puberulous both sides or nearly glabrous above. Fls. ${ }^{\text {showy }}$ bright sulphur yellow $75-9^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in long simple racemes $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ long which are terminal or in a vertical supra-axillary series of which the uppermost is the oldest. Pod oblong dry compressed $3-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long tipped with the straight hardened style which is " $5-75^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruiting pedicels stout, woody.
Occasional. Gangpur, near the Brabmini river! Ranchi, planted not far from the Mahadeo Temple and nccasional in gardens and hedges! Fl. Dec.-May. Fr. old ripe pods have been found by me both in September and June and unripe ones in February. I am not sure to which flowering months they relate as they remain long on the plant.
Branchlets sometimes 5 -angled. Stipules semi-sagittate caducous. Young racemes with deciduous lanceolate recurved bracts "3" long. The small petal natally with red lines. Lower part of flaments densely woolly. Pod very tardily dehiscent.
7. C. crista, L. Syn. C. Bonducella, Fleming; Bagni, S.; Katkaranj, H.; Nata, Beng.; The Fever-nut.

An extensive climbing or scrambling shrub covered with short straight prickles, those on the leaf-rhachis reflexed. Branchlets falvous-hairy. Leaves ample with large persistent compound or pinnatifid foliaceous stipules. Pinne 6-8 prs. and leaflets about 8 prs, oblong or ovate-oblong $5-1$ " by ' 5 ". Fls. pale yellow 5 by $755^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in simple usually supra axillary very elongate racemes, the lower flowers only fertile. Young pods softly echinate, old broadoblong prickly, $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, dehiscent, 1-2-seeded.

Usually in hedges in the open. Champaran! Gaya! Ranchi! Santal P., frequent! Puri! Sambalpur! Fl. Ang.-Oct. Fr. Dec.-A pril. Evergreen.
Lffts. not contiguous, slightly downy beneath. with ohtuse mucronate tip. Bracts long linear reflexed over the buids " $6 \cdot 75$ " long, deciduous. The small erect petal marked with orange. Seeds large round grey " $75^{\prime \prime}$ " diam. with an exceedingly hard testa.

The seeds, Putikaranja in Sanskrit and Natakaranja in Bengali, are said to resemble in properties thnse of Pomamia (Dutt). The seeds and the root bark are largely used as antiperiodic and febrifuge in fevers. Roxburgh says the seed is a powerful tonic; Nankami that the powdered seed acts as a tonic in dyspepsia, and that the same smoked in a hucgua is said to cure colic; other uses are also given in Indian Plants and Drugs hy that author.
I have found the seed germinates more quickly if the testa is rasped. The germination is hypogeal.

## FAM. 55. MIMOSACE $\not \subset$ (Leguminosæ).

Trees or shrubs, rarely (Mimnsa pudica) undershrubs, with 2-pinnate leaves (rarely main pinnæ digitate). Pinnæ and leaflets sometimes reduced to one pair or (in some exotic Acacix) absent and the rhachis developed as a phyllode. Flowers small regular, collected into spikes or heads with usually prominent stamens but small perianth. Calyx tubular or campanulate, truncate or valvately toothed or lobed, sometimes minute. Petals valvate, free or more or less connate into a tubular or funnel-shaped corolla (gamopetalous) hypogynous or perigynous. Stamens as many or twice as many as the petals or numerous, hypogynous to perigynous, free or monadelphous sometime adnate to the base of the corolla. Ovary 1-carpellary free from the hypanthium, 2-many-ovuled. Fruit a dehiscent or indehiscent dry or sub-succulent pod, very rarely breaking up inside the sutures into one-seeded joints.

Germination in those species examined by me is epigeal in most, but sometimes hypogeal as in Entada. The first true leaves are of ten at once bi-pinnate.
I. Stamens definite, usually 10 (Mimosece).
A. Flowers spicate. Anthers apiculate with a small gland in bud, Large climber with tendrils and immense pords.

1. Entada.

Unarmed tree with anple leaves
2. Adenanthera.

Small thorny tree. Fls, polygamons, similar
3. Prosopis.

Small thorny tree. Fis. dissimilar, spike- parti-coloured
4. Dichrostachys.
B. Flowers in ylohose or oblong ovoid heads.

1. Anthers apiculate glandular. Pinne only 2
2. Xylia.
3. Anthers not gland-tipped. Pinnæ several.
b. Parkia.
a. St. monedelphous. Sepals imbricate
4. Leucana,

Unirmed. Pod not jointed
8. Mimosa.

Prickly. Pod breaking into joints when ripe
II. Stamens indefinite (Acaciec)
A. Stamens free.

Usually spiny or prickly trees or shrubs
9. Aeacia.
B. Stamens monadelphous. Usually unarmed trees. Pod thin flat
10. Albizzia.

Pod circinate, dry. Sometimes prickly trees
11. Pitherolobium.

Pod straight, flattish, rather succulent.
12. Enterolobium.

## 1. ENTADA, Adans. (Pusaetha, L.)

Woody, sometimes immense, climbers with 2-pinnate leaves, uppermost pinnæ (or all in the seedling) sometimes converted into tendrils, leaflets often large and few-paired. Stipules small, bristle-like.

Flowers 5 -merous small in slender single or fascicled spikes which are often panicled towards the ends of the leafless branches. Calyx campanulate, very shortly toothed. Petals free or slightly connate. St. 10 free, exserted. Ovary sub-sessile with many ovules. Pod compressed, in our species very large and woody, with thickened sutures and breaking up within them into large 1 -seeded joints. Endocarp enclosing the seed and separating from the epicarp. Seeds large compressed exalbuminous.

1. E. scandens, Benth. Syn. Pusaetha scandens, L.; Karu, K.; Kari, Kharw. ; Bidhanta, S.; Gila, Gilo, Beng., Or.; Osta, Arsi, Or. (teste Cooper) ; Saruni, Vern.
An immense woody climber with the 2 -pinnate leaves usually ending in a point or two-fid tendril, pinne only two pairs often ending in an abortivé leaflet. Lffts. 2-4 prs., terminal leaflet $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, others shorter towards the base of pinnæ. Spikes of green or cream-coloured fls 4-9" long, pubescent, of ten extra-axillary. Pod the largest of the family in India, often 2 ft . long, large chestnut-coloured seeds discoid 15-2 $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Throughout the area, but not common except in the damper high forests. Purneah! Santal P.! Singbhum, valleys! Palamau, Haslett! Mayurbhanj, olev. 3000 ft ! Puri Mals, common! Fl. April. Fr. March-May of the following year, Deciduous March April.
Attains 3-4 ft. girth, stems often with cork-screw-like flanges. Bark brown, blaze red or pink and very fibrous in old stems, wood withut the large pores agailly common in climbers. Lfts narrow-elliptic to obovate, with many fine sec. n., apex emarginate even when stoortly acuminate, above glossy. Calyx ${ }^{\prime} 12^{\prime \prime}$. Corolla lobes valvate $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$, oblong-lanceolate acute. Bracts minute linear.
The powdered seed mixed with shee is eaten as an anodyne during parturition. The seeds are often worked up into small boxes and ornaments,
The germination is hypogetl, and the seedling concentrates all its energy in quickly getting up through the bushes to the light so that all the leaves are entirely converter into slender teudrils, the rhachis ending in a mucro. These tendrils gyrate very fast, describing many complete circles in the course of the day.

## 2. ADENANTHERA.

## 1. Adenanthera payonina, L. Ranjan, Rakto-kanchan, Beng.

A large handsome tree but sometimes flowering as a shrub is sometimes found in gardens, as at Dumka and Ranchi. It has ample 2-pinnate leaves with 8-12 distant pinne, each with 12 or more alternate obloug leatlets " $75-1^{* 2} 5^{\prime \prime}$ " long. The flowers look somewhat like tho of Entrda, being small and yellowish in axillary and panicled spiciform racemes $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ lons, each with 10 free stamens as long as the compla. Pod $6-9^{\prime \prime}$ by ' $5^{\prime \prime}$ falcase, with about 10 bright scarlet, rurely yellow brown seerds, each of which are said to weigh 4 graius, and Hre used as weights and ormaments.

## 3. PROSOPIS, $L$.

Trees usually with axillary or paired thorns or stipulary and scattered prickles, rarely unarmed, with evenly 2 -pinnate leaves of a few pairs of pinnæ and many narrow coriaceous leaflets, glands of ten present on the rhachis. Fls suall, in narrow spikes or spiciform racemes without bracts and bracteoles. Calyx campanulate with ${ }^{\text {short teuth. Petals } 5} 5$ ligulate connate to the middle or later free. Stamens 10 free, slightly exserted, anthers with an apical gland. A
raised dise sometimes present. Ovary stipitate, many-ovuled. Pod flat or turgid with a thick spongy mesocarp, septate, often torulose. Seeds ovoid, compressed.

## 1. P. spicigera, $L_{\text {. }}$ Jhand, $H$. ; Shami, Beng.

A small thorny tree with rather glaucous foliage. Leaves with 2 prs. of pinnæ only, each with $7-10$ prs. of ligulate leaflets ${ }^{25-5} \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long with an ascending cusp. Spikes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$. Corolla under $\cdot^{\prime \prime}$. Pod straight cylindric torulose, 4- $8^{\prime \prime}$ long with $10-15$ seeds.
A specimen in the Calcutta Herbarium is described as from " Bihar" but it is very rare there and prolably only in the driest parts. In districts where the tree is abundant the pods form a valuable food for cattle. camels and goats.

## 4. DICHROSTACHYS, DC.

Small trees or shrubs with the branchlets often ending in thorns. L. 2 -pinnate with several pinnse and many small or minute ligulate leaflets, stipules present, stipellæ O. Spikes parti-coloured with dimorphous minute flowers, the upper yellow and 2 -sexual, the lower pink and neuter bearing long filiform staminodes. Calyx minute. Corolla oblong with 5 ligulate petals connate towards the base. Stamens free, 10, anthers gland-tipped. Ovary many-ovuled. Pod narrow compressed becoming spiral or irregularly bent and depressed between the seeds, not septate.

## 1. D. cinerea, W. \& A. Vurtuli, $H$.

A large branched shrub or small tree looking like an Acacia when not in flower. Twigs mostly ending in a thorn. Easily recognised by its pretty tassel-like stalked heads of flowers, the lower 1-2" with staminodes " 5 " long being a bright rose colour, the upper usually shorter portion yellow with the stamens more shortly exserted and antheriferous. Pods curled and twisted $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long in clusters.
Only found on black cotton soil in the extreme south of the province! Puri! In flower or fruit most of the year round. Seed has been collected October and November.
Bark grey. The habit is very characteristic, the numerous branches being armed Fith short lateral and terminal straight thorns and the leaves on the thorns and mall nodose tuhercles which are covered with what are ayparently the bases of persistent stipules. L. rhachis only $11^{\circ 5} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long pubescent with ${ }^{3}-12$ prs. ahort pinnze and numerous leaflets only "05-1" long. Seeds 6-10.

## 5. XYLIA, Benth.

Tree with 2-pinnate leaves; pinnæ only one pair with large leaflets. Flowers small tubular-campanulate sessile in dense globose peduncled heads, often imperfect and 1 -sexual, peduncles mostly from the axils of fallen leaves, and clustered on the new shoots before the leaves develop, often paired from the axils of caducous linear scales. Calyx with 5 lanceolate lobes. Petals 5 valvate. Stamens 9-10 free, exserted, with slender filaments, anthers apiculate and tipped with a caducous gland. Ovary sessile or reduced to a fulvous hairy pistillode. Orules many. Pod large woody scarcely septate, seeds oblong compressed.

1. X. xylocarpa, Taub. Syn. X. dolabriformis, Benth.; Inga xylocarpa, DC.; Kongra, Or.; Suria, H. ; Tangen, Khond (Kalahandi).

Usually a small tree in our province but attains 6 ft . girth in places, with brown tomentose thick branchlets. Petiole together with main rhachis $2-5^{\prime \prime}$, sec. rachides $4-13^{\prime \prime}$ with normally $5-6$ prs. of leaflets, rarely $2-3$ or' 7 prs. on some leaves, basal usually ovate upper oblong, length ${ }^{2}-8^{\prime \prime}$ with $7-12$ fine oblique sec. n . Glands 4-5 on rhachis, between the upper leaflets. Peduncles 1-2". Heads ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ 75 diam. (without the stamens). Corolla one and a half times as long as the calyx. Pods flat woody somewhat shoe-shaped, $6^{\prime \prime}$ long and $2^{\prime \prime}$ broad towards base and about $125^{\prime \prime}$ broad towards apex, the gibbous base contracted upward to the stipes. Seeds brown broadoblong ' $5-{ }^{\circ} 6$ " about 10 , in depressions of the valves.

[^152]
## 6. PARKIA, $R$. Br.

Large handsome trees with ample 2 -pinnate leaves often with glands on the petiole, and very many small leaflets. Flowers in dense heads on long peduncles, each flower narrow-tubular subtended by a narrow bract with a clavate or spoon-shaped tip. Stamens 10 exserted, connate below, anthers eglandular. Ovary stipitate. Pod large flat narrow many-seeded.

## 1. P. biglandulosa, $\boldsymbol{I}$. \& $A$. The Drum-stick tree

A very handsome tree with large feathery leaves $12-20^{\prime \prime}$ long, petiole with 2 glands. Heads of flowers with an offensive smell on long rusty peduncles $6^{\prime \prime}$ long, deep brown in bud and constricted about one-third way up. Fls. about $\cdot 5$ " long.
Often plantel, e.g. in forest compound at Chaibassa. Fl. Feb. The trees at Chaibassa averaged $54^{\circ} 5 \mathrm{ft}$. in height and girth $43^{\circ} 9^{\prime \prime}$ in 15 years. They are therefore remarkably quick-growing.

## 7. LEUCAENA, Benth.

Trees, or flowering as large shrubs. L. 2-pinnate. Flowers in dense globose heads which are often fascicled or panicled. Stamens 10 free much exserted without gland-tips. Ovary stipitate. Pod flat coriaceous many-seeded.

## 1. L. glauca, Benth.

A large shrub or small tree. L. with 4.8 prs. of pinnæ each with $10-15$ prs. of linear glaucous lfts. ' $3-5$ ' 5 long. Fls. white in heads $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Petals twice the calyx-tube. Pods about 6", very numerous, with flat transverse ovate seeds.
Commonly planted and often self-sown in moist situations. Fl. May-Aug.

## 8. MIMOSA, L.

More or less prickly shrubs or undershrubs with digitate-pinnate or 2-pinnate leaves and numerous small, more or less sensitive
leaflets, stipules and stipelle small. Fls. very small in dense globose heads, mostly 4 -merous. Calyx campanulate, teeth small. Stamens as many or twice as many as the petals, much exserted. Pod flat dry, breaking up into 1 -seeded joints which separate from the continuous slender sutures.
A. Pinnæ digitate. Stamers as many as petals

1. pudica.
B. Pinnæ pinnately arranged. Stamens diplostemonous.
2. Leaves much over $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Pinnex 8-12 prs., lfts. 16-20 prs. $2-3-3$ " long
3. Kimalayanes
Pinnee 4-6 prs., litts. $10-15$ pre. "4- $-7 /{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long
4. mbicanlis.
Pinnæ a-7 prs., litts. 7 - 8 prs. Pol sutures aculeate
5. Prainiana.
6. Leaves under $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Pinnge 3-5 prs. Pod very prickl.
7. hamata.

The Indian species of Mimowe have been revised by Gamble in Lerd Bulletin No. 1, 1920. In this the species usually hitherto known as M. rubicanlis and M. hamata have been split up. My collections and those ht Kew only show the new M. himalayana from our area but these are wiow that I have added the typical M. rubicaulis and M. Praimiana to the Key in case ther should hereafter be found, and also shown M. hamata for comprison.

1. M. pudica, L. Lajalu, lajwati, H.; Kajak, Beng.; Lajkuri, Or.; The Sensitive Plant.
A well-known small undershrub with weakly-prickly stems and compound spreading long-petioled leaves, with 4 digitately arranged pinner 1-2*3" long, leatlets linear " $3-\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ " rarely ${ }^{\prime} 5$ " long, stipules pectinately ciliate. Peduncles 1-2 axillary with pretty pink heads of flowers. Bracteoles to the male flowers minute subulate or 0 , to the hermaphrodite flowers stiff subulate pectinate. Fls. '03" long without the stamens which are about 4 -times as long. St. 4. Pod with weak prickles on the sutures.
Common in the damper districts in open places, waysides, etc., or in partial chade. In the dryer districts is chiefly confined to damp sandy ground. It occurs inside the Lachmidungri forest near streams in Sambalpur and is thoroughly naturalised. Originally from tropical America (Brazil). Fl., Fr. r.s. and c.s., also found in fruit in Puri in March.
On the irritability of the Sensitive Plant see Sachs, Physiology of Plants, English edition, p. 644.
2. M. himalayana, Gamble. Syn. M. rubicaulis, F.B.I. (in part): Shiah-kanta, H.; Kundaru, K.; Sega-janum, S.; Khirkichikanta, Or.
An erect or sub-erect very prickly weak shrub 6-10 ft. high with many stems. Branches angular, densely tomentosely pubescent when young, with close scattered slightly curved prickles. Leaf rhachis $4.5-8^{\prime \prime}$ very prickly, with $8-12$ prs. of pinnæ $7-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lflts. 16-20 prs. or only 10 on the basal pinnæ ${ }^{\circ} 15-{ }^{\prime} 27^{\prime \prime}$ oblong. Fls. pink, in heads about ' 5 " diam. on peduncles $7-1$ " long which are $2-4$-nate, axillary and in long thyrsiform racemes in the axils of undeveloped leaves with filiform stipules ' $2-$ " 25 " long. Pod linear-oblong curved (or straight, teste Gamble), 2-3" long, 4-10-jointed and -seeded, glabrous with attenuate base and apiculate apex tipped by the long style. Sutures slightly aculeate or unarmed.
Very common in low jungles, forest glades and sometimes in hedges. Purneahr abundant! Soane River, Bihar (with aculeate pods), J.D.H.! Chota Nagpar, Irequent! This, or one of the forms of the M. rubicuuliw, F.B.I., occurs throughout the area, but whether the Khirkichi-kanta of Puri, Angul and Sambalpar is
M. himalayana remains to be ascertained, as it was merely noted by me as M. rubicaulis (sensu F.B.I.), Fl. r.s. to Oct. Fr. Jan.-April.

Lfts. with obtuse or sulbacute mucronate tip and semi-rectangular base, hairy beneath, mid-rib nearer the upper margin, sec. n. faint, about 5, looping. Bracteoles among the flowers minute clavate pubescent. Calyx campanulate. 1 mm . long, glabrous. Corolla funnel-shaped, 2.5 mm . long, lobes 4 oblong as long as the tabe. St. 8, long-exsert. Ovary glabrous.
In Angul "Khirkichi" is said to be used for gunpowder charcoal. In Manbhum the powdered root is given for vomiting arising from weakness, Campbell.

## 9. ACACIA, Willd.

Erect or climbing, usually armed trees or shrubs with either 2pinnate leaves or the leaves transformed into green variously shaped phyllodes. Leaflets when present usually small. Stipules sometimes transformed into spines, stipellæ 0. Flowers small in heads or spikes, usually 5 -merous, sometimes polygamous, each subtended by a bract. Calyx campanulate, toothed. Corolla free from the calyx-tube, more or less gamopetalous. Stamens many, free or connate with one another and to corolla at the base only. Pod usually flat and dry, sometimes moniliform and turgid but never breaking into joints, usually dehiscent.
The germination in species examined is epigeal, the cotyledons rather fleshy, subseesile or shortly petioled, ovate to oblong. There is a curious disc-like growth in some cases separating the hypocotyledonary axis from the root. The stipules are from the first often converted into spines.
§. Leaves not converted into phyllodes.
I. Flowers in globose heads.
A. Armature stipular in origin and therefore usually geminate, spines straight.

1. Heads hxillary, yellow or orange.

Shrubby. Pinnze $4-8$ prs. Pod ${ }^{-}-3^{\prime \prime}$, turgid

1. Farneesiana.

Arboreous. P'innæ $3-9$ prs., " $-2-2$ " long. Pod moniliform.
2. arabica.
3. eburnea.
4. tomentosa.

Pinnæ 4-6 prs., up to "E." long only. Pod even.
Pinnfe $7-14$ prs., ${ }^{\circ} 5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, tomentose .
2. Heads panicled, nearly white
5. leweopalora.
B. Armature not stipular. Usually of scattered curved prickles.
[Heads 1-7.nate appearing panicled (exc. conciana) from the leaves in the axils of which they arise being undeveloped at the time of flowering.]

1. Small erect tree.

Pinnæ 16-20 prs. extending almost to base of rhachis. Lflts. '25- ${ }^{-5 \prime}$ ' long
6. Donaldi.
2. Climbers or scrambling woody shrabs, rarely suberect.

## a. Pod thin.

 Pinnee 8-20 prs. Lates. "2-35 $35^{\prime \prime}$ long linear.7. pennata. Pinnse 8-20 prs. Lflts. $15-2^{\prime \prime}$ long linear. Pinnes $12-20$ prs. LAts. "25-'3" oblong, hairy Pinnee 6-8 prs. Lftts. 3 - ${ }^{-7 \prime \prime}$ linear-oblong
b. Pod thick.

Trees. Flowers in spikes. Spines usually stipuiar, shori
8. caneacens.
9. torta.
10. cosia.

## and curved.



1. A. Farneesiana, Willd. Dei-babul, Bilaiti-babul, Gand-babul, H.; Gabur, S.; Kapur, Or.; Guyababla, Beng.

A shrub or small tree $12-20 \mathrm{ft}$. with $4-8 \mathrm{prs}$. of short pinnæ, and $10-20$ prs. of minute crowded leaflets $07 \cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ long. The branches bear small usually slender stipular spines $\cdot 12-7 / 7$ long. Heads of deep orange deliciously fragrant flowers $6^{\prime \prime}$ diam. on peduncles $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, usually clustered on abbreviated shoots from the axils of fallen leaves, also axillary. Pod $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, brown, turgid, ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{J}-\cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ thick, curved, not dehiscent. Seeds dark-brown, more or less oval, "25" scarcely compressed.

Cultivated in gardens throughout the province and often self-sown. It is a native of the West Indies. Fl. chiefly Sept.-Feb. Fruits may be found most of the year, ripen April and full in the monsoon.

Branchlets often zigzag, lenticellate. Leaf rhachis with short petiole pubescent, often ending in a spine, a gland often present above the petiole, pinnæ " 5 - $1^{\prime \prime}$ rarely 1'5" long.
If pruned it makes a very beautiful garden shrulo covered with innumerable Jellow fragrant heads which under the misnomer of "Cassia Howers "are used in perfumery. The roots have a smell of garlic and with the pods are said to be rich in tannin.

Cotyledons oblong.
2. A. arabica, Willd. Babla, Babur, Gabla (teste Draper), K., 心.; Babul, Kikar, H. ; Bambur (in Sambalpur).

- A tree attaining 4.5 ft . girth, but often flowering as a shrub, with long straight white (stipular) spines $\cdot 25-2^{\prime \prime}$ long on the branches. Leaves with 3-6 (seldom up to 9) prs. of pinnæ ' $5-2$ " long, each with $10-20$ prs. of leaflets $12-25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Leaf rhachis with a cup-shaped gland at the base of the lowest and generally also of the uppermost pair of pinnæ. Heads of yellow flowers " 5 " diam. on short axillary slender fascicled peduncles with two bracts a little above the middle. Pod indehiscent whitish tomentose $3-9^{\prime \prime}$ long, deeply constricted between the seeds.

The distribution is peculiar and appears to depend mainly on soil and the absence of competing species. Purneah! Dryer tracts of Behar and Tirhat, on alluvium! Other districts of the Central and Northern tracts mainly on spoil banks and railway embankments, where also it is sometimes planted. Santal Parganas, on Cotton suil! Sonthern Tract, common in Khendpara and Banki on Cotton soil and in parts of Puri! Sambalpur, rare, and chietly on Cotton soil! It appears to avoid Metamorphic rocks and is absent from all the more fully stocked forest arens. Fl. Aug.-Dec. Fr. Jan.-April, Evergreeu.

Bark deep brown or black deeply cracked, blaze very hard, deep brown then pink.

The wood is good and durable and valuable for agricultural implements. The Dark is very largely used for tannin in upper India, but Babul-tanned bark is leas suitable for further finishing in Europe then the so-called half-tans (e.g. tarwad). The seedling is very impatient of grass and other competition and it requires to be raised on clear soil in even-hged crop- In my experience it does not coppice, and in his paper read before the Tanuin Conference Mr. Tireman says that "in general it does not coppice well," but other foresters speak of its coppicing. The tree produces the Indian Gum Arabic. The true Gum Arabic (nilotica) has not the white tomentum on the pods and the very moniliform pots have oblique joints. Drainage is said to be one of the essentials of its silviculture, yet it appears to thrive on badly drained cotton soil.
The cotyledons are ovate and very obtuse with the hase somewhat auricled and bevelled. The roots like the last have an alliareous odour. The pods are largely eaten by goats and the seed which passes is the best for germinating.

## 3. A. pseudeburnea, Drummond (in Kew Herb.). Syn. A. ebarnea, Willd. (in part).

A shrub or small tree with long straight dark-brown spines which become white on the older branches. Leaves small $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with hairy rhachis ending in a spine or point and 4-6 rarely 8 prs. of small pinnæ about ' 5 ' long with $6-12$ prs. of rigidly coriaceous greyishgreen leaflets $08-12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Peduncles about $\mathrm{l}^{\prime \prime}$ very slender greydowny with connate bracts about the middle. Heads $3-{ }^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam , corolla pale yellow (always?). Pod $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long, thin, flat, straight, glabrous and shining.
Behar, Kurz! There is only one apecimen from Behar, and a vory poor one in fruit. The species apparently just enters the province from Oudh and the NorthWest. Fl. Nov.-Jan.
Bark dark grey or redidish-hrown. Spines "20-2", slender in our specimen. Branchlets hairy. Rhachis with alarge gland between the uppermost pinna and (fide Duthie) hetween each of the two lowest pairs. Sec. rhachides also ofter ending in spines. Ifts. obiong about ' 1 " long mucronulate. Pod "云"" hroad.
This tree anpears distinct from the South Indian true A. eburnea in the largep number of pinnex, more slender spines, and the yellow not purple corolla. But it
 ebarnea with 4-8 [ris. of ginnad "25 "an long and corolia purple!

## 4. A. tomentosa, Willd.

A small tree with the twigs, leaves and spines covered with grey tomentum. Leaves $2-3.5$ " long with several glands on the rhachis and $7-14$ prs. of pinnæ $\cdot 5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, each pinna with $15-30$ prs. of oblong pubescent leaflets $\cdot 1-^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipular spines straight grey reaching $3^{\prime \prime}$ in length on the branches and stems. Heads $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. on stout peduncles $1-1-5^{\prime \prime}$ long with median bracts. Pods curved yellow-brown or reddish $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ long by $4^{\prime \prime}$, flattened, slightly depressed between the seeds, pedicelled. Seeds 6-10, pale grey compressed oval $3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
On cotton soil, P'uri, Southern Range! Fl. May-June. Fr. April.
5. A. leucophlœa, Willd. Goira, Gohira, Or; Gulura, Reimjx (Sambalpur).
Usually a small tree but attaining 6 ft . girth with white smoothbarked branches, sometimes unarmed. Twigs and leaves tomentose. Leaves small, $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime *}$ long with $6-12$ prs. of pinnæ $7-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long each with $15-30$ prs. of crowded leaflets $\cdot 12-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flower-heads small " 2 ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ " diam., nearly white, numerous in large terminal tomentose panicles, bracts on peduncles median. Pods long linear curved, panicled, $48^{\prime \prime}$ by $\cdot 2-3^{\prime \prime}$ " tomentose.
Southern parts of the province only, chiefly on cotton soil not on metamorphic rocks. From Balanore and Cuttack to Sambalpur! Not frequent in the better forests, where the seedliggs get suppressed. though old trees may sometimes be seen. Fl. Aus.-Get. Fr. Dec.
Jower phrts of large trunks with very rouyh rugose hark which mar turn nearly hlack, the upper part remainins white. Blaze light red slightly white-streaked. Rhachis with e gland sonetimes at each pair of pinne. Seeds 8.12.
-Seasons well and takes a fine polish, strong and tough, but often eaten by

[^153]insects. An excellent fuel for locomotives," Brandie. It does not seem to be much used in this province. A fibre is obtained from the bark by steeping for several drys and beating it. Gamble gives weight as about 551 bs .
6. A. Donaldi, Haines (Indian Forester, Feh., 1917); Gar Khair, Burkeli, Or.
A small tree up to 25 ft . girth, very rarely sulb-scandent. Branches with usually 5 lines of minute prickles, twigs finely pubescent, usually armed with short recurved prickles but stipular spines absent or rudimentary. Leaf-rhachis $3-10^{\prime \prime}$ (usually 4-5.5") with very short swollen petiole and a flattish or rudimentary gland on rhachis immediately above it and between each of the 34 upper pinnæ, rhachis with very small weak prickles on the lower rounded surface. Pinnæ $10-27$ (usually $16 \cdot 20$ ) pas. '3- $3^{\prime \prime}$ apart and extending down the rhachis to within half an inch of base of petiole, median $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long with $25-40$ rarely 50 prs. of linear leaflets '25-5" by '03-05". Pods green to pale yellow and whitish-brown, ultimately grey, rather turgid when unripe, up to "25" thick, base attenuate, but pedicel, if any, not exceeding ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$.
Sambalpur, especially on the cuartzites and shates of the Borepaliar Range! Fl, July-Aug. Fro, Nov.-Jan.
Bark light-coloured, blaze slightly bink streakerd or pink in older trees. Foliage of ten fascicled, sparsely rigidly ciliolate, rhachis pulfescent above, Iftes. mucronate, lase obtusely semi-sagittate or hastate with ollique costa, mudex surface pale with microscopic hairs. Stipules " $12-0^{-1} 16^{\prime \prime}$, fugacions. Heats white or cream coloured
 These are really very young leaves and develop later so that the fructiferous peduncles become axillary. ("alyx "14" almost glabrous 5 -uerred with acute lobes. ('orolla quite free from calyx, glabrous, length (measured from base of flower) $\cdot 17-{ }^{-1} 9^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens very shortly commte at extreme base and alwo aduate to base of corolla. Ovary sericeous with long stipes "08" long.
The pods and seeds oecur under two forms: a) length $3-$ n' $^{\prime \prime}$ by " $8-1$ " with about 6 ohlong brown seeds; (b) length $\overline{0}-6^{\prime \prime}$ hy " $8^{\prime \prime}$ with rounder ilurker seeds.
The germination is onty sub-epigeal, the contledons are thick, oblong, and there is no hypucotyl but a thickening at the base of the cotyletoms, a pair of e-pinnate leaves and a stem between them arise immediately from the cotyledonary axis. The first leaves, which end in a point, hear two prs. of pinna and normal erect stipules.
The seeds are much punctured by one of the Bruchidx, identified at the Forest Hesearch Institute as a species of Caryoborus.
7. A. pennata, Willd. Syn. Kundaru, K.: Kondro-janum, S. ; Arar, Kharw. ; Dontari, Nali Konti, Or.
A large woody climber. Branches nsually more or less 5-angled with lines of small prickles on the angles which sometimes persist even on the rounded stems. Leaves like those of $A$. canescens but pinnæ usually fewer, leatlets rarely 60 prs. less sensitive and more usually spreading, $\cdot 2 \cdots 35$ " and "broader,"* green, glabrous or only ciliolate on the margins. Rhachis often more aculeate. Inflorescence (in my specimens) smaller, under ( $6^{\prime \prime}$ long, peduncles thinly pubescent or nearly glabrous. Bracts subtending the flowers very small without

[^154]the dilated tip which usually occurs in A. canescens. Flowers as in A. canescens var. albida. Pod $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ broad.

Behar, Soan River, r.D.H.! sikkim Tarai, and therefore probably all through the Northern Area! Fi. r.s., Fr. c.s.
In Behar specimens the median leaflets are ${ }^{-17} \mathrm{~F}^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with mid-rib nearer upper edge at base but nearly central at tip, the base is rounded rectangular with about 4 small nerves. Pods variable but always purple when young, $5-7^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\circ} \mathbf{7 - 1} \mathbf{1}^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$, suddenly obtusely acuminate or acute.
8. A. canescens, Grah. Syn. A. pennata var. canescens, F.B.I. Kundaru, K.; Kondro-janum, S.; Arar, Kharw.; Dontari, Nali Konti, Or.
A large woody climber. Branches usually more or less 5 -angled with 5 lines of small prickles even when old. Shoots and twigs greyor fulvous-tomentose. Leaf rhachis without or with only very few prickles $3-8^{\prime \prime}$, with a large gland between the very short swollen petiole and the pinnx, a sland also between 2-3 of the uppermost pinnæ, rhachis permanently pubescent or glabrescent with $8-20$ prs. of pinnæ the lowest of which is usually from $1.5-2^{\prime \prime}$ distant from base of petiole. Pimme $25 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ apart, $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long with $40-80$ prs. of very small linear leattets ' $15-2^{\prime \prime}$ long permanently hoary beneath. Pod thin flat dry with strong sutures ${ }^{4}-65^{\prime \prime}$ by about $7^{\prime \prime}$, deep brown or parple, margins sometimes sinuate.
In all districts, whiefly near nalas in the dryer ones. Pumeah, or Sikkim Tarail! Soane River, Shahabar hul Plains of Bihar, J.D.H.! Gaya! Singhum! Gangpur! Iacaribagh! Santal P! Puri (var. fulca), ascending to the tops of the hills ht Rajim! Fl. May-Ang., sometimes earlier in wet seasons. Fr. ripens following April.
Bark light-coloured. Blaze crimson this may possibls be pennata. Lfts. with ronnded apex or in var. fulca) acute. Construction of inforescence as in the last. Peduncles of ter 4 -nate and with 1-2 linear deciduous bracts. Calyx "0s-09"long. Corolla (from lase of flower') '1-1 $12^{\prime \prime}$. Seeds up to 12 black, ohlong. " $t^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long by ' 3 ".
There are two varieties, perhaps as distinct from one another as they are from pennata. Indeed I only keep A. canescens distinct from A. pennata to be in uniformity with the Flora of Madras.

> Var, albida. Jflts. with rounded apex, glabrescent or nearly so, costa nearly central at apex. Flower cuite glabrous or ovary minutely sericeous, calyx with a delicate median nerve to each sepal.
> Var. fulva. Shoots densely rusty tomentose, ivdmentum more permanent, leaflets very acute with costa chose to upper margin. (indyx minutely pubescent, not nervel. Ovary sericeous.
> Mals of Puri only.
9. A. torta, Craib (Kew Bulletin, No. 9 of 1915). Syn. A. cæsia, W. \&. A., A. Intsia var. cæsia, F.B.I. (As pointed out in my Descriptive List of Trees, etc., Central Provinces, this is not the Mimosa cæsia of Limæus, and Mr. Craib has renamed it in Kew Bulletin, 1915, No. 9.) Same vernacular names as for A. canescens and A. pennata, also Dontari, Konti, Or.; Dater, Khond (?).
A large serambler or climber with the stems very often channelled or 5 -angled. Branches with 5 lines of prickles, young tomentose. Leaf rhachis densely pubescent or tomentose, $6-10^{\prime \prime}$ long with small recurved prickles and a depressed or conical gland at base, pinnæ
$12-20 \mathrm{prs} .3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long (some only $2^{\prime \prime}$ or reaching 5"), pubescent $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ apart, lflts. oblong $30-45$ prs. rigidly spreading (except in sleep) $\cdot 25-31^{\prime \prime}$ by $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$, always somewhat pubescent beneath. Heads white, copiously panicled. Pods flat dry with strong sutures, $3-5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ by $6-1$ " light brown, usually cuneate both ends, with a rusty tomentum when young.
Central and Southern areas, probally in all districts. Behar, T.T.! Monghyr, Ham.! Gaya! Santal P.! Chota Nagpur, fll districts! Mayurbhanj! Narsiogpur! Angul to Sambalpur! I am doultful whether it occurs in Puri, where the next species has been collected. Fl. May-Sept. Fr. Jan.-March. Erergreen.
Trunk attains 2.5 ft . girth with rough bark, brown blaze, on Jounger stems bark light-grey nearly smooth and bluze slightly pink. Wood light-brown or reddish, structure normal, falsely ringed with soft tissue in which the pores are.
Note. Phe leaf ratachis iuchades that part of it usually termed the "petiole" below the pinnge and down to the true thickened petiole.
10. A. cæsia, Willd. Syn. A. Intsia, F.B.1. Same vernacular names as for A. torta.
A large climbing shrub with stout $\bar{j}$-angled stems with minute prickles. Twigs sometimes circinate. Shoots pubescent or tomentose with sharp recurved prickles. Letaf rhachis " 4 " long pubescent, sometimes glabrescent, aculeate, with a large linear-oblong swollen gland at the base often with free conical apex, and a large gland just below 3-4 of the uppermost pinna. Yimnæ 6-8 prs., $1.5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, rhachis at first closely pubescent or pilose, afterwards thinly so, -5-1" apart with a distinct short petiolule and two setaceous stipellat above the petiolule (these are present in $A$. torta, but are more minute and hidden by the indumentum). Lffts. 8-15 prs. usually shining (often steel-blue in herbarium), obliquely oblong, sessile, mucronate, smaller ' $3^{\prime \prime}$ ', larger (on the same plant) $\cdot \sigma^{\prime \prime}$ long by $27^{\prime \prime}$ wide, with a few fine hairs beneath when young but glabrescent. Panicles axillary and terminal, very narrow and lax up to $18^{\prime \prime}$ long with the future leaves very minute and bract-like, heads $\overline{0}$ - 7 -nate, red in bud, $\cdot \breve{-} \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ diam. F'ls. white with tip of calyx and corollit often red. Bracts between flowers oblong-spathulate acute ciliate. Calyx ${ }^{\circ} 08^{\prime \prime}$ (or $\cdot l^{\prime \prime}$ in fresh specimens), length to tip of corolla ' $1-12^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens " $2 \overline{5}-\cdot 27^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pod thin with thickened sutures, dark brown, 4.5-6" long by $8-1$ " broad, base rounded or cuneate, stipes ' $2-25$ '. Seeds ' 4 ", dark polished brown, oval, Hat.

Southern Areat onls, in extreme sonth. Puri! Angul! Fl. Septo-()ot. Fra April. Renews leaven $n$ sin other species at time of flowering or manedintely after towering.

I have had to descrilse these species at great length on nccount of the confusion existing in works as to their dismotive characters.

## 11. A. concinna, DC. Syn. A. rugata, Hum.; Ban-ritha, Beng.

A large very prickly scrambling shrub with pale-grey twigs copiously armed with hooked prickles. Leaf rhachis $3-5 \cdot{ }^{\circ}{ }^{\prime \prime \prime}$ long pubescent with $3-6$ prs. rarely up to 8 prs. of pinnse, of which the median are about $2 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$ long with $9-15 \mathrm{prs}$. of leattets $4-6$ " long and ${ }^{2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ broad. Flower-heads appearing with the more or less developed leaves, not panicled but 2 -4-nate in the leal axils and below them
(scale axils), cream-coloured or pink, $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Pods thick and fleshy, depressed between the seeds and margin often constricted, but finally dehiscent, $2 \cdot 5-4^{\prime \prime}$ long by ${ }^{\prime} 71^{\prime \prime}$ broad, beaked.
Throughout the area but not common. Ramnagar Hills! Purneah! Valleys in Singbhum! Puri! Angul! Fl. April-June. Fr. ripens following March. New leaves in March-April. In Purneah a sub-arboreous specimen was found.
Branchlets often nearly white. Shoots pubescent. Pimme "o-1" apart. Length of flower to tip of corolla ' $11-{ }^{\circ} 13^{\prime \prime}$. Calyx $087^{\prime \prime}$, minutely thinly pubescent. Ovary usually glabrous or nearly so in our area.
Var, rugata, $F_{0}$.3.I., is distinguished lyg the larger leaflets and pods and vilous ovary. The Hlora of Madras keeps rugata, Ham., as a distinct species from concinua. I am unalie to accept the validity of the distinctive characters given as my specimens have pinna only " 3 -6 prs. and an all-but glabrous ovary. The young pods in the Ramnagar specimen have very minute scattered thin hairs and the ovary may therefore have been pubescent; the leaflets are, however, those of comeinna and the pod is only " $7^{\prime \prime}$ broad.
The pod is saponaceons and used for washing.

## 12. A. catechu, Ifilld. Khair, $H ., S$. ; Khoiru, $O$.

A small tree with black bark, branches slender armed with geminate (stipulary) hooked spines. Pinnæ $7-24$ prs. with their rhachis from "5" (on very small leaves) to 15 " long, pubescent or hairy, with 6-35 but mostly $1 \because-20$ prs. of sessile ciliate leaflets ${ }^{\prime} 1-\cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. small white or pale yellow, crowded in pubescent spikes $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, axillary on the young shoots. Fls. "08-• $1^{\prime \prime}$ long excluding stamens, the corolla one-and-a-half to usually two times as long as the calyx, both pubescent or petals densely hairy, greenish with membranous marerins. Ovary glabrous stipitate. Pods 2-5" by $6-8$ " often irregularly constricted, 4-7-rarely only 2 -seeded, obtuse mucronate or beaked, base contracted into a pedicel and pubescent, above glabrescent, dehiscent.
Central and Southern Tract, usually in dry forest! Gaya! Palamau, comanon, and often found nixed with the sul both on clay and sandstone! Hazaribagh, esp. on shndstone hand oftern mixert with Sal! Mithbum! S. Parg, enpecially on cotton soil! Athmallik! Narsingpur! Angul! In all the Orissa States, Cooper.
Bark peeling off in thin vertical strips, blaze vers hard vandyke-brown, then deep pink, twigs pubescent. Main rhachis $2-6^{\prime \prime}$ ravely $\bigotimes^{\prime \prime}$ with a gland below the pinna and one letween the uppermost $1-6$ pinna. Peduncles sometimes paired "月". Stamerns ins bundes at base of corolla with long glabrons or very sparsely hairy filaments.
A valualle wood, stroug and very durable, largely ased as house posts. The Food yields, ly boiling the chips, the well-known Kath used for chewing with Botel and in medicine, and (atechu, used for thmniug. 'These have for long been manufactured in Palamau, Manbluman Hazaribagh. Kath is a valuable astringent.
The open Khair forests are largely a result of treatment by man, and where cattle and fires mre kept out the Khair tends to die out, as it neither seeds hor coppices ander shade-.a point which has sometimes been lost sight of. The weight of the wood as given hy Gomble is alsut 50 60 lhs.
first cotyledions are orhicular-ohlong " $25^{\prime \prime}$ " logy with auxicled-cordate base. The first stipules are erect and norman, the first leaves with only two pinnas.

## Var. a catechuoides, Wrall. sp.

A straighter tree than $A$. catechu and chiefly distinguished by the puberulous not pubescent rhachis and glabrous caly $x$ and corolla.
It is more a tree of river beds where it occurs in the sub-Himalayan tract in Aorthern Purneah! This may also be the tree of Bettiah and Ramnagar, but the Khair of that district was not examined by me.

## 13. A. suma, Ham. San-kanta, Beng.

A tree much resembling A. caterhu but with white bark, more flexuose branches and with the corolla not much exceeding the calyx.

Manthum, Raganathpur, Clurk! Balugaon. Puri! Gamble says common in Orissa, but he probably refers to Orisia in its wider sense. Patna and Kalahandi, Grieve Fl. Aug. Fr, Dec.

Branchlets and petioles grey-puhescent. Jeaves $410^{\prime \prime}$ long with a large gland alove base of petiole. Yinmar lo-20 prs., leaflet:20 50 prs. generally ciliate. Flower usaally under " 18 " bat the relative length of caly $x$ and corolla is variable. In nearly all the specimens I have seen the caly is not much more than half as long as the corolla, in some three-fourths or two thirds. Pouls ${ }^{2}-5$ " by " $70^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent when young.

The wood is said to be similar in its propertios and ases to that of $A$. catechu.

## 14. A. ferruginea, $D C$. Safed Khair, $H$.: Kanta Chira, Or.

A fairly straight tree 2-4 ft. girth. Branchlets pubescent with small stipulary prickles ${ }^{\prime} 1-\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ slighty curved. Leaf rhachis $1^{\circ} 5-$ $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ with $3-5$ prs. stalked pinnse each with 1018 prs. lfts. Lfits. -25-"35 glaucous, almost white when dry. Pod about $4^{\prime \prime}$ up to 6.5 " long by $8^{\prime \prime}, 4-6$-seeded, upper suture margined. Spikes $3-4^{\prime \prime}$.

This is also a rare tree in our area, omly found by me in the Bolong Forest, Angul! It will protably also he fomm in Khlaham and the Khondmals. Fr. Mar.-Aprit. Fr. Nov:-Jin.

Bark grey, eracking into ollong pieces. Blaze light crimson or in old trees deep crimson, with thin white lines. As the tree js nearly hare of leaves at the time of flowering the spikes appear panicled.
1\%. A. lenticularis, Ham. Khairi, U'ィ.; Kolsat-kanta, H.; Balu 'Ientul, Mal. P.; Kanta Siris, s.
A pretty tree, $20-10 \mathrm{ft}$. high, at first simht much resembling an Albizzia or Siris, with bright oreen foliase and large leaftets. Pinno 24 , more rarely 5 prs., $3-50^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lfts. $7-12$ prs. oblong or obovateoblong sub-sessile glabrous or nearly so $75-1.5$ " by "6". Fls. pure white in stout dense spikes $4-5^{-\prime \prime}$ hy $70^{\prime \prime}$ with hairy rhachis. Pod flat straight $5-9^{\prime \prime}$ by 1-1 $5^{\prime \prime}$.

Hill forests, central and sumthern tracts. Hazarilagh, frequent, esp. on quartzite, of clay schisto neur the Damma: Palaman, Kumandi reserve and Adhe, on lanks of streams! Ranchi (hats, common! ('ommon alout Neterhat, 3000 ft ! Porahat, Kundrugutu forests! Rajmabal Hills, not common! Kalabandi, Griece. Fls. May-June. The pods seem to ripen abont Oct. and Dec., but remain on the trees often till following April. Evergreen.

Attains 7.5 ft , girth in Palaman. Old bark brown-grey or dark-grey with oblong flakes and blaze deep crimson. The old trees are nearly nammed or with straight slightly recurved stipulary counpressed spines. Leaf rhachis a- ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ g glabrous or slightly hairy with a gland lelow the pimat. Ifts, maryined with rounded apos and oblique base, mid-ril) nearly median. Calyx slightly hairy, teeth nearly as long as tube. Petals sreenish, twice the calys.

Front-hardy amd ormamental, luat the tinlmer is, said to be attacked by white ants, though very hard aud strong.
16. A. auriculæformis, A. Cumm. (Benth. in Hook. Lond. Journ., i, p. 377 .)
A rather tall straight tree with smooth white bark, sometimes taken for a Eucalyptus. Glabrous and glaucons with slightly angular branchlets. The place of leaves is taken by large laterally
compressed falcate-oblong phyllodes $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ long and $\cdot 5-1 \cdot 5$ ' broad, narrowed both ends with 4-6 principal sub-parallel nerves sometimes confluent near the hase and finer parallel intermediate occasionally anastomosing. Flowers small white in slender axillary spikes $1.5-$ $2.5^{\prime \prime}$ long, calyx broadly campanulate " $02^{\prime \prime}$ long minutely toothed, petals spreading as lony as the calyx. Pod hard, almost woody, much twisted in an irregular spire with the outer edge often sinuate as in some Pithecolobium.
Frequently planted as in Bankipur: Fl.. Fr, at various times of the year.
Native of N. Australia and Queensland.
A few other Australian phyllodiveous Acaciar are sometimes met with in gurdens, but the aboce is the ouly commou one. All transitions occur between phyllodes and true leaves amd the seedlings of phyllodineons Acacims have usually sormal leaves.

## 10. ALBIZZIA, Duraz.

Unarmed trees with 2 -pinnate leaves. Flowers in globose heads rarely subtended loy bracts on 15 -nate peduncles which are either axillary or in the axils of rudimentary leaves which ultimately develop, rarely truly panicled and in the axils of small or large bracts. Calyx tubulir or campannlate, tecth usually small. Corollia gamopetalous usually exserted and with I petals. Stamens many more or less connate. Ovary sessile or shortly stipitate, many-ovuled. Pod linear or linear-sblong, Hat, straight, thim, indehiscent or tardily dehiscent. Seeds exallouninous, compressed.


1. lucida.

- Pinnar 2-6 pis. Iotts. mostly over "is".

Pinnge 3-6 prs. J.fts. $1-2 \cdot 3,1$ lis. sessile
2. procera.
celled



4. orloratiseima.
5. Thomani.

Pinnæ 6-15 prs. Lats "1-025", costa median
6. amara.
(2-20 pro. LHte. $15-35^{\prime \prime}$, costa submarginal
T. stipulata.

## A. Iucida, Benth. Goloraha, Th.

$\$$ large or (in our area) m.s. or small tree. Leaves with 1-2 prs of pinnæ only, rhachis with a gland near the base, glabrous. Phachis of pinnæ $25^{\prime \prime}$ with $2-4$ prs. of leaflets and a gland below all ercept the lowest pair. Leaflets elliptic-oblong acuminate dark meen and shining, paler beneath, $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long by $1-1^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad, penniserved and reticulate, young thinly pubescent. Heads small, poduncles slender, " $3 \cdot \frac{\prime}{}$ " fong, 1-4 -nate in short axillary pubescent labrescent panicles $23^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers sessile, calyx with short bes, corolla exserted to about twice the length of the calyx. Pod Bern thin shining $5-9^{\prime \prime}$ long by ${ }^{\prime} 8-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$.
Betioh and Ramnagar foreats, near streams! Prohathy also in Purneah. April-May. Fr. March April, Evergreen. The wood is nearly smonth. Blaze yellow and white.
Word is Ntid by the Tharus to be very strong and to be used for carts.

1. procera, Benth. Kare, Th.; Pandrai, K.; Safed Siris, H.; Garso, Kerso, Kharw. ; Tentra, Or.
4 large tall tree with characteristic greenish-white or white bark ercept on very old trunks). Leaves with 3-6 prs. of pinnæ. Pinnæ
with a gland below the upper 1-3 prs. of leaflets or not. Lfits. 5-11 prs. broadly oblong or rhomboid-oblong $1-2 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ by $\cdot 5-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$, much broader on the forward (acroscopic) side of the costa than on the basiscopic side, the costa being nearer to the lower edge except at the apex. Heads 1-4-nate copiously panicled, bracts caducous. Exserted part of corolla 1-15 times length of calyx. Pod 4-8" by ${ }^{5}-1^{\prime \prime}$, thin strap-shaped, young often red.
In damp ground, along watercourses, etc., in all districts. Also oceasionaliy planted but only attaining perfection in the forests near streams. Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Dec.-Mar. In May and June it may he nearly or quite leatless for a very short time. There may be a second flush of new leaves in August growing through the panicle.

Attains $7-8 \mathrm{ft}$, girth. Blaze red. Youngest leaves silvery hairy, quickly glahrescent. Panicles nearly glabrous, large or only "3-4". Calyx " $1-{ }^{-12}$ " glabrous, teeth unequal. Corolla greenish white, nearly "25"" (measured from hase of flower) and lobes about one-third as long. Fil. white, anthers yellowish, staminal-tube exceelling the corolla.
The timber is gond. Curts are made from it in Champaran, it is used also for building, rice-pounders, etc. It is a goorl fuel. Gamble gives the weight at about 40-50 lbs. It grows very rapidly.
3. A. lebbek, Benth. Syn. Acacia Lebbek, Wrilld.; A. Sirissa, Roxd,; Siris, H. Beng. ; Shirson, Or.; East Indian Walnut.
A large or m.s. tree usually noticeable when leafless from the numerous pendulous straw-coloured pods. Leares with 2-4 rarely 5 pairs of pinne, rhachis with a gland below the uppermost pair of pinnæ and at the base. Pinnæ with a gland helow the $2-5$ upper prs. of leaflets. Lfts. 6-8 prs. rarely up to $1: 3$ prs., oblong $75-2 \cdot 2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ by - $35-1$ " rarely twice as long as broad, rounded glabrescent, drying green, costa not less than one-third dism. of lift. from and parallel to its upper edge. Peduncles stout 2 - $4^{\prime \prime}$ long, 13 together in the axils of the leaves of the young shoots, rarely sub-panicled from the late development of these. Flowers with distinet pedicels which attain $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Corolla exserted to twice length of calyx. Pods linearoblong $6-12^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ broad.
Everywhere phated, very commonly along romisilen. Apparently wild in the Sameshwar Hills but rare! Hamilton speaks of a sirish in Purneah allied to Lobbek, if not it. Apparently wiha on the Daruada ghats, the Kurughats, in the hills above Ader (Ranchi), below Korgi and Athe (Palaman), all in Chota Nagpur! Apparentls wild along streams near Nakchi und Lohanuada (Athmallik)! Also in the Tikapara forest, near the Mahanadi and at Baghmunda. Angul! and in the lals of Puri! Fl. April-June. Fr. ripens Jumary and remains on the tree till the following March or April. Leatless during the hot seasom.
Bark rather rough and rugose, cinereons. Blaze deep crinson or red. Shoots, young leaves and inflorescence densely (often yellow-) tomentose. Stipules ${ }^{17}$ linear deciduons, 2 minute stipellay abo the thickened petionle of the pinno when young. LAtt. with 4 -5-nerved hase. Fls. scented, with a pedicel $\cdot 1-12^{\prime \prime}$ jung. Calyx "l2" pubescent. Corolla tubular-ventricose, often "is" mensured frum base of flower, slightly hairy alove with lohes nearly "1e"'.

Var, rostrata, Haines. Bark rough everi on branches. Porl with a very lung sharp beak. Wild below Korgi and Adhe. I'alamau, near hill streams.
Var. pubescens, Haine*. Tomentome, leatlets more or less permanently hairs and more narrowly oblong and up to 13 prs .
It is practically indistinguishable from the next species without flowers and fruit, and as the Hower pedicels are also shorter than the type it is probally a hybrid.
Palamau near Daltonganj, probably of nursery origin.
The wood of $A$. lebbek is not much used in the province. Gamble says that it seasurn
morksand polishes well and is fairly durable. The weight is given as about 50 lhs . It ivery fast growing, but as an avenue tree its leatless condition and the dismal rattle dits pods in the hot weather make it very inferior.

## 4. A. odoratissima, Benth. Gobraha, Th.; Kiachalom, K.; Jang Siris, S. ; Sirish, Tinia, Or.

 A large or small tree, some forms graceful with drooping foliage. Leaves with $2-5$ pairs of pinnæ, main rhachis with glands as in lebbek or glands abortive. Pinnæ with rhachis : $-10^{\prime \prime}$ long, a gland between the upper 1-2 prs. of leaflets rarely absent. Lffts, 6-24 prs. oon same individual), oblong to narrowly oblong and sometimes subfalcate " $6-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{25} 5-5 \prime \prime \prime$ ', mostly under $1^{\prime \prime}$ and twice to three times as long as broad, usually drying grey, finely appressed silky both sides, costa about one-fourth diam. of 1 flt . from the upper margin. Peduncles '75-1. $25^{\prime \prime}$ lons, 1-3 together in usually ample terminal panicles.* Flowers sessile. Corolla exserted to 4 - 5 -times the length of the calyx. Pods purplish-green to brown or red when quite ripe $5^{\prime 5}-12^{\prime \prime}$ long by about $1^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ broad.In all districts! Chiefly in valleys. Fl. May-July. Fr. Nov.-Feb. Evergreen. The new leaves usually following the flowering, or with the flowers.
Bark grey or sand-coloured, hlaze thick deep crimson. Shoots and panicle densely pubescent or tomentose. Leaf rhachis pubescent, Itts. pale beneath, silky op nearly glabrous except the margins and mid-rib, bassi-nerves $5-6$. Calyx campanuate, "05-06f", pubescent. scarcely toothed. Corolla hairy all over, funnel-
 Plaments $6-7^{\prime \prime}$ long.
The wrood is used for much the same purposes as $\boldsymbol{A}$. lebbek and is said to be derable. Gamble gives the weight as about $501 b s$. and says that it works and polishes well. It is sometimes lopped for fodder.

## A. Thomsoni, Brandis. Sailari, Gondi.

A large and handsome tree with the young parts tawny or golden tomentose and old twigs dark grey densely appressed-hairy. Pinnæ ${ }^{3} 10$ pairs 2-6" long. Lfts. $5-10$ on the first leaves, up to 25 prs . on ater leaves, very unequal sided, base and lower side forming a right angle, ultimately glabrous both sides but rhachis villous, larger $\sigma^{\circ} 75^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncles appearing to be corymbose from the old banchlets but the young shoot bearing the inflorescence ultimately proiferous. Heads $\cdot 7 \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ diam. (with st.) sub-corymbose on slender pedancles $7-1 \cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ greenish-yellow. Fls. $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ with slender pedicels "1" long. Pods red $6-8^{\prime \prime}$ by $6-1$ " beaked, $6-8$-seeded.
Angul; Tulka, Labangi, and Burkundi Forests! Fl. March while leafless. Fr. ar- dan. The new leaves appear at the ends of the new shoots which bear the herew leaves. Attain leaves.
Aimains 6-7 ft. girth. Bark grey, smooth, slightly cracked below. Blaze dark luge one on petinachis with 1-2 glands between the uppermost pinnæ and a very ad one on petiole. Lats. pale beneath, sometimes slightly falcate, tip rounded tath very smate. Petiolule very short villose. Fls. fragrant. Calyx "0s' puhescent, ditance as smang obtuse. Petals greenish " $1 y^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent, exserted and free to a

[^155]into a short tube at the lase, whire glabrous with greenish-yellow anthers. Ovarywhortly stipitate, glabous, or both it and young porl densely golden hirsute. (These lnst are diseased.)

## Var. galbana, Haines.

It is remarkable that Brambis particularly states that the flowers are not scenter and that the anthers are pink. He even says that these characters differentiate it from A. odoratisxime and the Flora of Madias also quotes them. I have confirmed the observation in the ("entral Provinces, but our tree has scented flowers and greenish-yellow anthers! Praiu in the Calculta Herbarium writes-"A. odoratissima var. mollis $=$ A. Thomsoni. which is not a good species." But the cover really contains a mixture of $A$, odloratisxima with $A$. Thomsoni and this no doubt led to confusion. On no occasion on which I have seen $A$. Thomponi in the forest have I for a moment confused it with $A$. odoratisximatand it is an excellent species. The tree with scented Howers aud yellow anthers I therefore consider as a variety of Thomsom. The form, leathets, time of flowerinar, character of inflorescence, pedicelled flowers and pod serve to distinguish it at every stage from A. odoratissima. The flowers are usually so high that I have always had to collect them by shooting down a branch; those of odoratisxima can unially he reached from the ground.

## 6. A. amara, Boivin.

A small or m.s. tree with smooth greenish bark and the innovations softly yellow tomentose. Leaves with main rhachis $2-4$ " long and 615 prs . of pinnæ $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long with numerous ( 1525 prs ) close-set linear leaflets under ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ long with the costa nearly central. Fls. $\cdot 14-15^{\prime \prime}$ long (without st.) yellow, fragrant, in heads " $3-\cdot 5$ " diam. ( 3 " without the stamens), peduncles " $7-1$ " long rather slender, closely yellow hairy, 1-4-nate in the axils of scales and of the new leaves or appearing shortly panicled owing to late appearance of these. Pedicels short. Corolla exserted to two to three times length of the calyx which is sub-entire, petals lanceolate about half as long as tube. Pod 4-6" by " $7-1$ " pubescent.

FI, March-May.
The wood is strong.
Praingives Orissa as a locality but I can find no specimens from our area either at Kew or Calcutta. The nearest locality where I have collected the tree was in Raipur in the Central Provinces!
7. A. stipulata, Boir. Syn. A. marginata, Merr.; Kare, Th.; Kala Siris, $H_{.}$; Japud, K.; Chapot, Kera-serom, S.; Ghora-lenja, Or. A large handsome tree with feathery foliage. Pinnæ 12-20 prs. usually about 14 prs., $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long with hairy pubescent rhachis and about $30-40$ prs. of semi-lanceolate leaflets $15-35$ " long with the costa close to the forward margin, young pubescent, mature pubescent at base, margin and costa. Stipules large caducous. Fls. (with stamens) 1-1.25" long on 1-5-nate peduncles often in the axils of stipuliform bracts in panicles $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pods $3 \cdot 5-6^{\prime \prime}$ long by ${ }^{\prime} 6-8^{\prime \prime}$ broad, dehiscent.
In the damper forests, usually near streams or ravines. Not commoni. Champaran to Purneah, frequent! Valleys in Singbhum! S.P., rare! Athmallik, near rivers! Angul!

Fl. May-June. Fr. Oct--A pril. Evergreen or nearly so, new leaves Feb-March.
Attaining 8 ft . girth with a smooth pale grey bark with characteristic transverse furrows, but some forms when old have a rough bark below. Blaze crimson. Nearly all parts densely pubescent. Leaves about one foot long, sometime likened to the Gul Mohur, whitish beneath. The large cordate stipules are very
conspicuous on the new shoots but so far from being persistent (as sometimes described) they are very caducous in our area. Fl. cream-coloured or white, seasile, the tubular-funnel-shaped calyx $11^{\prime \prime}$ long and the corolla twice as long or more, pubescent.
The wood is not used in the province but in some parts of India it is said to be ased for building and for wheels. It was tried for tea-boxes in the Duars but there was no subsequent demand for it while I was in that district, though, under the name of "Sau," it was extensively planted both there and in Chota Magpur among the tea, the growth of which it is supposed to improve. It is lopped for cattle fodder.

## 11. PITHECOLOBIUM, Mart.

Closely allied to Albizzia but sometimes spinescent. It differs ehiefly in the compressed pod being circinate or spirally twisted, coriaceous or fleshy and dehiscent, and the seeds often arillate or embedded in pulp.

## 1. P. dulce, Benth. Syn. Inga dulcis, Willd.

A pretty tree with small stipular spines persistent on the trunk. Leaves with only one pair of pinnæ and these pinnæ with only one pair of small oblique leaflets $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Heads white " 5 " diam. in narrow panicles. Seeds 6-8 shiny black in a white pulpy aril.
It is often cultivatel and deserves to be more so but I have not found it succeed on the Ranchi plateal and it is sensitive to frost. It is a native of Mexico. If repatedly cut back it forms a gooll hedge and the pods serve as a cattle fodder.
M. Jan.-Feb. Fr. April-June.

## 12. ENTEROLOBIUM, Mart.

Differs from Albizzia in the somewhat thickened fleshy pod which is more or less septate within. It is indehiscent.
E. saman, Prain. Syn. Pithecolobium Saman, Benth.; The Rain Tree,
A large or m.s. tree with rather short trunk but large spreading crown, often forked from the base. Handsome when in flower from the numerous rose-coloured heads of flowers with long stamens ggainst the dark-green leaflets.
Very eommonly planted in stations in every district. Native of tropical America. Fl. May-June. Fr. March-April. Eivergreen.
Park dark grey. Shoots and rhachis pubescent. Leaf rhachis with often a hand between one to all the pairs of pinnx, no gland at base. Pinnse $3-7$ prs., hy $8-1^{\prime \prime}$, whith $2-3$ pres. of leaftets only, larger with $8-10$ prs. Lfts, usually $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long berres , Phomboid with the costa diagonal, somewhat hairy beneath, esp. on the arres. Peduncles $1-3$-nate, 2 - $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, axillary, or appearing racemed from te pedicel the axils of very young leaves.' Fls. distinctly pedicelled with a bract on copedicel. Calyx " $25^{\prime \prime}$. Corolla-tube rather longer, lobes "12". Filaments very ${ }^{30 g}$ pink. Pod $5-9^{\prime}$ fleshy with firm sutures.
Sery easily grown tree of remarkally quick growth. The fuel is said to be due to the difnzie, Fuel and Bramboo Plantutions, Ind. For, 1917), but this may be Desode tifficulty in splitting it. The tree is often much damaged by wind. The pods are sweet and are eaten by cattle.
hetree in the waid to be derived from the multitudes of Cicadas which feed on mode erample West Indies squirting out slender streams of fluid. The leaves give a the examaple of sleep movements. Mr. Maries, formerly of Darbhanga, found teen no confirms the property of rendering reh soils fertile. I believe there has He dense sharmation of this theory and possibly the efflorescence reappeared after lense shade of the trees was removed.

## FAM. 56. ROSACEE.

Herbs, shrubs or trees with stipulate alternate simple or variously compound leaves. Flowers regular, usually 2 -sexual. Sepals imbricate in bud, sometimes an epicalyx present. Floral axis more or less hollowed out into a cupular or flask-shaped receptacle (hypanthium) lined above or entirely by the disc and bearing the sepals, petals and usually numerous, rarely definite, stamens. Carpels 1 to many, free or more or less adnate to the sides of the hypanthium, often entirely enclosed within it and when also connate forming with the latter a more or less syncarpous ovary. Ovules 1-2. Fruit very variable, sometimes of achenes free on the receptacle or nutlets sunk within it or sometimes forming with the fleshy swollen accrescent hypanthium a several-celled berry or pome.
I. Carpels free, not enclosed in the hypanthium.
A. Carpel 1. Ovules 2, pendulous. Trees or shruls. Calyx 5-lobed. Petals large .

1. Prunus.

Calyx 5 -toothed. Petals minute, sometimes sepaliform .
2. Pyyeux.
B. Carpels many, exposed in fruit.

1. Ovules 2 collateral, pendulous.

Usually prickly shrubs
3. Rubus.
2. Ovule solitary, ascending. Herbs.

Ripe carpels seated on the fleshy accrescent receptacle
Ripe carpels seated on a dry receptacle
II. Carpels many 1 -ovuled free at the bottom of a flask-shaped hypanthium, styles free or connate above.
4. Fragaria.
5. Potentilla.
6. Rosa.

IIT. Carpels definite 2-ovuled, enclosed in the hypanthium and adnate to its walls, more or less connate with one another to form a syncarpous ovary. Fruit a berry or pome.
Flowers panicled.
7. Eriobotrya.

Flowers fascicled or corymbose.

## 1. PRUNUS, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with simple entire or toothed, often gland-serrate, leaves with frequently 2 glands on the petiole. Fls. solitary fascicled corymbose or racemose. Sepal 5 deciduous in fruit. Petals conspicuous. Stamens perigynous. Carpel 1 with terminal style and 2 collateral pendulous ovules. Fruit a drupe, stone often 2-valved, 1-, rarely 2 -seeded.


1. P. amygdalus, Baill., is the Almond.
2. P. armeniaca, Benth. \& Hook. f., is the Apricot. Neither appear to thrive in our area.

## 2. P. persica, Benth. \& Hook.f. The Peach.

A small tree with oblong-lanceolate or oblong-oblanceolate leaves $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ long finely serrate or doubly-serrate, short petioles and with fimbriate stipules. Flowers sessile on the brachlets, pink. Fruit velvety.

Succeeds well on the Ranchi plateau.
The variety with a smooth shing fruit is the Nectarine.
Plums and cherries are species of Promus and have no comection with the Jujube or Ber comm,omly called "mums" by Anglo-Indians.

## 2. PYGEUM, Gaertn.

Evergreen trees or shrubs with entire or toothed leaves, sometimes a pair of flat circular glands at the base of the blade. Stipules minute caducous. Flower's small racemose. Sepals minute 5-6. Petals 5-6, like the sepals or very small and villous. Stamens 1040 , often in series of 10 . Carpel 1 with 2 collateral pendulous ovules, sometimes abortive. Fruit a transversely ellipsoid somewhat didymous drupe with seanty flesh, cotyledons hemispheric. Heshy, albumen 0 .

| Le |
| :---: |
|  |  |

Leaves toothed. Stamens 10 15
2. Iucidum.

## 1. P. acuminatum, Colebr.

A small evergreen tree with coriaceous elliptic or oblong acute or shortly acuminate leaves $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $15-3^{\prime \prime}$, yellowish-green flowers in racemes $2-5$ " long and transversely ellipsoid-oblong drupes $75^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Along streams in the moist shaty hill valleys of the Saranda forests! Vers are, but would probmby also be found in the Mayurbhanj mountains. Fl. Aug. Fr. April-June.
Twigs brown with white lenticels. Leares shining, some ovate, base rounded or shortly quate, mid-rib very prominent and sec. n. 6-8 strong beneath, arched, and looping some was from margin, cross tertiaries faint; glands present or nut (on the same tree). Petiole $\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ grooved above. Rhachis of raceme phbescent. Pedicels ${ }^{25} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Culyx ${ }^{12} 12^{\prime \prime}$ diam. pubescent. Fr. '0." on the shorter diameter. sometimes with a slight median vertical furrow, endoeary thin woody, testa papery veined.
2. P. Andersoni, Hook $f$. Syn. P. lucidum, Anders. (Beng. Pl.).*

A rigid shrub or sinall tree somewhat resembling a Symplocos, quite glabrous except the margins of the petals. Leaves coriaceous oblong or oblong-lanceolate obtusely acuminate, $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5$ " with rounded sub-acute or obtuse base and crenate-serrate margins, sec. n. 8-12, faint, nearly straight, bifurcate. Petiole $3^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes $1^{\prime \prime}$ dense-fll. Pedicels very short. Hypanthium hemispheric, glabrous, sepals broadly ovate obtuse, petals twice as long, elliptic with densely ciliate margins. Stamens $10-15$ with transversely oblong 2 -celled anthers.
An interesting and very rare plant first collected by Anderson on Parannath elev. 4300 ft from a solitary tree on the northern side of the Central Peak. Since that collected several times, but only from the same locality and perhaps the same tree.
The tree has also been fonnd at Mahendragiri, Ganjam, elev. 4500 ft , by Gamble" and Fischer.
W. and renews its leares in November. Fruit not seen.

## 3. RUBUS, L. Raspberry.

Rambling prickly shrubs, rarely creeping herbs. Leaves simple or lobed or compound, stipules free or adnate to the petiole. Flower's

[^156]in terminal and axillary panicles, rarely solitary. Sepals persistent. Petals 5. Stamens many, inserted on the margin of the hypanthium or broad calyx-tube. Carpels many on a convex receptacle, style sub-terminal. Ovules 2 collateral, pendulous. Fruit of many 1 seeded drupels on the dry or spongy raised receptacle.
Leaves palmately 5-7-lobed

1. moluccanus.
Leaves pinnately 3 -foliolate
2. ellipticu*.

## 1. R. moluccanus, $L$. Syn. vide note.*

A shrub, easily recognisable as a Raspberry, with sarmentose prickly branches $3-5 \mathrm{ft}$. long, broadly ovate or sub-orbicular cordate lobed leaves with small prickles on the $5-7$ strong primary nerves beneath and very dense axillary and terminal panicles of white rather inconspicuous flowers " 5 " diam. Fruit variable in size, scarlet fleshy.
Along the Pendra Valley, below Neterhat, elev. 3000 ft . Fl. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Sept.-Oct. Evergreen.
A very variable plant of which only the local form is here described. Branches tomentose. Leaves mostly 6 by $5^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ with rounded dentate lobe hoary-tomentose between the nerves and bairy on the nerves. Panicles usually only $2-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with laciniate stipules and bracts. Sepals tocuminate retlexed in flower, erect "5-0 6 " long after flowering. Petals distant obusate " 2 " 1 mug .

The fruit is insipid.

## 2. R. ellipticus, Smith.

A large sarmentose shrub with branches 15 ft . lons, long-hirsute with spreading red sub-setose hairs and with a silky-tomentose under-layer. Leaves pinnately 3 -foliolate, petiole and rhachis hairy like the twigs. Lfits. usually elliptic 2-4" long with an appressed hoary tomentum between the hairy nerves beneath and often small prickles along the mid-rib. Panicles small many-flowered with short pedicels and setaceous bracts. Flowers ' $3-5$ " diam. with obovate petals exceeding the calyx. Fruit a yellow rasplerry ' 6 ' diam., very sweet.

Sameshwar Hills, Champaran, elev. $2500 \mathrm{ft} .!$ Meghasani, Mayurbhanj, near rivers, elev. $3500 \mathrm{ft} .!$ Fl. Feb,-March. Fr. April-May. Evergreen.

The leaflets are usually rounded or obtnse at the apex, the Mayurbhanj form has them gradually acute, margin very sharply toothed, sec. n. y-12 strong, often bifurate near margin, tertiaries scalariform. P'etiole 1-3". Stipules setaceous. Sepals acuminate. Carpels silky.

The fruit is goord eating.

## 4. FRAGARIA, L. Strawberry.

Perennial stoloniferous herbs with digitately 3 -5-foliolate leaves and stipules adnate to the petiole. Flowers white or yellow, often polygamous. Calyx with an epicalyx of 5 bracteoles, sepals 5 valvate. Petals 5. Stamens many persistent. Carpels many on a convex receptacle, styles ventral, ovule 1 ascending. Fruit of numerous achenes separately sunk in the very swollen fleshy receptacle.

* This is appareatly $R$. rugosius, $S m$., if the species is subdiviled as is done in the Flora of Madras, but the bracts are rather varimble thongh usually pectinate or laciniate chiefly at apex. It cannot be variety Thucatesio, which is described as having black fruit!


## 1. F. indica, Andr. Yellow-flowered Strawberry.

A delicate procumbent herb with long rooting stolons. Leaves about $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Leaflets obovate-cuneate with large lanceolate teeth which are sometimes again toothed, $\cdot 7-1 \cdot 5$ " long, thinly sericeous. Peduncles axillary, long and slender, only bearing 1 flower each which is yellow and about $5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with calyx (including the epicalyx) exceeding the corolla. Fruit red.
Damp shady places, Purneah! Fl., Fr. Nov.-Jan.
Rootstock rather stout. Petioles very slender thinly villous. Stipules foliaceous toothed. Bracterles of the epicalyx exceeding the sepals and sub-lobed or with $2-3$ coarse teeth. Fruit sometimes very succulent but insipid, sometimes spongy.

## 2. F. elatior, Ehrh.

The cultivated strawherry, whose origin is probably $F$. resea, $L$. (Hookerf.), succeeds fairly well on the Ranchi plateau. Fl. Feb.

## 5. POTENTILLA, $L$.

Perennial herbs, rarely shrubs, with compound leaves, stipules adnate to the petiole. Flowers usually yellow, sometimes white or red, sometimes unisexual or diocious. Calyx 5 - rarely 4 -sepalous with an epicalyx of as many bracteoles, valvate. Petals as many. Stamens many, rarely definite. Carpels many, rarely definite, on a small receptacle which remains dry and does not become suceulent in frait, style ventral or terminal. Ovule 1 pendulous. Fruit of numerous achenes on the dry receptacle.
A. Flowers in sub-corymbose cymes.
Diffuse. Radical leavendigitately 3 -foliolate

1. Kleiniana.
Erect. Radical leaves pinnately $5-9$-foliolate
2. Leschenaultiana.
B. Flowers solitary axillary.
Sub-erect or difinse. Leaves pinnately $5-9$-foliolate . . 3. supina.
3. P. Kleiniana, W. \& $A$.

A diffuse or sub-erect annual or perennial herb with weak stems often $18^{\prime \prime}$ long. Radical leaves long petioled digitately 3 - 5 -foliolate, iffts. elliptic obovate $\cdot 7-2^{\prime \prime}$ thinly hairy. Cauline leaves smaller and with shorter petioles upwards, 3 -5-foliolate, obovate-cuneate, deeplyserrate. Fls. ' 3 " liam., yellow in corymbs $2-6$ " diam. Receptacle glabrous somewhat swollen or fleshy in fruit. Achenes 1 mm . long, oblique, keeled and with wavy ridges, glabrous or nearly so.
Highest hills of Ranchi and Palamau in grass near streams, Neterhat! Fl. April-June (perhaps all tho r.s.).
Petioles laxly pilose, leaflets deeply sharply serrate except at the cuneiform base, with strong very oblicue nerves, hairy. Leaves below the inflorescence sessile. 8tipales " $5-$ " 4 ". Sep. ohlong-lanceolate, bractenles of epicalyx rather shorter than sepals sometimes bifid. Pet. obovate ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$. St. about 20.
Distrib. Himalayas and Khasia hills and mountains of Burma, S. India and Ceylon.
2. P. Leschenaultiana, Ser. Var. biharensis, Haines.

An erect villous herb with woody rootstock, long-petioled pinnate radical leaves with 5-9 alt. orbicular broadly-elliptic or obovate leaflets ${ }^{\prime}-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ long with a subsidiary leaflet between or at the base
of several of the leaflets, canline leaves pinnate, 3 -foliolate or uppermost simple. Fls. yellow ' $4-5$ '5 diam. in lax often corymbose cymes about $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Achenes glabrous obliquely ovoid somewhat compressed with a dorsal rib and lineolate faces, on a conical sparsely villose receptacle.
Mountains of Chota Nagpur near streams. Neterhat 300 ft ! Fl., Fr. MayJuly.
Radical leaves with petiole 6- $\mathbf{*}^{\prime \prime}$ lons, leaflets villous heneath strongls nerved. a nerve running into each of the large strong mucronulate teeth. Stipules large, foliaceous. Pedicels slender. Sep. ovate " $10^{\prime \prime}$ ". Bracteoles lancenlate nearly as long. Pet, obovate slightly retuse.
Distrib. (of type) North-West Himalaya and Nilghiri Hills.

## 3. P. supina, $L$.

An annual herb 3-4" and sub-erect, or with stems up to 1 foot very numerous and spreading from the root, hairy and leafy. Radical leaves (with petiole) $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ flaccid, of ten absent when flowering, pinnate, with $5-7$ rarely 9 obovate opp. and alt. lobulate leaflets " $2-0^{-5}$ ", lower cauline similar to the radical leaflets long-petioled, upper cauline with $3-5$ leaflets short-petioled and lfts. usually small and obcuneate about 3-lobulate or incised-serrate. F'ls. small yellow ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam., solitary axillary never corymbose, but often crowded on the repeatedly branched stems with much reduced leaves.

Northern tract, in flamp places, Bettiah to Purneah (Malda, (. B. clunhe!). Fl., Fr. cs., also Feh,-April. Leaflets not always distinct.

## 6. ROSA, L. Rose.

Erect, sarmentose, or climbing usually prickly shrulos with pinnate leaves and serrate leaflets, stipules adnate to the petiole. Flowers terminal, solitary or corymbose. Hypanthium ovoid or pitchershaped with a contracted mouth bearing the foliaceous or sub-foliaceous sepals which are imbricate in bud. Petals normally $\tilde{b}$, large. Stamens many inserted on the thickened clisc at the throat of the hypanthium. Carpels many, rarely few at the base of the hypanthium, free, but their styles sometimes connate above, stigmas thickened, ovule 1 (rarely 2) pendulous. Fruit of dry coriaceous or bony indehiscent carpels (achenes) enclosed in the fleshy hypanthium which is often lined with hairs.

A concise and admirable summary of the roses usually cultivated in India is given in Brandis's Forest Floret of North-Wext and Central India. This is reproduced with some modifications in the F.B.I. The following appears to be the only rose indigenous in our area.

## 1. R. involucrata, Roxb. Jangli Gulab, H.; Koya, Vern. (Bihar, teste Ham.).

A pretty shrub, sometimes sulbseandent with arching branches. Pinnate leaves with 5-11, usually 79 , small elliptic-lanceolate or elliptic-oblong lfts. $25-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, finely sharply serrate. Flowers $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. pure white solitary or in short corymbs.

Northern Tract, said to he cominon along the rivers. Purneah! In the Central and Sonthern tracts it is rare, but found along the larger rivers in the forest tracts. Singbhum! Daspalla! Buch. Hain. says that it was common in the "higher parts of the swamps of Purneah." (Puraniya, ride unpublished MS.). Fl. March-April.

Young parts and inforescence tomentosely villous, gradually glabrescent.

Leaves 2-4" long chly, lfts.s. shining. stipules with very narrow segments. Styles distinct, ending in a disedoid mass of stigmas. Fruit globose, tomentose not seen by me), the sepals decidnons.

## 7. ERIOBOTRYA, Lindl.

Trees with simple coriaceous leaves and white flowers in dense panicles. Sepals small persistent on the turbinate or clavate hypanthium. Petals is contorted or imbricate, obovate or orbicular. Ovary 2-5-celled with styles connate and woolly below. Ovules two in each cell, basal, ascendins. Fruit baccate with very thin endocarp and large angled seeds with very thick cotyledons.

1. E. japonica, Lindl. Loquat, Japanese Medlar.

A small tree with stout branchlets, leaves beneath and inflorescence densely woolly. Leaves large, $6-12^{\prime \prime} l o n g$, sub-sessile, lanceolate or oblanceolate acuminate, dentate or serrate with $15-20$ strong sec. $n$. Flowers " 5 " diam. in dense. stout panicles $3-6$ " long. Fruit ovoid yellow suceulent $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, 1 j-seeded.
A native of Japan, frefuently cultivated and succeeding well on the Ranchi plateau and in the Northern Area. Fl. Sept.-Oct. Fr. March-April.
An excellent fruit.
Pyrus communis, L. The common Pear is cultivated on the Ranchi phateau but Jielda a fruit waty fit for cooking.

## FAM. 57. SAXIFRAGACEE.

Trees, shrubs or herbs with alt. or opp. nearly always simple leaves stipules sometimes adnate, always exstipulate when opposite. Flowers regular. Sepals imbricate or valvate usually on a distinct hypanthium which varies much as in the Rosacex, from which family the alternate leaver genera are sep:urated chiefly by habit, by the definite stamens equal to or clouble the number of the petals, ovary of $2-5$, commonly 2 , free or connate carpels but usually united below and often forming a 1 -celled ovary below, and by the numerous ovules and seeds. Placentation in 1 -celled ovaries is parietal or the placente are pendulous, in 2 -more-celled ovaries axile. The opposite-leaved genera often have numerous stamens.
Oar only remesentative indigemms genus is not at all typical. To the family also belongs the Mydronger. which is often cultivated.

## 1. VAHLIA, Thunb.

Herls with opposite entire exstipulate leaves, but sometimes with a stipular line. Flowers axillary, usually paired. Sepals 5 superior persistent. Petals 5 and st. 5, epigynous. Ovary inferior 1-celled with 2 pendulous placentæ and many ovules, styles 2. Capsule dehiscing apically between the styles. Seeds numerous, minute, ellipsoid, smooth.
Pedancles " $3-7$ - 7 ", 2 -thl. Filaments without basal scale . . 1. oldenlandioides.
Flowers sab-sessile. Filaments with a minute basal scale: . 2. risoza.

## 1. Y. oldenlandioides, Roxb.

A small plant very like an Ofdenlandia, usually erect or diffuse, much branched about $6^{\prime \prime}$ high, shortly sparsely pubescent all over and also
glandular above. Leaves ${ }^{5} 5-\mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$, subsessile, linear to linear ovate. Peduncles 2 -fld. in all the axils, $\cdot 3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. white (or yellow?) with 5 small erect triangular sepals, petals about $\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ long, obovate. Capsule sub-globose $12^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
In fields. Behar, Kurz! Puri! Fl., Fr. c.s.
2. Y. viscosa, Roxb.

Densely branched from the root with stems up to $10^{\prime \prime}$ and even more densely flowered than the last, glandular-pubescent. Leaves -5-1" long sub-sessile, ovate to lanceolate, narrowed both ends. The flowers are sub-sessile (peduncles up to $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ ) and the filaments have a minute hairy scale at the base which is absent in the last.

Dry rice-fields. Fl. Feb. On grounds of distribution probably occurring in our area.

There are frequently axillary branches comgested in the leaf axils which makes the resemblance of this genus to the Rubiurece the more strikins.

## FAM. 58. CRĀSSULACEE.

Herbs, rarely undershrubs, usually with simple (exc. Bryophyllunt and Kalanchoe) alternate or opposite fleshy exstipulate leaves and regular racemose, cymose or panicled flowers. Sepals and petals usually 4-5, free or gamophyllous. Stamens hypogynous or epipetalous, as many as or twice the petals. Carpels as many as petals, rarely only 3 , free or connate below, narrowed upwards into distinct styles. Hypogynous glands or scales sometimes present at the base of each. Ovules on the edges of the carpels, usually many. Fruit follicular; seeds albuminous with terete embryo and short cotyledons. Calyx with long inflated tube and 4 short lobes

1. Bryophylluw. Calyx 4-partite
2. Kalanchoe.

## 1. BRYOPHYLLUM, Salis.

Erect perennial herhs with opposite simple or 3-partite crenate leaves. Flowers large drooping, in panicles with upposite spreading branches. Calyx large inflated, shortly 4 -lobed. Corolla gamopetalous with short 4 -fid limb. Stamens 8 , 2 -seriate, inserted on middle of the corolla tube. Hypogynous scales 4. Carpels 4, free or connate at base, ovules very many. Follicles 4 , many-seeded.

## 1. B. calycinum, Satis. Kop-pata, Beng.; Life-plant.

A glabrous fleshy herb with simple or 3 -foliolate (at base) leaves, oblong or elliptic crenate or very coarsely crenate leaflets $26^{\prime \prime}$ long and flowering stems 1.3 ft . high bearing a panicle of pale greenish and purple fowers with inflated campanulate calyx $81 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with 4 deltoid lobes. Corolla nearly included, sub-globose at base and constricted in middle, tip reddish purple. Follicles included in the persistent perianth.
Frequent in Orissa in rocky whste ground on the edges of streums! Very commonly cultivated and sometimes spreading an an escupe. Fl, Nec.-Feb.

The plant is remarkable ly the facility with which it produces buds and young plants from the leafocrenatures when these are lail on clamp ground. Young plants will even form in the botanical drying press and sometimes grow an inch in length before dying.

## 2. KALANCHOE, Adans.

Erect stout usually fleshy perennial herbs with opposite leaves, or the apper alternate, lower or all sometimes pinnate or pinnatifid or 3 -foliolate. Flowers large usually yellow with calyx deeply divided and corolla with a spreading limb above the gamopetalous flaskshaped tube, much exceeding the calyx. Stamens 8,2 -seriate, adnate to corolla-tube. Scales 4. Carpels 4, rarely 5, adnate to base of corolla. Ovules many. Follicles 4.
$\begin{aligned} & \text { Ieares simple obovate-elliptic, crenate } \\ & \text { leares, or some of them, deeply pinnatifid }\end{aligned} \quad: \quad: \quad . \quad$. $\begin{aligned} & \text { 1. heterophylla. }\end{aligned}$

1. K. heterophylla, Proin. Syn. K. floribunda, var. glabra, F.B.I.; Cotyledon heterophylla, Roxb.
About $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. high when in flower, with opposite fleshy ovate oblong. or upper elliptic, leaves $2-3$-3" long which are crenate or (fide Roxburgh) slightly laciniate. Fls, clear yellow (white or pale-pink, C. B. Clarke) in compound corymbose glahrous cymes with numerous small lanceolate bracts $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Scpals oblong acute. Corolla-tube $\cdot 3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. lobes 2 -25 " lancerlato.
Parasnath, eler. (MOMf., J.J.H.: Fl. April.
The young plants bas monetime ternate leaces. Petiole short.

## 2. K. laciniata, $D C$.

Sometimes almost woody helow 1-3 ft . high when in flower with the lower and sometimess all the leaves pinnatifid with very narrow usually entire loles or (at least in cultivation) 2-3-pinnatifid. Fls. bright yellow 1" diam. in panicled cymes, sepals lanceolate, glabrous or pubescent
Patna, C. B. Clucke. But it is so commonly cultivated and so easily spreads that Ithink this was profably not indigenoun.

## FAM. 59. DROSERACEE.

Small herbs usually with whorled radical leaves and cauline leaves alternate or 0, copiously covered with long glandular hairs secreting fluids by means of which they catch and digest minute insects, sometimes diaphanous and ylabrous and then with automatically closing laminæ. Floweres small regular axillary or on slender scapes. Calyx 4 -8-partite or sepals free. Petals and stamens as many as the sepals, hypogynous or very slightly perigynous. Ovary nearly free 1-3-celled with 5-3 styles. Ovules many on parietal placentæ equal in number to the styles. Capsule membranous 5-3-valved, many-seeded. Seeds many with fleshy albunen, embryo cylindric or minute.

> Caaline leaves whoried yowicular slabroms.
> (Aldrocunda has treen found in salt pans soutlo of cialcuta ciose to but not within
> our area. It is not fiurther dealt with.)
> 1. DROSERA, $L$. Sundew.

1. Droser".

Small green or red herbs usually found in wet places with small rosettes of radical leaves or with erect or decumbent leafy stems with alternate leaves which are usually circinate in vernation. Stipules

0 or adnate to petiole. Sepals persistent. Petals white or rose, marcescent. Stamens hypogynous or slightly perigynous. Ovary 1-celled with $2-5$ styles. Fruit loculicidally $2-5$-valved. Seeds many obovoid ellipsoid.
Leaves forming a close rosette, stem 0

1. Burmanni.

Stem elongate with linear leaves
2. indica.

Stem with lunate peltate leaves
3. peltata.

1. D. Burmanni, Vahl. Mukha-jali, H.

A pretty little plant with a very close compact rosette of obovate or obcuneate leaves '25-"4' covered with (usually scarlet) gland-hairs. Scape erect $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ high, sometimes forked. Flowers rose-pink or white secund in a helecoid cyme, usually only one or few opening at a time. Pedicels erect in fruit. Calyx reddish covered with short papillæ.

Locally abundant, especially in Purneah! Aloo fonmi in Chota Nagpur! Generally on damp snndy ground where water has stood furing the monsoon but sometimes (in Purneah) on rather high ground. Fl. Nov.-April.
The stipules in F.B.I. are said to equal half the petiole. Those in my specimens are as long as or exceeding the petiole, shortly adnate and intrapetiolar with long fimbriæ.
2. D. indica, $L$. Linear-leaved Sundew.

A slender little plant with sub-erect or decumbent weak stems a few inches long with linear leaves $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long covered with long glandtipped hairs. Flowers larger than in the last " 5 " diam. with long pedicels " 3 " long in helicoid cymes $2-4$ " which are usually lateral on the stem (not radical but probably terminal, the branching being cymose). Pedicels spreading in fruit. Sepals lanceolate $\cdot 15-{ }^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ thinly gland-hairy.
Frequent in wet ground near tanks aurl river-heds. ('hota Nagpur, common! Puri! Probably in all districts, ascending to top of Parasnath. Fl. Sept.-Jan.
3. D. peltata, sme, is said to occur throughout Inlia, but I have seen no specimens from sur area. It is a hill plant and might be found at Neterhat.

## FAM. 60. HALORRHAGIDACEAE.

Small terrestrial herbs (excluding South American genera) or aquatics with opposite or whorled, or upper alternate, simple or (in aquatic species) pectinately-pinnatisect exstipulate leaves. Flowers reduced, solitary or clustered axillary or by reduction of the leaves running out into spikes, 1-2-sexual. Calyx lobes 4 or 0 . sepals and petals 4 or 0 superior. stamens 8,4 or reduced to 1 , epigynous. Ovary 4-, 2- or 1-celled with a like number of simple or fimbriate styles. Ovules 4 altogether, pendulous. Fruit small dry or drupaceous, indehiscent or separating into its carpels.


1. Myriophylltu.
2. Callitriche.
[Callitriche is shown here in the place allotted to it in the genera Plantarum. It has, however, already been dealt with next to the Euphorbiacex. It has 1-sexual flowers, and whether the ovary is superior or inferior it is not possible to say.]

## 1. MYRIOPHYLLUM, L.

Slender aquatic herbs with the submerged leaves whorled or rarely apper alternate, submerged ones usually finely cut into capillary segments, exserted ones toothed, rarely all simple and toothed or entire. F'ls. inconspicuous axillary or in spikes appearing above the water, 1-2-sexual. Sepals 4, ravely 2 or 0 on a short tube in the male, hypanthium longer and 4 -furrowed in herm. fl. or fem. fl. Petals 24 concave, sessile. St. 2,4 or 8 in male, sometimes 0 in female. Ovary inferior 4- rurely c-celled. Fruit 4-furrowed sometimes separating into 4 or 2 cocci. Seeds albuminous with central terete embryo.

[^157]
## 1. M. tuberculatum, Roxb.

A submerged aquatic with lower leaves $1-1 \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$ long cut into filiform segments and somewhat leafy spikes of minute flowers $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, often lateral as well is terminal, foral leaves simple linear-oblanceolate toothed " $25 \cdot 5$ " long. "pper fis. male, lower female, but sometimes hermaphrodite fls. also present. Petals white, stamens 4 with yellow anthers. Stigmas pink very fimbriate. The plant in fruit is easily recognised from the 4 radiating sharply angled tuberculate carpels, the whole fruit about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad.
Probahly generally distributed. FIl., Fr. Sept.-Dec.

## 2. $\mathbf{M}$. indicum, Willd.

Habit of preceding except that the plant is much more flaccid and leaf segments more capillary so that the plant collapses into a tassel When taken from the water. Floral leaves usually very short $1-\cdot z^{\prime \prime}$ long, rarely " 3 " long narrow lanceolate toothed. Spikes dense at the top. Fls. $04^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruits '08" diam. 4-lobed, the lobes with rounded angles, not or scarcely tabercled.
Bengal, J. D.II.! Herl). Ham. (withnut locality, possibly Purneah)! There are no gool specimens from
Orisear area Orisses.
In, Fr. July-Sent.

## FAM. 61. RHIZOPHORACE E.

Trees or shrubs, often littoral and furmished with pneumatophores (sometimes called blind root-suckers) and aürial roots, generally glabrous with opposite entire simple coriaceous leaves and interpetiolar deciduous stipules which enclose the terminal bud and leave prominent scars. Flowers regular, 2 -sexual, often coriaceous, on l-many fld axillary peduncles. Calyx superior or half-superior on a capular or campanulate hypanthium, +-14 -lobed or -sepalous.
Petal Petals as many, often \%-fid and laciniate. Stamens twice as many, rarely indefinite, perisynous or epigynous. Dise usually lining the loppanthium above the ovary which is inferior or free, 2 -5-rarely

## 61. RHIZOPHORACEE.

1-celled. Orules 2 pendulous in each cell or pendulous from a central placenta in 1-celled ovaries, style 1. Fruit usually a coriaceous 1 -seeded berry (tardily dehiscent in Weihea). Seed usually albuminous but albumen quickly absorbed by the growing embryo, rarely arillate. Embryo usually without a period of rest but germinating on the tree, in other cases minute. Cotyledons either fused or distinct, sometimes 3-4.

The Mangroves are usually distinctly xerophytic, the salt water being a physiologically dry environment, and the leaves of ten bear water-tissue below the epidermis. The pneumatophores as well as the stilt-roots and aürial roots have numerous large lenticels and air-conducting tissue to supply oxygen to the sabmerged parts.

In aerial germination the cotjledons at first enlarge in some cases but this growth is quickly superseded by that of the hypocotyledonary axis or tigellus which may attain $1-3 \mathrm{ft}$. in length while still on the tree. On falling it plunges deep into the soft mull either bearing with it the cotyledons (Brugtiera) or separating circumscissilely from the fused cotyledonary body.

Dots in the leaves are due to erstoliths of ('alcimm Oxalate.
I. Flower epigynous, the ovary completely adnate to the hypanthium (before pollination). Fruit indehiscent.
A. Hypanthinm task-shaped, not or searcely produced into a limb above the ovary. Calys girting the fonit, 1 - 8 .
sepalons.

1. Depals 4. Petals entire. Authers mata-locellate.
2. Sepals e-6. Petals lobed or cut. Arthers t-celled. Stamens 10-12. Ovary 3-4-celled Stamens indefinite. Ovary l-celled
3. Rhizophora.
4. Ceriopz.
5. Kandelia.
B. Hypanthium spherical or tubular producedabove the ovary. Calyx above the fruit, $5-14$-sepalous. Sepals 8-14. Petals embracing the stameris.
6. Bruguipra. Sepala 5-8. Petals not embracing the stamens
II. Flower perigynous, the ovary free in the hypanthimo
7. Carallia.
8. Weiliea.

## 1. RHIZOPHORA, L. Mangrove.

Evergreen trees or large shrubs with little main trunk and numerous stout usually arched adventitious roots. Leaves coriaceous mucronate or apiculate. Fls. rather large, coriaceous, on axillary few flowered bracteate cymes. Sepals 4. Petals 4 entire. Stamens subsessile with many-celled anthers inserted on the fleshy margin of the hypanthium. Ovary 2 -celled produced beyond the adnate hypanthium as a cone, stigma 2 -fid. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit ovoid girt with the persistent sepals. Albumen present hefore germination. Cotyledons fused and acting as a continual absorber of nutriment for the largely elongating hypocotyl which ultimately grows far beyond the fruit and is club-shaped. The upper end with the small plumule finally detaches itself circumscissily from the cotyledonary mass and drops into the mud.

True specialised puenmatophomen are generally abent, their function being gssumed by the upper part of the stilt-roots which is copionsly sapplied with lenticels and air tissue.

Givmes very shomty peduncled with 2 subsessile fowers
2. caradelaria.

## 1. R. mucronata, Lamt. Rai, Or.; The Common Mangrove.

A handsome small tree standing on stilt roots, with elliptic or broadly elliptic coriaceous leaves $4-6)^{\prime \prime}$ long cuneate both ends and
tipped with a short blunt awn, brown or black dotted beneath and also microscopically pale-punctulate. Flowers in long-peduncled few-fld. cymes, very coriaceous, " $4-\cdot 7$ " long. Fruit brown at time of germination 1 " $5-22^{\prime \prime}$, obpyriform.
Orissa, tidal swamps of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. Dec. also April-June.
Brargreen.
Bark sraooth. Blaze pink. Branchlets closely marked with leaf and stipular sars, leaf buds subterete slender $1 \cdot \overline{3}-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$. Petioles ${ }^{\circ} 6-1 \cdot 5$ ". Peduncles on the young branches, usually only 3 -flowered, $1-13^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fis. yellowish, pedicelled, cyme branches and pedicels each with two terminal bracteoles united bs their hases. Calys split sths to the hase of the flower, sepals broad-lanceolate. Petals leshy woolly on the inner face. Anthers leathers apiculate with an oblonghaceolate bsi-fixed ligule covering the locellat.
Prait with the reffexed sepals i $^{-3}-\bar{n}^{\prime \prime}$ loug, the germinating tigellus and radicle raching one foot or more before drompins.
One year old seedlings (commmicated by Mo. G. Rogers are $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. long with the lower part " 6 " diam. Warted with large lenticels and $3-1$ pairs of narrow elliptic leaflets. I have a note of mumerous slender erect pnemmatophores in this pecies.
The bark is largely used for tanning.
2. R. candelaria, $D C$. syn. K. conjugativ, F.B.I. (not of Linn.) ; Rai, Or.
A tree very similar in general appearance to the last but distinguished in the forest by its narrower leaves which are often sabacuminate. Peduncles very short and stout bearing two subsesile flowers only. Fruit narrower, the 4 reflexed sepals oblong $4-55^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Orissa, tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Mr. Rogers points out that in Barmah and elsewhere thin tree is usually fonnd in leas deep water than R. conjugafa in association with the Brngmieraa and has therefore less stilted root. Fl, Fr. April-June and perhaps at ot her times.
Petiole " $5-1^{\prime \prime}$, often rather shorter and stouter and the sec. $n$. more distinct than in $R$. mucronatr. Peduncles mostly from the axils of fallen leaves " 2 - 35 " lont, racteoles forming a cup receiving the base of the " 5 " long flower. Petals thirt, ginbrous.
Bark used for tanning as in the case of $\boldsymbol{A}$. murrowata. The one-year seedling has Hipticlanceolate leaven and the lower part is far less warted or nearly smooth ad Thapared with $R$. mucrountu.
(The unfortunate change of name appears necessary, vide hew Bulletin, 1920, p. $\mathbf{\text { blo }}$.)

## 2. CERIOPS, Aim.

Small trees or shrubs with ovate or obovate leaves and small fovers in axillary pentuncled lieads with bracts and bracteoles at their base. Sepais 5 6, petals 5-6. Stamens in two whorls, diplostemonous, filaments inserted bestween the lobes of a crenate disc. Opary with free top only, growing up in fruit far beyond the calyxtube which girts its kase, 3 -celled, cells 2 -oruled. Fruit 1 -celled and reded. Germination as in Rhizophora.

## C. Roxburghiana, Ain. Gorin, Beng.; Gartah, $O_{i}$.

A tall shrub or a small tree with many upright branches, coriaceous bovate rounded leaves mostly $=-3$ " and small greenish-white sessile bract in short-peduncled heads. Flowers each with a brown-edged oblong and 2 bracteoles at base. Sepals 4-6. Petals 4-6 shorter

Stamens 8-10 (10-12, F.B.I.) inserted outside the crenate disc. Fruit -5-6" girt by the calyx about one-third from base.

Orissa, tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Fl., Fr. April-May.
With numerous pmeumatophores. Blaze white, turning brown. Leaf buds compressed linear $1^{\prime \prime}$. Leaves sometimes up to $4^{\prime \prime}$ ly $\mathbf{z}^{2} \mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$, base cuneate on the " $4-1$ " long petiole. Periuncles " $1-3$ ". Sepals 'a" thick feshy lanceolate acute 3 -angular. Petals conduplicate empracing the imme wholl of stamens. Ovary at first with free top only, ultimately growing up conically far beyond the calyx tube as in Fandelia. Germinating embryo 4-5"before dropping, of ten curved, seedling leaves narrowly obovate.

## 3. KANDELIA, $W$, $A$

A small tree with oblong coriaceous leaves and moderate-sized white flowers in long-peduncled cymes. Fls. sheathed at base by connate bracts. Hypanthium turbinate produced above the ovary and with an annular disc within. Sepals $5-6$ linear. Petals 2-fid with multifid lobes. Stamens numerous. Ovary 1-celled, conical tip growing out in fruit beyond the calyx. Ovules usually 5 abortive and 1 fertile on a central column. Fruit 1-celled and-seeded.

The germination is said to be as in Rhizuphom lut I have mot examined it. The germinating seedling may attain 1 foot in length before falling. The first stem is bifurcate (always :").

## 1. K. Rheedii, W. \& A. Kasumia, Oi.; Goria, Beng.

A small spreading tree with thick twigs, leaves $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ long rounded at the apex and white flowers with white linear sepals $5-6$ " long. Petals caducons. Fruit $l^{\prime \prime}$ long, a double cone girt by the calyx at their common base.
Orissa, tilal forests of the Mahanali delta, manally fringing the creeks and leanjag over the water! Fl., Fr. all the year romm. Fyergreen.
Leaf buis fat linear with stipules 1 ". Leaves tapering into the "3-"7" loug petiole, micruscopically dotted beneath, sec. 1 . not visible. Peduncles $1-1 \cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long, usually once hifurcate and each branch with 2 pedicelled flowers, sometimes twice drancherl. Hypanthium turbinate-campanulate, sepals finally retlexed.

## 4. BRUGUIERA, Lam.

Large or small trees with coriacpous leaves and rather large coriaceons flowers on 1-many-fld. peduncles. Sepals and petals 8-14 on the obconic, campanulate or ellipsoid hypanthium. Petals oblong 2 -lobed with a bristle in the sinus, lobes sometimes fimbriate. Stamens twice the petals, embraced by them and springing elastically forward when ripe, filaments slender, anthers linear, mucronate. Ovary 24 -celled inferior. Style slender, stigma minute, 2-4-lobed. Fruit girt by the calyx, 1 -seeded.
The germination is sall to be as in Rhizophora but it is only superficially so. There are $3-1$ cotryedons, sub-connate while in the seed with absorbing tips in the gelatinous albumen. On protrmsion of the radicle the style and its base is thrown aside as a cap, anel when ripe for falling the whole embryo including the linear-oblong cotyledons falls. The latter not lemaining behind and circumscissilely lreaking of as in Rhizophora.

The Bruguievas are found in shallower water than the Fhizophores and ofter
develop a large trunk.

[^158]1. B. conjugata, Merי., inc. B. eriopetala, W. \&. A. Syn. B. gymno= rhiza, Lamk: Rhizophora conjugata, L., non F.B.I.: Kekra, Rasinia, $O_{i}$.
A small straight tree with elliptic, or sometimes somewhat ellipticobovate, shortly acuminate leares $3 \cdot 0-5^{\prime \prime}$ with petioles $1-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, large solitary campanulate flowers $1-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ soon reflexed with the tube rather shorter than the 1012 linear-subulate sepals. Petals 2-lobed $35^{\prime \prime}$ with a long hristle from the sinus and 03 shorter ones near the end of each lobe.
Orissa, tida] forestic of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. April-June and perhaps at other times. Evergreen.
Bark gres, nearly smonth; blaze hight crimson, stimules about $2-2{ }^{\circ}{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long, bads snhterete. Brown doto on the leaf ansent or very few. Sepals ravely 14 , tube
usally ridgen. naly ridgen.
Ihave united B. eriopetalu with this species. Mi. Rogers agrees with me that it at most is no more than a variety.
a. conjugata proper. Petals villous on the margins at the base nearly glabrons abore with 24 bristles on each lobe.
 thole margin with o-1 inistle on each lobe. Intermediates mat, however, cecur with petals sparingly fringed throughout and more than 1 lristle on a lobe.
Ocears in same focalities an the trpe.
The tigellus and radicle are much shorter than in the Rhizophores, heing only anout $6^{\prime \prime}$ long when the leafy shoot curcren. Mr. Roger states that it is foum in somewhat shallower water (in Burma).

## 2. B. caryophylloides, Blame. Kekta, Karika, Oi.

A small erect tree with narrowly elliptic or lanceolate-obovate leares 3-4"5" cuneate or shortly acmminate at apex and narrowed at base into a petiole $75-1$ " long. Flowers whitish $2-3$ pedicelled on a short axillary peduncle, with ellipsoid-obconic tube $\cdot 1 \overline{5}-2^{\prime \prime}$ long and erect or spreading sepals $\cdot 10^{\prime \prime}$ long which soon become reflexed and enlarged to $0^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ and the tube to " $4^{\prime \prime}$. Young embryo very early penetrating the top of the fruit which is at first below the top of the calyx-tube.
Orissa, tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. April-June. Evergreen.
Leaf buds compressed at hase, very acuminate, leaves microscouichlly dotted beneath, sec. n. not visille (when fresth), stipules $1 \cdot{ }^{-5}$ ". Peduncles " 3 " with two hther membranous deciduons lracts at the top $15^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pedicels shorter than St about Sepats and white petals 8, petals shorter than calys. apex fimbriate. St about 16 . Fruiting calyx " $4^{\prime \prime}$ somewhat urceolate crowned hy the spreading or rilezed sepals.
Yong embryo slender, not more than $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ long while on the tree.

## 5. CARALLIA, Roxb.

Trees or shrubs with entire or serrulate leaves and small greenish or white flowers sessile in short dense 3-chotomous cymes. Hypannith minutely bracteate at the base and produced above the ovary With $5-8$ sepals and a crenulate disc. Petals and stamens inserted on the margin of dise; petals clawed, orbicular or quadrate, small, 2 -fid lontire. Filaments slender. Ovary 3-4-celled, style with 3-4Led stigma. Fruit small globose coriaceous, crowned by the calyx. Laves entire. Petals white.
lates serrulate. Petals yellow

1. C. integerrima, DC. Jur, K.; Kierpa, Beng.; Manj, Or.

A small tree with shining leathery oblong, elliptic or obovate shortly suddenly obtuse or obtusely acuminate leaves $3-6 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long and stout dense 2-3-chotomous cymes $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long of small greenish flowers with inconspicuous white erose petals. Fruit $25^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Purneah! Singbhum, frequent along the banks of streams and dry nalas! Santal Par.! Athmallik! Angul! Samlalpur, along streams! Fl. Dec.-April. Fr. r.s.

Attains 5 ft . girth but no great height. Bark sinooth grey, blaze hard red. Aêrial roots sometimes present. "Twigs somewhat 4 -angled. L. sometimes 8 " by $3^{\prime \prime}$. base often cuneate or attenuate, crystal-cells visible as dots, sec. n . close ohlique, anastomosing within margin. Peti. "3-5"'. L.-buds linear-lanc. "5-75'1 acaminate, enclosed liy the caducous stipules. Peduncle ${ }^{5}-75^{\prime}$ ". Fls obeonic '17". Pet. 6-8, 2-fid. and lacer'ste

Wood hard and red. said to be good and meful for furniture, cabinets and veneering. Gamble gives weight as Mibs.

## 2. C. lucida, Roxb.

A specimen collected by me in Purueah with serrulate leaves exactly matching C. lancecfolia, Roxb., may be this. It is young with acuminate leaves, withont flowers. Possibly a seedling of C. integerima? Have these serrulate leaves?

## 6. WEIHEA, Spreng.

Trees or shrubs with oblong entire or obtusely serrate leaves. Flowers on 1 -more-fld. peduncles with comnate bracts enclosing the huds. Calyx 4 -fid. patent, on a campanulate hypanthium with a low slightly lobed disc, under the margins of which the clawed spathulate fimbriate-lacerate petals are inserted. Stamens 16-30 inserted on the margin of the perigynous dise with slender filaments and oblong anthers. Ovary 2 -4-celled with filiform style, stigma with $2-4$ lobes. Ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit globose fleshy but tardily septicidally dehiscing into $2-4$ valves, $2-4$-celled each with 1.2 seeds. Seeds arillate, ovoid, subtrigonal with straight embryo and elliptic cotyledons.

## 1. W. ceylanica, Baill.

An erect much-branched shrub $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. with lenticellate brown twigs and very coriaceous opaque oblong or ovate-lanceolate leaves $2.5-3.5$ " long shining above with obtuse tip and rounded or subobtuse base. Sec. n. 5-7 very slender. Petiole ' $2^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent. Stipules interpetiolar oblong obtuse erect or recurved ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ long, pubescent. Fls. solitary or geminate axillary shortly pedicelled, globose buds enclosed in 2 orbicular bracts which are nearly glabrous except at base and ciliate margins. Sepals 5 thick valvate densely silky ovate acute, shortly bearded within near the apex. Pet. 5 broadly ovate or quadrate pectinate nearly to the middle. St. 30 with very short filaments (in bud) and oblong 2 -celled anthers with cells on the inner face. Ovary conical villose, style with 3 short stigmas.

Rocky margins of the Chilka Lake! Flower buds Dec.-Jan. , yory young bud; it is My specimens from which above description is taken are in very the flower. The therefore not possible to give the measurements of the parts of the possibly be s following details are from specimens outside the province; new species; it is 5-merous.
L. often acuminate, petiole up to $3^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. usually tetramerous. Sepads oblong
acminate " $2-\cdot 25$ ", spreading persistent. Petals cuneate. Anthers cordate. Ovary
 one of the Celagtracere, hut the stipules at once give it away.
All specimens in the Cal. Herb, are from S. India and Ceylon.

## FAM. 62. COMBRETACEE.

Trees or shrulos sometimes scandent, with opp. or sub-opposite, more rarely quite alternate simple exstipulate leaves often with small peltate scales beneath or dots due to cystoliths. Fls. generally small, sometimes polygamous, usually sessile in spikes, heads or in racemes. Hypanthium completely enclosing the ovary and often prolonged above it into a very narrow tube or beak carrying a wider tubular or campanulate 4 -6-lobed "calyx-tube." Petals between the lobes, or often 0 . Stamens 2 -seriate, twice as many as the calyx-lobes or one series reduced or absent. Ovary completely inferior, 1-celled with few pendulous ovules. Style simple. Fruit 1 -seeded, generally indehiscent, sometimes 2-5-winged or -angled. Seed exalbuminous, cotyledons usually large and convolute, sometimes three.
Germination appears always to be epigeal, the expanded cotyledons large and hrood, often somewhat trancate at the lip and palminerved, petioled.
Characteristic nervation of Combretame is penninerved with a number of rather strong sec. $n$. curved up with the margin and less strong or weak numerous abliquely scalariform tertiaries.
I. Fls, racemose or spicate. Staminoles not present.
A. Petals 0.

1. Trees. sepals deciduous.

Fis. spikear or racemen. Fr. usually drupaceas . . 1. Terminalia.
Fls. capitate. Fruit mall dry
2. Anoyeissus.
2. Large diffuse shrub. Calyx accrescent
B. Petals 4-5 (exc. Conibretum apetalum).

1. Littoral shrub, with alternate leaves
2. Terrestrial usually climbing shrubs.

Beak of hypanthium short or under 's"
Beak of hypanthium very long. Flowers showy
II. Fis. cymose. Staminodes present as glands
3. Calycopteris.
4. Lumnitzera.
5. Combretum.
6. Quisqualis.
7. Gyrocurpus*

## 1. TERMINALIA, L. Myrabolan.

Large trees with sub-opposite, opposite or alternate leaves sometimes clustered at the ends of the twigs and often bearing large glands on the petiole or base of the blade. Fls. small greenish in the arils of caducous bracts in simple or panicled spikes, 4-6-merous. Bypanthium not beaked ahove the ovary, bearing a campanulate limb or calyx-tube with a hairy lobed disc. St. diplostemonous inserted outside the disc. Ovules 2-3. Fruit drupaceons or dry, endocarp 4-5.angled, or pericarp produced into wings.

[^159]* Now transferred to Family Hermandiacea.

1. T. catappa, L. Deshi-hadam, Bangla-badam, Vern.: Almond Tree. A very large and handsome tree with wide-spreading crown and buttressed trunk. Bark cracked like that of T. tomentosa but less deeply furrowed. Leaves clustered towards the ends of the branchlets. 6-10, ${ }^{\prime \prime}$, obovate with a narrowly cordate hase. Spikes solitary axillary. Fruit ellipsoid slightly compressed with a very thick hard and fibrous endocarp $1 . \%^{\prime \prime}$ long, within which is a small almond hardly worth the trouble of extraction.
Vers commonly planted but only thrives in the more humid districts. Fl. MarchMay with the new leave, which tum a beantifnl arimson colour in Jan. and Feb. and then drop.
2. T. belerica, Roxb. Lupung, K.; Lopong, S.; Behra, Bahera, H.; Bohera, Beng.; The Beleric Myrabolan.
A large tree with straight and tall trunk, broadly elliptic and obovate leaves $3-8^{\prime \prime}$ long clustered at the ends of the branchlets (alt. and distant on some growing twigs), petioles 1-2"5" long, and greenish-white or -yellow flowers ' $2-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ ' diam. in solitary axillary or extra-axillary spikes $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruit $75^{\prime \prime}$ diam. grey-tomentose, sub-globose or pyriform showing only faint furrows when dry.

Throughout the whole area, chiefly in mixed forest in the north, general in Sal forest in the Central Area, nearly glways in valley's. Fl. March-May. Fr. Jan. Feb. Decidunus Feb.-March, the new foliage being often copper-coloured.
Bark dark grey, blaze yellow. Leaves with rounded or obtuselrecuspidate apex and cuneate base, only vers young with a little pubescence. usually dotted above, sec. n. if 9 rather irregular, very minutely reticulate between on lower surface. Infforescence pubescent, sometimes from axils of carlucons bracts helow leaves. Calyx-tube cupular, densely rillous inside. sepals small triangular.
The fruits are used in taming but have now but little market value. The kernels are eaten but are said to prochuce vertigo if many are taken. They are largely eaten lowever ly monkers, and mans animals eat the fruits. The tree yieldsa gum which is eaten by the Santals. As a constituent of "triphala" or the three mymabolans, they are used in very numerons diseases hy Hindu physicians, especially in hoarseness anfl congh. There is no distinct heartwood and the timber is little used except for temporary huts. The growth is fairly quick. Two trees sown by me attained $21^{\circ} 9^{\prime \prime}$ girth in 16 years and a height of 36 ft . Gamble says that it is moderate to rapid, 3 to 7 rings per inch of radius, and that the wood is used in some parts for house-building after steeping in water.
3. T. chebula, Retz. Rola, K., S.; Hadra, Uian; Hara, Hara-taki (the fruit), Beng.; Kasa-phal (Mayurbanj) ; Harida, Or.; The Chebulic Myrabolan.
A small or m.s. tree with a rounded crown, usually sub-opposite ovate or elliptic leaves $4-75^{\prime \prime}$ by $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ and whitish flowers in spikes from the upper new leaf axils and forming small terminal panicles. Drupe ellipsoid 1-1.25" long glabrous, 5-ribbed when dry due to the 5 -ribbed endocarp.
Throughont the whole province, especially common on the low hills and plateaux and ascending to the highest points. It appears to favour clay soils. Fl. AprilMay with the new leaves. Fr. Nov.-Feb. Decid. Feb.-March.
Trunk usnally short and crooked, hark grey or dark-grey, in old trees cracked and flaking, hlaze thick hard, deep grey brown on the outside then yellow or sometimes an intermediate reddish zone. Young shoots and leaves usually beautifully silvery-silky, adalt nearly or quite glabrous, acute or obtuse with a rounded rarely acute base and 7-9 prominent oblique slightly arched sec. $n_{\text {., nervules very finely }}$ net reticulate as in other species. Petiole 'b-1' with usually 2 glands near the top. Spikes 2-3*5", pubescent or tomentose. Bracts linear as long as the buds, caducous.

Fls, very densely white-villous within. Stone 5-angled, very thick with grm versels in the walls and convolute cotyledons.
There are several varieties or forms, chiefly dependent on the amount of pubescence. In one the hypanthimm is densely villous, in another glabrous; the villous one is far the commoner. In Mayurbhanj a form occurs with the leaves nearly glabrous from the first, while on Parasnath a form occurs with the leaves shaggy beneath and the drupes only " 75 " long.
It is the hest of the Myrabolans for tanning, and the best cuality is considered to be those "nuts" (so called in the trade) with a bright orange colour (this has. however, been denied); they are best collected off the ground as soon as they fall.
The tree is a great light demander, at least for good fruit-bearing, though the seed germinates best in shade. It is frost-hardy and coppices well. 'Ihe growth is rather slow, but " 7 " girth increment p,a. has been recurded in Singbhum. The fruit is largely eaten by animals, especially Chital. Hari-taki is the chief Myrabolan in Hindu medicine and is highly prized as an alterative and tonic.

## 4. T. arjuna, W. \& A. Kowa, Gara Hatana, K.; Kahua, S.; Kahua, Kharw.; Arjun, $H$.

A large tree with pale greenish or grey bark, long inclined branches with opp. or sub-opp. oblong leaves 2-3-times as long as broad, but smaller ones at bases of shoots elliptic, sub-sessile, soon glabrous. Flowers " 2 " diam., white, in shortly panicled spikes. Fruit $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, wings less than ' 5 " wide, usually premorse above, with ascending striations.
Commonalong nalas where it sometimes attains an immense size in the Central and southern arens. Not noted from the Northern area and not very common in the Santal P., also rare or absent in Puri, Balasore and Cuttack. It thus chiefly cecapies the valleys of the dryer hilly districts. Fl. May-July. H'r. March-April.
Evergreen or nearly so, renewing its leaves at the time of flowering.
Attains 12 ft . girth and 100 ft . in height with smooth bark or slightly flaking on old trees and deep real or crimson blaze distinctly zoned. Leaves with 2 glands Lear the base or on the very short petiole which is under " 5 ", margin entire or crenate but nerves not excurrent as teeth.
Seedlings have often toothed and usually linear-lanceolate glabrons leaves and there are ofters 3 cotyledons which are very broadly cuneate, " $T-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ diam. at apex, with slender - $-\cdot \bar{\prime} /$ long petioles. Two trees which were sown by me attained in ${ }^{18}$ years an average helght of $38^{\circ} 5 \mathrm{ft}$. nud girth $34 \psi^{\prime \prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$. The timber a goord deal resembles that of 1 '. fomentosa and is used for building and agricultural implements, but the chief use of the tree latterly has been for the bark, which is good for lanning and cau be removed, i. e the outer bark, which is the best, without damaging the tree
$G_{\text {Gomble }}$ gives the weight of the wood as $52-69$ lbs.
The bark is also used in native practice as a tonic and astringent and is said to. be useful in heart diseases, contusions and ulcers.
5. T. tomentosa, W. \& A. Hatana, atana, K., S.; Asana, Th. ; Saij,
Asan, Sain, H.

A large tree with dark cinereous rough bark, deeply cracked into oblong segments, opp. or sub-opp. elliptic or ell.-ovate or, in some Tarieties, oblong leaves $5-9^{\prime \prime}$ long, entire or nerves excurrent as teeth, sabsessile or petioled with distinct tertiary nerves, under-surface perinanently pubescent or with a close felted tomentum or in one Pariety glabrescent. 'Two large glands beneath or on the petiole. Mowers and panicles much as in I'. arjuna but panicles often larger. Fruit $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long or sometimes attaining $3^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, wings over $5^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ broad with horizontal striations.
Throughout the whole area find perhaps the commo nest tree. It is partial to the moremid valleys find only there attains its best development, but appears us a
small tree on the hills and plateaux. Fls. May-June. Fr. Feb.-March. Decid. March-May.
As might be expected in so widely distributed and common a tree, there are several forms or varieties:

Var. a nepalensis. Ujar-ki-Asan, Th. Leaves large, usually oblong, $8-11^{\prime \prime}$ long, with a very close short tomentum beneath whence the under-surface appears white or grey. Sec. n. over 20 with oblique scalariform tertiaries. Inflorescence tomentose or closely shortly pubescent, bracts linear-subulate. Fls. $16-17^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Hypanthium tomentose slightly longer than broad, calyx outside thinly pubescent or almost glabrous at tips, sepals triangular mucronulate, inside with long villi and large lobed disc densely villous-hirsute.
Lower hills and valleys of the Northern Area, entering Nepal. The savyers 689 that the wood is lighter coloured and superior to that of the ordinary Saj. Whether this is the same tree as var. coriacea, Clarke, of the Coromandel Coast I am unable to say without further specimens.

Var. $\beta$ typica, Clarke. The Central India Saj. Leaves usually more or less ellipticoblong or ovate, often serrate esp. when young, hairy beneath esp. on the nerves. Sec. n. usually fewer than 20. Inflorescence with a looser longer indumentum but flowers ${ }^{\prime} 18-19^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with the sepals inside far more shortly villous, deltoid: hypanthium broader than long, densely pubescent; calyx outside pubescent or hairy. Dise much as in last.
The Common Saj or Hatana of Chota Nagpur and the Central Provinces. The fruit is often very large and always glabrous.

There are other forms, including one which is very nearly glabrous in the Santal Parganas, and there are also what appear to be hylbrids between this species and $T$. aryuna. The seedlings of T. tomentosa are usually toothed and hairy.

The tree is very easily grown from seed and appears to prefer a clayey loam. It is more patient of water-logging than most trees. In coppicing it throws out far too many shoots from the top of the stump which are apt to remain weak unless thinned out. In unfavourable localities seedlings may apparently take some twenty years to form a stem and this is frequently a synpodium. Seed sown by me in Singbhum grew on an average 30 ft . in height and $20^{\circ} y^{\prime \prime}$ girth in 16 years and were thus much slower than the Arjun.
The timber of $T$. tomentosa is very useful and has been largely cut for sleepers (which are, however, far inferior to Sal), as well as being one of the principal trees used as poles in native houses. It is also an excellent fuel. Gamble gives the weight as about 52 to 70 lbs . It is the tree pollarded throughout Chota Nagpar for feeding the Tusser Silk-worm. The bark appears inferior for tanning to the last. The young ovaries are attacked by a cynips, so that panicles of galls are very common on the tree, which are sometimes mistaken for fruits.

## 2. ANOGEISSUS, Wall.

Trees or shrubs with opp. or sub.-opp. and alternate entire usually dotted petioled leaves and small greenish flowers in globose axillary peduncled heads. Ovary inferior and hypanthium produced above it into a beak and then into a campanulate 5 -lobed "calyx-tube." Petals 0. St. 10 in two series adnate to the campanulate tube outside the crenate hairy disc. Ovules 2 pendulous. Fr. small indehiscent compressed, 2 -winged, beaked, in densely packed heads. Germination epigeal but hypocotyl very short, cotyledons transversely oblong sub-reniform, petioled, convolute in the seed.
Bark smooth pale. Leaves broadly elliptic, obtuse both ends

1. latifolia.

Bark dark. Leaves elliptic acute, one or both ends
2. acaminato.


A straight large or m.s. tree with whitish bark and alt. to opposite usually broadly elliptic leaves $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ long rounded or obtuse at both ends, in most cases glabrous with age. Peduncles usually shortly racemed or 2-3-nate. Fruit (excluding beak) about as long as broad rarely $25^{\prime \prime}$, beak equalling or shorter than the diam. of the fruit, at length deciduous.
In the Northern Area chiefly on dry ridges in the west, alosent from the eastern districts. In the Central Area very common, forming a Jarge proportion of the growing stock on the dryer hills and also frequent in second growth, also common in the Southern Area except on the coast. Fl. June-Sept. Fr. Dec,-Jan., rarely Dp to the end of Mrreh. Deciduous Feb.-April. Leaves turn red or brown in December.
Bark smooth, shed in thin roundish flakes, blaze first a chlorophyll layer, then brown-pink, inside (on wood) pale brown. Leaves sometimes sub-orbicular or emarginate, rarely ucute, with $8-14$ distinct sec. $n$. curved before reaching the margin, pellucid dots visible with a lens from above but often not from beneath. Petiole "25-" $75^{\prime \prime}$. Heads (without st.) " 3 " diam. Wings of fruit entire or angled but not jagged.

Var. tomentosa, Haines (F.C.N.). Twigs and leaves, especially beneath, persistently tomentose (but not smaller as in Claike's variety villosa). Fruits slightly puberulous above, only about as broad as long and beak as long.

## Manbhum, Palamau, and west of Hazaribagh!

The tree is a very useful one and is especially in request by the agriculturist for posts, implements and carts. Axles are manufactured out of large trees as well as from poles. In the Monghyr market it commands the best price of all woods as fuel. It is very strong, tough and elastic, but the values given for $P$ in Gawble's Manual vary from 752 to 1220 . Troup includes it only in his fourth class in which $P=700-800$. Weight 56-68 lbs. (Gamble).
The twig, bark and leaves have assumed considerable importance during the war for tanning purposes. According to Mr. Fraymouth the September shcots are better than those produced in other months. A scheme for pollarding has been proposed to yield several flushes of shoots and leaves in the year. Several notes on reproduction are given in Mr. Tireman's paper before the Tannin Conference. I have germinated seed fairly easily on heaps of rulbble, and in the forest natural clearances caused by land-slips and with some lateral shade are often thickly covered with seedlings. The cotyledons are $5-6^{-} 6^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with petioles $\cdot 2-0^{\circ} y^{\prime \prime}$ and the young seedlings are very hairy. Trees raised in Chaibassa from seed had an for thge height of 30 ft . $10^{\prime \prime}$ and girth $18^{\circ} 9^{\prime \prime}$. Gamble gives 7 rings per inch of radius for the growth and more details are given in the paper cited. The young trees coppice fairly well in the hot season. Mr. Makins has recorded 5 -year-old coppice 16 ft . high and $9^{\prime \prime}$ girth. It is fairly frost-hardy.

## 2. A. acuminata, Wall. Gara-hesel, Parsia, K.; Chakwa, Beng.; Phansi, Or.

A large and beautiful tree with slender drooping branches but often flowering as a small tree. Leaves $75-2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long, mostly sub*pposite, narrowly elliptic or elliptic or elliptic-oblong, acute one or both ends and apiculate, base nearly always cuneate, beneath densely araceous when young more or less glabrescent with age and old leaves glabrons above, sec. n. 5-8 or up to 12 on the longer leaves, fine and distinct. Peduncles mostly solitary from the leaf scars and axils. Hypanthium above and beak densely pubescent, calyx-tube glabrous without. Fruit $13-18^{\prime \prime}$ long and $24-28^{\prime \prime}$ broad with upper part
pubescent and beak much shorter than diameter, wings often lobed or irregularly cut and angled or toothed.

Central and Southern areas. along rivers and streams. Singbhum, not uncommon and attaining 8 ft , girth in Saranda! Athmallik! Mayurbhanj! Puri! to Sambulpur! Frequent along the Mahanadi. Fl. March-April. Fr. A pril-May. Evergreen or nearly so, renewing its leaves at the time of flowering or fruiting at which time the old ones are also shed.
Attains 8 ft. girth with nearly black cracked hark and red blaze. Young purts densely sericeous or tomentose. Leaves often rounded at the tip but apiculate and with cuneate base, rarely base obtuse and only in some leaves, dots appearing translucent and due to crystal-cells are numerous. Peduncles usually solitary but in one form clustered and branched; they sometimes appear panicled by arising on leafless twigs.
The wond is used for cart axles and ploughs and some natives state that it is superior to that of A. latifolia. Gamble states that it is inferior to that tree and that it warps and cracks in seasoning ; he gives the weight as aljout 50 lbs.

## 3. CALYCOPTERIS, Lamk.

A shrub with opp. entire leaves with minute scales beneath and greenish flowers in dense axillary and panicled spikes or racemes. Flowers with a tendency to zygomorphy, the style being always declinate towards the posterior sepal. Hypanthium 5 -angled expanded above the ovary into a campanulate "calyx-tube" without a disc, villous both inside and out with 5 large sepals and 10 stamens in two series. Petals 0 . Ovules 3-5 on long funicles. Fruit crowned by the greatly enlarged wing-like sepals. Cotyledons convolute.

1. C. floribunda, Lamk. Sil, Or. (also Achindi and Atundi, through confusion with Combretum); Kukaranji, Gondi.
A large sarmentose or climbing shrub attaining $18^{\prime \prime}$ girth with rusty villous shoots, opposite ovate or elliptic acuminate leaves $2 \cdot 5-5^{\prime \prime}$ long copiously covered with minute peltate scales beneath, densely tomentose when young and pubescent rarely quite glabrescent when old. Flowers villous in dense bracteate spikes or sometimes with short pedicels, $\cdot 26^{\prime \prime}$ long in flower with sepals ' $15-1 \gamma$ iong, spikes in large terminal panicles. Calyx rapidly enlarges after flowering with membranous sepals " $5-\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$ long crowning the 5 -ribbed indehiscent 1 -celled fruit which is villous and ${ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ long.
In the Southern tract ouly. Mals of Puri! Angul, common! Narsingpur, common! Fls. March-A pril. Fr. May.

Leaves with rounded hase and about 9 sec . n . curved $n \mathrm{n}$ within the margin and with nut very strong scalariform tertiaries, usually permanently pubescent on the nerves beneath. Petiole '1-2."

It is curious that no work which I have seen makes mention of the very characteristic scales, which resemble those of a Combretum.

## 4. LUMNITZERA, Willd.

Large shrubs or small trees growing in salt marshes, with alternate coriaceous subsessile entire or crenate obovate leaves and narrow flowers in spikes or racemes with small bracts, and two bracteoles adnate to the hypanthium. Hypanthium narrow tubular, solid for some distance above the ovary and then produced as a funnelshaped calyx-tube with small sepals. Petals 5 inserted in the throat of the calyx-tube. Stamens 10, or the anti-petalous ones failing. Ovary

1-celled with simple style sometimes adnate to one side of the calyxtube. Ovules 2-5 pendulous. Fruit woody, crowned by the calyx-tuhe. Hadicle long, only partly enfolded by the convolute cotyledons.

## 1. L. racemosa, Willd. Tunda, Or.

A small tree with rougl bark and small obovate or oblanceolate entire or crenate fleshy leaves $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers small white " 25 " diam. in mostly axillary spikes.
Tidal forests of the Mahanadidelta! Fl. April-May. Fr. May-June.
Leaves with a long cuneate base and rounded or emarginate apex. venation obscure. Hypanthium and calyx together " 3 " long, lobes small rounder minutely ciliolate. Petals entire ' $12^{\prime \prime}$ ell.olovate. Fruit "5'" (in May and not (quite ripe) bottle-shaped, clasped at the base by the two oblong-spathulate bracteoles. atriate.

## 5. COMBRETUM, $L$.

Usually large sarmentose shrubs (C. nanum is a dwarf shrub) with opp. or sub-opp., more rarely alternate, entire leaves, often with small peltate scales beneath. Flowers small white or greenish in our species (showy in some exotics) in spikes or racemes which are usually panicled, sometimes with large white petaloid bracts, polygamous. Hypanthium constricted above the ovary, expanding into a tubular or urceolate "calyx-tube" above it, and sometimes with an intermediate very narrow tube or beak, sepals small 4-5, petals as many or 0 , stamens twice as many, 2 -seriate. Disc usually lining the calyx-tube with villous margins within the stamens. Ovary with $2-5$ pendulous ovules. Fruit with 4-5 angles or wings, dry. Seed one, with flat or plicate rarely convolute cotyledons.

[^160]Norx, - C. axtenamm, Ruab. is quoted in Bempal Planta from Choth Nagpur. The supposed specimen, collected hy Dr. Wood, is in the ("ulcuta Herburimm and is merely Terminalia chebula.

1. C. decandrum, Roab. Phalandu, K.; Aten, S.; Rateng, Khurw.; Atundi, Kala-Achindi, Or.
A large bush or scrambling climber or twining from left to right, sometimes covering the highest trees and conspicuous from the large White bracts on the inflorescence. Leaves coriaceous oblong shortly suddenly acuminate $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ long rarely $7^{\prime \prime}$ by $3^{\prime \prime}$, shining above, glabous or somewhat appressed hairy or with tufis of hairs in the axils of the strong sec. $n$. beneath. Spikes rusty villous " $51^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ loug in large axillary and terminal panicles. Fls. 5 -merons with urceolate calyx-tube '17" diam. densely villous-pubescent. Frt. oblung or elliptic 1-1.25" long.

[^161]2. C. oxalifolium, Roxb. Atundi, Or.

A large climbing shrub with elliptic or oval, not at all oblong, leaves $2 \cdot 5-4.5$ " long, apex rounded or with a very short obtuse cusp. Spikes '5-1官" rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$, often racemose on a common rhachis and frequently by the fall of the leaves appearing copiously panicled. There are no white foliaceous bracts on the panicle.. Fruit 4-winged only, often a beautiful claret colour when ripe, $75-9^{\prime \prime}$ by $6-{ }^{\circ} 7^{\prime \prime}$, shining, with numerous close horizontal strix.
Chota Nagpur, rare (Palaman, Rajkot)! Puri, fairly frecuent! Angul! Palamau! Fls. Feb.-April as the leaves are dropping. Fr. May. Decidnous for a short time, renewing leaves in May, often a beautiful dark red before falling.

Very young leaves have a dense villous tomentum near mid-rib and lower sec.n., mature with a rounded or shortly cuneate sometimes unequal base, sec. n. 6-8. The under surface of the leaves shows under a lens numerous minute dises evidently corresponding to the scales so evident in some species but in this case scarcely differentiated from the rest of the leaf surface. Petiole " $4-\cdot 7$ " Fls, usually dense towards the end three-fourths of short lateral branches of panicles 2-2" ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ " long which arise in the axils of falling or fallen leaves, and are pubescent. Petals rather shorter than the 4 triangular acute sepals and narrowly obovate with sometimes retuse apex. Dise densely hairy. There are two forms:
r. Hypanthium helow the calyx-tule " $14^{\prime \prime}$ Ingy and pukescent.
B. Hypanthium lelow the calyx-tube $\cdot 09-1^{\prime \prime}$ long glabrons and rarnished.

In both forms it is slightly narrowed upwards and 4 angled.

## Var. Cooperi, Haines.

This is a remarkable plant but too fragmentary to describe. The leaves are exactly those of $C$. decandrum except that it has the scales characteristic of but more pronounced than in C. ovalifolium and one of the lower leaves has also the shape of the latter species. The plant is in fruit with pubescent axillary panicles $3-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruits all 4 -winged but oblong $1 \cdot 8-1 \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ long by $75-8$ " with red colour and texture of $C$. ovalifolium and minute scales between the wings as in that species.

The plant is described as a climber and might very well pass as a hybrid betreen C. decradrum and C. ocalifolum. Kalahandi, Cooper!

## 3. C. nanum, Ham. Phirtol-rel, Andaika, K.

An undershrub with woody rootstock, and numerous erect stems or branches 1.2 ft . high, opp. or alternate leaves which are orbicular or obovate or lanceolate 2-4" long and are at first bright red and again turn brilliant red in December and Jannary. Petiole $5^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers white in rather dense racemes $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium obconic. Petals far exceeding the sepals. Fruit $1-1 \%$, a pretty pink or crimson, 4 -winged.
Burnt jungles and fire-lines more especially on the plateanx. Throughout Chota Nagpur! Gaya (on the ghats and hills)! Fl. with the new shoots March-May. Fr. April-Ang. Deciduous Jan.-Feb, and in unprotected forest usually burit down by the jungle fires.

## 6. QUISQUALIS, $L$.

Quisqualis is chiefly distinguishable from Combretum by the hypanthium produced into a very much longer slender tube above the ovary and the style partly adnate to the tube, funicles long with their papillose inner sides almost connate. Flowers showy.

## 1. Q. indica, $L$.

A large handsome climber with elliptic-oblong shortly acuminate leaves 3-4" long, petiole " $3-4$ " at first, persistent and often transformed into recurved spines after the fall of the leaf and by which the plant is assisted in climbing. Flowers showy in terminal racemes with bracts ' $3--^{\prime} 4^{\prime \prime}$, hypanthium about 3 ' long, petals $\cdot 8-1^{\prime \prime}$ at first white then changing to red and crimson. The flowers are beautifully scented of an evening.
Very common in gardens. Indigenous in the Malay Peninsula, Philippines and
western tropical A trica, western tropical Africa.

The genus Gyrocarpus is transferred to Hernandiacer.

## FAM. 63. MYRTACEE.

Trees or shrubs with opposite, very rarely alternate, exstipulate, simple entire, usually evergreen and shortly petioled leaves which with the young stems and parts of the flower and fruit are usually copiously supplied wish lysigenous oil glands. Flowers 2 -sexual regular perigynous or epigynous, the hypanthium adnate with the ovary and often produced into a tube (calyx-tube) above it. Sepals $4-5$ imbricate usually persistent. Petals rarely 0 , inserted on, or on the margin of the epigynous disc, or dise lining the hypanthium. Stamens usually numerous and many-seriate inserted with the petals, filaments free ol variously connate, anthers small with longitudinal dehiscence, usually dorsifixed. Ovary syncarpons 2 many-celled with axile placentation, rarely 1 -celled and placentation basal. Ovules usually numerous anatropous or campylotropous, sometimes only 2 or 1. Fruit varions, baccate, drupaceous or opening by as many valves as there are cells. Seeds usually 1 -few, exalbuminous, embryo straight or curved.

[^162]
## 1. EUGENIA, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with often quadrangular branches and usually opposite glabrous gland-dotted leaves. Flowers sometimes solitary axillary but usually in 3 -chotomous cymes. Hypanthium often produced into a calyx-tube above the ovary which is truncate or with 4-5 sepals. Petals 4 rarely 5, sometimes calyptrate. Stamens with
small versatile anthers often with a gland at the tip. Ovary 2rarely 3 -celled, style simple. Ovules many in each cell but only 1 -few developing. Embryo thick with short axis and large fleshy cotyledons. Germination hypogeal.
I. Flowers cymose. Hypanthium produced beyond the ovary as a calyx-tube.
A. Stamens not inserted on a thickened disc. Petals usually calyptrate (Syzygium).

1. Secondary nerves and intermediate very fine close and numerous.
a. Branches of panicle rounded in section.
L. oblong or ell.-oblong over $4^{\prime \prime}$ not glancous, glands conspicuous. Berry oblong or ellipsoid L. ell. or lanceolate mostly under $4^{\prime \prime}$, glands obscure. Berry pisiform
L. narrowly oblong or lanceolate. Berry dry oblong or ovoid. Ofteu shrubby, glands very conspicuous
b. Branches of panicle square in section.

Branches of panicle sharply 4 -angled. L. of Jambolana not glaucous, glands more evident, surface often shining
Branches of panicle obtusely 4 -angled. L. broally ell. to ell.-oblong 2 2o-5" dull and very glaucous .
2. Sec. n, 8-15 distinct and raised heneath
B. Stamens inserted on a thickened disc. Petals not usually calyptrate. Flowers often large (Jambosa).

1. Angles of twigs decurrent into a sac above the nodes

Large indigenous tree. Petals sometimes calyptrate
2. Angles of twigs not saccate at the extremities. Small cultivated trees.
Flowers 2-3" diam. Fruit globose

1. jambolana.
2. caryophyllifolia.
3. Heyneara.

Fls. $1{ }^{\circ 5}$ " diam. Fruit shining turbinate
4. fruticosa.
5. glaucissima.
6. operculata.
7. lancecefolia.
8. jambos.
9. javanica.
II. Flowers solitary or sub-racemose. Hypanthium not produced into a tube above the ovary (Eugenia proper). Shrub
10. bracteata.

1. E. jambolana, Lamk. Jamun, Jam, H.; Kala Jamb, Beng.; Jamkuli, Or.; Kuda, K. ; So kod, S.; Jambun, Ur.
A large tree everywhere glabrous with oblong or elliptic-oblong acute or acuminate shining leaves mostly $4^{\prime \prime}$ or more long, with very numerous close spreading sec. $n$. and intermediate nearly as strong. Fls. white sessile mostly in threes in 3 -chotomous panicles with terete branches. Hypanthium turbinate $\cdot 1-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long, sepals 0 rarely small. Petals calyptrate. Berry ellipsoid or oblong, often curved.
Very common throughout the area, wild or cultivated. The wild tree occurs chiefly along rivers and nalas. Fl. May-June. Fr. June-July. Evergreen and renews leaves about the time of flowering though the inflorescence usually appears on the previous years' twigs.
Attains 8 ft . girth or more in sheltered ravines, with grey-brown or nearly black often pitted bark more or less cracked when old. The trank is nearly slways single. Blaze thick, deep red or brown. Wood reddish-brown to reddish-grey.
Seed nearly always solitary with thick rounded fleshy cotyledons closely appressed on their inner faces. Seedling stems sharply 4 -angled with linear ${ }^{2}$ lanceolate leaves "4-1"0" long in their first year, alternate or opposite, without the close fine nervation of the adult.
Timber good and has latterly been much used for sleepers. It is also used for building and for well-curbs, agricultural implements and carts. It is a very good beating fuel. Weight $40-50 \mathrm{lbs}$. The fruit is eaten and a preparation is given as as stomachic, as a remedy in enlarged spleen and in chronic diarrhœea. The bark is also used for diarrhoga and dysentery and the seed in diabetes. It is a very gond avenue tree except in very dry situations.

The following species, nos. 2-5, should in my opiniou be all treated as varieties of 8. jambolana or all treated alike as species. It is usual to treat $\boldsymbol{E}$. fruticona and 8. Heyneana only as species. The two hill trees E. caryophyllifolia and E.glan:issima can be distinguished in the forest without any difficulty whatever, wherens tis sometimes very difficult to discriminate between $\boldsymbol{E}$. fruticosa and $\boldsymbol{E}$. jambolana nithout inflorescence. In the herbarium they are always recognised by the nflorescence.
2. E. caryophyllifolia, Lamk. Syn. E. jambolana var. caryophylli. folia, F.B.I.; Buru-kuda, K. ; Bir-kod, S.
A small or m.s. tree with pale branchlets, ell. or lanceolate or ovate anceolate acuminate leaves mostly under $4^{\prime \prime}$ long, the glands very mall and inconspicuous. Fls. white sessile but often sub-pedicelled with much contracted base, usually clustered at the ends of the ranches of short 3 -chotomous or irregularly branched panicles with erete branches. Bracts among the flowers caducous linear-subulate. Hypanthium turbinate $\cdot 1-\cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals small rounded. Petals alyptrate. Berry pisiform.
Hills of Chota Nagpur, very common. Fl. May. Fr. June. Nearly leafless at the e ime of flowering; the young leaves then all come out together generally of a rilliant red colour.
E. Heyneana, Wall. Gara-kuda, K.; Chuduk' Kod, S.; Kat-jaman, Kharw.
A shrub or small bushy tree $8-20 \mathrm{ft}$. high with narrowly oblong Miptic or lanceolate acuminate leaves $3-5^{\prime \prime}$ by " $5-1$ " and lateral cymes if capitate white flowers from the old twigs. Berry "ol" oblong rowned by the calyx-tube.
Along streams. Champaran! Common in Chota Nagpur! Frequent in th:e outhern Area and probably in all districts except perhaps on the const. FI. Mayane. Fr. July-Aug.
Leaves have glands more evident than in $E$.jambolana and the crmes are usualif onger-peduncled, 2-3" long with brachiate branches. F'ls, sub-sessile usually everal in a head, sepals small.
A form collected by me on the Mahanadi in Angul has linear-lanceolate leaves nly $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ long. The presence of the calyx-tube on the fruit is not a specitic lietinction; it occurs even in the cultivated forms of Jambolana.
The fruit is sometimes said to be eaten.
E. fruticosa, Roxb. Bhalu Jamun, Oi.

A large tree* but usually branched low or from the base with eaves closely resembling those of $E$. jambolana often long acuminate ery distinctly glandular, shining or not. Fls. as in jambolana in hort panicles but with sharply 4 -angled branches. Bracts among he flowers minute very caducous. Hypanthium turbinate or broadly ampanulate. Sepals 0. Petals calyptrate or sometimes expanding. ruits globose ${ }^{-25-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Mountains of Mayurbhanj $2500-3500 \mathrm{ft}$. Fl. May-June. Fr. July. Er. Renews Javes from Fehruary onwards.
Bark pale grey, in young trees with chlorophyll, dark grey or with pale patchees nd somewhat cracked in old trees. Blaze brown as in Janbolana. L. usually arrow ell, and acuminate with dots conspicuous beneath when dry, $3-5 \cdot{ }^{\prime}$.

[^163]Petioles ' $\bar{y}$ - 9 ", divaricate. Fls. usually very small, ${ }^{\prime \prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$ only, but in Mayurbhanj specimens " 15 ' by ' 2 " with raised glands inside and out. St. " 2 " long. Fruits (in Maymyo specimens) globose " $3-35$ " diam.

## 5. E. glaucissima, Haines.

A small tree with broadly elliptic to ell. oblong long-acuminate leaves $2 \cdot 5-5$ ", rarely attaining $7^{\prime \prime}$ and oblong lanceolate, very glaucous and not shining, with very conspicuous pellucid dots. Fls. white sessile ternate or clustered at the ends of the short branches of rather irregular panicles with 4 sided but not sharply 4 -angled branches. Bracts among the flowers caducous minute obtuse or acute oblong or triangular. Hypanthium obconic then saucer-shaped $\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad. Sepals 0. Pet. calyptrate. Berry sub-globose fexcluding the short truncate tube) or broadly ellipsoid, glands in the pericarp large and numerous.

Hills of Chota Nagpur 2000-3000 ft.! Fl. May. Fr. June. Evergreen.
Bark pale. Blaze rather hard, light red in young. deep red in old trees. Petiole ${ }^{-5}-7^{\prime}$. Cymes from previous years ${ }^{\prime}$ leafless axils stout, ${ }^{\circ} 5-15^{\prime \prime}$ with few branches.

Rogarded as a variety it is not clear whether this is most nearly allied to E. jambolana or to E. fruticosen.
b. E. operculata, Roxb. Topa, K.; Totonopak', S.; Paiman, H.; Bodara, Th.; Satiam, Bawal, Oi; Pui Jamla, Gond.; Dumkol (Gaya).
A low tree with broadly elliptic or obovate and rounded leaves $5-7.5^{\prime \prime}$, more rarely oblong-oblanceolate or ovate and acuminate, sec. n. rather irregular 7-12. Fls. white sessile ternate in brachiate panicles $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long mostly from old leaf scars. Berry glabrous $\cdot 25-3^{\prime \prime}$ ( $-5^{\prime \prime}$, F.B.I.).
Widely distributed in the damper forests but not common except in the north. All along the northern boandary esp. in Purneah in open grassy jangle tracts! Valleys in Singbham, Hazaribrgh, Manlhum and Santal P., especially in grassy glades! Ranchi ghats, near streams! and the cool tons of the bighest mountains, e.g. Parasnath and Meghasani! Grya, at foot of ghats! Angal! Sambalpur! Fls. April-May. Fr. June-July. The leaves turn red before falling.
Bark rather rough, blaze red. Twigs 4 -angular. Leaves usually $205-3^{\prime 2} 5^{\prime \prime}$ mide or, in one form occurring in Chota Nagpur, $1 \cdot 75-2^{\prime \prime}$ wide only, dots small. Petiole ${ }^{5} 5-75^{\prime \prime}$. Hypanthium obeonic ${ }^{\circ} 15-{ }^{-} 18^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad. Sepals 4, transversely oblong, glandalar. A large gland also on connective.
The fruit is eaten for rheumatism and an extract of the root boiled down to the consistency of gur is rubbed on the joints for the same disease while the leaves are used in dry fomentations. The tree is seldom straight and the woof usually used only for agricultaral implements. Weight $45-50 \mathrm{lhs}$.

## 7. E. lancerfolia, Roxb. Syn. E. Wallichii, var. lancerfolia, F.B.I.

A large tree with smooth nearly white bark, twigs 4 -angular above the nodes with distichous oblong or lanceolate acuminate glabrous leaves ${ }^{3}-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, shining above, and white flowers in lateral corym bose cymes $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad. Berries narrow oblong crowned with the calyx. The most characteristic feature of the species, however, is the way in which the two pairs of internodal ridges unite and form two prominent sacs above or at each node.
Mayurbhanj, Simlipahar Range, elev. 3000 ft , in dark vallers: Fl. Nov-Jall Fr. Feb. Evergreen.

Large trees are much buttressed below, blaze hard with chlorophyll, then dark red. Leaves translucent-dotted seen from beneath and with minute yellow glands, acumen often very slender, hase rounded, obtuse or acute, sec. n. about 12 scarcely stronger than intermediate, others fine and reticulate. Petiole " $3-{ }^{-} 5^{\prime}$ ". Cymes corymbose, axillary, $1^{\circ} 5-2^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ Hypanthium " $2^{\prime \prime}$, turbinate, sepals broad, semiorbicular. Petals usually calyptrate. St. $4^{-4} \mathbf{}^{\prime \prime}$ " long. Berry '4" oblong, contracted into a neck below the persistent calyx.
The distribution of this fine tree outside our area is from the Duars to Assam and Chittagong. Roxburgh says of it, "I am inclined to consider this one of the most elegant and most useful species of this genus."
8. E. jambos, L. Syn. Jambosa vulgaris, DC.; Gulab-jamun, H.; The Rose-apple.
A small tree with lanceolate leaves 5- $8^{\prime \prime}$ long narrowed into a short petiole, sec. n. rather distant joined by a prominent looping intramarginal one. Easily recognised by its very large handsome flowers about 3-4" diam. (with the long stamens) and which are in short terminal racemose cymes with pairs of flowers (trichotomous cymes with the central axis not at once terminating in a flower). Sepals rounded. Fruit globose white 1-2" with 1-2 grey seeds loose in the large cavity of the succulent pericarp.
Very commonly cultivated and semi-wild in the village jungles of Purneah, also cultivated in Santal Parganas, Balasore, etc., but does not succeed well in the dryer districts. Fl. March-April and fruits in the r.s.
The fruit has a sweetish rose-water flavour and is very indifferent eating.
9. E. jayanica, Lamk. Syn. E. alba, Roab.; Jamrul, Beng.

A small tree with oblong acuminate sub-sessile or very shortly petioled leaves $5-10^{\prime \prime}$ long with a narrowly cordate or sub-cordate base and conspicnous nervation. Flowers not nearly so handsome as in the last, about $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. or $2 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ with the stamens, in lateral and terminal short cymes and often from the old branches and trunk. Staminal receptacle somewhat pulvinate with a yellow colour. Fruit tarbinate almost flat above rather a pearly or pinkish white crowned by the fleshy inflexed sepals, very watery and flavourless.
Cultivated only in the southern moister districts, e.g. Cuttack. Fl. April. Fr. Hay. Native of Malacea.
10. E. bracteata, Roxb. Sagarabatua, Unchana, Or.

A pretty myrtle-like shrub 2-4 ft. high with leaves $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ very faintly nerved (until dried). Flowers '4-7' ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam., white, usually solitary extra-axillary but often appearing terminal (being crowded on the new shoots with undeveloped leaves). Berries red or ultimately black globose $1-2$-seeded about " $3-4$ " diam. crowned by the 4 Heaved calyx.
Very common on sandy ground in Orissa near the coast from Cuttack southwards and often in the laterite scrub jungle! Fl., Fr. all the year round.
Trigs brown. Innovations brown-hairy as well as the inflorescence. $L$. Anceolate, oblanceolate, elliptic or rhomboid usually contracted at the base, apex obtuse subacute or acuminate, copiously gland-dotted. Petiole ${ }^{\circ} 1-{ }^{\prime 2} 2^{\prime \prime}$ Pedicels Calyx with a circular brownish pubescent disc. Sepals 4 oblong obtnse " $15^{\prime \prime}$ long somewhat pubescent esp. on edges.
The ripe frnit is eaten.

## 2. MYRTUS, $L$.

Myrtus differs chiefly from Eugenia in the horseshoe-shaped embryo, small cotyledons and comparatively large hypocotyl. The petals expand. Carpels 23 forming a wholly or almost wholly (septa not quite reaching the apex of the ovary) 2-3-celled ovary, with axile placentation.

## 1. M. communis, L. The Common Myrtle.

A shrub with small ovate to lanceolate leaves $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, very sweet smelling, white flowers about ${ }^{7} 75^{\prime \prime}$ diam. solitary axillary on slender peduncles succeeded by ellipsoid berries which finally turn black and are crowned by the 45 -partite calyx.

Often planted in gardens. Indigenons from the Mediterranean to North. West Himalayas.

## 3. PIMENTA, Lindl. Allspice.

## 1. P. officinalis, Berg.

A small bushy evergreen tree $20-30 \mathrm{ft}$. high with aromatic narrow ollong leaves with many sec. $n$. and Lerminal and axilary: 3 -chotomons paniculate cymes of rather small white flowers. Sepals and petals $t$. (ivary 2 celled with 1-2 pendulous ovules in each cell. Fruit somewhat like a pepper-corn when dry, -2-seeded. Native of the West Indies; sometimes found in the gardens of Indians. The unripe berries drien in the sun yield the Oleum Pimentre.

## 4. PSIDIUM, L. The Guava.

1. P. guayava, L. Syn. P. pyriferum and $P$. pomiferum, Willd.; Amrud, H.; Piyar, Beny.
A large shrub or small tree with opposite entire ell.-oblong leaves $4-6^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent beneath and with 1520 sec. n. Peduncles axillary with 1-3 pretty white flowers $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Ovary usually $4-5$-celled with many ovules. The well-known fruit with many very hard seeds. Embryo horseshoe-shaped.

Almost or quite naturalised in the village jungles of Pumeah ! Native of tropical America. Fl. h.s. Fr. r.s.and c.s.

## 5. EUCALYPTUS, L'Heritier.

Trees, often gigantic in their native forests, sometimes flowering when quite small, secreting an aromatic gum or resin. Leaves coriaceous, at first often opposite sessile and horizontal (for $3.5 \mathrm{yrs}^{2}$. in E. globulus), in older trees they hang obliquely or vertically, are petioled and of a different shape, studded with oil glands and frequently glaucous. Flowers small in heads or umbels rarely solitary axillary. Hypanthium continuous with the pedicel and often usually produced beyond the ovary as a truncate "calyx-tube" without sepals. Petals entirely fused into a calyptra. Stamens numerous. Ovary 3-6-celled with numerous axile ovules. Fruit usually hard and woody dehiscing loculicidally at the top. Seeds numerous.

A very large Australian and Tasmanian genus, the species of which are varionsly known as Gum-trees, Stringy-lharks, Ironbarks etc. E. amygdalina attains 480 ft ., the highest tree in the world. E. marginata is the Jarrah wood largely imported for sleepers. Some species have proved very useful in Italy, Algeria and other places for drying up swamps and lessening mosquitoes and in California, on the other hand, for planting up areas subject to periodic droughts. E. globulus and others have sacceeded well in the Madras Presirlency.
The following species have been tried in this province, viz.globulus, citriodora. fepticornis, rostrafa, cuebra, and a few others. All these and others have been sown at Neterhat but only the first two germinated well. The species best suited to Bibar and Orissa have yet to be ascertained; so far I have only seen globulus, citriodora (a deliciously fragrant species) and teveticornis which have attained yoang pole stage. The following descriptions are chiefly compiled from Mueller's Eaculyptographicr.

1. Anthers mostly bronler than long, usually reniform, opening by divergent upwards confluent slits. Umbels generally solitary
2. amygdalina.
shers not or sarcely longer than broad, usually roundish, slits longitudinal. Uubels mostly paniculate
3. crebra.

III, Anthers distinctly longer than broad, ovate to narrow whong, slits longitudinal almost parallel. Umbels or fls. solitary.
A. Flowers paniculate. Uid hemispherical
3. maculata
(citriodora).
B. Umbels solitary:

1. Umbels pedincled, several-fld.

Lid longer than tube with acute beak
4. rostrata.

Iid longer than tube with sub-terete obtuse beak
2. Umbels sulsessile, 1 -fld. Fruit angular and warty
5. tereticornis. 6. globutus.

1. K. amygdalina, Labill. The Giant Eucalypt. Probably the tallest tree in the Forid, Stems when growing freely are smooth and almost white. L. rather shortpetioled, mostly altemate, narrow- or falcate-lanceolate, usually attenuate into aente oblifue base, somewhat shiny. Umbels nsually several-fld. short pedmeled. Caly attenuate into or thin pedicel. Ripe fruits small, semi-ovate.
2. E. crebra, $F_{0} \cdot i$. Muoller. A very sweet-smelling species with dark rugged bark and slenter drooping branchlets. L. alt. short-petioled, linear or falcateanceolate, rather thin, dull-green, very translucent dotted. Filaments almost white. F'ruit slighty attenuate at base. Germinated at Neterhat.
3. E. maculata, Hooker. Syn. E. citriodnra, Hook. in Mitch. Journ. Trop. Aust. A tall handsome tree (or, lor. cit., a bush) with smooth somewhat shining whitish nip reddinh grey bark mottled with the remains of the older bark. Seedlinge rough with red-hrown hair. Leaves scurcely shining. Brauchlets slixhtly mugular. Léaves shining or not, alt., linear-lanc. often somewhat falcate, sec. n. crowded, rather spreatimg, prominent with marginal nerve very close to edge, oildots not very evilent to sight. Fla. in short panicles, sometimes 2-3-nate on the panicle or solitary, wedicels shorter than culyx, caly x-tube short, lid double, inner transparent shining onter hemispherie pointed. Anthers oval-clavate. Fr. globose or snls. clavate, rim narrow, valves 2-4.
Weller states that $\boldsymbol{E}$. cilciodora can only be distinguished from E. macwlata as a rariety differing in the exquisite lemon scent of its leaves and frequently finerreined. The tree called E. citrioulora thrives in Ranchi.

## 4. E. rostrata, Schlecht. The Red Gum.

A tall tree with smooth ashy grey or white bark and sleuder branches, L. alt. anceolate-falcate, sec. n. crowded rather taint, dots scanty or obscure. Umbels meral or supra-axillary, solitary on slender peduncles 4-14-fid. Calyx-tube semiglobose, lid longer with subhemispheric base then sharply beaked. Fruit subse.
The timber is extraordinarily durable bth less quick-growing than E.globulw. The tree will live in swampy land in Australia.

## 5. E. tereticornis, Smith.

Closely allied to last. Leaves with more prominent sec. n. Umbels shortpeduncled 4-8-fld. Lid often much elongated in a gradually tapering cone. Top of fruit more protruding.

The seedlings have opposite almost oval leaves. Timber excellent.

## 6. E. globulus, Labille. The Blue Gum.

A tall tree with smooth greyish- or bluish-white bark (except where persistent at base) with robust 4 -angular branchlets. L. on old trees alt. (in seedlings opposite sessile cordate or cordate-ovate), lanceolar-falcate, thick, sec. n. oblique not crowded, marginal rather distant from edge, dots inconspicuous. Fls. large axillary solitary rarely $2-3$-nate, sessile, short and broad. Calyx glaucous, lid depressed hemispheric, warty-glandular, sharply umbonate, rarely as long as the obverse-pyramidal warty tube. Anths, oblong oval. Fruit rather large, hemispheric or obverse-pyramidal with broad rim and depressed or convex crown.

The young foliage is often very glaucous.

## 6. MELALEUCA, L.

## 1. M. leucadendron, $L$. Cajeput Oil Tree.

A m.s. usually tall and straight tree with almost white or ashy bark peeling off in large papery flakes, branches pendulous and somewhat willowy with lanceolate, somewhat oblique coriaceous aromatic leaves $2-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, tapering both ends and with 3-12 longitudinal nerves and short petiole. Flowers yellowish-white odourless in erect axillary spikes which are often proliferous. Calyx $\cdot 15$ " long. Corolla ' 3 " diam. Stamens numerous in 5 bundles opposite the petals. Ovary 3 -celled with many ovules on peltate placentæ. Capsule loculicidally dehiscent at the apex, subglobose, $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Frequent in gardens. Native of the Malay Peninsula to Australia. Sometimes confused with Eucalyptus and Acacia.

## 7. CALLISTEMON, $R$. $B \cdot$.

Australian Bottle-brush Trees. Trees or large shrubs, often with willowy foliage and often bright red or crimson small flowers conspicuous by being close together and sessile in a proliferous spike, the small dry fruits remaining for a long time clustered round the branches far below the terminal leaves. Hypanthium more or less globose or urceolate with deciduous dry sepals and caducous petals. Stamens very long usually brightly coloured, free. Ovary 3-4-celled, pubescent on the top which is depressed round the style. Ovules numerous on peltate placentæ. Capsule opening by loculicidri small slits at the top.

1. C. linearis, D.C., with numerous bottle-brush-like tufts of brilliant crimson flowers and
2. C. walignus, Sweet, with small white flowers are both beautiful shrubs or amall trees flowering in the hot weather and very common in gardens.
The last has a very hard wood.

## FAM. 64. LECYTHIDACEAE.

Trees (an undershrub in one of our species) with the characters of Myrtaceæ but without oil glands in the leaves and flowers, the leaves alternate and usually clustered towards the ends of the branchlets,
often toothed and usually without an intramarginal nerve or loops. Flowers usually large 4-6-merous, rarely 2-3-merous. Fruit a berry or fibrous or in exotic genera woody and opening by a stoppel.


## 1. CAREYA, Roxb.

Trees or ( $C$. herbacea) an undershrub with large leaves usually toothed and very large spicate or racemose flowers in few-fld. spikes or racemes. Hypanthium slightly produced beyond the ovary with 4 imbricate deciduous sepals. Petals 4 large white or pink. Stamens numerous, the outermost or innermost or both reduced to filiform staminodes, more or less connate at the base. Disc annular intrastaminal. Ovary 4-5-celled. Ovules numerous axile. Style long filiform. Fruit a large globose berry with numerous seeds.

## 1. C. arborea, Roxb. Kumb, Kumbi, H., Beng.; Asanda, K.

A small or m.s. tree with large obovate or obovate-oblong leaves clustered at the ends of the branchlets and large white and pink flowers in dense spikes succeeded by large globose green fruits $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. crowned with the calyx-tube.
Throughout the province but chiefly in the moister regions and only found in the Palleys of the Central Area. Fl. March or April-May. Fr. July. Deciduous Feb. to the time of flowering, old leaves often red or purple.
Attains 6 ft . girth in Angul where the largest trees are found, but no great height. Bark thick dark brown, rather smooth with exfoliating scales, blaze very thick red and fibrous. Leaves 6-15" long, glabrous, slightly crenate denticulate, sec. n. 10-12 not very strong. Flowers with large bracts and bracteoles, sessile or scarcely pedicelled. Sepals ovate obtuse. Petals $1.75^{\prime \prime}$ cream or white. Filaments pink, very numerous. Ovary usually 4 -celled.
Wood only used for fuel and agricultural implements. Brandis says weight variable but average about 501 bs . The bark gives a fibre suitable for rough ropes. Campbell says thut the fruit is eaten but I have not found this. The root is used to kill fish in Gangpur. Except in the grass lands of a damp district like Purneah (where the thick lonk makes it tolerably fire resisting) the tree only thrives in shady forests, and though handsome there seldom looks well in a garden.

## 2. C. herbacea, Roxb.

An interesting little undershrub like a very dwarf "Kumbi" sending up annually from a woody rootstock reddish shoots with alternate glabrous obovate or oblanceolate serrulate leaves $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long at time of flowering, ultimately $6-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, and large flowers $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with a disagreeable odour.
In open grass lands of Champaran! New shoots appear beginning of March and at once flower, but this is partly dependent on the time of firing the grass and they may appear up to May and June, or as early as January.
Leaves rounded at tip, vary attenuate at base into the short rather wider petiole. howers often sub-solitary. Bracteoles adnate to base of hypanthium. Bepaia brodly-oblong " 5 " long. Petals oblong whitish or purple. Filaments pink below. Pruit (ripe P) 1. $5^{\prime \prime}$ topped by the oblong rounded sepals "4" long.

## 2. BARRINGTONIA, Forst.

Trees with entire or toothed leaves mostly clustered towards the ends of the brauches and large or m.s. flowers in terminal or lateral spikes or racemes with small deciduous bracts. Hypanthium ovoid or turbinate, calyx-tube hardly any, sepals $2-4$ rarely 5 imbricate or valvate. Petals 45 . Stamens connate at the base and tube also adnate to base of petals, anthers short versatile or sub-basal. Dise annular within the stamens. Ovary 2-4-celled with 2-8 ovules in each cell. Fruit pyramidal, ovoid or oblong, sometimes 4 -angular, hard and fibrous when ripe, indehiscent, with one seed only. Embryo a thick fleshy hypocotyl with rudimentary cotyledons.

1. B. acutangula, Gaertn. Hinjal, Hijal, Beng., Or. ; Ijar, Thr.; Dundi, K.; Ingan, Kharw. ; Hinjor, S.; Hyal or Hyar, H. (teste Buch. Ham.).
A small or m.s. tree with obovate or oblanceolate denticulate leaves attaining $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $4^{\prime \prime}$ but usually much smaller, narrowed into the "3-5" petiole. Flowers with pale pink very caducous petals but conspicuous from their bright red stamens and from being arranged in long drooping racemes often 2 ft . long. Fruit oblong quadrangular truncate about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long.
Usually on hanks of streams but equally common both in the flooded parts and Jigher lands of Purneah and other swampy parts of Bihar. Singlohum! Manbhnm! Giangpur! Athmallik! Puri! Angul! Sambalpur, along the Mahanadi! Rajmahal Hills (no doubtalons streams; Kurz! Kalahandi! Fl. May. Fr. Sept. Evergreen "r nearly so, renewing leaves March-April.
Sometimes attaining 5 ft . girth but always with short trunk. Bark thick dark grey distinctly furrowed on old trees, blaze pink with cheesy cut. Leaves usaally - $-5^{\prime \prime}$ with about 10 see. n. and very reticulate intermediate venation, rather phle beneath. Racemes lax, pedicels ${ }^{\cdot 2-{ }^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}}{ }^{\prime}$. Hypanthium acutely 4 -angled obpyramidal. Sepals ' 1 " denticulate. Petals ${ }^{2} 2^{\prime}$.
CWood pale or reddish brown, tough and strong. Wt. abont $40-50 \mathrm{lbs}$. Used tor boat-huilding, wells, carts, rice-pounders and by cabinet-makers." Brandit,

## FAM. 65. MELASTOMACEE.

Herbs or shrubs, rarely small trees, with opposite or whorled entire, rarely serrulate, exstipulate leaves which are usually 3-7-nerved from or from near the base (exc. in Memecylex), the nerves extending nearly to the apex. Flowers small or of ten very showy regular or somewhat irregular in the androecium, 2-sexual. Hypanthium usually united by vertical walls to the ovary, sometimes wholly adnate, rarely nearly free, bearing 3-6 sepals or truncate. Petals as many as sepals, contorted in bud. St. as many or more than the petals and inserted with them on the margin of the hypanthium, filaments bent inwards in bud, alternate stamens sometimes different or rudimentary, anthers opening by terminal pores, rarely by slits, connective often appendaged at the base. Ovary 3-6- usually 4-5celled or (in Mentecylon, l-celled, style simple. Orules very many except in Memecyleæ, axile in the Melastomeæ, free central in Memecyleæ. Fruit baccate or capsular, opening by pores in the top or
sometimes irregularly breaking np. Seeds minute and numerous (exc. Memecylon), albumen 0, cotyledons usually short.
I. Sub-family Melastomer. Ovary 3 -6-celled. Ovules very many on axile radiating placentre. Seeds very many. Anthers opening by a pore.
A. Flowers 4-5-rarely 67 -merous, not spicate.

Stamens all similar

1. Osbeckia.

Stamens dimorphous
2. Melastomer.
3. Sonerila.
B. Flowers 3-merous, in scorpioid spikes
4. Memecylon. short central placenta. Berry 1 -seeded. Anthers opening by pores or short slits. Stamens 8 similar

## 1. OSBECKIĂ, $L$.

Shrubs or herbs with usually 4 -angled branches and frequently strigose hispid or with stellately-hairy or setose scales. Leaves opp. or ternate. Fls. terminal capitate or panicled, more rarely solitary, 4-5-merous. Hypanthium with stellate hairs or pectinate scales. Stamens equal or subequal and similar with oblong anthers which may be more or less beaked, connective not produced at the base, slightly swollen or with 2 tubercles. Ovary setose at the apex with very numerous ovules on placentæ radiating from the axis. Capsule opening by $4-5$ pores at the top. Seeds curred through half a circle, covered with minute elevated points.
A genus of very pretty herbs or shrubs most of them suitable for a garden.

## I. Perianth 4 -merous.

A. Anthers not or scarcely beaked. Hairs spreading. Fls. capitate with an involucre of leaves Hairs appressed. Fls. 1-3 not capitate.

1. truncata.
B. Anthers distinctly beaked.
Hyp. not necked, Herb under 2 ft . Fls. capitate
Hyp. long-necked in fruit. Herb $3-5 \mathrm{ft}$. Fls. panicled
Var. non-rostrata.
II. Perianth 5-merous (rarely 4 -merous in mutans?.
2. chinensiz.
Small wiry shrub $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. Fls. cernuous $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
3. nutam. Shrubby $4-5 \mathrm{ft}$. Fls. not cernuous $15^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
4. nepalensis.
5. 0. truncata, Don.

An erect herb slender $4-12^{\prime \prime}$ high with spreading hairs on the 4angled stem, elliptic or ovate sparsely hairy leaves "5-1•3" and very small usually 4 -merous pale purple flowers capitate at the ends of the stem or branches. Hypanthium ${ }^{\prime} 1-{ }^{-15}{ }^{\prime \prime}, 8$-ribbed and stellately pilose. Sepals \& very small '05" or less triangular and cuspidate persistent alternating with branched hairs which are as long. Anthers not beaked. Fruit $15-\mathbf{-}^{\prime \prime}$ " with the hairs persistent.
In wet places, not nearly as common as O. chinensis. Ranchi! Manbhum, Camp.! Gaya, below the ghats (Pathra forest)! Angul, Chattarjee! Fl. r.s. Fr. Nov. Easily recognised in flower by the very small petals not exceeding $1-15$. Lower leaves shortly petioled, upper sessile. Inforescence supported
Far. Kupzii. Plant scarcely $2^{\prime \prime}$ with very small leaves and flowers and ribs on fruit absent.
Parasnath $4200 \mathrm{ft} ., K u t z$ !
2. 0. zeylanica, Willd. Var. non-rostrata.

A very small herb $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ high with the stems strigosely hispid on the angles, small elliptic or oblong leaves "3-4" thinly strigose above
with stout hairs ending in a capillary tip, a continuous row of especially stout adpressed hairs near the margin. Fls. mauve '5 $^{\prime \prime}$ diam., not capitate, few, usually about 1-3 at or towards the ends of the branches on pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 05-07^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium 8 -ribbed setose. Sepals lanceolate ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ spreading with long-stalked stellate hairs between. Anthers 8 scarcely beaked. Fruit ovoid setose.
Sands of the Orissa coast, Puri! Chilka Lake (called O. truncata in Herb. Cal.), Aleock! Fl. March.
This differs from the type essentially in the anthers not being beaked. A specimen of O. zeylanica, however, collected by C.E.C. Fischer in the Anaimalai Hills has only short beaks. The other characters in which it differs such as the very small leaves and few flowers are no doabt the immediate result of its habitat.

## 3. O. chinensis, $L$.

An erect herb $6^{\prime \prime}$ to 2 ft . high with linear linear-lanceolate or oblong leaves $3-5$-nerved appressed-hairy both sides and usually 4merous mauve-coloured flowers about $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. capitate at the top of the branches. Hypanthium urceolate not ridged, glabrous except for stellate bristles between the sepals, or with a few hairy stipitate scales, of ten shining in fruit. Anthers with a long beak.
Common in wet places all over the Northern and Central Tract, especially on the mountains! Chota Nagpur, common usually on damp clay soil in grass! Angul, Chattarjee! Fls. Aug.-Nov.

Stems 4 -angled, sparsely strigosely hairy. I。1-2•á" rarely more, margin often obscarely serrulate. Sepals lanceolate glabrons ciliate. Fruit glabrous, "15-"2" wide with apical bristles.
Var. parasnathensis. Erect, 2 ft ., leaves oblong $2^{\prime \prime}$ with sub-cordate base. Fruit often '25".
Parasnath!

## 4. O. rostrata, Don.

A stout herb 3-5 ft. high, scarcely branched, with opposite or ternate ascending distant leaves $3 \cdot 5-7^{\prime \prime}$ long with 5-7 principal nerves and numerous distinct obliquely scalariform secondary nerves. Petioles $\cdot 20^{\circ} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers in oblong or pyramidal terminal panicles ${ }_{4-7} 7^{\prime \prime}$ long at the top of the stem, purple, with petals $\cdot 5-\cdot 7^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium glabrous or thinly setose $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long, ovoid oblong with a neck (bottle-shaped), glabrous or setose ' $4-5^{\prime \prime}$ ' long in fruit.
Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Oct.-Dec.
The following two very distinct varieties occur in the province:-

## Var. pulchella, Benth.

Stems glabrous 4 -angled or -winged. L. oblong or oblong-lanceo ${ }^{-}$ late acute or sub-acuminate up to $25^{\prime \prime}$ broad, glabrous beneath between the nerves, hispid above. Fruits ' 5 ". Seeds small white with lines of minute dots.
Purneah, in wet ground and swamps!

## Var. sexangulata, Haines.

Stems strigosely hirsute with bulbous-based hairs, 6-angled. L. lanceolate or narrowly-lanceolate up to $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ broad setosely hairy on both surfaces. Petiole densely strigose. Fruit $3-{ }^{-} 4^{\prime \prime}$. Seeds very small orange yellow conchoidly granulate.

[^164]
## 5. O. nutans, Wall.

A pretty little much-branched wiry shrub 2-3 ft. high with narrowly lanceolate 3 -nerved leaves $1-1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ long glabrous and sometimes golden between the strigose nerves beneath, glabrous and beautifully lineolate above when dry. Flowers 4-5 merous, pale rose-coloured, about $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. on cernuous pedicels 1-2 together on short axillary and terminal peduncles. Hypanthium glabrous, globose, $\cdot 2-25^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Sep. $\cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ lanceolate, ciliate at base and with pectinate scales between. Free part of ovary and fruit densely strigosely hairy.
Sub-montane tract, along rivers, N. Champaran! Fl. Oct.-Dec, Fr. Nov.-Jan. Branches strigose. Petiole mostly under " 1 ".
C. B. Clarke says ( $F$. B.I., p. 516) that " there is no recorded instance of a normally" 5-fid Osbeckia producing 4.fid flowers"; this, however, was the case with the first specimens of $\bar{O}$. untuns collected loy me.

## 6. O. nepalensis, Hook.

A branched shrub 4-5 ft. somewhat resembling Melastoma malabathricum when not in flower but the leaves softly hairy on both surfaces. Flowers in corymbose panicles white (or mave-purple, F.B.I.), I's" diam. Hypanthium with large flat permanent scales pectinate with white bristles and a ring of the same round the top, truncate in fruit. Sepals broad lanceolate ${ }^{4} 4$ " ciliate. Fruit campanulate (not bottle-shaped) or urceolate, free top short opening hy 5 terminal pores densely strigose and with a 5 -crenate ciliate crown.
N. Champaran, Bettiah and Ramuagar! N. Purneah, in oper grassy jungles: M. Oct.-Dec. Fr. Nov.-Dec.

Stems acutely 4 -angled strigose. L. lanceolate acuminate sul)sessile, larger a. $5^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime} \gamma^{\prime \prime}$, principal nerves 's and $1-2$ weaker ones each side.

## 2. MELASTOMA, L.

Strigose or villuse shrubs with 3-7-nerved leaves and 5 - (ravely 6-7-) merous Howers. Hypanthium with simple hairs or scales. Sepals deciduous. Stamens twice as many as the petals, alternate ones longer with purple anthers and connective produced at base terminating in two lobes, the intermediate shorter ones with yellow anthers not produced but with two tubercles in front. Ovary as in Osbeckia. Fruit baccate or coriaceous, bursting irregularly. Seeds as in Osbeckia.

1. M. malabathricum, L. Dantgigiri, Th.; Gongai, Or.; Phutki, H.

A beautiful very bushy shrub 4-5 ft. or sometimes 7 ft . high with 4 -angled branches densely strigosely-scaly twigs and 3 - 7 -basalnerved, rough, broadly lanceolate, oblong-lanceolate or elliptic leaves $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. hright mauve-purple $1-1^{\circ} \bar{a}^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in clusters of $1 \cdots$ at the ends of the twigs with conspicuous yellow stamens. In fruit the hypanthium becomes rather brittle and breaks usually transversely, while the placentre become very fleshy and purple.
Throughout the area, but especially common in the Northern area north of the Ganges. In the Central and Southern area restricted to the more shady ralley $=$ and water courses. Fl. March-May. Fr. Nov.-Dec. Evercreen.

Leaves strigose with stout scabrid hairs beueath and somewhat similar hairs fudnate their whole length to the epidermis above. Petiole "j3-5". The hairs 'so
usually described; on the hypanthium and other parts are rather scales, consisting of very numerous cells and sometimes minutely toothed and with a mid-rib.
The mass of sweetish fleshy placentre and seeds is eaten and stains the teeth purple.

## 3. SONERILLA, Roxb.

Small herbs, sometimes woody at the base, sometimes stemless. Leaves in a pair sometimes unequal, 3 -5-nerved, entire or serrulate. Fls. in racemes or scorpioid spikes with campanulate or a long-funnelshaped hypanthium and 3 short sepals, 3 petals and 3 stamens (rarely 6), anthers without appendage to connective. Ovary 3-celled, apex glabrous. Fruit a capsule usually 3 -gonous and 6 -ribbed opening at the top by 3 valves. Seeds very many smooth or minutely tuberculate or punctate, raphe simple or running out into a lateral appendage, sometimes overtopping the seed.

## 1. S. tenera, Royle.

A delicate little plant 2-8" high with often pink stems more or less pubescent and gland-hairy. Leaves membranous ovoid, elliptic or rhomboid $3-5$-nerved, larger $1.25^{\prime \prime}$ by $75^{\prime \prime}$, sometimes obscurely toothed narrowed into the short petiole, sometimes with long sparse hairs above. Racemes or spikes 1-2", only about one flower opening at a time. Fls. $3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sepals broad ovate short cuspidate. Petals pink, clawed, broad-oblong, suddenly acute. Ovary with very thin wall slightly adherent to the hypanthium which is sparsely glandhairy.

Frequent on moist banks in the hills of Chota Nagpur. Singhom! Hazaribagh, ascending to top of Parasnath! Neterhat! Fl., Fr. Oct.-Nov.

## 4. MEMECYLON, $L$.

Shrubs or trees with short-petioled or sessile coriaceous glabrous leaves which are usually penninerved. Flowers in small lateral, rarely terminal, cymes or umbels, often clothing the branches from the axils of fallen leaves. Hypanthium companulate, sepals 4 short or 0 . Petals 4 usually blue or white. St. 8 similar with short anthers opening by slits in front, connective with an empty spur or horn behind. Ovary inferior 1-celled enclosed in the hypanthium and with an 8 -rayed dise at the top, style filiform, ovules 6 -12 on a free central placenta. Fruit baccate but only 1 -seeded. Seed large with convolute cotyledons.

1. M. edule, Roxb. Var. ovata, Clarke. Niras, Or.

A very beautiful shruk or small tree with ovate acuminate leaves 3 by $1 \cdot 8^{\prime \prime}$ to $55^{\prime \prime}$ by $28^{\prime \prime}$ with rounded base and very obscure sec. nervation. F'lowers bright blue " 25 " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ diam. very numerous in clustered compound umbellate cymes not exceeding $1^{\prime \prime}$ long from the old leaf axils. Hypan. pink, shortly tubular-campanulate then spreading and saucer-shaped with 4 shallow rounded sepals, disc beautifully veined with 8 radiating lines united by a marginal one. Pet. 4 blue fugacious broadly ovate. St. blue. Berry ${ }^{\circ} 3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam, blue or darkpurple.

Along rocky ravines and on the tops of high rocky hills in Orissa. Barani and

Kahuri hills and ravines in Southern mane, Puri! Ravines in Angul! Rarely also in scrub jungles! Fl. April-June. Fr. June-July. Evergreen.
Attains 2 ft . girth with closely regularly fluted corky bark and hard deep-brown then pale brown blaze, in young trees thin pink aud dirty white, lic varely only $2^{\prime 5} 5^{\prime \prime}$, acute or obtusely acuminate, with minute black dots beneath, sec. n. 69 (fairly distinct in Angul specimens). Pe‘iole "25-4". Cymes (only "3" long in some Khurda plants) 1 -many from a mode with tangle l peduncles " 25 - " 4 " long. Fl. buds white very acute.
The berries are eaten.

## FAM. 66. LYTHRACEE.

Trees, shrubs or herbs, often with 4 -angled branches. L. entire, usually opposite sometimes whorled or alternate, exstipulate, sometimes dotted. Fls. from minute to very large, 2 -sexual, regular or somewhat zygomorphous (distinctly in Woodfordia) perigynous with the hypanthium growing up around but free from the ovary (exc. Punica) though often adherent and accrescent in fruit, generally 3 -6-merous. Sepals 3-6, valvate, sometimes with an epicalyx of smaller interme liate sepals (or bracts?). Petals as many as the sepals or 0 . St. definite or indefinite perigynous, inserted in the hypanthium or on its throat. Ovary 2-6-celled with long simple style and usually capitate stigma. Ovules very many on large axile, rarely parietal placente. Fruit membranous, coriaceous or capsular, sometimes 1-celled by absorption of the septa. Seeds many exalbuminous, sometimes winged. Embryo straight (exc. Sonneratia and Punica).
In the Nat. Pfanz. Fam. Sonneratia (under the name Blatti) is placed in a separate family (Blattiacea) and Punica is placed in another family consisting of the single genus. The last is the most natural arrangement, but as Punica is not indigenous in our area it suffices to include it here.
I. Lythracea. Flower perigynous. Ovary cells in one wholl.
A. Trees or shrubs. Flowers of ten large.

1. Flowers distinctly zyomorphous. hypanthium coloured 1. Woodforlia.
2. Flowers regular.
a. Ovary not arinate at lase with hypanthium, 2-6celled, placentation axile.
Flowers 4-merous
Fis. 3- or 6 -merous, inrely periauth 79 -merous. St. $x$
b. Ovary more or less adnate at base to hypanthium, 10 . or more-celled
B. Herls with small or minute flowers sometimes apetalous.
II. Punicacee. Flowers epigynous. Ovary multi-cellalar in two whorls
3. Latronia.
4. Layerstrcimia.
5. Sonneratia.
6. Ammanuia.
7. Punica.

## 1. WOODFORDIA, Salisb.

A shrub, a single species characterised generally by the cymose tubular flowers which are distinctly zygomorphic with a curved coloured hypanthium somewhat dilated above with oblique mouth, 6 greenish tooth-like sepals, 6 very small scarlet petals and an epicalyx of 6 scales. Stamens 12 inserted below the middle of the hypanthium declinate and of two different lengths in any one flower (fls. trimorphic as in Lythrum salicaria, cp. Darwin's Different Forms of Flowers). Ovary free oblong 2 -celled with filiform style. Fruit dry with thin walls irregularly breaking. Seeds very many, narrowly cuneateobovate, smooth.

1. W. fruticosa, Kurz. Syn. W. floribunda, Salisb.; Lythrum fruticosum, L.; Icha, K. \&S.; Phuldawai, Dhai-phul, Kharw. ; Dadki dhatuli, dhauri, Vern.
A much-branched beautiful shrub when in flower with sessile or sub-sessile linear-lanceolate acuminate distichous leaves 2.5-4" long, silvery, finely pubescent and dotted beneath, and brilliant scarlet flowers " $5-75$ " long in fascicled cymes axillary and from the old wood, often completely covering the branches.

A very common shrub except in the plains, chiefly on clay soils in open and second-growth forest, sometimes gregarious. Fls. Jan.-April. Fr. April-May. Nearly leafless end of Fel, and in March when the flower is at its best, leaves often not renewed till end of May in dry localities.
The germination is epigeal but the seedling most minute with cotyledons the size of a pin's head. Ihave germinated and grown the plant very successfully by sowing it in heaps of brick rubble which is kept damp.
The flowers yield a dye which is yellow or pink. Paranjpe states that it is the dye so familiar during the Holi. Both the Howers and lexyes yield a large percentage of tamin. The dried flowers are given with "dhai" in dysentery. On account of the tannin also the powdered Hower is sprinkled over unhealthy sores and alcers. It is a favourite flower among the Kols who wear it in their hair and often mention it in their songa.

## 2. LAWSONIA, $L$.

A large shrub or small tree with terete often thorny branches, glabrous. Leaves opposite. Flowers rather small in terminal panicled cymes. Hypanthium short cupular. Sepals 4 ovate. Petals 4 obovats, wrinkled. Stamens 4 or 8 . Ovary 4 -celled or 4 -celled at base with many ovales on axile placentæ. Fruit dry coriaceous exserted from the hypanthimm, globose, irregularly breaking up and finally l-celled. Seeds many angular, smooth.

1. L. inermis, L. Syn. L. alba, Lamk.; Mehndi, H.; Benjati, Or.; Henna.
A small tree 20 ft . high or large shrub with loranches often ending in thorns, lanceolate or narrow rhomboid small leaves $9-1 \cdot 5$ " very shortly petioled with few rather inconspicuous sec.n. Fls. $25^{\prime \prime}$ ' diam. very fragrant, cream-coloured. Fruit red when young, ultimately dry and seated on the hypanthium with the persistent small sepals, depressed globose, $\cdot 2 \% \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. crowned with the style.
Not uncommon in herges. Ranchi! Palamau! Gaya! Sambalpur! Fl, Oct.Nov. Fr. Now.
Yields the Henna dye.

## 3. LAGERSTROEMIA, $L$.

Trees or shrubs with opp. or sub-opp. distichous entire leaves and usually showy flowers in axillary and terminal panicles. Sepals and petals 6-9 on the margin of the cupular or tubular hypanthium; petals very long-clawed, wrinkled, crisped or erose. Stamens very many, inserted near the base of the hypanthium and more or leas hypogynous, with long often-curled and barren filaments. Ovary 3-6-celled. Capsule 3-6-valved and celled, girt by the persistent calyx. Seeds winged at the apex, flat, erect.
Hypanthium strongly ribied. Fls. large, mauve

1. Alos reginer

Hyp. not ribbed. Fls. 1 " $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., colours various
2. indica.

Hyp. not ribhed. Fls. "5" diam., white
3. priviflora.

## 1. L. flos-reginæ, Retz. Kwiri, M.; Gara Sekre, Ho. ; Jarul, Beng.; Patoli, Or.

A large or m.s. tree but often flowering when only 20 ft . high. Leaves elliptic to lanceolate $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous, with rounded base and $6-12$ sec. n. Petiole very short. Flowers $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. mauvepurple in long narrowly-pyramidal panicles sometimes a foot long. Hypanthium semi-spherical with alternate strong broader and narrower ribs sometimes slightly produced as teeth beyond its margin (rudimentary epicalyx). Capsule septifragally 5-6-valved, woody, 1-15" diam. subglobose.
Along the larger rivers and muddy side-nalas in Singbhum! Gangpur! Bonai, Bonaigarh, rare, Cooper! Banks of Mahanadi, Angul! Cuttack and Balasore, near the canals, indigenous? Puri (Jaganathprachad Forest), Haslett! Often planted and a very handsome tree when covered with its large panicles.
Fl. end of April-June. The capsules remain on the tree till the following llowering season. Evergreen.
Bark nearly smooth, peeling off in flakes, grey. Although an important timber tree in Assam it occurs too sparingly in this province to be of much value.

## 2. L. indica, L. F'arash, Telinga-china, H.; Crepe Plant or Crepe

 Myrtle.A very beautiful shrub attaining 15 ft . with elliptic or oblong subsessile glabrous leaves acute or sub-obtuse about $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long and very numerous panicles of white, lilac or rose-coloured flowers 1-1.5" diam. Hypanthium not ribbed, with triangular sepals and long-clawed petals. Fruit sub-globose ${ }^{\prime} 3$ " diam.
Very common in gardens. Fl. May-July. Deciduous in c.s. Native of China.
3. L. paryiflora, Roxb. Asidh, Th.; Sekre, K., S.; Sidha, Beng.; Lendia, Senha, Gond.
A tall tree or sometimes a small tree or shrub, with narrowly elliptic or oblong or ovate-lanceolate acute or acuminate distichous leaves $2-3.5^{\prime \prime}$ and delicate white flowers in 3-chotomous panicles with petals ' $25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium cupular smooth, woody in fruit and embracing the capsule which is $75-1^{\prime \prime}$ long ellipsoid and polished. 3., sometimes 4-valved.

Throughout the whole province, attaining its largest size in the sub-Himalayan districts and again in Angul and the better forests of the Orissa States, small in the dryer Chota Nagprur forests and, indeed, frequent in scrub jungles. Fl. AprilMay. Fr. Dec.-Jan. Decid. Feb,-March and flowers on the new shoots.
Attains 6-8 ft . girth with grey or reddish smooth bark, stripping off in long narrow flakes in old trees, blaze light brown. Young branches often 4 -winged.
Foliage with a grey or glancous appearance, the young leaves hoary beneath with a very fine tomentum, old coriaceous, glabrous or shortly pubescent beneath with $6-10$ sec. $n$. Cyme branches and pedicels very slender often 2-5-nate, brasts linear. St. few long and many short.

Var. majuscula, Clarke. Leaves glabrous larger, sometimes 4-5' by $2^{\prime \prime}$, fruit larger, sometimes exceeding 1.5 by $1^{\prime \prime}$.
The small tree of Chota Nagpur appears mainly to belong to this variety which seems to be a form of dry uplands.
It is one of the poles most in demand for house-posts and other timber for native buildings. It is also much used for agricultural implements. The fuel, including charcoal], is good. Gamble gives the weight as 53 lbs . The gum is said to be edible.

## 66. LYTHRACEX.

## 4. SONNERATIA, L. $f$.

Glabrous trees of salt-water marshes with coriaceous leaves and large axillary solitary or terminal ternate flowers. Hypanthium thick cupular or campanulate with 4-8 lanceolate sepals and as many narrow or 0 petals. Stamens many perigynous near mouth of hypanthinm. Ovary adnate below to hypanthium or nearly free, 10-15- or 20 -celled with very many axile ascending ovules. Fruit 10-15-celled, baccate embraced by the persistent calyx. Seeds very many curved, angular, with convolute cotyledons.
Petals 0. Stigma very large mushroom-shaped

1. apetala.

Petals 6. Stigma capitate

1. S. apetala, Ham. Keora, Kerua, Or.

A large tree with pale bark and numerous conical pneumatophores.
Leaves oblong or narrow-elliptic, often oblique, 3-4" long, glaucous
both sides and with the sec. n. not visible. Flowers both lateral and terminal $1-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with the numerous stamens, sepals broadly lanceolate 4 or sometimes 5. Petals 0 . The flower is at once recognisable by the long style with its remarkable mushroom-shaped stigma. Fruit '5-75', broader than long.
Common in the tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. Feb.-May.
Often 4 ft . girth with grey-green bark on young stems, blaze with chlorophyll then white and brown, bark of old trees dark-grey and rough below, blaze hard dark crimson. Pneumatophores with exfoliating bark. Leaves attenuate', at base into a $22-25^{\prime \prime}$ petiole.

The wood is not much used but is said to be used in the Sunderbans for planking and for fuel. The fruit boiled till it is soft is cut in half and is used as a fish bait.

Gamble says that the bark is black! He gives the weight of the wood as about 40 lbs .
2. S. acida, L. Ora, Beng.

A small tree about 20-25 ft. with broadly obovate or sub-orbicular more rarely oblong leaves $2 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, pale beneath, sec. $n$. fine but distinct, about 10, base narrowed into the very short petiole. Fls. over $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with large calyx $1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long (including the hypanthium). Petals linear, 6. Capsule globose much depressed of ten $2^{\prime \prime}$ broad.

Tidal forests of the Mahanadi delta! Fl. June-July. Fr. Aug.
Bark white and blaze white but rather clarker on the wood. Pneumatuphores corky. Inflorescence articulate.

The above is somewhat doubtful. The tree was not in flower and the flower is described from a Bombay specimen. As the species occurs in the Gangetic delta there is, however, considerable probability of its occurring in Orissa.

## 5. AMMANNIA, $L$.

Small annual herbs growing in wet places, with branches frequently 4-angular. L. opposite or upper alternate, rarely whorled, entire. Flowers small or minute axillary solitary and sessile or in spikes or small axillary cymes, bracteoles 2 sometimes minute. Hypanthium tubular or campanulate with $4-5$ rarely 3 small sepals and sometimes small intermediate folds or teeth (epicalyx). Petals 5-1 or 0 , inserted between the sepals, a small annular dise rarely present inside the petals. St. $3-8$ rarely 2 , inserted usually near the middle of the hypanthium. Ovary free, 3-5-celled or by absorption of the septa 1-celled. Ovales very many axile. Capsule thin-walled 2-4-valved or more or less irregularly dehiscent or circumsciss. Seeds many
minute, usually rounded on the back and concave or flat with a low rim on the face, rarely angled.
The genus is sometimes divided into three : Rotala, Ammannia and Nesca. In the first two the central axis with placenter is not continuous with the style and in Tesea it is. In Rotala the capsule opens by valves and in the last two it is said to rapture irregularly or circumscissilely, but in some species of Ammannia the valves are nearly regular.
I. Flowers solitary in the axils of leaves or bracts. Capsule
valvular.
A. Flowers distinctly spicate, spikes peduncled terminal. Fls. pink.
L. small orinicular. Hyp. campanulate. Pet. twice sep. . 1. rotuadifolia.
L. ell. or ovate. Hyp. tuhular. Pet. smaller
2. tenuiя.
H. Fis, axillary or spikes axillary, not peduncled.

1. Hypanthium tubular. Ovary and capsule oblong.

Stems ascending. Th. obovate, margined ${ }^{20}-{ }^{-7} 7{ }^{\prime \prime}$. . 3. indica.
stems prostrate. L. linear "2-"3". Sepals 5....4. dentelloider.
2. Hypanthium campanulate. Ovary usually 3 -loved. Capsule as broad as long.
a. Procumbent cespitose herb. L. linear under ' 3 "

b. Ascending or erect herbs. 1\% oblong or lanceolate over " 3 "
5. руgmва.

Fls, mostly 4 -merous. Epicalyx 0. petals yellow . 6. densifora. Fls. 5 -merous. Epicalfx conspicuons. Petals pink oro 7. pentandra.
II. Flowers cymose ur clustered axillary.
A. Clusters or cymes sub-sessile. .8. baccifera.
L. tapering at base
9. salicifolia.
L. rounded or cordate at base.
B. Cymes distinctly peduncled.
10. senegalensis.

Capsule much exceeding hypanthium ' 1 " long
11. multiflora.

1. A. rotundifolia, Ham. Sim-sindur, S.

A very pretty little herb forming carpets of magenta or pink when in full flower with very numerous erect branches $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ high from a creeping stem. Leaves sessile orbicular or broadly elliptic rounded each end $2-5$ " 5 " long. Fls. in the axils of small foliaceous bracts in dense terminal often 3 -nate spikes. Hypanthium campanulate. Petals conspicuous twice as long as the sepals. Capsule 4 -valved ellipsoid. Seeds ellipsoid peltate.

Common in wet places especially by the marshy sides of streams, gregarious. In all districts, ascending to the tops of the mountains! Fl., Fr. Jan.-May.

The flowers are dimorphic in respect to the length of stamens and style (teste
C. B. Clarke).
2. A. tenuis, Clarke. Syn. Ameletia tenuis, R. Wight.

A little plant resembling $A$. rotundifolia but far more delicate and less showy. Leaves ${ }^{\prime} 1-25^{\prime \prime}$ elliptic or ovate, often acute. Spikes on very slender peduncles with oblong or lanceolate bracts, hypanthium narrowly funnel-shaped or tubular with acute lanceolate sepals and with large bracteoles at the base about three-fourths its length. Petals lanceolate-obovate only slightly exceeding the sepals. Capsule 2 -valved.
Behar, Kurz! J.D. $\boldsymbol{H}$ ! ! M1, Fr. Oct,-Dec.
3. A. indica, D.C. Syn. A. peploides, Spr., Rotala indica, Koehne. An erect succulent herb 5-12" with decumbent often rooting base and quadrangular stems and branches. Leaves often close, elliptic.

## 5. Ammannia.]

obovate or elliptic with attenuate base, sessile, $\cdot 3-\cdot \gamma^{\prime \prime}$, distinctly margined, tip rounded or obtuse, sec. n. $4-6$ rather prominent beneath. Fls. very pale pink narrowly campanulate, solitary axillary on very short spiciform axillary branches with reduced narrowoblong leaves (or bracts), base of bract also often pinkish. Bracteoles linear setaceous ${ }^{\prime \prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$ long, i.e. about as long as the flower. Sepals lanceolate acuminate 4 exceeding the very minute petals, or petals 0 . Ovary oblong. Capsule ellipsoid or oblong about as long as hypanthium, 2-valved. Seeds "narrow oblong sub-falcate, pink," Clarke.

Rice fieds and wet places, common. Singhhum! Ranchi! Parasnath, Prain! Bettiah, Hieronymus! Angul, Chattarjee! Probably in all districts. FI., Fr. Oet.-Dec. or up to Feb, in moister situations.

## 4. A. dentelloides, Kur\%.

A small procumbent weed with stems 2-4" long and opposite linear leaves ${ }^{2} 2 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fls. axillary. Hypanthium tubular-campanulate 5 -ribbed with 5 triangular sepals minutely thinly puberulous. Petals minute. Capsule ellipsoid 2-valved.

Found in the Sikkim Tarai and probably Purneah. A note in the Calcufta Herbarium also says Parasnath, Kuz, but I can find no Parasnath specimens.
N.B.-Koehne, in Das Pflanzenreich, states that this is at Scropulariacea: ep. Mierocarpда mиясоза.

## 5. А. руgmæа, Киг\%.

A very small and slender but caspitose weed $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ high or decumbent branches up to $5^{\prime \prime}$, with linear leaves $1-\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ long and most minute flowers in their axils. Bracteoles shorter than the flower filiform or as long as the $02^{\prime \prime}$-long campanulate hypanthium. Sepals 4 rarely 5. Petals 0 . Stamens 2 rarely $3-4$. Capsule broadly ellipsoid before dehiscence then about as broad as long, 2 -valved or 3 -valved. Seeds concave white, brown or black.
Frequent on damp ground and sometimes inside the forest. Ranchi! Singhhum! Parasnath, Clarke! Manbhum, Ball! Santal P., Kurz!

It sometimes forma green mats in the damp beds of nalas. Fl., Fr. Nov.-Jan.

## 6. A. densiflora, Roth. Syn. Rotala densiflora, Koehne.

General habit of A. peploides, 6-16" high. Leaves oblong or oblong-
lanceolate sub-amplexicaul with cordate base decurrent as four wings on the stems, branches, and spikes, cauline $5-1$ ', upper smaller with more acute base and passing into bracts, tip rounded, scarcely tapering, sec. $n$. distinct. Fls. on the short spiciform axillary branches but these sometimes elongate as in A. pentandra, bracts $\cdot 1-2^{\prime \prime}$, scarcely tapering, pink at the base. Fls. solitary "05-06" long, pink, with yellow tubular-campanulate hypanthium and minute bracteoles only one-third as long; sepals 4, very rarely 5 (3-6 Koehne), pink, very broadly ovate then suddenly acute, petals 0-4 (3-6 Koehne), but usually 1, yellow. Stamens inserted below middle of tube. Ovary 3-lobed microscopically trabeculate, style short but half as long as ovary or longer. Capsule nearly as broad as long.

## Wet ground, Purneah! Fl., Fr. Dec.

Perhaps only a variety of the next, the length of the style being a bad character.
7. A. pentandra, Roxb. Syn. Rotala leptopetala, Koehne, and R. densiflora, Koehne?
An erect weed $4-15^{\prime \prime}$ high, in robust specimens pyramidal with very numerous spreading branches. Lower leaves oblong or lanceo. late acute from a broad sessile sometimes cordate or truncate (subcmeate or contracted, Koehne) base, "5-1•3" long, smaller upwards and becoming bractiform with a sessile Hower in every axil, sec. $n$. obscure, bases decurrent as angles or wings but branches less alate than in the last species. Floriferous branches often elongate (and when at the same time the main cauline leaves drop the plant looks different and is apparently the Rotala illecebroides, Koehne). Bracteoles acicular as long as or nearly as long as the flower. Fls. pink $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long with broadly campanulate hypanthium. Buds depressed acutely 5 -angled, sepals usually 5 broadly triangular, often finely acuminate, intermediate teeth (epicalyx) distinct spreading acicular. Petals usually present pink elliptic-oblong above the claw, obtuse or retuse, twice the sepals. Disc often prominent annular and 5 stamens from inside the disc when present. Ovary prominently 3 lobed, sub-globose style scarcely longer than stigma, capsule globose, 3 -valved.
Wet ground, especially on clay soils, very common throughout the province. Often turning red when the ground dries up. Fl., Fr. July-Jan.
8. A. baccifera, L. Syn. A. vesicatoria, Roxb,

Erect, stout for the genus, $6^{\prime \prime}-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high with square stems and opposite leaves below, often alternate above, lower narrowly ellipticlanceolate tapering both euds, attaining " 3 " by $6^{\prime \prime}$ " but often only " 3 " on depauperated plants, successively smaller upwards. Hlowers minute green pedicelled, in few-fld or dense axillary usually umbelliform eymes under '22" long, turning red in fruit. Buds 4- or 8 -angled often like two equal pyramids placed base to base with the four corners somewhat subulate-mucronate (intermediate folds or epicalyx). Hypanth. broadly campanulate or obconic with 4, rarely 5 , broadly triangular sepals, petals 0 (or small, Clarke), stamens 4 with very short filaments. Capsule depressed-globose exceeding the calyx and red in fruit, circumsciss, 1 -celled.
In rice fickds and wet places throughout the province, Fl. Fr. p.s. and c.s. A plant frum o marsh in Porahat was 3 ft . high, with est yutil, as Clarke anys, they young and old cymes become more and more shrs that the leares are exceedingly Rppear as knots on the branches. Rorburgh
acrid aud are largely employed as of vesicant
9. A. salicifolia, Monti is scarcely more than a variety of A. baccifera distinguished by the leaves not tapering at the buse but romnded or sab-cordate. They sometimes attain $3^{\prime \prime}$ in length.
Behar, J.D.H.

## 10. A. senegalensis, Lamk.

An erect weed $6^{\prime \prime}-2$ ft. high with sharply 4 angled branches. Larger leaves attain $1-2^{\prime \prime}$, linear-oblong or linear-lanceolate from a broad sub-hastate base. Fls. in axillary peduncled cymes which attain " $5-77^{\prime \prime}$ in length but are shorter than the subtending leares. Hyp. tubular-campanulate with green ribs, sepals 4 broadly tri-
angular and intermediate ribs sometimes excurrent as teeth (epicalyx). St. 6-8. Fruit globose. ' 1 " diam.
Purneah, Kurz! Upper Gangetic Plain (and therefore probably extending throughout the Northern area!, Duthie! Fl., Fr. r.s. and c.s.

## 11. A. multiffora, Roxb.

An erect weed $6^{\prime \prime}-2 \mathrm{ft}$. high with numerous erecto-patent sharply 4 -angled branches. Leaves linear or linear-oblong from a very broad sub-hastate or auricled base, larger sometimes 1-1.5". Flowers in compound peduncled cymes usually longer than the subtending leaves. Hyp. campanulate or tubular campanulate with 8 green ribs; longer than the 4 broadly triangular mucronulate sepals. Petals very minute red or 0 . St. 4,6 , or 8 with slender filaments exceeding the sepals. Fruit globose minute " $05^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Very common in wet places in all districts. Fl., Fr. r.s. and c.s. This is perbaps scarcely more than a finely branched variety of the last with smaller fruits but its appearance is different in the numereus slender cymes overtopping their leaves and becoming racemed.

## 6. PUNICA, L. Pomegranate.

## 1. P. granatum, L. Anar, H.; Dalim, Beng.

A large shrub or small tree with terete, or when young, 4 -angled often thorny branches and opposite, sub-opp. or clustered oblong or obovate obtuse entire leaves with a distinct or obscure intramarginal nerve. Flowers large 1-5-nate terminating the shoots, with a thick fleshy, at first spherical, finally flask-shaped hypanthium produced considerably beyond the ovary and bearing above (in the neck) a thickened disc. Sepals 5-7 persistent. Petals $5-7$ inserted between the sepals, obovate, imbricate in bud and crumpled. Stamens very many covering the whole of the disc, anthers versatile introrse. Ovary inferior adnate wholly or for the most part to the hypanthium, many-celled, the cells in 1-3 concentric more or less superposed whorls, style long, stigma capitate. Ovules very numerous anatropous, in some cells axile, in others parietal. Fruit a globose berry with coriaceous epicarp and crowned by the calyx, many-celled and -seeded. Seeds angular, cotyledons convolute.

Very commonly cultivated in gardens. In this province chiefly for its scarlet or orange-red flowers which are abont $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Fl, April-May. Fr. July-Sept.
The bark and rind of the fruit are used for tanning. The edible pulp is formed from the outer layers of the testa of the seed.

## FAM. 67. ONAGRACEE.

Herbs, rarely undershrubs, sometimes aquatic. Leaves opposite or upper alternate, more rarely all alternate, simple (submersed leaves in Trapa are pinnatipartite), exstipulate. Flowers regular and typically 4 -merous or sometimes sub-regular, often large or m.s. or showy, axillary, spiked or racemed. Hypanthium entirely enclosing the ovary (exc. in Trapa) with $2-5$, usually 4 valvate sepals. Petals alternate with the sepals, rarely 0 . Stamens as many or twice as many as the sepals, epigynous, on the mouth of the hypanthium. Ovary adnate to the hypanthium 1-6-, usually 4 -celled, style simple
with capitate or 2-4-lobed stigma. Ovules 1-many in each cell axile, pendulous or half-ascending. Fruit usually capsular, sometimes indehiscent, 1 -many-seeded. Seeds with little or no albumen.
I. Hypanthium more or less produced above the inferior ovary.

Ovules and seeds many in each cell. Terrestrial or aguatic.
Fls. 4-6-merous, diplostemonous

1. Jussiaa.
2. Ludvoigia.
II. Hypanthium cupular calyciform only enclosing the lower part of the ovary, with no free tube above. Ovule 1 in each cell. Floating aquatic herb
3. Trapa.
N.B.-Trapa sometimes forms the type of a separate family, the Hydrocaryacea.

The Samydaceæ are in the Genera Plantarum placed after the Onagracee. The family has already been described with the Flacourtiaceæ.

## 1. JUSSIEA, L. (Jussieua, Auct. plur.)*

Herbs or undershrubs growing in wet places, sometimes floating with modified air-roots. Leaves alternate mostly entire. Fls. yellow or white, solitary axillary or sub-racemose. Hypanthium elongate but very slightly produced above the ovary with 4-6 acute persistent sepals. Petals white or yellow. Stamens twice the number of sepals, one whorl sometimes smaller, epigynous. Ovary 4-5-celled with very short style and 4-5-lobed stigma. Orules many axile 1 -severalseriate in each cell. Capsule linear 4-5-celled, 8-10-ribbed, opening from above septicidally, or the valves separating from the ribs or breaking irregularly between the ribs. Seeds many, sometimes dimorphous and enclosed in a corky fissile endocarp.

## A. Creeping or floating. Leaves obovate

B. Hrect, Leaves lanceolate acute.

Usually puhescent. Sep. broad. Seeds all similar from the
Glabrous. Sepals narrow. Lower seeds different from the . fisendocarpa. upper and l-seriate

1. repens.
2. suffirticosa.
3. J. repens, L. Kesara-dam, Beng.

Creeping on the margins of tanks and with long stems floating out on the water by means of white air-roots ${ }^{\circ} 5-1 \cdot 5$ " long. Leaves obovate or oblanceolate ' $5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long narrowed into a long petiole. Flowers pretty, white, $1-1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with the veins at the base of the petals yellowish. Petals 5-6 obovate, long- or short-peduncled. Capsule $5-1 \cdot 5$ " rather woody. Seeds smooth reticulate 1 -seriate each enclosed in a corky segment of the endocarp (" with a white corky testa" Clarke).
Common on tanks. Chota Nagpur! Santal Parganas! Purneah! Angul, Lace! Fl., Frr. c.es
2. J. suffruticosa, L. Dak'ichak', S.

An erect herb, scarcely an undershrub, suffruticose, 2-4 ft . high usually (always?) hairy and with decurrent raised lines. Leaves

[^165]linear or lanceolate, rarely ovate-lanceolate, pubescent or hairy, subsessile or very shortly petioled. Hypanthium subsessile or tapering into a very short pedicel, pubescent, sepals ovate or broadly elliptic and acuminate, $\cdot 2-3$ ". Petals yellow $\cdot 25-5^{\prime \prime}$ ' long. Capsule $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ tapering at base, pubescent (or finally glabrous, teste Clarke), thin, and breaking up between the ribs. Seeds rounded, brown or reddish, finally grooved.

Common in wet places, sides of tanks, etc., throughout the province! Fl., Fr. c.s. Raimann suggests that the seeds are each formed of two coalescent ovales of which one is barren.
3. J. fissendocarpa, Haines (Journ. As. Soc. Beng., xv, 1919, No. 7).

A very tough much-branched undershrub 3-4 ft. high, stems glabrous with raised decurrent lines from the leaf-bases or sub-alate. Leaves lanceolate or linear lanceolate subsessile acute. Flowers sessile from all the upper axils. Sepals lanceolate $08-{ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$. Petals shorter. Stamens with 4 smaller or absent. Hypanthium 4 -ribbed. Capsule slender minutely pubescent $6-85^{\prime \prime}$ long terete 4 -celled. Seeds in upper part of capsule minute ellipsoid sub-compressed, pale brown, 07 mm . with a prominent raphe (or white and half the size), several-seriate, in lower part of capsule 1 -seriate, each enclosed in a 2 -valved corky prismatic portion of the endocarp and larger.

Watery places, Purneab! Fl. Nov.-Dec. Fr. Dec.-Jan.
Upper leaves about $1^{\prime \prime}$ (the lower fallen in my specimens), not tapering to a slender base as in Ludwigia parvifora and L. prostrata, nearly glabrous. I have seen very few flowers and the size of the petals may vary.

## 2. LUDWIGIA, L.

Habit of Jussieua but perianth 3-5-merous, petals small inserted below the margin of the epigynous dise and stamens as many only. Ovules in two or more vertical rows in each cell. Capsule opening by terminal pores or breaking up irregularly along the sides. Seeds obovoid smooth.
Capsule inflated, seeds many-seriate in each cell . . . . . 1. parviflora.
Capsule very slender. Seeds in one row in each cell.
2. prostrata.

1. L. paryiflora, Roxb.

A herb $8-18^{\prime \prime}$ high usually erect, glabrous, with lanceolate, linearlanc. or linear-oblanc. leaves $1.5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long always tapering at the base into a short petiole. Fls. very shortly pedicelled small yellow usually 4 -merous. Capsule very short oblong or linear-oblong $3-\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ long, glabrous, seeds many-seriate not separately distinguishable through the capsule walls.
Gaya, near Grand Trunk Road! Chota Nagpur, Prain! Manbhum, common in ricefields, Clarke, Milne! Kurz says common in wet places in Western Bengal; his specimens are, however, small and difiuse.

Fl. Oct.-Nov. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
2. L. prostrata, Roxb.

Somewhat like the preceding but more diffuse prostrate or ascending with the lower branches longer than the stem spreading flat on the ground and rooting, generally reddish. Leaves thin glabrous lanceolate or ell.-lanceolate with very fine sec. n., narrowed
at base into a slender petiole. Sep. $07^{\prime \prime}$ narrow-lanceolate acute. Petals lanceolate longer than the calyx (Roxb.) yellow. Capsules much more slender than in last, $8^{\prime \prime}$, linear, often more or less curved, glabrous, obtusely 4 -angled. Seeds minute pink 1 -seriate, distin. guishable through the capsule wall.
There are no specimens actually collected inside our area but it has been collected both sides, in the Gangetic plain and the Sikkim tarai. It will therefore almost certainly be found in the Northern Area.
"Roots often cellular and float-formed," Keenan.

## 3. TRAPA, $L$.

Aquatic herbs with the floating leaves rosulate, rhomboid, their petiole with a spongy dilatation, submersed leaves* in opposite pairs and cut into capillary segments. Flowers axillary solitary 4 -merous with cupular hypanthium not produced above the ovary, sepals persistent, two or all spinescent in fruit. Sepals, petals and stamens in alternate whorls inserted on the margin of a perigynous disc. 0 vary adnate below to the hypanthium, conical above, $z$-celled with 1 ovule only in each cell pendulous from the inner angle. Fruit consisting of the lignified hypanthium, ovary and calyx together forming a l-celled $\bar{z}$-4-horned indehiscent nut with a short often spinous beak through which the radicle issues. Cotyledons very unequal.

1. T. bispinosa, Roxb. Singhara, Pani-phal, H.; The Water Chestnut.

Floating leaves $8-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam, broader than long, denticulate, dentate, serrate or incised, with entire base, beneath red and densely pubescent or villous. Petiole 4-7" long, the inflated portion about $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, hairy or woolly. Fruit somewhat urn-shaped $\cdot 9^{\prime \prime}$ long with the two horns forming the handles of the urn; the second pair of horns are usually wanting.

In tanks throughont the province! Fl. Aug. Fr. Nov.-Dec.
According to the $F^{\prime} \cdot B . I$. the typical plant has leaves $2^{\prime} \overline{0}-3^{\prime \prime}$ wide, slightly crenate and very villous beneath, while var. incisa has leaves only about ' $75^{\prime \prime}$ ", inciso-serrate and much less villous. The common form in our area has the leaves about $Z^{\prime \prime}$ diam. and coarsely toothed. Fls. white, "75" diam., not much raised above the surface of the water.

The kernel of the fruit is eaten.

## FAM. 68. TURNERACEE.

A tropical American and African family of which we are only coucerned with the following genus:-

## 1. TURNERA, L.

Shrubs or herbs with alternate simple leaves usually 2 -glandular at the base with small or 0 stipules. Flowers regular 2-sexual arillary solitary, rarely fascicled or in racemes, yellow; peduncle sometimes adnate to the petiole, bracteoles 2 or 0 . Hypanthium short usually swollen at the insertion of the stamens. Sepals 5. Petals 5, hypogynous, inserted at the base of the hypanthium. Stamens

* These organs are probably floating adventitious roots as described in $N a t$. Pfanc. Fam. They arise below the axils of fallen leaves.

5 , more or less perigynous and often connate at base, anthers oblong with longitudinal dehiscence. Ovary free 1 -celled with 3 parietal placentre and 3 styles simple or with flabellately divided stigmas. Ovules numerous anatropous, 2 -seriate on the placentæ. Fruit a 3 -valved capsule bearing the seeds in the middle of the valves (as in Samydaceæ or Flacourtiaceæ to which the family is closely allied). Seeds oblong curved with a membranous aril, fleshy albumen and terete embryo.

## 1. T. ulmifolia, L. Basanti, Vern.

Herb or undershrub with densely hairy shoots broad- or narrowlanceolate or elliptic-lanceolate coarsely serrate leaves 3-4" long with 2 large glands at the end of the $5-1^{\prime \prime}$-long petiole. Fls. yellow $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with the peduncle adnate to the petiole and bearing a pair of leaves below the flower (bracts?). Hypanthium funnelshaped hairy with lanceolate sepals ' $3-4$ ' long. Capsule sub-globose oblong ' 3 ' hairy and minutely tubercled, sometimes only 2 -valved, with elliptic-oblong brown rugose seeds.
Bettiah, Rastler! Roadsides, Orissa! Fl., Fr. c.s. Introduced from America.

## FAM. 69. PASSIFLORACEE.

Herbs or shrubs climbing by means of tendrils, very seldom twining, with alternate stipulate simple and palmi-nerved or usually palmately-lobed, rarely penni-nerved leaves frequently with glands on the undersurface or petiole. Flowers axillary cymose rarely solitary regular 1-2-sexual and sometimes dimorphous. Hypanthium usually well-developed, mostly tubular or campanulate with $3-5$ sepals. Petals usually present and free, sometimes connate, alternating with the sepals imbricate in bud, marcescent. A 1-many seriate "corona" of filamentous or other formed scales usually clothes the intra. staminal zone of the hypanthium. Stamens 5 usually on a gonophore, sometimes inserted inside a semi-perigynous disc, anthers oblong, introrse. Ovary usually on the gonophore but sometimes sulo-sessile, 1-celled with 3 rarely 4 parietal placentæ and $1-3$ styles with more or less capitate stigmas. Ovules numerous on the placentre 2-manyseriate anatropous. Fruit a berry or capsule. Seeds usually many with a fleshy aril and albumen, cotyledons foliaceous.

## 1. PASSIFLORA, L. Passion-flower.

Flowers 2 -sexual with well-developed hypanthium. Sepals often coloured within. Petals free. Stamens on a long gonophore with the ovary. Coronal filaments very numerous. Ovary with 3 placente and more or less distinct styles. Fruit baccate.

A large American genus with few representatives elsewhere. Some species are common in gardens.

## 1. P. foetida, $L$.

A slender footid-smelling climber with palnately-3-lobed leaves $1.5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, ciliate and denticulate with gland-tipped setaceons.

## 71. CUCURBITACE E.

hairs, similar hairs also beneath and simple hairs above, stipules laciniate with gland-tipped segments. Flowers 1", greenish, mostly solitary axillary, with an involucre of finely pinnatifid bracteoles with capillary glandular segments. Fruit like a small green gooseberry.
Widely distributed, in most districts! Fl., Fr. r.s. and c.s.

## FAM. 70. CARICACEA.

Small trees, often with an unbranched crown of long petioled alternate palmi-lobed leaves and with milky juice. Flowers monoecious or usually diœcious, the females shortly cymose, solitary, or fascicled axillary, the males smaller in axillary panicles, 5 -merous. Calyx short. Corolla of male gamopetalous, of female much larger polypetalous. Stamens in the male 10 in two whorls in the corollatube. Female with staminodes. Ovary 1- or 5 -celled with short style and 3-5 palmately-branched lobes. Hermaphrodite flowers occasionally occur in three forms, either the stamens are only 5 hypogynous in an otherwise nearly normal female flower, or the stamens are 10 perigynous inserted high up in a tube adnate to the corolla, or the stamens are 10 epigynous closely adnate to the ovary with their bases connected by a ridge. Ovules very numerous parietal. Fruit a large 1 -celled or 5 -celled berry. Seeds many with an outer sappy and an inner hard testa, albuminous.

## 1. CARICA, L.

1. C. papaya, L. Papaya, Papita, Vern. : The Papaw.

A well-known small tree with very large palmately lobed leaves, the lobes again variously lobed. Sepals and petals in alternating whorls. Flowers greenish-white or white, females large subsolitary or in very short cymes, males panicled. The different 2 -sexual forms referred to above all occur in this species in India, always (where I have seen them) on a male inflorescence. Fruit 1-celled.
Fl., Fr. end of r.s. and beqinning of the c.s. The digestive ferment Papain is

## FAM. 71. CUCURBITACEE.

Herbaceous, more rarely shrubby, climbing by means of tendrils. Leaves alternate simple palmately lobed or pedately divided, rarely pinnately lobed, venation palmate or pedate. Flowers small to very large, solitary axillary clustered cymose or racemose, monœcious or diocious. Calyx and corolla inserted on a variously shaped often elongate hypanthium which is constricted above the ovary.* Corolla poly- or gamo-petalous. Stamens inserted at various levela on the

[^166]
## 71. CUCURBITACE F .

hypanthium, normally 5 with extrorse anthers each with one anthercell, but usually connate in pairs so that only one remains free (in which case there appear to be two stamens with 2 -celled anthers and one with 1 -celled anther and are shortly described as "three stamens"), anthers often connate and their cells straight or variously curved or twisted. Ovary usually 1 -celled, the three parietal placentæ often however meeting and filling up the ovarian cavity, or ultimately 3 -celled. Ovules anatropous usually numerous. Style stout with 3-5 stigmas. Fruit a berry, entirely succulent or finally with a hard rind (when it is called a pepo), rarely entirely dry. Seeds with a hard testa, exalbuminous with straight embryo.

The morphology of the tendril has been investigated by several authors. It is apparently a shoot or partly a shoot and partly petiolar and foliar. The axil of the leaf often contains a peculiar stipule-like bract, described as a solitary stipule by Roxburgh in the case of some species. This member has scarcely been noticed in any other work I have seen. It would also appear to be the first leaf of a suppressed axillary shoot. It is very noticeable in species of Luffa, Cucurbita, etc.

In all the genera examined by me with the compound microscope, viz. Trichosanthes, Luffa, Momordica, Bryonia, Cucurbita awd Cephalandra, the ovary is initially l-celled with parietal placentre. In sume cases the apparent septa is an exceedingly small-celled tissue or mucilage formed subsequently to the meeting of the enlarged placente with which the ovarian cavity becomes filled and the tissue of which is plentifully supplied with spiral vessels. In Luffa the septa are the ingrown placentr. Germination is epigeal, the cotyledons sometimes attaining very large dimensions.

The following species all belong to the tribe Cucumerineæ in which the ovules are mostly horizontal, leaves not compound, female flowers usually solitary.
I. Petals free or corolla deeply b-partite.
A. Flowers white (or greenish in Melothria, sp.).

1. Anther-cells conduplicate or sigmoid.
a. Fls. large, solitary. Hypanthium funnel-shaped*
b. Fls. large or m.s. Hyp, tubular elongate. Petals fimbriate. Tendrils 2-5-fid.
Petals entire or toothed. Tendrils 1-2-fid $\dagger$
2. Lagenaria.
3. Trichosanthes.
4. Gymnopetalum
5. Anther-cells straight or curved.

Flowers small. Hypanthium campanulate . . . 4. Melothria.
B. Flowers yellow.

1. Fls. small, solitary or clustered. Anthers 3 free.

Anther-cells straight, connective maticous
Anther-cells curved or sigmoid
5. Mukia.
6. Bryanopis.
2. Fls. m.s., solitary or clustered. Anthers cohering, cells horse-shoe shaped or conduplicate.
a. Peduncles not bracteate.

Connective crested. I'endrils simple
7. Cucumis.

Connective maticous. Tendrils 1-3-fid $\dagger$
8. Citrullus.
b. Peduncles (or those of male) slender with a large median or apical bract. Tendrils simple
3. Flowers large, solitary. Stimens inserted near mouth
of hypanthiam, anther-cells sigmoid
9. Momordica.
4. Fls. large, male-peduncles often paired, one with
racemed fls. (exc. Luffo, sp.). Stamens often 5 .
Stamens 3-5. Anther-cells sigmoid
11. Luffa.

Stamens 5. Anther-cells straight
12. Thladiantha.
II. Corolla distinctly gamopetalous with tube exceeding the lobes.
10. Benincasa.

Flowers yellow, very large. Tendrils 2-4-fid .
13. Cucurbita.

Howers white, m.s. Tendrils simple

* In the female the shape of the hypanthinm above the ovary is alluded to.
\#1-2-fid means simple to 2 -fid.


## 1. LAGENARIA, Seringe.

Large herbaceous climbers, pubescent, with 2 -fid tendrils, ovate or orbicular cordate and dentate leaves and long petiole with 2 glands at the apex. Flowers large white solitary monœcious or dioecious, M. long- F'. short-peduncled. M. hypanthium funnel-shaped subcampanulate with 5 narrow sepals, petals 5 free obovate, stamens (apparently) 3 with connate included anthers and conduplicate anther-cells. Pistillode 0. F. perianth as in male, ovary oblong, with short style and 3 2-fid stigmas. Fruit large indehiscent polymorphous. Seeds compressed smooth with a marginal groove.

1. L. vulgaris, Ser. Syn. Cucurbita lagenaria, L.; Lanki, Kadu, H.; Lau, Ladu, Beng.; Loewa, Uran; Suku, K.; Bottle-gourd.
A coarse glandular and softly hairy usually monocious plant with hairy leaves $7-8^{\prime \prime}$ diam., 2-glandular at the base, and large solitary white flowers $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Male peduncle $5-6$ ", hyp. "5-. 75 ", sepals $\cdot 3-\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$, petals often $2^{\prime \prime}$ by $1^{\prime \prime}$ ovate with excurrent mid-rib. Fem. sepals $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ linear, hyp. tube above the ovary very short, hypanthium and young fruit villous or hairy.

Cultivated in all districts. Fl. July-Jan. Fr. c.s.
The unripe fruit contains a thick white pulp which in the cultivated plant is sweet and edible. The ripe fruit is variously-shaped with a very hard shell; at common form is dumb-bell-shaped used for bottles (tumba, $\boldsymbol{K}$.), musical instruments, etc.

## 2. TRICHOSANTHES, $L$.

Herbaceous or suffruticose with 2-5-fid tendrils and white flowers, males in long racemes (exc. dioica) with a solitary female or male at the base from the same axil, or females separate. Hypanthium elongate tubular or wider above and dilated above the ovary. Corolla rotate with nearly free fimbriate petals. Filaments 3 , anthers connate (free in dioica). Fruit ellipsoid to elongate or globose, smooth. Seeds many compressed, usually margined.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Perennial. Bracts large sheathing } \\
& \text { Annual or peremial. Bracts very small or } 0 \text {. } \\
& \text { Both male peduncles with single flowers St. free }
\end{aligned}
$$

1. palmata. 3. dioica.
2. T. palmata, Roxb. Kaubutki, K.; Makal, H., Beng.; Jar Mahwrar, Kharw. : Ma Kirla, Or.
Trailing on bushes or climbing on high trees with at suffruticose stem and long pendent branches, $2-5$-fid tendrils, and rather large simple or lobed cordate and denticulate leaves attaining $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $5^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers white $2.5-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam., bracts on the raceme broadly obovate foliaceous and over " 5 " long with large deep green circular glands and sharply dentate. Fruit bright scarlet globose or usually ellipsoid $2-2$ " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ by $2^{\prime \prime}$ on axillary short stout peduncles.

Widely distributed but nowhere very common. Purneah, common! S.P.! Ranchi, Palamau and Singbhum in Chota Nagpur, in valleys and on the plateaux! Angul! Fl. Aug.-Sept. Fr. Nov.-Dec., rarely to Jan. Perenaial.
Large green glands sometimes near base of leaf. Always some leaves lobed on large plants, lobes mostly 5 broadly or narrowly lanceolate with the nerve slightly excurrent, in one variety incised and sub-spinulose, upper surface smooth and 1)right green with small pits when fresh but very scabrous with small round discs

## 2. Trichosanthes.] <br> 71. CUCURBITACE

(cystoliths) when dry, lower surface paler with cystoliths on the nerres when dry, primary nerves 3 -5 (or 7. lowest forked near base). Petiole 1-2". Some specimens have the nerves slightly scabrid-hairy beneath, others glabrous but with more marked cystoliths, but the former are in flower and the latter in fruit and it may be a matter of age. Flowers dicecious (or sometimes monocious?). Male peduncles usually paired, the racemed one $3-4^{\prime \prime}$. Caly $x$-tube $1^{\circ} 5 \cdot 2^{\circ} \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$ long, Rind of fruit $25^{\prime \prime}$ thick when fresh. Seeds embedded in dark-green pulp. oblong, flattened, slightly narrowed at base, "4--5" long.

The fruit and root boiled with mustard oil is used for headache. The root is said to be poison and applied for snake-bite.
2. T. cucumerina, L., inc. T. anguina, L. (see variety). Bir Kaita, K.; Ban potol, Beng.
A slender rather suceulent elimber with long-petioled deeply cordate 5-7-angular or -lobed and dentate leaves $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. rarely $5^{\prime \prime}$. White flowers ${ }^{7} 75-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with fimbriate petals and spindle-shaped rostrate fruits $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ long at first green with white stripes, ultimately red.
Frequent in Chota Nagpur! Behar. Hope! Probahly in all districts.
Fl. Aug-Dec. Fr. Sept.-Jan. It is always described as ammal, but this is not always the case. Not only is the rootstock sometimes stout but I have found the remains of a previous crop of fruit on a new flowering plait.
Stems ofter angled and "25" diam. Is. mustly sub-orbicular, smooth to touch, basal sinus very marked, either rectangular or almost enclosed hy the basal lobes, margin denticulate from the mucronate nerve endings. Primary nerves closely shortly pubescent or somewhat scabrous beneath, above puberulous, petiole 1-1.5.". Tendrils 3 -fid. Monocions. Male and female from the same axil. Male raceme $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ or ${ }^{\prime} 5-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fem. solitary shortly stalked. Hypanthium "25-75".
Var. anguina. Syn. T. anguina, L.; Kaita, K.; Chachinda, H.; The Snake Gourd.
This is the cultivated form. Leaves $4-6^{\prime \prime}$ or up to $11^{\prime \prime}$ diam., sometimes very deeply lobed with narrow sinuses except the basal one which is very broad. Fls. $1 \cdot 5-2^{\prime \prime}$. Fruit very long, attaining 2 ft . and often spiral, green with white stripes when young.
Very commonly cultivated. There are all gradations between this and the wild form. Chachinda is usually served up in the shape of French beans, long narrow strips of very light vivid green but no flarour.

## 3. T. dioica, Roxb. Potol, Beng.; Palwal, H.

A climber with rather slender angled stems hispid and with soft hairs, ovate cordate leaves $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ with a deep sinus, margins denticulate and occasionally lobulate, petiole ' $5-1 \cdot 5$ ' hispid and hairy or almost woolly. Fls. all axillary, M. often paired, one short- the other long-peduncled, hyp. slender $1 \cdot 2-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, villous or woolly. F. short-peduncled $15^{\prime \prime}$, a glandular bract at base of peduncle. Sep. oblong-lanc. ${ }^{2} 2^{\prime \prime}$. Fruit $2-3 \cdot 5 \prime$ or (in cultivation) 4", oblong. orange. Seeds ${ }^{-3}--^{-} b^{\prime \prime}$, little-compressed with a slightly corrugate margin.

Rare in a wild state. Darlhanga, Prain's Collector! Fl., Fr. r.s.
L. scabrous with cystoliths when dry, basal Inhes rarely somewhat hastate. Tendrils usually forked. Peduncle of long-peduncled male slender, often $z^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pet. ' $b^{\prime \prime}$ " with long fringes. Stamens 3 distinct.
The unripe fruit cooked forms a commonly eaten vegetable. Roxburgh says that it is recknod extremely wholesome. The tender tops are also used as a pot-herb and are regarded as tonic and vermifuge. The tender shonts and dried fruits are very bitter and aperient and given in decoction to assist digestion. Seeds anthelmintic Nudkarni,.

## 3. GYMNOPETALUM, Arn.

Leaves as in Trichosanthes. Tendrils simple. Fls. white or yellow, as in Trichosanthes but F. also sometimes racemed like the male, hypanthium sometimes curved, sepals linear or subulate, petals entire or toothed but not fimbriate. Fruit often ribbed when young. Seeds compressed marginate in a blackish-green pulp.

1. G. cochinchinense, Kurz. Kaubutkila, $K$.

A pretty climber with bright-green foliage and white flowers $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. M. solitary and racemed from the same axil. F. solitary or occasionally also racemed. Corolla-lobes oblong toothed or entire. Fr. $2^{\prime \prime}$ by $1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ bright orange-scarlet, ovoid-oblong, with 10 strong ribs when young.
Ranchi and Singbhum, on the ghats and plateaux. Fl. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Sept.Nov.
Stems sparsely pubescent or hispid. L. lower deeply cordate orbicular, 5-7lobed and denticulate $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, scabrous above, hispidulous leneath, basal lobes rounded and sinus wide, other lobes acute or acuminate. Raceme $5-9^{\prime \prime}$ with foliaceons bracts 's", obovate-cuneate, palmatisect. Hypanthium eurved pubescent $1^{\prime \prime}$. sepals ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$. Anther's comate. Fen. hyp. " $5-6$ " $6^{\prime \prime}$ above produced as a calyx-tube $\cdot 5-\cdot 6^{\prime \prime}$ above the pubescent ovary, which is 10 ribbed. Seeds brown, somewhat compressed, "3" lyy $1 \mathrm{l}^{2}$ ".

## 4. MELOTHRIA, $L$. (inc. Zehneria).

Usually slender herbs with simple tendrils and entire to deeply. lobed leaves. F'ls. small white greenish or yellowish-white, monœecious or diœecious, pedicelled corymbose or racemose or clustered on the rhachis of a raceme, very rarely in axillary clusters, female solitary, fascicled or umbelled. Hypanthium tubular-campanulate or broadly campanulate with minute sepals. Corolla deeply 5 -partite. Stamens 3 inserted about or below the middle of the hypanthium, anthers free or slightly cohering with anther-cells straight, flexuose or sigmoid, connective muticose or papillose at the top or produced beyond the cells, staminodes sometimes present in female. Hypanthium much constricted above the ovary which is oblong or fusiform, more rarely globose, with 3 placenta and numerous ovules. Disc present annular at base of the short style. Stigmas 3, rarely 2. Pistillode present in male. Fruit baccate with usually many ovoid or oblong-rounded or compressed, smooth tubercular or pitted seeds, sometimes obscurely margined.

The F.B.I. keeps Zehup ia separate from Melothria. Coanians unites these two genera as well as Mukia. The last differs in its pronounced yellow flowers always clustered axillary short-pedicelled or sub-sessile and small, round, never fusiform fruit.

1. polymorphous. M. As. corymbose. Petals triangular $\quad$ - 1. heterophylla.
L. 3-lobed. M. Hls. clustered on the angles of racemes. Petals ovate 2. zehnerioides.
2. M. heterophylla, Cogn. Syn. Zehneria umbellata, Thw, ; Ban Kundri, H., Beng.; Chengor, K. ; At', S. ; Karakia, Matka, Makirla, Or.; Tura, Gond.
A prostrate or climbing plant with angled smooth stems from a tuberous root ( $\Omega$ chain of fusiform tubers in old plants), polymorphous

## 4. Melothria.]

leaves usually $\overline{5}$-nerved and pale beneath, always cordate, hastate, or sagittate at the base, denticulate, rarely exceeding $6^{\prime \prime}$ in length and always with a very short sometimes pubescent petiole ${ }^{25} \cdot{ }^{\circ} 75^{\prime \prime}$ long ; glabrous or hispid above. Hypanthium greenish, petals small triangular white. Male flowers articulate ' 2 " on slender pedicels ${ }^{\prime} 17^{\prime \prime}$ long in peduncled corymbose racemes under $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, and usually with a solitary short-peduncled female from the same axil; connective papillose on the top, pistillode 3-lobed, pedicels with a fusiform bract from near the middle. Ovary narrow. Fruit ellipsoid 1-1.6 $\mathbf{6}^{\prime \prime}$ long scarlet with red pulp and 12.20 smooth ellipsoid slightly compressed white seeds, sometimes with a slightly corrugate margin. Fruiting peduncle $3-6$ " stout.

Throughout the province inside the forests and especially in rocky ravines (probably on account of the pigs being nmable to get at the tubers). Fl. April-Oct. Fr. May-Jan. Dies down at theend of the c.s.and puts ont new shoots in the hot season.

Every part of the plant is eaten, including the leaves and ripe frnits. The following forms occur :
T. Leaves not, or only slightly, lobed with rounded lobes, ofyte cordate.
a. L. small 1-2.5" with minate pits above when green (as in most of the forms) showing as small raised discs (cystoliths) when dry. Puri!
b. L. 2.5-5.5" glaucous. Puri! Angul! May;arbhanj, Brohill! Chota Nagpur !
c. Leaves up to $7^{\prime \prime}$ with 5 -nerved base but only $2-3$ sec. n. It is called Ma-kirla in Angul from confusion with Trichosanthes palmate, from which it may be distinguished in leaf by its weak habit, 1. only denticulate, neither rugose nor with impressed nerves above nor hispid on the nerves beneath, also by its short petiole.
d. Like (c) but more lobed and simmate, called "Matkr" in Angul, never dentate or serrate as in Trichoanthes.
II. Leaves hastately or sagittately lobert.
a. Lobes sub-equal. Burdwan, Clarke! Mayurbhanj!
b. Mid-lobe very much larger than the side lobes.
i. Leaves under $3^{\prime \prime}$. Puri!
ii. Leaves up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ long or more, cjstoliths less evident. Purneah! Chota
Nagour! Nagpur!
III. Leaves deeply 3-b-palmatifid with all lobes narrow and usually small. Puri !

Fotk.-Clarke (F.B.I., ii, p. 625) says that the seeds ure sometimes only 4-6 but he includes Bryonia amplexicumlix, Lamk. He also notes that the bracts on the pedicels are sometimes absent. They appear to me always to occur on some of the pedicels and in roung stages of the inflorescence. They are very curious structures, being often inflated! The female flower is often solitary in the axils of leafy bracts of lateral branchlets with a similar inflated bract in the same axil.
2. M. zehneroides, Haines. Journ. Asiatic Soc., xv, No. 7, 1919.

A slender climber with striate sparsely hispid stems, 3 (-5) -lobed leaves $2 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long scabrid on the margins and nerves and with very scabrid petiole ${ }^{3} 3-5^{\prime} 5^{\prime}$. Fls. small white clustered at the angles of short racemes, of and of mixed, campanulate with linear-subulate sepals. Anthers all 2 -celled with nearly straight cells and connective neither swollen nor produced. Fruit "3-'4" sub-globose or somewhat ellipsoid on slender peduncles with tlat elliptic-obovate white seeds $13^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Purneah! Fl., Fr. Dec. (But all the mature male flowers fungus-infested in my specimens and buds only available.]

Leaves with lanceolate or oblong or linear oblong lobes, the basal sometimes with asubsidiary lobe very like forms of Zehneria umbellat o but easily distinguished by the hispid nerves and a few long hairs at the top of the petiole insertion. Racemes zigzag 1-2.5" long, pedicels ${ }^{\prime 2}$ - $^{\prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$ " scalorid. Fem. fl. "3", hypanthium white broadly campanulate, sepals small linear, corolla rotate with broadly ovate acute papillose petals.

## 5. MUKIA, Arn.

Scabrous herbs with simple tendrils and 3-7-angular not deeplylobed cordate leaves, often sub-sessile. Fls. small yellow, M. and F. clustered in the same axil; males very shortly peduncled and $\mathbf{F}$. subsessile. Hyp. campanulate, sepals very small subulate, corolla 5partite. St. 3 inserted low down, anthers free with straight cells. Ovary ovoid with thick style 2 -3-lobed. Placentre 2-3, ovales not very many. Berry small globose. Seeds ovoid compressed strongly margined, faces rough or smooth.

1. M. maderaspatana, Kurz. Syn. M. scabrella, Arn.; Cucumis maderaspatanus, L.; Melothria maderaspatana, Cogn.; Bilari, H.
A very scabrous small climber with firm 3-7-lobed and toothed very rough deeply cordate leaves attaining $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, usually much smaller. Petiole of upper leaves sometimes 0 , of lower sometimes attaining $2^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers ${ }^{\circ} 12-17^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Berries scarlet with firm epicarp ${ }^{\prime} 3-4^{\prime \prime}$ ", often hairy.
Common, climbing over bushes in low jungle and open places. Fl., Fr. Sept.-Dec. Very pretty when in fruit with its clasters of scarlet berries.

## 6. BRYONOPSIS, Arn.

Climbing with 2-fid tendrils. Leaves palmately or sub-pedately 3-7-lobed. Flowers small yellowish, M. and F. clustered in the same axils. Hyp. (i.e. above the ovary in F.) widely campanulate with minute sepals. Corolla 5-partite. Stamens 3 inserted low down, anthers free with curved or sigmoid cells, connective muticous. Pistillode 0. Ovary ovoid with slender 3 -fid style, dise 0 . Placentwo 3. Berry globose. Seeds not very many, oblong or ovoid compressed with a corrugate vertical band (in our species).

1. B. laciniosa, $L$. Syn. Bryonopsis laciniosa, Naud. ; Kahubotke, S.; Pachguria, Kharw.; Mala, Beng.
A climbing foetid herb with cordate usually deeply 2-7-lobed or -partite leaves 2-4". Petiole 1-1"5". Flowers small yellowish, males with slender ${ }^{5}-1$ " pedicels, females shorter. Fruit smooth globose ' 5 - '6" diam. green or when quite ripe red, with white stripes. Seeds in a blue-green pulp, pear-shaped.
Common in hedges. Purneah! Throughout Chota Nagpur! Angul! Fl., Fr. April-Dec.
Steras nearly smooth. Leaves sometimes only 3-lobed and less than half-way down but usually 5 -lobed beyond the middle and with two subsidiary basal pedate lobes, orbicular-ovate. three central lobes usually lanceolate and narrowed at their bases, slightly scabrid above, almost smonth beneath, margin minately denticulate, cystolithic dots above when dry but not very conspicuous. Flow much abbreviated racemes. Petals " 2 " light-yellow.
The fruit is eaten readily by horses and cattle.

## 7. CUCUMIS, $L$.

Hispid or scabrid herbs with simple tendrils and monœcious flowers. Males fascicled or sub-solitary, females solitary, axillary shortpeduncled. Hypanthium short. Corolla deeply divided. Stamens 3, anther-cells conduplicate or only flexuose. Connective produced

## 7. Cucumis.]

into a crest above the anther. Ovary sometimes apparently 3 -septate, style short, stigmas 3, obtuse. Fruit fleshy. Seeds oblong compressed mostly smooth.
A. Leaves scabrid. Fruit quite smooth.
L. palmately 3-5-lobed beyond the middle. Fr. oval . . . 1. trigonus,
L. scarcely lobed. Fr. roundish
B. Leaves membranous hairy. Fr. hispid or muricate
3. aticus.

1. C. trigonus, Roxb. Bing Dimbu, $K$.

A procumbent and trailing plant, scarcely ever climbing, with scabrous stems and petioles and small deeply palmately 3 -5-lobed harsh leaves 1-2.5" diam., scabrous on both sides and with the lobes dilated at the tips or again sub-lobed. Fls. yellow '5" diam. Fruit usually ellipsoid, rarely ovoid-globose, $1 \cdot 25-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. striped green and white or green and paler green, quite smooth, finally yellowish.
Very common on open dry ground. Fl., Fr. Aug.-Oct.
The root is said to be perennial and according to $N^{\prime}$ thdin it is by this character alone that the species can properly be distinguisherl from the next. It is very probably the wild form or one of the wild forms of the cultivated Melon. Petiole "5-1.5". Male fls. sometimes solitary. Hypanthium densely hairy or villous, '25", with very small sepals, corolla "5" diam., hispid-hairy without. Pedicels " 3 ".
2. C. melo, L. Kakri (the vegetable), H.; Karbuz (the fruit) ; Melon. The above names refer to the cultivated plant. The wild form is called Bing Dimbu by the Kols. This is a procumbent annual plant sometimes with the stem rather thickened towards the base, the whole plant scabrid and hispid but the hispid hairs are often deciduous above the base, especially on the leaf surfaces between the nerves, thus leaving it nearly scabrous. Leaves orbicular or orate with shallow rounded or sub-angular lobes or sub-entire, denticulate with mucronate nerve-endings, texture thinner than in the last species, $1 \cdot 5-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., basal sinus often very shallow, petiole $1.5-3^{\prime \prime}$, tendrils often long which it uses chiefly for climbing among grass only. Male flowers usually 5-6 axillary with peduncles about $\cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$. Hypanthium ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}$ campanulate villous, sepals distant linear-subulate very small. Corolla '5-1.25" diam. divided beyond the middle, lobes obtuse pubescent. Fem. solitary, much as in the male. Fruit spherical usually striped as in the last.
Common in waste ground in Chota Nagpur and probabiy in other districts: Fl., Fr. r.s.
The cultivated Melon only differs by the larger size of all its parts and perhaps by the somewhat softer indumentum. Prain says it has looth soft and harsh hairs. The fruit of the wild plant nltimately turns yellow, and is conspicuous lying on the ground attached to the plant long after the death of the vegetative parts, which are distinctly annual.
3. C. sativus, L. Khira, H.; Kaknai, Or. ; Cucumber.

A hispidly hairy climber with membranous deeply cordate angled or shallowly 3 -5-lobed leaves about $4.5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., the larger up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $5 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, both sides hairy with softish hairs but the upper with thickened bases and the ribs beneath scabrid or hispid, margin denticulate, terminal lobe sometimes lanceolate and basal lobes sometimes subhastate. Petiole 2-4'. Flowers yellow ${ }^{\prime} 7-1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Males clustered,
hyp. tubular or campanulate with long white hairs $\cdot 25-3$ " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$, sepals linear spreading ${ }^{15}-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$, fil. very short, anthers cohering with connective crested or clavate above the cells. Female solitary, hypanthium $\cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ more urceolate with oblanceolate sepals $2^{\prime \prime}$, thickly covered with very bulbous-based hairs or soft spines ending in a deciduous hair so that the fruit is covered with harsh hairs or soft spines and finally more or less muricate, cylindric.
Apparently wild in several places in Chota Nagpur in open and scrubby jungles ! and in the Porahat Forests (e.g. between Nakti and Tebu)! Fl. r.s. Fr. ap to Oct.
The cultivated plant is the well-known Cucumber and the above-described forms are probably feral. De Candolle surmised that the wild plant is indigenous in India in the region of Afghanistan.
The thattened and ellintic seeds, like those of $C$. melo, yield a sweet edible oil which is nutritive and diuretic. The pulp of the fruit is also diuretic and beneficial im eczema (Nadkarni).

## 8. CITRULLUS, Neck.

Usually prostrate and trailing hispid or scabrous herbs with simple or 2-3-fid tendrils and palmately or pinnatifidly lobed leaves often with sub-pinnatifid segments. Flowers monœcious, solitary, rarely geminate, yellow, not very large with short campanulate hypanthium. Corolla rotate, deeply lobed. Stamens 3 , anthers scarcely cohering, connective not produced, cells conduplicate or sigmoid. Ovary with 3 placentr, short style and 3 reniform stigmas. Fruit at first very fleshy, globose or ellipsoid, smooth, indehiscent. Seeds very many oblong compressed smooth.
Leaves $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, pale, with the close scabrous cystoliths

1. colocyuthis. Leaves 3-8", thin, sparsely scabrid. Cultivated.
2. eulgaris.
3. C. colocynthis, Schrad. Indrayan, H.; Colocynth or Bitter Apple.

Rather a pretty prostrate very scabrous grey coloured herb with usually simple tendrils ovate or lanceolate or lanceolate-oblong leaves pinnatifidly lobed, the lowest lobes palmatifid opposite, segments again pinnatifid, lobed or lobulate, closely covered with small round dises when dry and nerves hispid. Fls. ${ }^{5}-77^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Fr. globose $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. smooth variegated green and white on a hispid and hairy peduncle. Seeds ${ }^{2} 2 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$ by $15^{\prime \prime}$.

Said to be genorally cultivated, but I have not seen it so in our province. My specimens were collected in the Central Provinces and were apparently wild. Fl. Nov, Er. Jan.

The fruit is hitter, acrid and cathartic and finds a place in the British Pharimecopaeia. It is poisonous in large doses.
2. C. vulgaris, Schrad. Syn. Cucurbita citrullus, L. (also in F.I.); Tarboj, K. ; Tarbuz, H. ; The Water Melon.
Prostrate with pubescent or hairy or nearly glabrous stems and 2-3-fid tendrils. Leaves $3-5$-partite with the segments pinnatifid or lobed, sometimes linear, denticulate or margin nearly smooth, usually about $6^{\prime \prime}$ by $5^{\prime \prime}$, dotted beneath and somewhat scabrid with hispid or hairy nerves. Fls. solitary or paired on long peduncles 1-2 $2^{\prime \prime}$. Hypanthium short campanulate with linear sepals $25^{\prime \prime}$ long. Corolla Salver-shaped $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam. lobed nearly to base, petals 3-5-nerved,
somewhat puberulous. Stamens distinct, anthers sigmoid. The second flower in the axil is often abortive. Fruit 4-10" diam.

Largely cultivated, especially on the sides of rivers. Annial. Native of Tropical Africa, and De Candolle relates that both sweet and bitter fruits are found in the wild state. Fl., Fr. h.s.

The axil of the leaf often contains a pecaliar obovate stipule-like bract "75" long, 3 -nerved and foliaceous, which is probably the leaf of a suppressed axillary shoot. It would be described by Roxburgh (but he gives no detailed description of this species) as astipule and corresponds to his "solitary axillary cordate stipule" in Luffa pentandra.

## 9. MOMORDICA, $L$.

Tendrils simple. L. undivided or palmatisect. Fls. monoecious or diœcious, solitary peduncle often with a large bract. Hyp. campanulate. Corolla nearly polypetalous. Filaments 3 , anthers with horse-shoe-shaped or conduplicate cells. Style long, stigmas 3. Fruit indehiscent or sometimes 3 -valved, muricate echinate or smooth. Seeds obovate or oval sometimes rectangular often corrugate on the margin and sometimes on the faces.
In a species outside our area the M. pelluncles are 2-5-fld. and the stamens are two only.
Fls, monœecious. I. very deeply b-7.lobed. Fr. tubercled . 1. charantia. Fls. diocious. L. entire or slightly lobed. Fr. echinate with soft spines

1. M. charantia, L., inc. M. muricata (F.I.). ; Karela, H.; Kirla, K.; Karena, Or. ; Karala, uchchhe, Beng.
A softly-hairy rather slender climber with pedately 5 -7-fid or -sect leaves $1-4.5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., the segments again lobulate or sinuate and denticulate, the teeth usually ending in a fine point. Fls. yellow $\cdot 5-66^{\prime \prime}$ diam., males on filiform peduncles often $3 \cdot 5$ " long with one orbicular foliaceous bract near the middle, female peduncle nearly as long, bracteate near the base. Petals sometimes distinct to base, obovate, spreading. Fruit ovoid or fusiform, tapering both ends, ribbed and covered with tubercles, $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long, yellow when ripe, beaked. Seeds compressed with corrugate margins.

Very common in hedges and widely cultivated. Often found wild in waste places. Fl. Ang.-Jan. Fr. Aug.-Feb.
The fruit is bitter, but wholesome and eaten as a vegetable. It is said to be tonic and stomachic and useful in gout and rheumatism. It is also anthelmintic (Nadkarni).
2. M. dioica, Roxb. Ochen, K.; Kaksa, H.; Ban-Karela, Beng.; Kanchan-arak", S. (the fruit "Karla").
A slender nearly glabrous climber with foetid smell, angular stem, deeply cordate simple or 3 -lobed often sinuately denticulate ovate leaves $2-4 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ and solitary axillary yellow diwecious flowers with petals $\cdot 7-1^{\prime \prime}$ long, M. on slender peduncles 2-6" easily recognised by the persistent spathaceous deeply concave orbicular bracts wrapping round the buds and enclosing base of the flowers. F. peduncles usually somewhat shorter or as long as the male with a small bract somewhere near the middle, ovary densely hirsute-fimbriate, the fimbriæ in fruit bearing soft fleshy spines which are lanceolate to ovate when dried.

Common in hedges throughout the province and apparently wild. Fl. Aug.Sept. Fr. Sept,-Oct.
Root perennial, tuberons. IA. punctate beneath and dots sub-translucent when fresh (appearing as white dots above when dry), basal auricles sometimes very large and meeting round the sinus. M. fl. calyx campanulate " 4 " long with oblong. lanceolate or linear sepals as long as tube. F. fl. ovary ${ }^{\prime \prime} 3^{\prime \prime}$, sepals ${ }^{\circ} 2-3^{\prime \prime}$ linear or linear-lanceolate. Fruit 1-3", ellipsoid acute or ovoid. Seeds '4-45", more or less oompressed, closely inverted with an aril-like integument, ellipsoid, dark grey, nearly smooth or with corrugate margins.
The leaves are eaten as a sag and the fruit is also eaten when soung.
Note. -The short-peduncled female plant has been repeatedly mixed up with Luffa graveolens and $I$, echinata, but the peduncle is rarely as short as in those species; the young fruit too is ovoid and beaked and the fimbrie, though sometimes slightly hairy, are never hirpid; the remains of the sepals form another useful character (cp. with those species).

## 10. BENINCASA, Savi.

A single species.

1. B. cerifera, Savi. Syn. Cucurbita Pepo (F.I.); Kumra, H., Beng.; Rakhsa, K.; The White Gourd Melon.
A rather large climber, softly hairy all over and with 2 -fid tendrils. Resembles a Cucurbita in its large solitary axillary yellow flowers and foliaceous sepals, but the corolla is only very slightly gamopetalous. Flowers monocious, the male with a longer peduncle than the female, hypanthium (with calyx) campanulate, sepals 5 foliaceous, pinnatifid or serrate. M. with 3 stamens with free exsert anthers, cells sigmoid. Fem. with densely hairy ovary, 3 flexuose stigmas and 3 parietal placentæ. Fruit rounded-oblong, at first hairy, finally glabrous, $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long with a whitish bloom. Seeds white, oblong, compressed, with tumid margins.
Fairly generally cultivated. Fl., Fr. c.s.
Leaves reniform-orbicular. $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ long and broad, deeply cordate and sometimes with small angular lobes, margin toothed; petioles hairy, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, tapering above. Flowers about $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
The young fruit is eaten cooked and is also made into sweetmeats. It is said to le alterative, antimalarial, cooling and laxative, and is said to be a good antillote for many kinds of vegetable poisons.

## 11. LUFFA, Cav.

Tendrils 3-5-fid. Fls, monoecious. Males in long racemes (except in graveolens) with a solitary male or solitary female from the same node, or female in a different axil. Bracts usually glandular. Male hypanthium obconic or campanulate. Corolla rotate from the top of the hypanthium or lining it to the base. Filaments $3-5$ inserted at base of corolla tube, anthers free or in three groups, more or less exsert, cells sigmoid or sinuous on the margins of the often lamelliform connective. Fem. hyp. scarcely produced above the ovary which is narrow and ultimately 3 - rarely 4 -celled. Fruit nitimately dry with a very coriaceous or sub-woody epicarp and fibrous mesocarp, opening by a stopple.
The placentation in this genus becomes apparently axile or nearly so from the ingrowing of the placentre.
I. Male flowers racemed, sometimes also a solitary one from same axil.
A. Stamens always 3. Fruit covered with bristles
B. Stamens 3-5. Fruit not bristly.

St. usually 3. Fruit sharply 10-angled . . . . . 2. acutangula.
Stamens usually 5. Fruit smooth . . . . . . 3. ayyptiaca.
II. Male flowers clustered. St. 5. Fr. softly bristly . . . 4. grareolens.

## 1. L. echinata, Roxb.

A procumbent or scandent herb with 5-angled slender stems, distinctly $3-5$-lobed ovate or broadly ovate deeply cordate and denticulate leaves 1-2:5" long and broad, somewhat hispid or hairy both sides and on the nerves beneath strigosely or hispidly hairy, cystolithic dises small when dry. Tendrils 2 -branched. Fls, white $\cdot 5-1$ " diam. Males in few flowered racemes 2-8" long with slender pedicels. Fem. solitary, often in same axil as males, with peduncle '3- -8 " long densely echinate with soft hispid spines. Capsule $1-1 \cdot 3^{\prime \prime}$ long ellipsoid with bluntly conical tip densely spiny with risid prickles.
Purneah, often near rivers! Fl. Sept.-Noy. Fr. Oct.-Jan.
There is considerable confusion in Herbaria in respect of this species, and I have omitted the Tirhut locality (of Bengal plants) as the so-called specimen from Darbhanga is Momordica dioica (in young fruit)! Another specimen is a Cucumis!

Leaves with somewhat hairy petioles about as long as themselves, with peculiar oblong glandular axillary bracts. Inflorescence more ur less hairy, bracts oblong. Sep. ${ }^{\text {l }} 1$ pubescent ovate or ovate-oblong. Petals obovate. Ovary with bluntly conical tip (quite different to the beaked ovary in Momordica dioica). Strle 3 -fid half-way down with large stigmas. Seeds compressed oval ${ }^{15} \overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$ grey-black slightly scabrous.
2. L. acutangula, Roxb., inc. L. amara, Roxb. Jui, Ho.; Paror Jhinga, S.; Jhinga, Ara-torui, H.; Tita Dhundul, Beng.
An extensive annual climber (very doubtfully distinct from the next species, q.v.) with orbicular smooth angled stems and orbicular angled or slightly 5-7-lobed leaves deeply cordate, 3 -5." both ways, minutely closely scabrous above with tubercle-based points, more softly so beneath with short hairs, the tubercles or cystoliths at base of hairs never very large, margin dentate. Tendrils 3 -fid. Nale flowers racemed or sometimes panicled, sometimes only $1^{\prime \prime}$ long with glandular bracts near the base of the pedicel, sepals lanceolate " 3 ". Fem. larger, solitary, often from same axil. Fruit 3-45" clavate or pyriform, narrowed at base to a stalk often its own length, 3 -celled, tardily opening by a stopple and probably not always doing so. Seeds black $\cdot 4^{\prime \prime}$ flattened, elliptic, rather broader one end, which is furnished with 4 grooves and small conical points, making it much resemble a beetle with a rough thorax.
Widely cultivated and wild or feral in several districts. Fl. r.s. Fr. c.s.
Along rivers in N. Champaran is an apparently wild plant with deeply-lobed leaves and only three stamens and smooth fruits. According to the usual diagnosis this should be L. acutangula but it really much more resembles $L$. agyptiaea (q.v.).
The unripe fruit of the cultivated plant is largely eaten as a vegetable. It is said to be demulcent, diuretic and nutritive. The seed.s are enetic and purgative. The wild plant is very bitter and the fruit violently cathartic and emetic (Nadkarni, who calls the wild plant L. Plucketicna, a synonym).
I would have combined this and the following were it not that $L$. acutangula is probably nearer the parent species, but if combined it would he necessary to call the species $L$. cogyptiaca (the older name).

## 3. L. ægyptiaca, Mill. Doro, M.; Pulu, Ho. ; Ghia Torui, H.; Dhundul, Beng.; The Egyptian Loofah or Towel Gourd.

A climber with very tough smooth sometimes angled stems, sulcate when dry. Leaves from orbicular to hastate-acuminate, often attaining $12^{\prime \prime}$, mostly 7 -lobed with very deep basal sinus, other lobes shallow or deep, denticulate, minutely gland-pitted beneath when fresh and puberulous, especially on the nerves, scaberulous above or both sides with the hair-bases developing into small hard raised dises when dried and often pubescent on the main nerves; the lobes are usually well marked and acuminate. Petiole 3-5". Male racemes often $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ long, bracts spathulate-oblong ${ }^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$ with 1-5 large round glands nearly covering their surface. Calyx widely campanulate, hypanth. " 3 - 355 " long and sepals ' 5 " lanceolate, corolla sulphur-yellow, spreading, $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., thinly hairy. Stamens 5 or filaments connate at base in the case of two pairs or stamens 3 , anthers very sinuous dehiscing on the lateral margins, filaments hairy below. Female peduncles 2-3", calyx glandular, sepals up to ${ }^{\circ} 6^{\prime \prime}$, corolla 4-4:5" diam. Staminodes on dise at base of corolla often 5, ovary appressed-villous, stigmas 3-4, 2-cleft. Fruit 6-18" cylindrical, not angled, but with 10 darker coloured stripes. Seeds grey or hack with very thin margins, smooth or with small tubercles.
Cultivated and feral in all districts. Fl. r.s. and c.s. Fr.c.s.
I have little doubt that this is but a variety of the last and that the characters given to separate the two are not at all constant.
A feral form in the Ramnagar valley has 3 stamens or 4 stamens and absolutely cylindrical fruit $4^{\prime \prime}$ long. A feral smooth fruited Luffa in the Santal Parganas had 4 stamens. At Sidhao at similar plant in all respects to the Ramnagar plant was found except that it had 5 stamens! Sometimes 3 -stamened forms eusily split into 5.
The ferm form has a fruit usually under $8^{\prime \prime}$ long. The cultivated fruit is enten as in $L$. ucutangula. The fibrous dry mesocarp constitutes the Loofah used for scrubbing brushes, stufting saddles and other purposes.

## 4. L. graveolens, Roxb.

A slender climber with a " most disagreeable heavy smell" (Roxb.), stems somewhat villous but glabrescent, leares cordate broad ovate to reniform $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ sinuate and denticulate. Tendrils 3 - 4 -fid. Flowers yellow $1-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., sep. ovate. M. sub-sessile. F. short-peduncled with 1-2 sub-orbicular or oblong glandular bracts on the peduncle which is only '2-'4" long. Young fruit beaked, narrowly ellipsoid, when ripe oblong nearly $2^{\prime \prime}$ long covered closely with soft spines and villous between, when ripe brownish-black. Seeds oval, compressed, black (Roxb.).
Purneah, 衣urz! Rajmahal Hills, Roxbugh! It also occurs in the Sikkim Tarai, but the Chotn Nagpur locality in Benyal Plants is, I think, an error. The only specimen (so callen) from C. N. is in Joung fruit, and is Momordica dioica. Roxb.! The two caa be distinguished by the tendrils, by the longer peduncle of MI. dioica and absence of the glandular bracts and also by the broad scales and absence of villi in the latter, whereas the fruit of L. graceolens has narrow lanceolate scales or spines and intermized villi. Fl. Sept.

## 12. THLADIANTHA, Bunge.

Climbing with simple rarely 2 -fid tendrils. Leaves deeply cordate, denticulate. Fls. large (in our species), yellow diœcious, males racemed with often a one-fld. peduncle from same axil, bracteate or not, female peduncle elongate but only 1-fld. Hypanthium short
campanulate, the bottom shut by a horizontal scale, sepals lanceolate. Corolla campanulate 5 -partite, lobes revolute about half way down. St. 5 inserted near mouth of hypanthium, anthers all 1-celled, narrow-oblong, straight. Ovary oblong, style deeply 3 -fid with 3 reniform stigmas. Placentæ 3. Fruit ellipsoid baccate cylindric ribbed, with many seeds.

## 1. T. calcarata, Clarke. Syn. T. dubia, F.B.I.; Momordica calcarata,

 Wall.A large climber with deeply cordate, neither angular nor lobed ovate leaves about $4^{\prime \prime}$ by $2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ acute, usually villous beneath. Male racemes with serrate or inciso-serrate bracts. Female peduncle 2-3" hairy. Flowers about $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. golden yellow. Fruit $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ oblong.

Dalsingsarai, Darbhanga, Prain's Collector! It is common in Eastern Bengal, Sikkim and Assam. Fl. r.s. Fr. Sept.
It resembles a Trichnsanthes superficially.

## 13. CUCURBITA, $L$.

Stout hispid or hairy herbs with $2-4$-fid tendrils and cordate ovate angular or lobed leaves. Flowers very large yellow solitary moncecious. Hypanthium above the ovary campanulate, sepals sometimes foliaceous. Corolla gamopetalous campanulate lobed less than halfway down. Stamens inserted low down, fil. 3 short, anthers connate in a column or club with conduplicate cells. Ovary oblong, style short, stigmas large, fleshy, 3-5, often longitudinally lobed. Large epigynous cushion-shaped dise 5-lobed. Fruit a pepo. Seeds ovoid or oblong compressed smooth, margined or not.
The ovary is filled with tissue and the ovules are on large swollen parietal placente which meet in the axis and are recurved.
The following limitation of species is according to Naudin and De Candolle:-
A. Leaves somewhat harsh and rigid.
L. with acute lobes, peduncles sulcate. Corolla narrowed at base with erect lobes

1. pepo.
L. with rounded lobes, peduncles not sulcate. Corolla lobes curved outwards
2. maxima.
B. Leaves soft. Indumentum fine and soft.

Sepals often foliaceous. Peduncle pentagonal, expanded below the fruit

> 3. moschata.

1. C. pepo, DC. Karkaru, K.; Konrar, Kumra, Safed-kadu, H.; Pumpkin,* Marrow.
A stout hispid annual with orbicular shallowly acutely lobed leaves $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with soft hair between the hispidulous nerves beneath and also sometimes hispid with short bristles. Petiole 4-10 $0^{\prime \prime}$ with rigid prickly hairs and also pubescent. Male peduncles 4", female $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, strongly grooved in fruit. Hypanthium cupular villous with distant subulate sepals $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ hispidly hairy. Corolla usually $4^{\prime \prime}$ long and $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., mid-rib sometimes excurrent, ribs hairy.
The most commonly cultivated species. Fl., Fr. chiefly r.s. De Candolle thinks it most likely Mexican in origin.
The species includes $C$. malopepo, $L$., and $C$. ovifera, $L$., and shows extraordinaty variety in the shape and size of the fruit, either smooth and oblong as in the
[^167]Vegetalle Marrow, pear-shaped, covered with small knobs (Barberine) round and depressed, dish-shaped, etc. The flesh is usually pale and scentless.
2. C. maxima, Duchesne. The Gourd, Lal Kumra (when flesh is red), $\boldsymbol{H}$.*
Besides the characters given in the Key it differs chiefly from the last by the absence of the prickly hairs on the petiole. The fruiting peduncle is striated but not grooved.
The fruit attains an enormous size and is usually oblong but varies in shape slmost as much as does $C$. pepo. The flesh is often reldish.
De Candolle considers it to be of African origin.
3. C. moschata, Duchesne. The Musk Melon.

The species is easily recognised by its general softness, the fruiting peduncle being pentagonal and enlarged beneath the fruit which is more or less covered with a glancous bloom. The sepals are most frequently terminated by a broad foliaceous tip and the flesh of the fruit is usually somewhat musk-scented.

Commonly cultivated! Its native country is entirely unknown.

## 14. CEPHALANDRA, Schrad.

Climbing herbs with simple tendrils and 5 -angled or -lobed or -partite leaves. Flowers rather large, diœecious, solitary, or males in abbreviated racemes, axillary white, ebracteate. Hypanthium campanulate or funnel-shaped, short. Corolla campanulate, lobed about half-way down. St. 3 with exsert connate anthers and conduplicate anther-cells. Ovary oblong, style long with 3 bifid stigmas, placentse 3. Fruit smooth fleshy cylindric. Seeds ovoid compressed margined.

1. C. indica, Naud. Syn. Coccinia indica, W. \& A.; Kundri, K.; Kanduri, Bhimb, H.; Ban-kundri, Or.; Tela-kucha, Beng.
Stems 5-angled, somewhat scabrous or smooth. Leaves $1 \cdot 5-3 \cdot 55^{\prime \prime}$ rarely $4^{\prime \prime}$, ovate or orbicular, variously $3-5$-angled or -lobed and the lobes occasionally constricted at the base and again lobulate, but always easily recognisable by their being glabrous, delicately venose beneath but marked with numerous small round discs above, base 5 -nerved and nervules usually ending in glandular distant denticulations, frequently several large circular glands near the petiole, petiole $5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Male flower solitary or 2-4 clustered on a very abbreviated rhachis. Pedicels ${ }^{-3} \cdot 6^{\prime} \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ long. Sepals spreading subulate or oblong acute $\cdot 15-\cdot 17^{\prime \prime}$ long. Corolla $1-1 \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long and $1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. campanulate with large spreading ovate-lanceolate lobes papillosely hairy within. Stigma spreading. Fruit oblong narrowed apically or at each end, scarlet when ripe but green with usually 10 white streaks when unripe.
Common in hedges in most districts! Also cultivated as a vegetable. Fl. Aug.Dec. and sometimes again seen in flower in March. Fr. soon after.
A form found in the Mals of Orissa has fleshy rather glancous leaves with the margins sparsely scabrous-ciliate.
The fruit is largely eaten.

* See note on previous page.


## FAM. 72. BEGONIACEE.

## 1. BEGONIA, $L$.

Succulent herbs, often rhizomatous or tuberous, with alternate simple more or less unequal-sided palminerved leaves with cystoliths and free stipules often persistent. Flowers usually showy mostly in terminal or axillary dichasial cymes, moncecious and usually bilateral, rarely quite regular. Male perianth of two outer valvate opposite petaloid tepals and $2-0$ inner smaller ones (petals?), perianth of female of 2-5 tepals (rarely 6-8), if more than two imbricate, the outer 2 more or less covering the inner, superior. Stamens many, free or monadelphous, anthers with a large clavate connective. Ovary completely enclosed in the hypanthium, inferior, 2-4-celled with axile divided or simple placentr, $2-4$ free or partially connate styles and variously shaped stigmas. Ovules very many. Fruit usually capsular, often winged, dehiscing or irregularly breaking up. Seeds very many minute, terete or globose with reticulate testa and scanty or 0 albumen.

## 1. B. picta, $S m$.

A pretty little plant, varying in size from one leaf an inch or two long and peduncles $4^{\prime \prime}$ high to several leaves and flowering stem $18^{\prime \prime}$ high. Stems hairy. First leaf radical, later usually few, bronze-green above and crimson beneath, broadly ovate cordate sometimes shortly acuminate, margin unequally dentate with teeth ending in hairs, upper surface rough with tubercle-based hairs, lower with some hairs on the nerves; in favourable localities they attain $9.5^{\prime \prime}$ by $8.5^{\prime \prime}$, and with a petiole $105^{-5}$. Fls. pink, M. and F., on separate branches of the inflorescence. Larger M. tepals ' $5-\cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}$ ' ovate. St. many monadelphous, yellow. F. f. 5-tepalous, 2 outer up to ' 8 '. Ovary and capsule 3 -winged or one wing obsolete, closely covered with crystalline branched hairs (very pretty when fresh), placentre 2 -fid.

Chota Nagpur, esp. On the plateaux on damp banks under shade, common! Sambalpur! Fl. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Sept.-Jan.

I have a field-note of a plant with 5 small white petals, but it was not collected. It may be a variety of the above.

## FAM. 73. CACTACEE.

Succulent p'ants, sometimes arboreous, with columnar, clubshaped, spherical or terete, compressed or angled, ribbed or warted stems and branches, rarely as in Pereskia, with well-formed leaves, but leaves reduced to small subulate minute often caducous scales or suhnlate and fleshy with tufts of hairs, bristles, or spines in their axils.* Flowers axillary or terminal on special tubercles, usually large and showy, generally solitary, in Pereskia in several-fld. cymes. Perianth regular or somewhat zygomorphous, not evidently separable into calyx and corolla, rotate, funnel-shaped or salver-shaped, of many superior tepals from a tubular hypanthium. Stamens very many, inserted at various levels in the hypanthium. Ovary inferior

[^168]1-celled with several parietal placentæ. Orules many anatropous with two integuments (as in most Polypetalæ). Fruit baccate l-celled. Seeds many with curved embryo which is cylindric or clubshaped and scarcely differentiated or with two thin or fleshy coty. ledons, albumen scanty or copious.
The germination of Opuntic the only one I have observed) is epigeal with two normai small rather fleshy cotyledons, hetween which at once arises a clavate fleshy stem without intermediate more normal forms of stem.

Only the naturalised or semi-naturalised species are here dealt with; several others are found in gardens, especially epiphytic species of $\boldsymbol{R}$ hipalis with Hattened 2-edged serrate inanches.
I. Leaves rerluced to scales.
A. Barbed bristles 0. Steins columiar, strongly ribbed or angled. Flowers salver-shaped or funnel-shaped with tubular hyp. 1. Cepens.
b. Areoles with barbed bristles. Stems with broad flattened joint. .
Fls. rotate or funnel-shaped. Stamens not exserted
2. Opumia. Fls. campanulate. Stamens fur-exserted
3. Nopalia.
II. Leares well-developed. Flowers cymose
4. Pereskia.

## 1. CEREUS, Haw.

Stems either erect and attaining large girth or slender and scandent with climbing roots or epiphytic, columnar in form with strong prominent ridges or angled or ribbed. Leaves reduced to scales often only developed in the earliest stages. Areoles with felted hairs with more or less numerous prickles. Flowers from the older areoles solitary, large, erect, salver-shaped or somewhat zygomorphous with very unequal spirally arranged tepals, of which the lowest often clothe the hypanthium outside the ovary, the median are calyciform and the inner petaloid. St. included or exserted from the hypanthium with long filaments. Ovules with long funicles often connate in groups on the large swollen placenta. Berry very succulent, smooth or tubercled.

1. C. hexagonus, Haw. Bonga-daru, K.; Sapin, S. ; Soju, Mal., P.

Stems several from the root, tall columnar with usually sharply 6 -ridged stems covered with clusters of sharp spines but no barbed bristles. Fls. large solitary, funnel-shaped, white, somewhat zygomorphous.
Frequent in village hedges. Chota Nagpur! Santal P.! Puri! Balasore! Fl, Fr. May-Sept.
There is some donbt aloout the name as specimens and notes are both deficient. The description of C.hexagonus in Britton and Rose (The Cacfacere, Washington, 1919) is fs follows: Up to 15 metres high, joints 12 cm . diam. or more, short, ribs 4-7. usually 6, thin, $3-5 \mathrm{~cm}$. high. Fls. 20- 25 cm ., tube slender. 10 cm ., uppermost scales green. short, outer tepals lanceolate to ohlong-lanceolate, 6-7 cm., tingerl With purple, inner much thinuer, white, oblong-lanc., $7-8 \mathrm{~cm}$. Fruit pale red, ovoid, -3-13 cm. somewhat oblique.
Burkill in Recorda of Bot. Suro. of India, 1911, apparently calls this C. plerogenu, Lam., hut the habit of the latter plant is entirely different.

## 2. OPUNTIA, Haw.

Shrubs with the stems often woody, branches jointed with large fleshy and compressed limbs bearing when very young small cylindrical or subulate caducous leaves leaving axillary scars or
"areoles" from which arise very numerous fine barbed bristles and often one or more larger prickles or spines. Flowers solitary, large or mod.-sized from the marginal or apical areoles, usually yellow or reddish, regular, rotate or funnel-shaped. Outer tepals sepaloid, inner numerous petaloid. Stamens shorter than the perianth, inserted on the cupular or saucer-shaped hypanthium, of which the upper part falls off with the perianth and stamens. Ovary sunk in the hypanthium (which does not differ from the rest of the axis and bears areoles, and if broken off and planted will behave like a cutting and grow!!. Ovules few or very many, enveloped by the much expanded end of the funicle.
A. Spines deciduous except one large one 'rarely 23) on each areole

1. monacantha.
B. Several large spines usually remaining on each areole.
2. Spines straight slender tawny, browy or black.

Fls. lemon yellow changing to rose-piuk .
Fls. orange
2. Spines all pale yellow, the largest stout and rarely also curved
2. elatior. var. nigricans. 3. Dillenii.

1. 0. monacantha, Haw. (Supp. Plant. Succ., 1819).

Syn. Cactus indicus, Roxb.; Nagphani, Vern.
A large succulent jointed shrub with erect branches and with the limbs (the internode-like portions of the axis between the articulations) much compressed obovate to oblanceolate, bright-green. Areoles bearing 1-3 spines only, of which at least one is often over. $1^{\prime \prime}$ or $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, often brown or whitish and dry-looking. Flowers yellow or only reddish outside, corolla spreading rotate, stamens yellow short, pistil longer than the stamens. Fruit green, nearly smooth.
Apparently more plentiful in the damper districts (possibly through the absence of its enemies), Purneah, Chandpur (Balasore), Cuttack and Puri, frequent! Singbhum! Burkill* records also the following localities: Darbhanga, Muzaffarpar, Samastipur, Dalsing Sarai, Gaya (1856, Kurz) and Ranchi (Wood). Fls, chiefly in the h.s., also January, opening during sunshine.
The limbs of this species like other Opuntias, being brauches, usually decrease in size from below upwards, so that it is difficult to give measurements, and the young ones bear small sessile subulate fleshy leaves. Outer petals smaller, obcordate, inner oblong.
This cactus is eaten by the Cochineal insect. which on introduction caused its destruction over large areas in India.
2. O. elatior, Mill. (Gavd. Dic., 1768), inc. O. nigricans, Haw. Tall Indian Fig.
Habit of last with compressed limbs of much the same shape (nsually described as ovate-oblong), but frequently faintly facetted loy slightly raised lines joining the areoles, somewhat glaucous. Areoles with 2-5 strong divaricate tawny or purplish-black spines. Flowers yellow soon becoming tinged with purple or outer petals red and inner dirty yellow, perianth somewhat campanulate, stamens purple, pistil shorter than the filaments (always?). Hypanthium with tufts of bristles and a few spines. Fruit red marked with the areoles, but bristles and spines deciduous, top depressed.

Exceedingly common in the Arrah and Patna districts, Burkill. Purnoah. Burkill. Very plentiful in Orissa, Burkill.

[^169]The stems become woody below with age. Leaves subulate compressed above.
Var. nigricans, Hav. Miscellanea Naturalia, 1803), sp.
I do not see how $O$. nigicans is to be separated as a species from $O$. elatior. The characters given appear trivial, such as the flowers being orange (as contrasted with lemon-yellow changing to rose-pink) and the spines black. Bankipur, Burkill. The Cochineal insect does not feed on it.
3. O. Dillenii, Haw. (Supp. Plant. Succ.). Nagphani, Vern.

A large straggling fleshy shrub with often drooping branches and large flat limbs, lower often longer and corky, median about 11-15" long and only about ${ }^{\prime} 3$ ' thick, mostly oblanceolate, articulations often with a ring of spines or bristles when young. Young leaves subulate fleshy ' 2 ", sub-spinulose, seated on a swollen fleshy base (petiole?), in the axils of which are the rudimentary bristles and tomentum. Areoles finally with 5-6 (more rare only 2-4) very pale yellow spines and numerous yellow barbed bristles. Flowers entirely pale sulphur yellow or greenish-yellow or slightly tinged with red within at the base towards evening, somewhat funnel-shaped, with petals about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium narrowly turbinate with areoles like those on the young limbs, white tomentose but without spines or bristles (the latter sometimes present?).
Arrah, Bankipur and Patna, Burkill (loc, cit.). A very common species alsout Litipara and Hirampur in the Santal Parg.! Singbhum! Puri, very common!

F1., Fr. June-Sept. Flowers open in the morning and close in the evening.
Burkill gives as a distinctive character that some of the spines are always curved, "the largest stout, light horn-coloured in life, darkening in herharia with age," but I do not often find these curved spines. He probably includes the Puri species in "elatioi" as he does not mention Dillenii from that region!
It is the principal species used for fencing the Casuarina plantation on the Puri sands, and makes a thick effective hedge on sandy soil. Fasily grown from cuttings.

## 3. NOPALEA, S. Dyck.

Flowers campanulate with very many tepals, the outermost scalelike. Stamens fax exceeding the perianth. Ovules embraced on two sides by the long flattened funicle. 'The rest much as in Opuntia.

1. N. coccinellifera, S. Dyck. Syn. Opuntia cochinelifera, Miller.

Limbs fleshy obovate without spines on the areoles.
Only recorded from Shahabad (Arrab), Burkill.

## 4. PERESKIA, Plum.

Succulent shrubs with thick twigs and broad more or less fleshy leaves in the axils of which are areoles and clusters of spines. Flowers cymose axillary or in terminal panicles, rotate, regular, medium-sized. Tepals many free or connate, the outer usually short and fleshy green or harder and almost prickly, the inner petaloid. Stamens inserted on the margin of the saucer-shaped or cupular hypanthium which is somewhat swollen above the ovary but not produced into a tube. Ovary inferior 1 -celled, or 5 -celled at the top. Ovules few or many, parietal or pendulous anatropous. Fruit baccate globose or pyriform, sometimes with prickles. Seeds few, elegantly sculptured with lines. Embryo curved with the large cotyledons rolled round one another.

1. P. bleo, $D C$. Barbadoes Gooseberry.

A large shrub armed on some branches with lons needle-like spines. L alternate or fascicled, fleshy, narrowly-elliptic oblong acute $2-3^{\prime \prime}$, shining, sec. n scarcely visible. Flowers pretty, pink, 1 "5" diam. in dense cymose panicles the ultimate branches of which resemble peduncles, with many bracts. Outer $4-5$ tepals calyciform short and green, several intermediate tepals gradually passing into petals, the innermost 57 being distinctly petaloid $\cdot 7-8^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stamens very many with free slender filaments shorter than the petals and yellow anthers. Style long, stigma capitate deeply (about 7-) -grooved.
In gardens and hedges and almost naturatised in some parts. (f Ranchi. Fl. March-April and also at other times.
2. P. aculeata, Plum. The name Tarbatoes Conseberry in more correctrapulied to this species. It is sometimes fom in gardens and has a pair of hooked yines in each axil and white flowers. The fruit is edible.

## FAM. 74. UMBELLIFERE.

Herbs with usually fistular stems, compound (simple in Bupleurum and Hydrocotyle) and often much dissected alternate leaves with a sheathing petiole, exstipulate or rarely stipular. Flowers small white or yellow, more rarely pink, in simple or compound umbels, 2 -sexual or polygamous, rarely dicecious, regular or the outer in an umbel sometimes irregular with the outer petals larger (radiant). Sepals superior, usually very small or 0 . Petals 5 inserted under the epigynous dise often emarginate with an inflexed tip and a median fold, imbricate or valvate and involute in bud (exc. Hydrocotyle). Stamens $\overline{5}$ inserted under the dise which is usually tumid and $z$ lobed and surrounds the styles. Ovary inferior, 2-celled styles 2. Ovules 1 pendulous in each cell. Fruit 2-coccous, usually ridged and with oil-canals (vittæ)* in the pericarp. Seed 1 in each coccus albuminous. Embryo small, radical superior, cotyledons linear, often unequal or oblong.
The plane of separation of the two carpels is called the commissure. In the centre is a vascular system forming ultimately a distinct slender entire or forked axic (carpophore), from which the ripe carpels sometimes remain for a time suspended, but this is not always differentiated. Each coccus has normally 5 primary ridges, vir. 1 doral, 2 marginal or lateral, next the commisaure, and 2 intermediate, j.e. ofte each side between the dorsal and marginal ridges. In some species there are 4 other ridges whose positions are alternate to these; they are called secondary ridges and are in a few cases more prominent than the pramary.

The germination is epigeal.
Umbels simple or sessile. Leaves simple suld-ornicular. . . 1. Hydrocofyle.
Ummel compound (capitate in Pycnorycla)
I. Leaves entire, usually very narrow. Fls. yellow . . . . . Bupleurum.
II. Leaves componnd (radical rarely simple and ovate) :-
A. Primary ridges most conspicuous, vitte in the furrows hetreen them:-

1. Fruit narrowest at the commissure, in horizontal section didymous or laterally compressed.
Vittee solitary in the furrows. Bracts 0 to many
2. Carum. Vittee 2 or more in the furrows. Bracts 0 or feir
3. Pimpinella.

[^170]2. Fruit widest at the commissure, in horizontal section circular or somewhat dorsally compressed, lateral ridges, if winged, distinct, not connivent.
a. Ridges not winged.
i. Umbels capitate, heterogamous.
5. Pyenocycli.
ii. Unbels not capitate, fls. similar or outer radiant.

Fls. white or pink. Primary ridges strong, hairy Fls. white or pink. Lateral ritges large corky Flowers yellow. Leaves cut into tiliform seginents b. Primary ridges sulb-alate or alate
6. Seseli.
7. Enanthe.
8. Frenichlrin.
9. Ligusticum.
3. Fruit very wide at the commissure, nuch dorsally con. pressed, in transverse section lenticular, lateral ridges with conmivent wings
10. Perceldаин.
B. Secondary ridges of the fruit more conspicnons or at least as strong as the primary. Vittix under the secondary ridges, often obscure :-
Fruit globose, smooth. Bracts 0 . . . . . . 11. Coriandrum.
Fruit echinate. Bracts pinnatisect
12. Dructe.

## 1. HYDROCOTYLE, $L$. Marsh Penny-wort.

Creeping herbs with usually orbicular simple cordate entire angled or lobed palmi-nerved leaves and small scarious stipules. Fls. minute white or red in small simple axillary or sessile compound umbels, bracts usually present. Sep. minute or 0. Petals entire. Fruit strongly laterally compressed, vittæ obscure or 0 . L. " $5-2 \cdot 2^{\prime}$ " diam., not loled. Bracts 2 (rarely 3-4) lroad-ovate. Fls. few


## 1. H. asiatica, $L$.

A variable herb with long creeping stems rooting at the norles, young leaves and petioles villous, never quite glabrescent. L. orthi-cular-reniform never lobed but often with large rounded crenatures or sometimes coarsely dentate or sub-entire. Umbels usually several at a node, perhaps representing a sessile compound umbel, each with a pair of ovate sub-amplexicaul bracts $1 \cdot 15^{\prime \prime}$ long. F1s. 33 . rarely 6 in an umbel, sub-sessile, petals deep red ovate acute or obtuse imbricate. Stamens red. Fr. with very narrow commissure, didymous, eocei $\cdot 11-13^{\prime \prime}$ diam. broader than long or as long, cocei with 5 primary ridges strong, sometimes with 2 or 4 of the sec. ridges also developed or the intermediate spaces venous, thinly pilose, epicarp very thick corky and endocarp thin. Seed much laterally compressed.
In wet places. Ranchi phateau! Singbhum, side of nalas in the hills! Mayurbhanj Muts.!
The characters given aloove will be seeu to break down the distinction of the sections of the genus given in the F.B.I. The species is however easily separable from $H$. jacanica by the few tdd. umbels. large ovate bracts and thick-walled fruits. The following varieties look very distinct superficially :-
Var. a. Leaves $15-2 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam., very villous before expansion (the margins are rolled inwards in bud). Petioles 1-4.5". Peduncles up to $1^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bracts pink and pubescent when in flower. A form of this has true compound umbels with the rays " 25 " long and bracts 2-8 lanceolate-ovate! Fruit white.

Chota Nagpur! Fl., Fr. Nov.-Jan.

Var. 13. Leaves under $1^{\prime \prime}$ diam., less villous. Petioles ' $\overline{0}-1$ ". Peluncles 2-4 under "5". Fruit reddish.

Mountains of Orissa! Fl., Fr. Mar.

## 2. H. rotundifolia, Roxb.

A much more delicate plant than the last species though somewhat resembling the last variety of that species. Leaves membranous distinctly $5-7$-lobed or -lobulate with the lobes or lobules crenate; rarely exceeding ' $7^{\prime \prime}$ diam., with scattered short hairs beneath. Petioles ${ }^{\prime} 5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ very slender. Peduncles glabrous ${ }^{\prime} 1-75^{\prime \prime}$ long, 10-15flowered with very minute bracts, flowers sessile. Fruit somewhat compressed, angled from the prominent primary ridges, glabrous, $08^{\prime \prime}$ with hard thin pericarp.
Higher hills of Chota Nagpur. Neterhat, near streams, elev. $3000 \mathrm{ft}^{\text {! }}$ Fl., Fr. r.s.

## 2. BUPLEURUM, $L$.

Glabrous with entire, often grass-like leaves and small yellow flowers in compound umbels with the bracts and bracteoles foliaceous, setaceous or 0. Sepals 0. Petals obovate, emarginate. Fruit laterally compressed somewhat constricted at the commissure with terete or sub-pentagonal cocei and distinct rarely obscure primary ridges, vittæ $1-3$ between the ridges, rarely 0 or many. Seed terete, rarely slightly grooved on the inner face.
Bracts 3-5, "15-‘2", bracteoles, exceeding the perlicels

1. mucronatum.

Bracts (1) wuder '15". Bracteoles not half as long as the rery slender pedicels .
2. falcatum, var. biharemeis.

## 1. B. mucronatum, $W$. \& $A$

A tall much-branched herb (up to 6 ft .) with often flexuous stem, grass-like leaves up to $6^{\prime \prime}$ long often mucronate at the tip, small yellow fls. in much panicled umbels, $3-5$ conspicuous lanceolate bracts ' $15-2^{\prime \prime}$ long and bracteoles exceeding the pedicels and carpels. Carpels elliptic or oblong.
Higher mountains of Chota Nagpur. Sarguja, Ciarke! Bisrampur, Prain's Coll.! Fl., Fr. Oct.-Jan.

Leaves often minch attenuate towards the base and sometimes sub-obtuse scarcely amplexicaul, primary nerves between midrib and not very prominent margin 2-3 rarely 4.
2. B. falcatum, L. Var. biharensis, Haines.

An exect slender not much branched herb up to $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. with grasslike leaves $5-6$ " long by ' 3 " broad acuminate at the tip, small yellow fls. in umbels with 1-2, or 0 , inconspicuous bracts up to ${ }^{\circ} 15^{\prime \prime}$ long and bracteoles $4-5$ lanceolate cuspidate not half as long as the $\cdot 15-\mathbf{2}^{\prime \prime}$ long very slender pedicels. Pedicels 4-7 rather exceeding the ${ }^{-15} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long narrowly oblong carpels.
Higher mountains of Chota Nagpur. Neterhat! Fl., Fr. Sept.-Jan.
Cauline leaves alightly narrowed to the amplexicaul base with a prominent white margin and 4 primary nerves between midrib and margin.
This differs from the type which is a Himalayan plant in the short bracteles and long pedicels, which in the type are less than half the length of the fruit.

## 3. CARUM, $L$.

Annual or perennial with pinnate to decompound leaves and compound umbels with few or many bracts and several to many bracteoles. Flowers white or pink polygamous, outer usually sterile often with radiant petals. Sepals small or 0 . Petals retuse or emarginate Fruit ovoid ellipsoid or oblong, laterally compressed and constricted at the commissure (didymous), cocci glabrous, papillose or muricate isodiametric, sub-pentagonal, plane on the inner face with slender conspicuous or obscure primary ridges, 1 -vittate between the ridges. Seed terete or slightly dorsally compressed, plane or slightly grooved on the inner face.
A. Ovary (hypanthium) glabrous or pubescent. Rays 3-12.

Is ternately divided, segments forked or again ternate,
linear to lanceolate. Rays 3-6 glabrous. Fruit dotted or hispidulous

1. stictocarmm.

As in stictocarpum, but fruit hispid, o8- ${ }^{\circ}$. ${ }^{2}$-pinnate. Ovary pubescent, fr. muricate sub-hispid
3. copficum.
4. villonm.

1. C. stictocarpum, Clarke.

A herb 1.52 ft . high with many slender leafy branches and $1-2$. pinnate leaves with the pinnæ and their segments usually 3 only but 5 on the lower leaves, ultimate segments linear-lanceolate glabrous. Fls. minute, white or pinkish in many small umbels with usually $3-6$ slender rays ' $5-2$ " long, rarely rays up to 12 (Clarke), bracts linear-setaceous to linear-lanceolate $6-8$ with scarious ciliate margins. Ovary pubescent or (var. hebecarpa, Clarke) scarcely puberulous. Frt. under ${ }^{\circ} 06^{\prime \prime}$ shining yellow with microscopic dots or in var. hebecarpa up to ${ }^{\circ} 08^{\prime \prime}$ and hispidulous.
This I have found throughout the Higher Vindhyhan range from Pacbmari. through the Balaghat platean to the Mountains of Bilaspur, and it probably enters our area but has not been seen in flower or fruit there. The western form has nearly glabrous fruits but the eastern one is Clarke'y variety hebecropa which passes into the next species. Fl., Fr. Oct.-Feb.
2. C. Roxburghianum, Benth. Ajmud, H.

A slender plant 1-3 ft. high, much branched, the leaves cut into slender linear-lanceolate or obcuneate often lobed segments. Rays slender usually 4-5. Pedicels 6-14. Ovary pubescent. Fruit densely hispid-pubescent $08-{ }^{\prime} 1^{\prime \prime}$.

Kishenganj, Purneah, Kurz! Fl. Sept. to March. Fr. April. Cultivated.
This, as Claoke says, is probably only a cultivated form of the last. It differs only in the fruit which is more distinctly ridged and more pubescent. The fruit is used in curries and as a carminative medicine.
3. C. copticum, Benth. A jowan, $H$.

A very slender plant 1-2 ft . high minutely puhescent or glabrescent, with 2 -3-pinnate leaves, the ultimate segments very slender linear or filiform. Bracts several, rarely 0 , sometimes divided, linear. Rays usually about 10 slender $5 \cdot 1 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$, pedicels 6-20 more or less pubescent, bracteoles 3-5 small linear. Fruit ovoid '08" muricate or densely papillose-hispid, ridges usually distinct making the cocci sub-pentagonal.

Sahebganj, Kurz! Cultivated. Fl. Feb.-May. Fr. May.
The seeds have an aromatic smell and warm pungent taste. They are ured as spices and as a carminative. Nadkarni states that the plant is a source of Thymol.
4. C. yillosum, Haines (Journ. As. Soc. Beng., xv, No. 7, pl. ix).

Stems $25-3 \mathrm{ft}$., pubescent, very leafy below. L. lower 2-3-pinnate and pinnatifid; upper 2 -pinnate ovate, ultimate segments narrowoblong or cuneate and lobed, minutely pubescent above, puberulous on the nerves beneath, segments or lobes mucronulate. Umbels $2^{\prime \prime}$ diam., very long peduncled dense-flowered. Rays $18-30$ villoselypubescent $\cdot 5-8^{\prime \prime}$. Bracts about 10 linear ${ }^{-2}-3$ ". Pedicels $25-30$, $\cdot 1-15^{\prime \prime}$. Bracteoles about $10, \cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ long filiform. Hypanthium densely villous. Calyx obsolete. Petals white "03-04" not including the long inflexed tip, thinly pilose. Dise flattened above, 2 -lobed. Styles long slender.

Sandstone Hills of Ramnagar, N. Champaran! Fl. Dec. Root rather woody and apparently perennial.
The fruit is unfortunately not known, so no Latin description of the species has yet been published.

## 4. PIMPINELLA, $L$,

Biennial or perennial herbs with the first year's leaves sometimes simple, cauline leaves 1-2-pinnate or decompound but sometimes simple (on the same plant and heteromorphous). Bracts few or 0, bracteoles usually linear sometimes 0 . Flowers 2 -sexual or polygamous. Sepals minute or 0 . Petals with a long inflexed point. Fruit usually didymous, laterally compressed, ovate or ovate-oblong. Cocci terete or sub-pentagonal, plane on the inner face, ridges slender, obscure or prominent, vittæ2-3 in the furrows. Seed with inner face plane or nearly so.
A. Leaves sub-similar. Dise 0 .
L. 3-7-foliolate, i.e. 3-foliolate or with one pair of 2-3-foliolate pinnæ. Bracts 0

1. Heyneana.
B. Radical and sometimes lower cauline leaves $1-3$ foliolate with very large ovate-lanceolate lfits. Upper different Disc prominent.
Rays glabrous, bracts 0 . . . . . . . . 2. monoika.
Rays hispidulous-pubescent. Bracts several
2. brarteata.

## 1. P. Heyneana, Wall.

A slender erect branched herb 1-3 ft. high with glabrous striated stem and 1-2-ternately compound leaves, usually orbicular in outline. Fls. minute in leaf-opposed umbels $1 \cdot 5-3^{\prime \prime}$ diam. Bracts 0, bracteoles $0-1$, rarely 2 setaceous, '25' or less long. Fruit didymous, broader than long, glabrous ridges slender, primary often pale and conspicnous when dry.
Damp places under shade, Chota Nagpur, frequent! Fl. Oct. Fr. Dec.-Jan.
Lower petioles about $2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Lfits. rarely $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, sharply deeply often doubly serrate, sparsely puberulous both sides. Peduncles
 " 08 ", vittæ about 8 .

## 2. P. monoica, Dalz.

A biennial herb $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with striate stems very copiously corymbosely branched. First year leaves radical 3-foliolate with
ovate-lanceolate cordate leaflets, cauline leaves of second year pinnately 35 -foliolate, lfts. ovate-lanceolate acuminate spinuloselyserrate, upper linear with linear lobes. Umbels 1-2" diam. very numerous terminating all the branches with small white flowers without bracts. Bracteoles 0-2. Frt. minutely papillose ovoid compressed $\cdot 07^{\prime \prime}$ long. Carpels each with 3 distinct primary ridges with 2 vittæ between, sub-pentagonal with plane inner face.
Highest mots. of Chota Nagpur. Ranchi and Palamat 2500-3000 ft ! Neterhat! Fl. Nov.-Dec. F'r. Dec.-Jan.
L. glalorous or with short hairs both sides. First year's leaflets 3-5't doubly crenate-serrate, crenatures sub-spinulose, base of leaflet often very oblique 5 -nerved. petioles and petiolules long. Such leaves are occasionally found on the lower part of the stem in the second year. Upper petioles reduced to sheaths with ciliolate margin. Rays of nmbel glabrous (pubescent in plants outside our area) 8-1:3 slender "5-1". Fls. "06-08" diam.
3. P. bracteata, Haines (Journ. As. Soc. Beng., xv, No. 7, p. 314).

A stout biennial $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with striate stems branched above. First year's leaves much as in last but more pubescent and crenatures mucronate. Cauline leaves (of second year) lower 3-5-foliolate with ovate leaflets like the radical, leaflets of upper lanceolate, uppermost pinnatifid with linear-lanceolate lobes ending in sub-spinulose tips. Umbels $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ diam. with about 6 linear bracts ${ }^{2}-25^{\prime \prime}$ long and 3-5 bracteoles $\cdot 1-{ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Fruit minutely papillose, glabrescent.
Highest mnts. of Chota Nagpur. Ranchi and Palamau 2500-3000 ft. N Neterhat? F]. Oct.-Dec. Fr. Jan.

Stems and leaves pubescent or hispidulous hoth sidies esp. on the nerves. Radical and lower cauline leaflets sometimes sub-orbicular. Lateral leaflets sometimes falcate, lateral petiolules $0-0^{\prime \prime}$. Uppermost petioles reduced to sheaths. Ray- of


## 5. PYCNOCYCLA, Lindl.

Perennial herbs with rush-like few-leaved stems. Leaves pinnately dissected with narrow segments. Umbels short-rayed or capitate with many small bracts and bracteoles. Flowers only one perfect central in each umbellule, sessile, surrounded by several pedicelled males. Hypanthium hairy, sepals small lanceolate, often unequal. Petals obovate emarginate hairy. Fruit oblong lanceolate hairy, one carpel often abortive, surrounded by the inflated pedicels of the barren flowers. Fruit cocci with inner face deeply grooved, primary ridges filiform, vitte numerous, very slender, scattered. Seed lunate or with a $T$-shaped groove on the inner face.

## 1. P. glauca, Lindl.

An interesting Umbellifer with woody root-stock, rush-like stems 8-18" high (including peduncle), terete, striate and glaucous, ultimate segments of the leaves filiform sub-terete $5-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Flowers white or purplish collected in heads resembling those of a Scabious or Composite. Heads about ${ }^{5}-\mathbf{- 1}^{\prime \prime}$ diam. terminal on long pubescent peduncles. Abont 7-8 males or neuters envelope and enclose one fruit which attains about " $65^{\prime \prime}$ long.

Grass lands of the Chota Nagpur plateaux. Tongo (Ranch) Breasers! Tagore's Hill (Ranchi), Carter! Neterhat! Fl., Fr. May-Nov.

## 6. SESELI, $L$.

Leaves 2-3-pinnate or twice 3-partite. Bracts few or many, sometimes pinnate, bracteoles several or many. Sepals minute or 0 . Petals emarginate pink or white. Fruit oblong, ovate or spherical, not laterally compressed but usually widest at the commissure. Cocci with inner face plane, rarely concave, ridges strong, often hairy, vittr one in each furrow. Dise not prominent on the fruit. Seed semi-terete.

## 1. S. indicum, $W$. \& $A$.

A carrot-like herb with spreading and erect striate very pubescent branches from the root, $12-18^{\prime \prime}$ high. Radical leaves oblong or oblong-lanceolate $4-7^{\prime \prime}$ with the petiole, 2 -pinnate or pinnæ pinnatisect $2-3$ prs., larger $1.5^{\prime \prime}$ with ovate pinnatifid pinnules and lobulate obtuse apiculate segments, cauline similar but smaller and more crisped, all hairy especially beneath with short white hairs. The fruit in this species is not always widest at the commissure, primary ridges strong, densely glochidiate.

Not common. Mahanadi River bed and other sandy places, Angnl! Fl., Fr. Feb.-April.
Peduncles leaf-oppused 2-4". Flowers white or pink "1" diam. in dense umbels $1-2 \bar{o}^{\prime \prime}$ diam, with about 15 rays, $8^{\prime \prime}$ (somewhat longer in fruit) long, hairy, bracts "25-"3" spreading in flower, reflexed in fruit, 89 linear-subnlate green with scarious margins, bracteoles similar but smaller. Pet. broadly ovate with long inflexed tip.

In Upper India the ridges of the fruit are very strongly developed and glabrom, and so ther are in Roxburgh's figure.

## 7. ENANTHE, L.

Herbs growing in wet places, sometimes creeping or stoloniferous. Leaves 1-3-pinnate. Umbels with 0 or few bracts and several linear bracteoles, sometimes radiant with polygamous flowers. Sepals small or outer m.s. Petals emarginate or with long inflexed point. Fruit glabrous, globose or longer than broad with broad commissure. Cocci semi-terete with inner face plane, lateral primary ridges large and corky, others subequal or very small or obsolete, vittæ 1 in the furrows.
More or less decumbent, stoloniferous. Peduncles 3-6" . . 1. stolonifera.
Erect without stolons. Peduncles under $3^{\prime \prime}$ or umbels subsessile 2.benghrelensis.

## 1. ©. stolonifera, Wall.

A glabrous herb with stout fistular more or less decumbent stems about 2 ft . long with long stolons, 1-2-pinnate leaves with sheathing bases and leaf-opposed umbels $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam. of small white flowers. Peduncles 3-6" long or more.

[^171]
## 2. ©. benghalensis, Benth.

A less stout plant than the last, without stolons. Lfls. generally smaller only $25-1$ " long, of the lower leares ovate, of the upper lanceolate. Peduncles short or 0 . Rays of umber few, about 4-6 only, usually under $75^{\prime \prime}$ long. Cocci $\cdot 1^{\prime \prime}$ or less.

Sides of muddy rivers. Purneah.

## 8. FOENICULUM, Adans.

Tall glabrous herbs with pinnately-decompound leaves, the ultimate segments linear or capillary. Bracts 0 , bracteoles few small linear or 0. Sepals O. Petals yellow emarginate with a short obtuse point. Disc large, lobes conical. Fruit oblong or somewhat ovoid-oblong, sub-terete with broad commissure, primary ridges stout sub-equal, furrows 1-vittate. Seed furrowed, flat or concave on the inner face.

1. F. Yulgare, Gaertn. Syn. Anethum Panmori, Roxb.; Panmohari, Beng.; Saunf, H.; Fennel.
Perennial, or in India, annual, 2-3 ft. high, glaucous, with a characteristic aromatic smell, stems terete, striate, polished, almost solid. (Roxburgh says not striated as in Dill and Sowa.) Leaves divided into filiform segments, ultimate " $5-1 \cdot 5$ " long with no petiole above the large sheath or up to $5^{\prime \prime}$. Rays $10-25,1-1 \% 5^{\prime \prime}$ long with $10-30$ pedicels. Stamens much longer than the petals. Orary oblong. Fruit variable in length, usually about ' $2-\cdot 3$ ' ${ }^{\prime}$ oblong with strong ridges and a conspicuous vitta between each running the whole length of the carpel. There are also two vittix on the inner face.

## Often cultivated.

The striking, more than superficial resemblance of this plant to Peucedanma graveolens justified Roxburgh in placing them in one genus, and almost suggests that the taxonomic value of the shape of the fruit has been here carried too far in so willely separating the two species. Fixcent in fruit the Indiau Fennel and Dill more closely resemble one another than do the Indian and Enropen Fennels

## 9. LIGUSTICUM, $L$.

Perennial with 1-3-pinnate or twice 3-partite leaves, ultimate pinnæ large. Bracts 0-many, bracteoles many. Sepals 0. Petals obovate emarginate, white. Fruit ovoid or ellipsoid with broad commissure, cocci plane on the inner face, dorsally sub-compressed with rery prominent primary ridges which are often sub-alate, dorsal furrows $1-3$-vittate (on same plant), lateral furrows usually 3 -vittate, commissure with several vittæ.

1. L. alboalatum, Haines (Journ. As. Soc. Beng, xv, No. 7, p. 314).

A Parsley-like stout herb $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. high with fistular striate stems and long-peduncled terminal umbels $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. of small white flowers giving place to whitish conspicuously 10 -ridged or -winged fruit ' 2 ' long much dorsally compressed.
Wet places, Neterhat Plateau, 3000 ft . Fl. May. Fr. June, Rootstock large white. Radical leaves $1-10^{\prime \prime}$ long excludimate segments pinna. is as long, oblong-lanceolate in outline, 2-pinnate with theth pinne 5-7 prs. 1-3" long. tifid or inciso-serrate with linear-lanceolate lobes or teeth ; pinne 5-7 prs. - -3 long

## 9. Ligusticum.]

74. UMBELLIFERE.

lobes or teeth aristulate, neally ghbrous; canline leaves often sessile on the large membranous sheaths, pinna with narrow segments, ofter lanceolate or lubed. Peduncles pubescent alove. Bracts $0-2$ limear. Rays over 12, hispidulous on the upper surface, $7-125^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bracteoles about 9 linear nnequal. Petals "05" obovate with keeled face and inflexed tip. Pollen hlue. Ovary at first somewhat laterally compressed with strong ridges. Fruit $17^{\prime \prime}$ broad, lateral rilges alate and 3 dersal ridges sub-alate. Vitte $1-3$ in the dorsal furrows.

## 10. PEUCEDANUM, $L$.

Perennial rarely annual herbs with 1-3-pinnate or 1-3-partite leaves, ultimate segments lanceolate or ovate, rarely ( $P$. grareolens) filiform, sometimes toothed. Rays of umbel numerous, bracts various or 0, bracteoles many-0. Fls. often polygamous, yellow (in our species) or white. Sep. 0 or small. Petals obovate, emarginate or 2 -fid. Ovary glabrous rarely pubescent. Fruit much dorsally compressed, ellipsoid, oblong or orlicular, more or less winged on the lateral ridges which are closely appressed face to face, other ridges little elevated fine or obsolete, dorsal furrows 1-vittate, lateral 1. rarely 2 -vittate. Seed much dorsally compressed, inner face plane.

## A. Leaves cut into filiform segments

B. Leaf segments not filiform.

1 Ovary glabrous.
Canline leaves pinnate, fftts, entire . . . . . . 2. ahana.

Lower cauline leaves 2 -pinnate, lifts. lieeply serrate.
2. Ovary pubescent. Lfts. ovate inciso-serrate
2. Thana.
3. nagpurense.

4 waticnim.

1. P. sowa, Kur\%. Syn. P. graveolens, Benth. (in part); Anethum Sowa, Roxb. ; Vern. Sowa, H.; Salpha, sowa, Beng.; Dill.
A graceful annual 2-3 ft, high with striated darker and lighter green stems covered with a whitish bloom and decompound leaves cut into filiform segments. Fls. yellow in umbels 1.5" diam., often enlarging to $3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ diam. in fruit. Pedicels $\cdot 1-0^{\prime \prime}$ long, slender. Peduncles 1-5".

## Often cultivated. Fl., Fr. c.s.

Perhaps not more than a tropical variety of $\boldsymbol{P}$.gruceolens, differiug only in the more delicate growth, in the fruit leeing somewhat smaller " $12 \cdot \cdot^{\circ} 14^{\prime \prime}$ by "0 " ${ }^{\prime \prime}$, the mericarps more convex, marginal wings narrower and firmer and the ribs more prominent.
It exceedingly resembles the Fenuel both in foliage and flower, and apart from the hypanthium and fruit good discriminating characters are difficult to defne. The ultimate leaf segments are untually only ${ }^{\circ}-5^{\prime \prime}$ long, those of Fennel usually 4- $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ long. Hypanthium of Feunel in full flower ${ }^{\circ} 0^{-}-06^{\prime \prime}$ "oon elongating to $15-9^{\prime \prime \prime}$ in fruit, with conspicuons raised ribs (ridges); in Dill the flowering hyp. is "N-03" elongating to ${ }^{\circ} 12^{\circ} 14^{\prime \prime}$, and except the marginal wings the ribs or ridges are not obvious till the seed is nearly ripe and are then scarcely raised.
The seeds are used in medicine and in cookery.

## 2. P. dhana, Ham. Var. Dalzellii, Clarke.

A glaucous glabrous herb with flowering stems 1-2 ft., but with leaves chiefly radical 3 -partite or simply pinnate with $3-5$ thick oblong to lanceolate 3-nerved leaflets $2-3-0^{\prime \prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{\prime 3}-7^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers small yellow in umbels with unequal and often very long rays attaining $5^{\prime \prime}$ in fruit. Cocci ellipsoid ${ }^{2} 25^{\prime \prime}-35^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{25} 5^{\prime \prime}$.
High plateau lands of Chota Nagpur! Fl. March-May. Fr. May-June.
Leaflets entire (rarely toothed t'). Rays of nmbel $\overline{0}-10$, some attaining $5^{\prime \prime}$ ing in fruit. Bracts 3-8 linear acuminate. Perlicels numerous. Bracteoles 4-8. Sep.
minna trianuular or (a)solete Disc yellow and glandular. Fil. long. Ripe carpels
 narrow ridges on dorsal face, slightly emarginate both ends.
The typical $P$. Dhan has mure compound leaves with narrower leaflets; variety Dalacllif is described by Clathe as having lenflets shortly oblong or even sub. ortsicular.
3. P. nagpurense, Prain. Syn. P. glaucum, DC., var. nagpurensis, Clarke; Epondom, oponom, K., S.; Trio-singhi, Birja.
An erect stont herb $3-4 \% \mathrm{ft}$. high with a fusiform root and striate polished stems. Leaves twice ternately compound with leaflets on the lower leaves very large ovate acuminate and strongly serrate, upper lanceolate to linear and uppermost accasionally filiform. Flowers green or brownish, petals oblong-lanceolate with an inflexed tip. Cocci elliptic oblong ' $3-4$ " long, broadly winged, the wings projpeting both ends, dorsal ridges fine but distinct.
In the forest, frequent in the monntains of Singlhum, Palamau and Manbhum ! C(mmmon in Koderma (Hazaribagh). Neterhat! Angul, Chattarjee! Fl. Oct.-Nov. Fr. Dec.
Leathets of lower leaves "3-6" long by $2-35^{-5}$ broad, with straight or rounded or, in tomima, cometimes rhomboid base, nerves strong, tertiaries reticulate, impressed ahowe, rained heneath. Lower petioles 8-12" long. Umbels 2-3" diam. in flower or 4'in tmit, more reyular than in $P$. dhama, rays about 12 . " $25-1 \cdot 5^{\prime}$ ", bracts $0-1$ oblong
 sineading and reflexel in fruit. Sepals short truncate mucronate. Stamens often only 2 perfect.
The stems are used for shepherds' pipes or flutes (rotu. $\bar{K}$., trio, Birja). The root is used as a stomachic.
4. P. sativum, Benth., is the Parsnip, only cultivatel, I believe, in the gardens of Furopeans.

## 11. CORIANDRUM, $L$.

Only one species.

1. C. satiyum, $L$. Dhaniya, $\boldsymbol{H}$. ; Coriander.

An annual slender-branched glabrous herb with a disagreeable onlour, with pinnately decompound leares, leaflets of lower leares ovate lobed and crenate, upper linear. Flowers white or pinkish, outer ladiant in compound umbels with few, 5-10, rays, bracts 0 , bracteoles fuw filiform, sepals acute, petals emarginate with inflexed point. Fruit globose with the 4 secondary ridges on each coccus somewhat stronger than the primary which are often inconspicuous Wavy lines, vitta obscure, solitary under each secondary ridge and $t$ wo vitta on the concave commissural surface ; diam. of fruit about '日" but rather variable.

Rather widely cultivated in the gardens of Indians and often self-sown. The fruta are much used in curries. They vield Oil of Coriander which is stimulant, wromatic and carminntise and is ofticinal.

## 12. DAUCUS, $L$.

## 1. D. carota, L. Gajur, H.; The Carrot.

small country carrots are largely grown in Chota Nagpur with a white or purplish root very different in appearance from the European garden carrot, which, however, succeeds well in the cold season and on the platean lasts throughont the hot weather.
The cocch have the four sec. ridiges hispil with mistles and the as smaller primary with smaller sob-glocidiate hairs.

## 75. ARALIACEE.

## FAM. 75. ARALIACE $\mathbb{E}$.

Trees or shrubs (never herbs in our area) sometimes scandent, often but little branched, frequently prickly. Leaves always palmatelynerved if simple, usually palmately compound or pinnate, sometimes decompound, alternate, with stipules more or less adnate to the petiole or 0 . Flowers regular, small, sometimes polygamous, in dense umbels, umbels usually racemed or panicled. Calyx superior, reduced to a raised margin with sepals small or obsolete. Petals 5 or $6-7$ or more, valvate or sub-imbricate, sometimes calyptrate, inserted with the stamens round or under the margin of an epigynous dise. Stamens as many as and alternate with the petals. ${ }^{*}$ Ovary inferior, 2-many-celled, styles as many as the cells, distinct or united. Ovules solitary, pendulous in each cell. Fruit coriaceous or drupaceous, one or more cells sometimes suppressed. Seed pendulous, albumen uniform or ruminate. Embryo minute, radicle next the hilum.
I. Petals lightly imbricate, pedicels jointed.

Shrubs (in our area) + with compound leaves
II. Petals valvate.
A. Albumen uniform.

1. Ovary 2-celled. Cultivated shrub, leaves 2-3-pinnate . 2. Panax.
2. Ovary 4-10-celled.

Large climber. Leaves digitate
Small tree. Leaves palmate or digitate
B. Albumen ruminate. Ovary 2-celled, Small trees. Leaves pinnately decompound
3. Heptapleurum.

1. Aralia.
2. Trevesia.
3. Heteropanax.

## 1. ARALIA, L.

Herbs, shrubs or small trees, often hairy or prickly. Leaves alternate or whorled, digitate pinnate or 2-3-pinnate with serrate or nearly entire leaflets, stipulate. Umbels variously arranged. Fls. often polygamo-dioecions. Calyx margin truncate or 5 -sepalous. Petals 5 ovate, lightly imbricate in bud. Ovary 2-5-celled with 2-5 styles. Fruit 4-5-celled and -angular or subglobose and 2-3-celled. Albumen uniform.

## 1. A. armata, Seem.

A small very prickly unbranched tree or shrub with large 2-3. pinnate hairy leaves $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. long with prickly rhachis and secondary rhachides. Stipules 1-2" intrapetiolar. Lower pinnæ about $9^{\prime \prime}$ long. Pinnæ about 5 pairs with subsidiary pinnæ or leaflets at their base, lowest pinnæ about $9^{\prime \prime}$ long and the next higher pair somewhat longer, pinnules or leaflets softly hairy, about 6 pairs on the longer pinnæ and a terminal, ovate, caudate, $2-3 \cdot 5^{\prime \prime}$ long, petiolules $0-4^{\prime \prime}$.
Simlipahar Mountaing in Mayurbhanj, above 3000 ft.! Fl., Fr. Aug.-Dec.
Lflts. finely serrate. Panicle often 1.5 ft . long, upper part and pedicels pubescent, bracts caducous (or 0 ? ), pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 5-\cdot 75^{\prime \prime}$ unequal. Fls. about $1^{\prime} 1$ " diam. without the petals which are usually reflexed and $1^{\prime \prime}$ long, white. Fr. $2^{\prime \prime}$ long ellipsoid or subglobose, sharply 5 -angled 'at least when dry).

[^172]Several species of so-called Aralia are grown in gardens for their ornamental foliage, but these plants sometimes belong to other genera. The flowers are usually greenish and insignificant from a horticultural standpoint.

## 2. PANAX, $L$.

Shrubs or trees with pinnate or digitate or 2-3-pinnate leaves and entire or serrate leaflets. Umbels panicled, pedicels jointed under the flowers which are often polygamous. Calyx-limb 5 -toothed or nearly entire. Petals 5 valvate. Ovary 2- rarely 3 -celled, styles distinct. Fruit with as many seeds as cells.
N.B.-Panax as here defined is the genus of that name in the Genera Plantarum and F.B.I. Harms in Nat. Pflanz. Fum., taking the Ginseng section of Aralia as the true genus Panax, includes the Linnean $P$. fruticosa in the genus Polyscias.

1. P. fruticosum, L. Syn. Polyscias fruticosa, Harms; Nothopanax fruticosum, Miquel.
A shrub with 2-3-pinnate leaves and toothed leaflets. Fls. very small yellow in umbels ' 3 ' diam. Calyx ${ }^{\prime} 04^{\prime \prime}$ long, corolla caducous. Styles 3 recurved. Fr. ${ }^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$.

Found as a pot plant in nearly every Indian verandah. Native of Java.
The leaves are excessively variable. In var. multifidum they are decompound and very finely cut.
2. P. cochleatum, $D C$., with simple often spoon-shaped leaves belongs to the genus Nothopanax, which is distinguished by the leaves being simple, lobed or digitate.
Note:-A very common plant in Indian verandahs and gardens with simply pinnate leaves and leaflets with a white margin may also be a Panax. I have never seen it in flower.

## 3. HEPTAPLEURUM, Gaertn.

(Scheftlera, Forst., Section Heptapleurum, Harms in Nat. Pflanz. Fam.)
Trees or large shrubs, sometimes scandent, without prickles. Leaves digitate with coriaceous entire or sub-entire leaflets, rarely uni-foliolate or twice digitate. Umbels panicled or in branched racemes, bracts woolly, pedicels not jointed under the flower. Flowers 5-10- usually 5 -6-merous (including the carpels). Style very short clavate or scarcely developed, the broadly conical top of the ovary being apparently stigmatic. Fruit sub-globose, 5-6-angled. Seeds compressed, albumen uniform.

1. H. yenulosum, Seem. Syn. Schefflera venulosa, Harms; Sukriruya, Sukrirun, K.; Sunumjur, S.; Ban-simar, Beng.; Jari, Or.; Saprunia (Bonai, Cooper).
A large climbing or epiphytic shrub attaining 3 ft . girth with digitate $5-7$-foliolate leaves and yellow flowers in panicled umbels. Climbing on trees and rocks in the more humid parts of the province or in the mountainous districts, frequent. Throughout Chota Nagpur ascending to the top of Parasnath! Santal Parganas! Puri! Mayurbhanj! Bonai, Coon common! Sambalpur! Fl. May-June. Fr. r.s.

Clarke says (Journal L.S., xxi, 252): "I noticed that Heptapleurum commences its life here (i.e. Parasnath) as a scandent epiphyte, but subsequently reaching the ground, it grows to a large size as a tree, and shows no signs of its early history."

Lfts. unequal 2-6" by 1-2" elliptic-oblong acuminate glabrous rather coriaceous, sec. n. 3-4 rather strong but not much stronger than intermediate, tertiaries reticulate. Petioles $3-12^{\prime \prime}$. Petiolules $1-4^{\prime \prime}$ long. Stipules connate within the petiole. Panicles glabrous. Umbels "3-4 diam. racemed on the 5-8"-long branches of the short panicle. Bracteoles 0. Calyx truncate. Petals 5-6, 3-nerved. Style 0.
Var. Roxburghii. Syn. Schefflera Roxburghii, Gamble; Aralia digitata, Roxb.
This is distinguished from $H$. venulosum by the less leathery leaves, main nerves scarcely more prominent than the secondary and reticulations, not very oblique, about 60 degrees with the midrib, panicles with a rather long rhachis (Gamble), whereas venulosa has the main nerves far the most prominent, very oblique, about 30 degrees with the midrib, panicles with a short rhachis (teste Gamble).
Perhaps also the petals are more caducons and narrow-oblong compared with the ovate petals of vemulosa, but althongh one of the two species or varieties is very common, neither has been sufficiently collected to indicate their relative distribution. A specimen from Parasnath summit has been named Roxburghii at Kew. Its leaflets are broadly elliptic and venulose.

## 4. TREYESIA, Vis.

Shrubs or small trees, often prickly and sometimes stellately hairy. Leaves palmate or digitate or the petiolules united by a foliaceous wing, stipules intrapetiolar or obsolete. Flowers polygamous, rather large for the family, in panicled umbels. Calyx-margin entire or toothed. Flowers 8-12-merous, ovary with as many cells as the petals, styles united into a small boss or short column. Fruit ovoid. Seed compressed, albumen uniform.

## 1. T. palmata, Vis.

A small erect scarcely-branched soft-wooded prickly tree $10-20 \mathrm{ft}$. high with the young parts covered with a reddish tomentum. Leaves large sub-orbicular, palmate with the leaf lobes deeply gashed or with sharp lanceolate lobules which are rather shallowly serrate. Flowers white in large drooping panicles composed of numerous umbels $2-4^{\prime \prime}$ diam.
Valleys north of Bettiah and in the Ramnagar Hills! Purneah, near the northern boundary! Valleys in Singbhum (e.g. Jui gara in the Leda Forest), very rare! Fl. Jan.-March. Fr. May-June.
Leaves $1-2 \mathrm{ft}$. diam. with cordate base, divided about or rather more than halfway down into about 9 lobes, beneath with stellate tomentum gradually glabrescent. Petioles 2-3 ft . prickly towards base. Panicles $18^{\prime \prime}$ long. Bracts about $1^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. $25-40$ in an umbel, buds $4^{\prime \prime}$ diam., the ribbed corolla 8-10-petalous often calyptrate, calyx with wavy margin. Peduncles of umbels attain 4 ". Fruit broadly oblongovoid, truncate or sub-globose, ' $6 \bar{o}^{\prime \prime}$ diam., ribbed when dry.

## 5. HETEROPANAX, Seem.

An unarmed small tree with very large pinnately decompound leaves and large panicles with the umbels racemose on the branches, bracts small ovate persistent, pedicels not jointed under the flower. Fls. polygamous, calyx-margin nearly entire. Petals and stamens 5. Ovary 2 -celled with 2 distinct styles. Fruit much laterally compressed, 2 -seeded. Seeds compressed, albumen ruminated.

1. H. fragrans, Seem. Rengebanam, $K$. (the name given to Oroxylum indicum, which it superficially resembles).
An erect small tree up to 2 ft . girth with enormous tri-pinnate leaves $3-4 \mathrm{ft}$. long and $2-3 \mathrm{ft}$. across, elliptic or ell.-ovate glabrous entire leaflets $3-7^{\prime \prime}$ long, or the terminal attaining $9^{\prime \prime}$ by $4.5^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers small yellow in umbels racemed on the branches of an erect panicle $18^{\prime \prime}-2 \mathrm{ft}$. long which is covered with a deciduous rusty stellate scurf or tomentum. Fruit closely resembling that of an Umbellifer but not splitting into mericarps, strongly compressed at right angles to the septum, ${ }^{\circ} 4^{\prime \prime}$ diam.

Rather frequent in the more humid districts or among mountains. Champaran Chota Nagpur, frequent in valleys near streams and on the cool sides of hills! S.P., very common on north aspects on the trap of the Rajmahal Hills! Angul! Fl. Dec. Fr. Feb. Evergreen.

The pinne are sometimes i-5-nate together with a single leaflet at the nodes of the main leaf rhachis. Lfts. 1-7 on the ultimate pinnules with base usually somewhat oblique and rounded, apex shortly acuminate. Styles spreading.

Var. serrata, Haines. Lffts. ovate-lanceolate caudate, sharply, almost sub-spinulosely, serrate. Bark rugose, blaze soft white with indistinct spots.

Near streams in the mountains, Southern Range, Palamau!

## FAM. 76. CORNACEE (Tribe Alangioideæ).

Trees or shrubs, sometimes thorny, with alternate entire or lobed often palmately-nerved exstipulate, sometimes gland-punctulate leaves. Flowers white or cream-coloured, regular, 2-sexual in axillary fascicles or cymes. Calyx superior, usually feebly developed, reduced to a marginal rim on the hypanthium or with 4-10 teeth. Petals 4-10 linear or somewhat lanceolate, valvate in bud, free or somewhat connate at the base. Stamens epigynous as many as the petals or 2-4-times as many, sometimes adnate and inserted with them between the calyx-rim and the disc at the base to the petals, connective elongate and anthers narrow adnate. Disc epigynous swollen. Ovary completely inferior and adnate to the hypanthium 1 -2-celled. Style inserted in the middle of the disc, with usually 2 seldom 3 -lobed stigma, the lobes lobulate at the margin. Ovule 1 pendulous from the top of each cell, compressed, micropyle superior usually lateral. Fruit a drupe crowned by the calyx usually 1-seeded. Seed with thick testa and fleshy albumen, cotyledons foliaceous palmately-nerved, thin with cordate base, radicle long terete.

1. ALANGIUM, Lamk. (including Marlea, Roxb.).

In the F.B.I. Marlea is separated from Alangium by the characters of having stamens equalling the number of petals and by the flat cotyledons, whereas the cotyledons of Alangium were said to be crumpled and the albumen ruminate. As noted in my Flora of Chota

Nagpur the cotyledons of A. Lamarckii are flat and the albumen not ruminate and I therefore follow Harms in bringing our species of Marlea under Alangium, the characters of which are as above.
Leaves oblong or elliptic. Fls. fascicled

1. Lamarckii.

Leaves broad, often lobed. Fls. in cymes
2. beyoniafolium.

1. A. Lamarckii, Thw. Syn. A. hexapetalum, Lamk. \& DC.; Ankol, K.; Dhela, S., Khavw.; Akola, H.; Ankula, Dolanka, Ur.; Akarkanta, Beng.; Kumri, Mal P.
A bushy tree, usually small and thorny, with oblong, oblonglanceolate, or elliptic leaves $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ by $1-2^{\prime \prime}$ pubescent all over when young. Flowers m.s., white in axillary fascicles or from the axils of fallen leaves with $5-10$ petals ${ }^{5} 5 \cdot 9$ " long, recurved or revolute after expanding. Stamens $20-30$ very villous below. Fruit $3-75^{\prime \prime}$ subglobose or ellipsoid, black, succulent with bony endocarp, erowned by the calyx, appearing ribbed when dried.

A common tree but rather locally abundant. It prefers the well drained sides of nalas but is often found in waste ground. Champaran, in mixed forests near rivers! Extending south and south-east to Monghyr and Santal Parganas! Common in Chota Nagpur! Puri! Mayurbhanj! Angul! Orissa States, common, Cooper! Sambalpur, local! Fl. March-May. Fr. June-July. More or less leafless at the time of flowering. New leaves appear May-June. Some trees are very beautiful when covered with their masses of sweet-scented flowers, others flower sparsely.

Attains 4 ft . girth in favourable localities (near rivers) but no great height, rarely 30 ft . Bark light-coloured, somewhat flaking, blaze cream-coloured. Leaves with sometimes unequal base which is 3-nerved or the first pair of sec. n. is close to the base, other sec. n. about 5 and tertiaries more or less parallel, upper surface with pubescent nerves, beneath sparsely hairy and with gland pits or tufts of hair in the nerve axils; when fresh the leaf is also minutely pellucid-punctulate. Petiole 25". Hypanthium usually broadly cup-shaped in flower with 5-6 pubescent teeth. Cotyledons with 3-nerved base.
In Monghyr is a form with leaves over $6^{\prime \prime}$ long and ovate-lanceolate, very pubescent beneath.

Dhetha wood is strong and is much used for agricultural implements. The bark and root are used in jaundice, the seed for the cure of boils (in Sambaipur). The fruit is eaten.
2. A. begoniifolium, Harms. Syn. Marlea begoniæfolia, Roxb.; Timil, Akhani, Nep.
A small thin-crowned tree with spreading long branches on which the large leaves are often distichously arranged. Leaves ovate and entire to sub-quadrate and with large lobes, $4-8^{\prime \prime}$ long, young villous, old glabrous or nearly so above, pubescent on the nerves beneath and with tufts of hairs in the nerve axils, basal nerves $3-5$. Flowers cream-coloured in 2 -chotomous cymes $2-3^{\prime \prime}$ long. Calyx minutely toothed, petals $6-8$, stamens as many with short stout very villous filaments and long anthers. Fruit broadly ellipsoid ' $3^{\prime \prime}$, not ribbed when fresh, seed slightly grooved, ${ }^{\prime} 25^{\prime \prime}$, black on both faces with a lateral white band.

Northern Purneah! Fl. June. Fr. Aug. Decid. Jan.-March.


[^0]:    * The sign ! after a locality, without the addition of a collector's name, indicates specimens seen by me in sitû.
    $\dagger$ "Sketch of the life of Francis Hamilton (once Buchanan)" by Sir D. Prain in the Annals of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta,

[^1]:    * To take a concrete instance, Hamilton's No. 2093, "Phyllanthus sanphalia", which was collected in Monghyr and has been seen by Col. Gage at Edinburgh, is not in the Wallichian Herbarium.
    $\dagger$ The province of "Bahar" (Behar) in the Description of Hindostan by Walter Hamilton (1820) embraced the province of Bihar and Orissa as now constituted without Purneah, Singbhum, Sambalpur, or any part of Orissa. Then again there was also a district of "Bihar" which also fluctuated in area, at one time embracing all of what is now known as Gaya, as well as parts of Shahabad, Patna, and a piece of the old district of Ramgarh (now in Hazaribagh). BuchananHamilton's account of Bihar and the city of Patna is applicable to the present Gaya and Patna.

[^2]:    * For the geology I have made much use of Vredenburg's Summary of the Geology of India (1910), and also the various memoirs of the Geological survey, especially papers by Ball. I have also consulted Martin Duncan's Abstract of the Geology of India, prepared for the use of students at Cooper's Hill College, and also the geological chapters in the Gazetteers of the province. A detailed textbook on the Geology of India is still a desideratum, but I understand this is under preparation by $\mathbf{E .}_{\text {. W. Vredenburg. At the time of Medlicott and Blandford's }}$ Abstract of the Geology of India very little of our province had been geologically examined, and considerable areas still remain to be examined.

[^3]:    * Usar is land impregnated with saline matter, and the efflorescence of the salts is termed "reh." These salts vary in composition, but consist usually of carbonate of soda with sulphate of soda, and to a less extent of lime and mas nesian salts and sodium chloride. See Ball, Econonic Geology, iii, p. 696; Watt, Dictionary of Economic Products and Articles in the Indian Forester.

[^4]:    * Account from Gazetteer. Mandar Hill is on the railway south of Pipra Station.

[^5]:    * The Dharwars were formerly known as the sub-metamorphic or transition series. They underlie the Lower Vindhyan formation, and overlie the funds mental or Bengal or archæan gneiss, once called metamorphic, now believed to represent the primitive crystalline rocks resulting from the original cooling molted mass of the earth's crust. The Dharwars are metamorphosed sedimentary rocht often so highly altered as to pass into the archaean in appearance. They include slates, quartzites, quartz, hematite and mica schists, phyllites, etc.

[^6]:    * The Indian Gondwanas is the main coal-bearing formation of India. The Lower Gondwana correspond roughly with the Permian, the Middle and Upper with the Trias and Jurassic respectively. See also Tabular Statement of the Gondwanas on p. 16.
    $\dagger$ See Scott, Studies in Fossil Botany, third edition, pp. 1-242, etc.
    $\ddagger$ It should be observed that specimens said to be from Rajmahal may be from the Raniganj coalfield, situated alongside our area, but in Burdwan. This confusion appears to have originated by Brongniart in 1828, who ob tained the first Indian specimens of Glossopteris from "Ranagunge, near Rajemahl." There are a few unimportant coalfields along the western border of the Rajmahal Hillg, but none are, I believe, now worked, while the Burdwan coalf eld at Raniganj is one of the most important. There are also coalfelds in Manbhum (Jharia) and Hazaribagh (Giridih), all in the Gondwanas.

[^7]:    * These sandstones belong to the Kamthi group of the Gondwanas.

[^8]:    * Vredenburg, Summary of the Geology of India, p. 13.
    $\dagger$ See also p. 14 under the Southern tract.

[^9]:    * For an excellent illustration see vol. xvili of the Memoirs of the Geological Surrey of India.

[^10]:    * For a detailed account of the Manbhum coalfields, see Vredenberg, Appendix to the Gazetteer of Manbhum.
    + I see that I have not placed Loharsee on the map. It is situated almost in a line between Daltonganj and Simaria, not far west of the Palamau boundary. It is on the map attached to the Forest Flora of Chota Nagpur. $\ddagger$ See also paras. 74-76.

[^11]:    * The Political Agent, Mr. Cobden Ramsay, has, however, done a great deal in the direction of persuading the Chiefs of the States to protect their forest property.
    + For an excellent account of the rugged and picturesque scenery of the tributary states of Orissa, see Cobden Ramsay in the Gazetteer of the States.
    * For an account of the fauna of an island in the Chilka Lake and a list of its plants, see Memoirs of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, vol. vii, No. 4.

[^12]:    * Probably Khondalite.

[^13]:    * Padampur is a town in Borosambar, but the Padampur referred to may be the zemindari of that name situated on our border, but just within the Central Provinces. I have not visited either place.
    $\dagger$ I regret that I had no opportunity of getting specimens. They reminded one of fossil corallines.

[^14]:    * Gazetteer of Sambalpur, p. 7. The authority for the statement appears to be derived from Ball, Records Geol. Surv., India, vol. x.

[^15]:    * From Geikie, Textbook of Geology, p. 679, Third Ed., and Vredenberg, Summarl of the Geology of India.

[^16]:    *The following (taken from Met. Memoirs, 1904) are the dates of establishment of some of the meteorological stations and their elevation (elev. of barometer cistern) above mean sea-level. Where two elevations are given, this is due to change in position.
    

    Other stations (without barometers?) not recorded, or stations established since 1903.
    $\dagger$ The rainfall figures in the tables have been taken from the Monthly Rainfall of Imdia, 1922, published by the Provincial Governments, and issued by the Meteorological Department, 1922 (kindly lent by the High Commissioner for India). The normals are calculated up to 1918 inclusive only. District averages are based on more stations than are reproduced by me, and do not therefore always correspond with the average of my figures for stations. Figures are not exactly conparable, records at the different stations being for different numbers of years.

[^17]:    * The small scale map ( $1^{\prime \prime}=64$ miles) attached shows inches of rainfall (in bold figures) without fractions, the recording station, where named, being shown by a small circle.

[^18]:    * The position of Amarkantak has been shown on the maps attached.
    $\dagger$ Cp. Blandford, Met. Memoirs, vol. iii, part 3.

[^19]:    * Calculated from (Government of India) Indian Weather Review, Annual Summary with figures of departures from normal, 1918. The normals are, however, only based on records available up to 1910 inclusive. The normal rainfall up to that date is therefore also given, and differs somewhat from flgures in previous paragraph. The records of a few stations not available in 1904 have been

[^20]:    －Gorakhpur is not in our area，but is shown for comparison as the nearest recording station to the Gandak，on the west of which it is situated．The highest relative humidity is seen to be in the north－east corner（Purneah），and on the sea coast（False Point，Puri，etc．）．
    $\dagger$ The figures represent hundredths of an inch．The original figures（Memoirs of the Indian Met．Dept．，vol．xxii，part 3，1914，being given to three places of decimals the averages do not in all cases quite agree with the year＇s average．

[^21]:    ＊Cloud is usually estimated according to a scale $0-10,0$ being a clear sky， 10 a sky entirely overcast．The meteorological records show it on the scale to one place of decimals，which I have converted into percentages of an entirely overcast sky．

[^22]:    ＊Walter Hamilton（not Dr．Francis Buchanan，better known as Buchanan－
    Hamilton）．Hamilton＇s＂Bahar＂（in Description of Hindustan）embraced our Northern and Central areas without Purneah and Singbhum．

[^23]:    * A list of all the families with the approximate number of their genera and species is given in para. 177.

[^24]:    * A "formation" is a community of plants of more or less the same facies. his facies depends on climate and soil, and thus may be distinguished "climatic r district"" formations and "edaphic or local formations." Schimper states nat in each formation one species of plant, or a group of species, is characteristic ; lants that merely occur sporadically are unessential to the formation, and comto would subidiary constituents can only give a different facies to the formation. te would probably have included the whole sal area in one formation. We ave to regard it as consisting of several, or at least of several associations.

[^25]:    * Tirhut used to include the present districts of Muzafferpur and Darbhanga
    + Veronica agrestis is also frequent in the United Provinces at no great distano from the Sone. As regards the Potentilla Anderson, who had probably se Hooker's specimen, gives $P$. supina as found along the Sone.

[^26]:    * Mr. Hole, in a letter, informs me that he thinks there are two species included nuder this name in the F.B.I., the one named being a N.W. India form and oum being $T$. Reynandiana. I have not gone into the question.

[^27]:    * The upper surface has a thick cuticle and large epidermal cells deeper than broad. Beneath this are $2-3$ rows of palisade cells, but this thin-walled tissue is interrupted at frequent intervals by large thick-walled tissue opposite to the vaseular bundles which have numerous bast fibres. A similar thick-walled tissue interrupts the spongy parenchyma, so that the leaves are rendered very firm.

[^28]:    * It is absent at least from the only serpentine hill I know of, the Kita Buru in the Saitba forest, which is occupied chiefly by Phanix acaulis and grass.
    $\dagger$ See the Introduction to List of Trees, etc., of the Sowthern Circle, Central Provinces 1916.

[^29]:    * Duncan and others also refer to evidences of an exceedingly cold if not glacial condition during part of the Gendwana period, but this would have been prior to the Angiospermous flora.

[^30]:    - See Gamble, Report on the Foresta of Khoordan, Oriasa, April 27th, 1881.
    $\dagger$ The Mals of Orissa is a hilly very feverish tract in the south bordering on the Madras Presidency. It contains much high forest.

[^31]:    * Casalpinia nuga with large brown ellipsoid and compressed seeds is commoner in the tidal forests.

[^32]:    175. The following trees and shrubs (in continuation of the short list on p. 37) $\dagger$
    are common to the Central tract and to the Sub-Himalayan tract: Nararelia zey-
    lanica, Dillenia
    Cedreda toona aurea, Tinospora cordifolia, Capparis horrida, Flacourtia ramontchi,
    Cudrela toona, Olax scandens, Eloeodendron' glaucum, Celastrus paniculata, Zizyphus also probably along Mangifera indica (certainly wild in ravines of C.T. and S.T., rodier, Spondias alo water-courses in the N.T.), Semecarpus anacardium, Odina robubilis, D. Latif, Atylosia crassa, Butea parvifora, Millettia auriculata, Dalbergia barica, B. Dutifolia, Ougeinia, Indigofera pulchella, Cassia fistula, Bauhinia malaA. concinna purpurea, B. Vahlii, Mezoneuron, Mimosa rubicaulis, Acacia eatechu, in C.T., not seen in C.T. and S.T.), Albizzia stipulata, A. procera, A. lucida (rare minalia belerica in S.T.), Anogeissus latifolia (only on dry ridges in N.T.), TerRugenia belerica, T. chebula, T. tomentosa, Combretum decandrum, C. nanum, the sonth), Woodfordia Heyneana, $\boldsymbol{E}$. operculata, Careya arborea (only' in valleys in c. tomentos, Woodfordia floribunda, Heteropanax fragrans Antrocmia parvifora, Casearia graveolens, Mitrapyna, Wendlapdia Heteronaxagrans, Anthocephalus cadamba, Adina cordifolia, Randia dumetorum, R , tinctoria, Hymenodictyon excelsum, Gardenia turgida, -
[^33]:    * The separation of these genera is artificial as I have shown in the Flora, p. 630.
    $\dagger$ N.B.-The list is not a complete one.

[^34]:    Anogeissus latifolia, Sterculia urens, Boswellia serrata, Bridelia Hamiltonii (rare, chiefly on quartzite in S.T.), Cochlospermum, Marsdenia Lenacissima, Commiphora Roxburghii.

    ## iii. Rocky places in the hills:-

    Polycarpoea corymbosa, Bridelia montana (rare, chjefly on quartzite, S.T., also Monghyr), Waltheria indica, Boswellia, Marsdenia tenacissiwa, Hemigraphis latebrosa, Leucas montana, Glossocardia, Nyctanthes, Petalidium, Justicia betonica, Rlinaeanthus communis, Dicliptera Roxburghiana and bupleuroides, Sarcostemma (on the rocks themselves), Boucerosia (ditto, only in S.T.), Pupalia lappacea, Truas ecandene, Alumania nodifiora, Ficus Arnottiana, F. Lomentosa (often on the rockes on the tops of the hills), Arundinella setosa, Sorghum nitidum Chrysopogon lanetarius, C. montanus, Cymbopogon Martine, Polinidium angustifolium.

[^35]:    - These are the most characteristic.

[^36]:    *The rainfall varies from 51 to $65^{\prime \prime}$ in the Southern tract on the east, where the serub principally occurs. See para. 133.

[^37]:    *. Hooker speaks of a Veronica on the shaded banks of the Sone, probably
    -. anapallis var. punctata.

[^38]:    - Apparently the A nogeissus latifolia was considered to be a Terminalia.
    tMyparently the A nogeissus latifolia was

[^39]:    - Church, Tansley. $\dagger$ Tansley, Jan. 19th, 1924. \& The freshwater algie Poups Chatophoraceæ and Coleochætaceæ are sometimes considered nearer to to the line of descent of the Archegoniatae.

[^40]:    * Indeed there are not wanting biologists who maintain the thesis that organisms folved first in fresh-water areas. See The Causes and Course of Organic Evolution, by J. M. Macfarlane, Chapter XI.
    $\dagger$ Studies in Fossil Botany, third edition, ii, p. 395.

[^41]:    -This is the view of Rendle, who states " the resemblance cannot be regarded mindicating any affinity. It is rather a coincidence." (Classification of Flowering Ptonta, j, p. 213.)

    * Some biologists would add, and start with, a sixth main division, the the yoctozoa which include the well-known bacteria or bacilili. The position of to be derived in the vegetable kingdom is sometimes disputed. They appear be derived from naked amobo.

[^42]:    * Probably a very primitive family.
    + In this large family the groups with the sori marginal are probably the more primitive. See note on p. 77 on phyletic drift.

[^43]:    - $n$ is usually 2 .

[^44]:    * The bundles are usually in irregular rings with wood and bast normally orientated and mostly open. The resemblance to those of the Monocotyledons and water-lilies is therefore only superflial.

[^45]:    * Secretory cavities appearing as translucent or black op aque dots.

[^46]:    athese sub-orders have little in common either with preceding or with one

[^47]:    - The extremely acrid juice of some species is however often found in special superficial cells, perhaps these are the tannin-sacs of Solereder (Anatomy of the Dicotytedons), and are often found in leaves and pericarp.

[^48]:    Exceptions:-
    Perianth sometimes 0 and stamens sometimes connate into a cental mass is Balanophoracece. The Balanophoracece are fieshy leafless root parasites ofthe

[^49]:    * The term "twisted" is not here used in the sense of contorted (where every lobe of the same whorl has one margin covered and one margin uncovered), but literally screw-like as often occurs in Gentianales. See Hole, Manual of Botany, p. 51 (1.909).

[^50]:    * According to Goebel the distinction between axis and leaf fails in Ctricularia.
    + Visible externally as translucent dashes or small raised lines. Cystoliths only absent in some Thunbergiea, Yelsonieo, Acanthere and Aphelandrea.

[^51]:    Champaran (Sameshwar Hills)! Singthum, on Hæmatite rocks, above $2000 \mathrm{ft}$. ! Manbhum, 3000 ft . Griere! Hazaribagh (Baragaon) Wood! Ranchi (Kerhang, 2000 ft .) Gamble! Fle., Fr. Nov.-Jan.

    Larger leaflets, $2 \cdot 5-5^{\prime \prime}$, ovate with cordate base, smaller ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, shortly hairy. Buds oblong acute, over $l^{\prime \prime}$, beantifully silky. Sepals suberect, $1-1 \cdot 5 "$, with curled tips. Filaments villous.

[^52]:    - Specimens named $T$. javanicum in the Cal. Herb. collected by Gamble from Palamau and Mahendragiri (Ganjam) not in flower nor frait appear to be $T$.

[^53]:    *The number of secondary nerves always refers to the number each side the words "each side" of secondary nerves

[^54]:    Damp forests of Puri Division (in the Mals)! Fls. April-May.
    Twigs puberulous. Buds rusty tomentose. L. shortly cuspidate, rarely acuminate,

[^55]:    * The hypertrophy of the bark of the old branches is often given as a specific character, but this by no means always occurs. The bark is nearly smooth on
    some trees and not some trees and not at all corky.

[^56]:    Puri Division, southern range, in semi-evergreen forest !
    Fls. April-May. Evergreen.
    Bark smooth, grey, streaked (with lenticels). Blaze moderately hard, cream or light brown. L. sometimes elliptic, subacute, or usually bluntly acuminate, base rounded or sub-cuneate. Secondary nerves $7-10$, very fine. Petioles ${ }^{\prime 2} 20^{\circ} 3^{\prime \prime}$. Clasters opposite to leaves and on old twigs. Peduncles $\left.3-0^{\prime \prime}\right]^{\prime \prime}$. Sepals short, rusty-tomentose. Outer petals appressed, yellow, silky outside, shortly pubescent within, somewhat saccate at base. Inner petals $\cdot 2-25^{\prime \prime}$, erect, with spreading tips, broadly ovate, saccate at base. Stamens very short, about 16, connective, slightly apiculate. Receptacle cylhndric, pilose. Carpels pilose, oblong. Ovales 5-6.
    Nore. -The B. \& O. plant differs somewhat from the type, the flowers being only ' 3 ' instead of ' 6 ' to ${ }^{\circ} 75^{\prime \prime}$ 'diameter, and in longer pedicels. Carpels also fewer.

[^57]:    Very common over bushes in the Sone valley, Palamau, and extending through Hazaribagh and the Sautal Parganas! Nanbium! Puri ; common!
    Fls. Nov-April. Fr. March-May.
    Lh. sometimes with large coarse teeth or with triangular obtuse or acute lober. Petioles "08-5", primary nerves usually $\overline{3}$.
    The plant when triturated with water is said to gelatinise it.

[^58]:    - But see under var. sarson.

[^59]:    - According to The Flora of Madras, C. zeylanica, L., is the original name of this plant. Praing, on the Fother hand, shys-"Not of Linn." Inany case it appears very inadvisable to retain the name zeylanica, which has for so long been used for another plant.

[^60]:    Throughout the province. Common in open pastures and waysides. Fls. chiefly in c.s.
    Usually pubescent. L. linear to oblanceolate, serrate or nearly entire, " $7-1^{\prime \prime}$ long Capsule ' $122^{\prime \prime}$, with ellipsoid striate seeds.

[^61]:    Rocky hill jungles, but usually near valleys. Singhhum and Poranat, rare ! Karo Block, Keonjhar, Gi ieve; Puri (see var.)! Angul (see var.)! Bonai, Cooper? Mayorbhanj, ascending to top of Meghasani, 3800 ft.! F]. May-June.
    Bark light coloured. Young twigs puberulous. L. in ridge specimens only $3^{\prime \prime}$, elliptic or elliptic-ovate, sometimes crenate-serrate, each tooth with a gland at the end of the nerve, acuminate, nearly glabrous, narrowed into the " $5-1$ " petiole. Secondary nerves 6-8, l-2 from near the base. Panicles $2-\overline{5}^{\prime \prime}$, dense, pyramidal, pubescent. Pedicels ${ }^{\circ} 050^{\circ} 06^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. densely hairy. ('alyx tube funnel-shaperl. Sepals 6-8, spreading, linear. Petals as many, linear-oblong, valvate, perigynous. Stamens as many, and inserted with and opposite to the petals, alternating with
    *The Samydacem are closely allied to the I'urneracer and other familiea placed at a considerable distance from the Bixacea merely on account of their markedly perigynous or epigynous ovary. Vide Introduction (elassification).
    $\dagger$ The characters separating Flacourtia and Xylosma are not very good ones, and some species show a transition.

[^62]:    Waste lands, Puri (Chattarbar). Fr. Dec.
    Bark on large bushes gres, slightly Haky. Blaze hard light hrown.

[^63]:    Angul, Bolong Block, rare! Fls. Feb. Fr. Oct.
    L. usually glabrescent above and on the smaller nerves, but in the Angul tree more or less permanently pubescent. Secondary nerves $6-8$, rather strong beneath. one from base. Tertiaries rather straight and regular. Calyx $4-5$-partite, lobes pilose-pubescent. Disc fleshy, annular in female.
    The frnit is edible.

[^64]:    * I am not quite sure whether this is Cooke's $F$. latifolin, as he described it as baving fruit only the size of a pea!

[^65]:    L. oblong, more or less tomentose

    1. tomentasa.
    L. elliptic. glabrous
    2. graveolens.
[^66]:    * As noted in the (: N. Flora, p. 160. The two genera are scarcely separable.

[^67]:    Rather frequent in open scrull jungles and grassy ground. Chota Nagpur, Singbhum! Manbhum! Palamau! Sambalpur! It extends to Bhotan and United Provinces on north. Dacca on east, and Madras on south, and occurs therefore probably throughout the Province.
    Frls, Fr. July-Dec.
    Branches usually procumbent, $4-12^{\prime \prime}$. L. from " 32 'an". orlicular, elliptic, obovate. oblanceolate or linear; the longer forms are usually narrow, generally ciliate, with small curled hairs; petiole minute. Fls. greent, or "- when young, yellow fading to pink" (C. B. Clarke). Wings usually straight on upper side, rounded on lower side, tapering at hase. Capsule sometimes scarcely notehed. margined. ciliate. Seeds ellipsoid, hirsate, and with hard, white, 3-toothed strophiole. Lateral teeth often longer than median.
    The root is given in fever. Campbell.

[^68]:    Fery common in old rice-fields and damp edges of ponds throughout the province. Singbhum! Purneah! etc.
    F1., Fr. Nov.-May.
    The sepals are ' 1 " long, with scarions margins, and somewhat boat-shaped in

[^69]:    A common weed in most districts. Fls, Fr. r.s.
    Atems pubescent on one side. L. obtuse or retuse. hase obtuse. Base of petiole by the base of the small stipule-like appendages. Fls. sunk in the forks, sheathed $-2^{\prime \prime}$. Stamens the petiole. Sepals petaloid, with an excurrent herbaceous centre, The Stamens 15-24.
    The plant is eaten as a pot-herb.

[^70]:    I. Garcinea. Ovary cells l-ovuled. Style short or 0. Calyx of 4-5 sepals

    1. Garcinia. Calyx closed in bud, bursting into 2 valves
    2. Och rocarpus.
    II. Callophylleae. Ovary cells with $1-4$ erect ovules. Style distinct. Ovary 1-celled, 1 -ovuled Ovary 2-celled, cells 2-ovuled
    3. Calophyllum.
    4. Mesua.
[^71]:    In dense evergreen forest. near streams. Mals of Puri (Dhuanali) : Mayurlhanj (Meghasani, 300 ft.)! Bonai, Cooper! Planted uear the temple, Baruni Hill (Khurda), Cuttack, ete.
    Fl. April-May. Fr. May (of following Jear?
    Blaze exuding scanty drops of a milky juice." Branches 6-8-angled, with a thich green cortex. L. with about 20 fine oblique secondary nerves arching within the margin; tip shortly sharply acuminate, hase acute. Under surface with microscopic dots. Petiole " $7-1$ ". wrinkled, with an adnate, fleshy, intrapetiolar stipule, which covers the terminal bud. Bracts very short, sub-orbicular, bracteoles
     Stamens connate into 4 or 5 erect. flat, short spathulate loodies like single stamens pelthte, numerous didymous anthers at the top. Ovary globose, with large, sessile, ${ }^{1} \cdot 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. 4 -lohed stigma, 4 -5-celled. Fr. with milky juice till ripe, on a pedicel
    Fr
    acid. eaten, and the tree is sometimes cultirated for the fruit. It is, however, rery
    acid. It is mentioned in Firminger under the vernacular name of Tumul.

[^72]:    Generally cultivated for its unripe fruits, which owing to their demulcent properties can le safely eaten in cases where other vegetables are interdicted.
    *But I refer Prain's plant, labelled H. Abelmoschus in Cal. Herb, to var. ohelmoschoides of $\boldsymbol{H}$. cancellatus, which closely conmects the two species. It is not in fruit. Peduncles very short, which closely connects the two species. It is not
    lese filiform at top of stem, limacteoles $7-9$ ", but on the peduncle. whipichal rannellatus. It is best distinguished hy the indumentum moth longer stiferer which is as in $H$. cancellatus. i.e. B close persistent pubescence hristles, soon decidnours, while that of $\boldsymbol{H}_{\text {. abelmoschus is of reflexed stiff hairs or }}$ sagitate leaves. It is also Clarke's specinen has a glabrous but smath capsule aud

[^73]:    * Accurding trden. and h very distinct species. Native of Africa.
    afterwards Ang to Roxburyh it Flls. Mar. May, and seed ripens three to four months: apparently Early in Mhy, however. I found ripe seed and no flowers, ani apparently it flowers sporadically most of the year.

[^74]:    Bengal, Buch., Hamillon, who stated that it occurred evorywhere in his time. It
    is now rare (if it occurs at all) in our area.
    Fle, late and (ount
    Fls. late and does not bear cotton till the hot weather.

[^75]:    Throughout the province in valleys and on hill slopes. Fls, Sept.-Noy. Fr. Dec. May. Deciduons March.
    Bark pale. Blaze white
    Angled or somerwhe white, faintly pink at the margins. I $46^{\prime \prime}$ diam., sunate,
    Petalsoin somewhat lobed, with strong parallel secontary nerves. Petioles $\geq 3^{\prime \prime}$.
    Capsule small e, very long clawed, densely pubescent (at lemst in the shrubhy form).
    cell, brownall, onclosed in the calyx, mealy with stellate hairs. Seeds one in ench , brown.
    The woon is scarcely used. The tree conpices freely and irows fost am might sometimes be useful is a nurse.

[^76]:    * First described hy King in foumal of As. Suciery, 1x, ii, 73.

[^77]:    Orissa, frequent, on sandstone and conglomerate in the Chandka forest in the plains, and also in the hill forests on metamorphic rocks in Puri! Mayurbhanj! Angal! Rare in Sambalpur (on the red shales in the Bargat nala)!

    Fls. Oct-Dec. Fr. April-May. Fvergreen.

[^78]:    4. E. Stocksii, H. f. \& T.T.

    Rajmabal Hills, Kuvz. ; Maubhum, Camplell.
    The specivens appear to be distinguished from $\boldsymbol{F}$. Hookeriana, $\boldsymbol{W}$. \& A., by the rerg narrowly ovoid buds, much longer than the laciniate bracteoles, and by the variete tomentum on the undersile of leaves being thinner. It seems to me a variety of $\boldsymbol{E}$. Hookeriana.

[^79]:    Rajmahal Hills, Prain, Fls. May-Jane.
    1 rather doulld this plant being now a native of the pruvince. It is described as

[^80]:    *The nectary may be present or absent in one and the same species, though apparently it is constantly present in some. Its presence or absence is usualy correlated with the length of the gonophore, the latter being very bhort or abeent when the nectary is alisent.

[^81]:    * Q. pilosa is sometimos chlled at sumbll tree. Our plant is mecor arborenus. A pecimen in Cal. Herb. In hut called fl. f.ibose is (rumzumatomentuant.

[^82]:    Herbarium now examined the Malayan material of Grevia in the Calcutta Hat. 1804 and compared Jussieu's description of $G^{\prime}$. celtidifolia in Am. Mus. atae species. 180 , and do not think there is sufficient evidence of Grewia elastica being the the species.

[^83]:    Sometimes planted and possibly originally native in Purneah, as it oecurs in
    The and Nepal! Fls. Aug.-Feb. Evergreen.
    The stones are of ten seen strung into rosaries.

[^84]:    Sori.-Compound or opposite 1. are very rare, but, as in the Sterculiacer.
    pulmately-nerved and palmate 1. are common, and digitate 1. therefore, as might found ected, sometimes occur (e.g. Bischofia, Manihot); true pinnate 1. are never may indit the pseudo-pimate leaves of many Phyllanther are very interesting, and These areate a method by which one class of pinnate 1 . have been evolved. are decide small, simple distichous leares on branchlets of finite growth and which Uxalidduous as a whole; they strongly resemble the pinnate leaves of some of the cactos-lize Eup are often stipulate, but some of them bear fls. In some of the
    be distinge Euphorbias the 1. are sometimes small and caducous; these may easily inguished from Cactaceæ by their milky juice, and the spines, if present,

[^85]:    * Perhaps diœecious in some species but wrongly termed so in D.glabellus, the male and female inflorescences being on separate branches but the same tree.

[^86]:    Very common in village herges thronghout the area. Native of America.
    Fls. May-Oct. Deciduons in the c.s., when it is frequently conspicuous from the persistent capsules.
    Brauches thick with large leaf scars. If. hurad, cordate, usually ö-angled. Petioles 4-6". Stipules 0 or very early caincous (t). Male ths. on short articulate pedicels, corolla somewhat hairy, stamens 10 with ò inver comate. Female Fls. usually in the forks of the cymes, pedicelled. Stigmas ?-ficl.
    Easily grom from seed or cuttings. The seeds yield by expression alout 30 per aent. of a pale sellow oil, which in doses of 1215 drops acts as a purqative equal in action to one ounce of castor oil and is poisomous in larger quantities. The ill effects are partially corrected ly lime-juice. Externally it is niself for skin diseases (Indian Plants and Drags).

[^87]:    Fery common in waste pround and by road-sides. A native of Brazil, now naturalised. Decilluous in c.s. Fls., Fr. r.s.

[^88]:    4. J. podagrica, Hook. But. Mag. t. 4376. Gouty-stemmed Jatropha. A shrub with smooth stems sudilenly swollen at the base, long stalked. glabrous, eoriate, D-loled leaves with lobes rounded, glandular fimbriate stipules, and cymes of scarlet flowers.
    Common in gardens. Fls. chiefly r.s. Native of Panama.
[^89]:    * J. hastata, Jacq., has priority, 1ut the description is so meagre that it is not possille to be sure of the plant intended.

[^90]:    Throughont the area, especially in moist sromit! Fl. Oct.-Now. Fr. Fel),-March. Erergreen.
    Bark nearly smooth, grey hiaze red. L. $36^{\prime \prime}$. or some attaining $9^{\prime \prime}$ by "'s" sometimes ovate and slightly toothed ly the excurrent nerves. old 1, often hoary beneath with fine stellate tomentum, glabrescent above, lase 3 -nerved, secondary nerves $3-4$, with strong transverse tertiaries. Petiole 2-3.5', thickened bothends. Male raceme. axillary and densely panicled at the end of the branchlets. Fls. Whitish-yellow, "造 diam. Stamens $20-30$, anther-cells longitudinally dehiscent, sometimes with a few rod glands. Female fls, distant, rarely 2 together, perianth 4 -fid, orary tomenthee and red-glandular. stigmas 3, spreading sellow. Capsule " 3 -- $\overline{0}$ " diam. Seerth globose, smooth, l)lack.
    Wood not mach used except as fuel. It coppicen well and is frost-hardy. The red glands from the capsule are the source of the Kamela dre. and is met with in the basars as a purplish-red powder, used especiatly- for silk. It is also used as a remedy for tape-worm.

[^91]:    Bameswhar Hills, near nuias: Common in rocky ravines in the Santal Parganas Karines in the higher hills of ('botr Niqgpui! Parasngth. J.D.U., Clarke, Cimphell! F1s. Oct.-Dec. Fr. Fe?,

    Bark flaky in old trees, blaze red or crimson as in B. refua.
    Branchlets hrown, glabrous, except on new shoots and bads, pustnlate. Male fisserter than the female, with obovate, irregularly lobed or toothed vetala inserted ontside the patelliform, cremate and rugose disc. The curious villous morphological shable from the fl, on boiling, and I am unable to state its morphological significance; it is perhaps the pedicel. Female fi. "06-07" long, with small mote acuminate sepals and oblanceolate entire petals. Disc conicul. lase, becomingth girting the lase of the long styles and usually circumsciss at the lase, becoming lifted un as a cap on the young fr.. but variable.

[^92]:    Comanon, probably in all districts. Monghyr Hills, Kurz! Singbhum, very Orimon in open places and low jungle in the rainy season! Manbhum, common! Phink Hooper! Fls., Fr. Aug.-Dec. It is not usually seen much after Dec. and is, hink, annual in our area.
    Learrowly elliptic-oblong in Monghyr specimens; often distichously imbricate young, rather thick with prominent midrib, and about 5 slender looping

[^93]:    Not always easily separable from Sauropus. Pare (in Nat. Pftanz. Fam.) distinguishes it by the calyx at the hase not being thickened by uuion with discglands or scales, whereas in Sauropus the caly $x$-lohes are strongly thickened in
    this way, this way.*

    $$
    \begin{aligned}
    & \text { M. f. "08". Fem. fl campanulate, calyx in fruit small . } \\
    & \text { M. Al. "1- } 177^{\prime \prime} \text {. Fem. H. Rotate, '2" diam. to } 5^{\prime \prime} \text { " dinm, in fruit. } \\
    & \text { Stylee short spreading 2-Iohed } \\
    & \text { 1. rhamnoides. } \\
    & \text { Calyx of patens, गut stigmas minute nensie ass in } 1 \\
    & \text { 2. patens. } \\
    & \text { 3. cernua. }
    \end{aligned}
    $$

[^94]:    * See note under Surropur.

[^95]:    Common, in almost all districts! Champaran! Purneah! Gaya! Throughout Chota Nagpur! S.P.! Puri! Angul! Sambalpur! Marurbhanj!
    A plant of ciryer localities than guty of the other species, being often found on dry hill sides and in scrub jungles. Fls. May-dune. Fr. Sept.-Oct. Deciduous lefore flowering.
    Bark pale, smonth or slightly cracked, llaze pink. Leaves exceptionally 5-a-6" long, never quite glabrous in our area, sometimes permanently sub-tomentose. Petiole $17-0^{\prime \prime}$. Racemes $\cdot 7 \overline{7}-25^{\prime \prime}$ (the last in truit). Perianth usually 5-7-partite, sometimes only 3-partite. Disc usually - a -partite
    The fruit is eaten.

[^96]:    Common, in almost all districts! Champaran! Purneah! Gaya! Throughout Chota Sagpur! S.P.! Puri! Angul! Sambalpur! Marurbhanj!
    A plant of dryer localities than ant of the other species, berng often found on iry hill sides and in scrub jungles. Fls. May-Jume. Fr. Sept.-Oct. Deciduous before flowering.
    Bark pale, smooth or slightly cracked, blaze pink. Leares exceptionally ${ }^{5}$-3-6" long, never quite glabrous in our area. sometimes permanently sub-tomentose. Petiole ' $17-5^{\prime \prime}$ '. Racemes $75-2^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$ (the last in truit). Perianth usually 5-7-partite, sometimes only 3 -partite. Disc usually a-partite
    The fruit is eaten.

[^97]:    * Cooke follows Roxburgh in the nomenclature of these two species, but the Linnean description of nerifolia and his quotation of Commelin's figure, which exactly arrees, leaves n) doubt that he was not referring to Hamilton's subse quently nume inioulia, bat to the common village form with tubercles in $\overline{\text { a }}$ row

[^98]:    Introduced only and now frecfuently planted on railway platforms (as is the Cymes mostly, etc. Fls., Fr. Feb.-ApriI.
    other speciestly short and 3 -involucred. Central one usually male only as in this is not in $\boldsymbol{E}$, antignorum the central one is described in $\boldsymbol{F} . B$. . I. as female; thortly connate, stigmase with my observations). Anthers didymous. Styles

[^99]:    It is a large American family and several pretty exotic erect shrubs ( $\boldsymbol{M}$ alpighia, Galphimia, etc.) are grown in Indian gardens. These have often small and toothed leares and the fruit without wings.
    Sub.erect or scandent. Fls. m.s.s, irregular

[^100]:    
    Mif to March. Fr. Dec.-April.
    Compact and tufted with very short pedracles among the crowderl radical leaves
    
    about three.fourth of the way down into obovate or cuneate lobes, Ioles 3-5-
    Peduncles amolyules with few teeth, both sides hairy. Petioles $2-4^{\prime \prime}$, hairy. pedicels, those on the radical leaves nsually very short and 1-2-fll. With short siender and un on the stems either short and sub-umbellate, or sometimes very $1-2^{\prime \prime}$. Buids to $3^{\prime \prime}$ long, with pedicels up to $1^{\circ} 5^{\prime \prime}$ lony! Bracts lanceolate. hairy, strongly Buds ovoid. Sel. '17", hairy aud glandular lanceolate or ovate- - cuminate rounded. Frierved with the central nerve produced into a long mucro, base bansversely cormg pedicels deflexed and fruiting caly" ${ }^{\prime} 2^{\prime \prime}$ long. Ripe carpels

[^101]:    1. A. monophylla, Correa. Narguni, Or.

    A large thorny shrub or small tree with quite smooth bark, ovateell, ell. or lanceolate entire leaves, $1-3^{\prime \prime}$ by ${ }^{5} 5-1 \cdot 25^{\prime \prime}$, with emarginate

[^102]:    * See the note on thorns in Aural tieat at the beginning.

[^103]:    Cooper ! Nagpur, common in the Sal forests in Singlbhum! Western Bonai, Cooper! Fl]. May-June. Fr. July-Aug.
    tomentose, $b-12^{\prime \prime}$. Branches tomentose from a perennial rootstock. Leaf-rhachis hase, accuminate, hairy Lespecis. $1 \cdot{ }^{\prime \prime}-3^{\prime \prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, ovate to oblong or lanceolate with very oblique pubescent glands hairy especially beneath when young and with large marginal tuinate. Petals 4. Branches of panicle cymose. Fls. "25" diam. hairy. Sep. \&
    
    also used by the kols for and as a diuretic. The dried and powdered rootstock is
    In British Bhotan it becomyed teeth.

[^104]:    mueilage and yellow sweetly aromatic pulp.
    Sometimes apparently wild in the Champaran hills! On high and stiff soil in Purneah, Ham. Wild in the hills of the Central and Southern tracts and ala,
    common in the serub common in the scrub jungles of Puri, where it is sometimes the only tree left standing!
    Ms., Fr. May-June. Fruit ripens May-June. Deciduous or sub-deciduous April.
    A mosi
    A most valuable tree of which the properties in cases of bowel complainte. (Apadlaarai) to thea and dysentery, are weil kuown. The fresli juice is also shid alsoa decoction of highly prized remedy in catarrh and feverishness, for which mortar and cen of the root bark is used. The juice is used by Indiay builders in
    The leaves arent, especially for bringing a glaze to the surface.
    raves are sacred to Siva.

[^105]:    In rocky ravines and cool rocky slopes. Rajmahal Hills, from Barhait northwards! Mayurbhanj, 2000 ft ! Angul! Puri foresta, common!'Athmallik, along valleys! Me, April-May. Fr. T.so Sub-deciduous Feh.--March, the new leaves often a ienatiful crimson.
    dutaing 2 ft girth, bark smooth pale grey, blaze dark pink, red on the woot.
    Buds peralat. and then cremulate often clustered, finely spinulose-serrate, but points deciduous aricilate. crenulate or serrulate, hase acute. Petiole $17-25^{\prime \prime}$. Pedicels $1-1 \cdot 255^{\prime \prime}$,

[^106]:    * Vide Rec. Bot. Sum. India, III, 4, on the Indian species of Cedrela.

[^107]:    Central and Southern tract. Singhhum, rare (Chirubera)! Gangpur, common!
    Yanham! Hazarihagh! Palaman! Puri, not very common! angul, chiety in
    the dryer forests! Narsingpur, ditto! Mryurl)hanj, ditto! Sambalpur, frequent!
    mmon in the other states of Orissa, Cooper, Griece. It is very usual on poor
    me soils and also grows on cotton soil.
    Pr. With the old falling leaves Feb.-March or with the new leaves April-May.
    P. May-June. Deciduous,
    flang and brown, splitting into oblong flakes on old trees. L. usually red when
    ang and often with permanent red rhachis and midrib. Lfits. sessile or nearly

[^108]:    *The aril is described as absent in all works of reference consulted. but my notes sate that an aril is present. It possibly disappears when the fruit is quite ripe.

[^109]:    Common from Bettiah to Puri and Kalahandi, i,e. throughout the whole province!
    Pls. April-June. Fr. Oct.-Dec. Evergreen.
    Rarely spinose. L. patent, attaining 3 by $1^{\prime} 5^{\prime \prime}$, rarely 4.5 by $1.75^{\prime \prime}$, often less than
    $\int^{\prime \prime}$ on the same branch, orlicular elliptic oblong or ovate with rounded base, apex
    ubsuse or rounded, pubescent heneath. Sec. 11 , slender 4-7, scarcely distinguishable from shorter intermediate, not raiserl. Petiole $3^{\circ} 3-5^{\prime \prime}$, pubescent. Flis, of ten diatichous, sometimes panicled from leaf suppression, pedicels short. "Calyx" ciliate. Tepals narrow, $\overbrace{}^{2-3} 3^{\prime \prime}$. St. $7-10,3-5$ fertile, staminodes 2-fid. Disc thin, cupular.
    The fruit is eaten. It is insipil and somewhat viscons. A sherbet is made from it to Hazaribagh.

[^110]:    Tepally in grass lands. Northern tract, near the Nepal frontier! Central tract,
    Jerhat plateau! Manbhum, Campbell. Fls., Fr. April-June.

[^111]:    Throughout the whole area from the Ramnagar Hills to Puri, commonest in the central tract. Fls. Sept.-Dec., but also (teste Brandis \& Cooke) Feb.-Aug. The fruits may be found at most times of the Fear and appear to ripen about Feb. ETergreen, or nearly leafless March-A pril.
    Bark grey, nearly smooth, thin. Blaze rather hard with dark red outer layer or (in old trees) thick red-brown outer layer, then whitish and reddish on the wood. The cat is followed almost immediately by a flow of water from the lower edge. L. deep green glabrous, $2^{-6}$
    \&lend
    by
    $1-3^{\prime \prime}$, ovate to obovate, acute or acuminate nerves
     on the lohes of lower part of margin being recurved), dorsally pubescent. St. 'probably proterane disc, straight ascending, finally' spreading and recurved
    A preparation of the bis.

[^112]:    ing of a whorl of some 20-30 cells radially disposed, finally irregularly

[^113]:    * By means of spirally growing twigs.

[^114]:    Puri, rather common in open jungles (Bughmari ; Jaimangal, Kuhuri Hill, etc.)! Bebar, Prain ; Fls. April, Dec.

[^115]:    * Not seen in Herlarium specimens as they get removed with the adhering Hesh.

[^116]:    N. Purneah in river-side jungles. Fls. Feb.-March. Fr. Oct.-Jan.

    Stems firttened. Base of petiole, petiolules and inflorescence often pink. I. acuminate puberulons on the mid-rib and also on the nerves leneath or glabrome

[^117]:    An herbaceous climber with succulent compressed stems springing
    -The seed described for this plant in the F.B.I. evidently belongs to a species of
    Cyratia and it could not have belonged to this species.
    The female was not have belonged to this species.

[^118]:    nised beneath united by fine parallel tertiaries. Petiolules ${ }^{2}$-1". Pauicl branches compressed. Fls. green with yellowish staminal-tube, or white. Berrie succulent turning from green to black pruinose, "3-"35"", depressed 3-6 seeded.

[^119]:    Mals of Orissa, frequent! Fls. r.s. Fr. Nov.-Jan. Old fruits remain till April. Perennial, New shoots May-June.
    Sometimes almost arboreous. Leaves 2-1-pinnate, usually the lowest pinnæ of A leaf again pinnate with about 3 - $\overline{\text { on }}$ leaflets. Lfts. somewhat resembling those of L. sambucina, larger $7-9^{\prime \prime}$ long, narrow-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, or lanceolate or terminal rhomboidly-lanceolate, caudate, base rounded, above with scattered hispid hairs, beneath hispid on the nerves, margin sharply serrate, usually $2-3$ leeth to each strong sec. n., tertiaries strong parallel. Lateral petiolules " $2-{ }^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Peduncle of cymes $0-1$, many of the hairs glandular on the branches. Berry $3-35^{\prime \prime}$, depressed 3 -6-seeded (lobed when dry as in other species).

[^120]:    * Turpinia nepalensis is a small-fruited tree and may differ from $T$. pomifera, $D C$., which has large fruits.

[^121]:    Balasore to Puri, common! Fls. June-July. Fr. Sept.
    TWigs white or grey, very lenticellune. Lifts, thinly hairy both sides with 6-10 prominent, often opposite sec. n., each nerve ending in a tooth. Petiole $2^{-5} 5^{\prime \prime}$. Lateral petiolules very short. Rucemes very pubescent. Petals somewhat declinate, cuneate, woolly in the centre.
    A very variable plant, the Orissa plant belongs apparently to the forms racemosus and serratus of A. Cobbe of the F.B.I. distinguished as follows:

[^122]:    "Racemes simple and solitary, petals somewhat declinate, lftts. oval or ovate, glabrescent or somewhat hairs.
    "Lflts. crenate-dentate. Bracts short
    rасемови.
    " Lfts serrate-denticulate. Bracts subuiate servatus."
    Roxburgh says that the ripe berries are eaten and the root is astringent.

[^123]:    Cuttack and Puri, near the sea, pessihle wild! Plentiful in the Bajaragarh reeerve. Kalahandi, Cooner, Often, cultivater.
    P1s. Nov-Feh. Fr. Oct.-N゚:.
    Snh-gregarious where wilh. Ts. coriaceous shining as thomeh ramished, thnering into a short petiolf. Sec. $n$. manr. Fis. reomar. nolreamous lngenerlicellert. Sen. 45 sprearling "1-12". Pet. A. St. 8. Disc inconspicumas. Deary 3-1-celled. Oybles 2 in each cell. Fruit " 5 " long. Seeds sul)-glohose. nearly black with o thickeneal funicle. Embryo spiral.

[^124]:    Bettiah and Sameshwar Hills, along watercourses! Deep ravines with a per ennial water supply in the Sarauda forests of Singhoum, especially above 1000 t. elev.! Fla. Dec.-March. Fr. March-Jine. Evergreen.

[^125]:    Mals of Puri, rare! Top of Mailgiri, 4000 ft ., Cooper! Fls, March-April. Fr. April-May. Evergreen, new shouts April-May.
    Barts
    Petiole smooth, blaze deep red. L. with lanceolate base, margins sometimes wavy.
    Heblope slender " 3 - 5 "." Racemes " 2 " or less, pedicels swollen, longer than the subutit bracts. Caly lobes + nearly free, ovate, spreading, rusty puleacent. Petals

[^126]:    *The term ventral is here used in the strict botanical sense, but as the ovary is declinate the suture is uppermost, or dorsal in the ordinary sense of the word, and faces the vexillum or standard.

    + Minute in some Galegea.

[^127]:    The distinction of terminal and leaf-onposed racemes is only relative; normally terminal racemes become leaf-opposed owing to the stronger growth of the axillary shoots.
    I. Leaves simple. Mostly herbs under 3 ft . Corolla rarely (no, 6) exserted :-
    A. Racemes becoming leaf-opposed (exc. sometimes 3 ; few-fid.

    1. Stipules 0. Fls. under 6 in a raceme:-
    a. Pod sub-crlobose. Peduncles slender . . . 1. bifora.
    b. Pod oblong:-
    L. with long spreading hairs, base cordate . 2, trichophora.
    I. only silky", base not cordate, oblong, $\bar{\gamma}-1 \cdot \bar{\prime}{ }^{\prime}$. 3. prostrata.

    As in (3), but L. linear-oblong, "25-5"' . . . var. levis.

[^128]:    Less common and more often in the open. Ranchi! Hazaribagh, Wood! Singhhum, Clarke! Fls. Sept.-Oct. Fr. Oct.-Nos.
    Stems somewhat strimosely hairy. Leaves usually oblanceolate, sometimes linear but slight! wider upwards. $1-1.75^{\prime \prime}$, appresser silky beneath and with fellncid dashes. Racemes 3 of". Fls. "ע5", 'alrx hirsute, upper lip not deeply lubed, pod punctute, glabrons.

[^129]:    Open waste ground and borders of fields. Behar, Frur: Orissa, Piain. Fl. Mr.Aug.-Oct.
    Branches and leaves beneath thinly hairy or strigose, lits. sessile.

[^130]:    1. Leaves simple. Herks, usually small and mrastrate:-
    2. Flls. clustered. Pof muricate, 1 -seeded
    3. Pol unarmed:-
    L. linear. Porl glowse, 1 -seetler .
    4. echinata.
    5. Iinifolia.
    6. cordifolia.
[^131]:    * Our species is prohnhly var. apiculata, but M. rpicuhuta, Willd. ( $=\boldsymbol{M}$. denticulata, Willd, var.) doeゃ not agree with Gaertner's figure of M. Rippida (Gaertuer de fructibus et seminibus plantarum, 1788-91) to which it has been reduced by Urban, .and I have not in this matter been able to follow that authority on Medicago.

[^132]:    Rare in our area. Behar, Kura! Sirguja, Clarke! Fl., Fr. July-Jan.
    Stipules scarious (as in enneaphylla). Bracts with setaceous tips, exceeding the buds, caducous. C'alyx green, pilose. Corolla red, wings much shorter than the keel. Anthers greenish.

[^133]:    If have examined Kew, Calcutta, and the British Museum herbaria, and Mr. Craib
    forms me that the type is not in Edinburgh. It is unlikels therefore to be found.

[^134]:    Common, often gregarious. Bihar and Chota Nagpur! Fl., Fr. Sept.--Dec.
    This appears to be the T. sericea of Hamilton, but as that name is preoccupied I have adopted Mr. Drummond's name in the Flora of Madras.

[^135]:    Bihar, Kurz! Neterhat, 3000 ft ! Fl. r.s. Fr. Dec. Jan.
    Stems sulcate, thinly hairy. Lflts. $25-$ r.sin $^{\prime}$ long with truncate or emarginate apex and a bristle in the sinns, with close ascenditg parallel lateral nerves, sericeous beneath. Racemes rarely elongating to one inch, bracts filiform persistent.

[^136]:    Dryer parts of the province. Behar, Furz! Fl. Oct. Fr. Dec.
    Often a small plant only $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ but attains $12^{\prime \prime}$. The stems are hairy on one side with a line of appressed hairs. Some states resemble diffuse forms of 4. bupleurifolius.

[^137]:    Throughout the area, from Bettiah! to Sambalpur! and Puri! Common in the hill regions. Fls, Feb.-April. Fr. May-June. Lhess. Feb,-April.
    Blaze finely closely streaked with blood-red. on a white ground and exuding a red juice. Large pieces are prized for the patura or hubs of the sagar wheels, and the food is in great request for agricultural implements. The leaves are largely used for fodder. It grows best in the most southerly forests and on red clayey loams. Roxburgh says that the pillars of Madajee Scindia's palace at Oojein are made of it. Gamble gives the average weight as about 52 lb .

[^138]:    Rather common. N. tract, Purneah, etc. ! Chota Nagpur, in valleys, all districts ! Sambalpur! Fl. Aug.-Oct. Fr. Nov, Jan.
    Angles of stem often shaggy. Lifts. $3-6^{\prime \prime}$ sometimes rather obovate, beautifully silky beneath when young, lateral half to three-fourths as long as terminal.
    
     acuminate ${ }^{\circ} 15-18^{\prime \prime}$. Standard $-3^{\prime \prime}$.
    Far. confestum, Prain. More glabrous and pods glabrescent. This may be a hybrid with the next species hut is easily distinguished in our province by the namerous sec. n. and general appearance. Chota Nagpur!

[^139]:    Bake in F.B.I. states that the pubescence is not glandular,

[^140]:    * Wrongly described as l-ovuled in all works consulted.

[^141]:    Very common in the Central and Southern areas exc. Puri, and often gregarious in cultivated and waste lands esy, in Palamau and Hazaribagh. In the Northern area it becomes scarce in Purneah except towards the Morung but it is fonnd sull-
    gregario greaarionsyy in some grass Iands of Northern Champaran. Fl. Feb.-April, at least the upper part of the tree being leatless at the time. Fr. May-July.

[^142]:    * In our specimens, but sometimes the pods are erect. In the closely allied genus Phaseolus the position of the pods has sometimes been used to differentiate species!

[^143]:    Roarburgh describes it as diffuse amt hairy. Letts, elliptic. Stipules lanceolate. Horn of the keel very long. Pods straight hairy terete nearly erect $2^{\prime \prime}$ long, very hairy. Seeds small, $4-6$, black with grey spots.
    He states that it is the nost esteenned of all the Legumina. Cattle eat the straw of this variety and it is considered very nourishing.

[^144]:    Even this character often fails in $\Gamma^{2}$. eexillata, which I only retain in Vigua instead of Phascolus for uniformity with other floras.

[^145]:    Indigenons along rivers in Northern Champaran and the Mechi river in Northern Purneah, but the rest of the northern area seems just ontside its natural distribution. It is however commonly planten thronghout the province, especially in the northem districts! F'l. with the new leaves March-April. Pods ripen in the next $c$ s.and usually remain on the tree unthl it again flowers, and the seeds germinate in Jano-July. Partially deciduous Dec.-March.
    Attains 6-12 ft. girth with grey or pale brown thick bark exfoliating in narrow longitudinal strips. Shoots pulescent. Corolla twice the calyx or less, standard orbicular long-clawed.
    A beautiful timber and rielding one of the handsomest furniture woods. The transverse strength is very great Gamble gives the value of Pas 700-900. It forms

[^146]:    * Vide Report on the Forests of RajpuraSohorin, 1904, by H. H. Haines.

[^147]:    Frequent in Angul! and Puri districts! often in rocky places when it hecomes bushy. Fl. April-June. Fr. April-June.
    L. rhachis with short petiole 1-2'3" pubescent. Lfts. subsessile increasing in size from the hase of the rhachis upwards, coriaceous polished ahove, finely sericeous partly or wholly glal)rescent heneath, finely closely nerved, tip rounded rarely sulb-acute. Rhachis of raceme densely rusty hirsute with 2 rows of minute sul)-secund bracts. Fls. sometimes subsolitary usually close but not fascicled. Calyx $\cdot 12-2^{\prime \prime}$ campanulate rusty-pubescent, fobes oblong-rounded, two upper broader and shorter than the 3 lower. Stanilard retuse long-clawed and with two fleshy callorities. Wings ohlong anuricled. Keel petals connate above, wll longclawed. Filaments free above. Sheath open at hase then connate anteriorly.

[^148]:    Higher mountains aud ridges in Singhhum: Ranchi and Palamau, ascending to the tops of the pats, common at Neteruat 300 ft ! ! Parasinath! Fl. May-June. Fr. Oct-March.

    Lflts. subsessile, mucronate, grabrescent above. Caly x purple pubescent $3-4^{\prime \prime}$ long, two upper teeth connate rounded. Standard " 5 " with inflexed margins, deeppurple, notched. Wings narrow-ohlong. Keel rather shorter, purple-veined, auricled. Stamens 9 very loosely cohering. Ovary and podstipitate.

[^149]:    Wild in the Santal Parganas. in cool places on Trap rock on the north side of
    Kandeshari Pahar: Wild on the Barnni Hinl, Khurda : Very frequently cultivated
    tgardens ! Fl. May-Aur. Fr. Jan.-April. Nearly evergreen.
    The flowers are in short racenses $13^{\prime \prime}$ loug with a pure white corolla ${ }^{\circ}-5-3^{\prime \prime}$ dian. The buds have heaks "5" Hong.

[^150]:    Commonly grown in villages and sometimes found in the forest on wh deserted Mhage sites. Naturalised among granite rocks near Kuru, etc., al..ll it would

[^151]:    Tidal Forests of Orissa! Fl. Jan.-April. Fr. May.
    In the Himalayan Journals Sir J. D. Mooker, speaking of that part of the Gramd Trunk Ruad not far from Parasnath, writes: "On the way Ifound the C. paniculata, a magnificent climber, festooning the trees with its dark glossy folinge and gorgeous racemes of orange blossoms." there is a doubt as to what this passage refers but I believe it to have been $\mathrm{M}_{\text {ezonpuron }}$ cucrllata, which in foliage much resembles C. miga. It could scarcely have been C. miga.

[^152]:    Frequent and often kept as standards in the Puri forests! Mayurbhanj, up to 1000 ft ., attaining large size! Kalahandi! Narsingpurs attains 6 ft . girth in the high valley of Nayagarh! Fl. April-May when leatless. Fr. Feb.-April.
    It is the well-known Pringado or Iron-wood of Burmah but the small trees as usually found do not appear to lee of much value.

[^153]:    * I have no field notes on the dimensions of the leaves, and I suspect that the measuremeats given, taken from Herbarinm material, are as usual too small, as these are usually masociated with the inflorescence.

[^154]:    * But I cannot follow aitogether the distinctions between these two species given in the Flora of Madras. One of these is that the leaffets of camescens are always acute, yet rome specimens named at Kew have not only obtuse but rounded tips to the leaflets. The leatlets in pennata are said to be linear-oblong and those in crenesens linear, but the proportionate breadth seems to me the same.

[^155]:    *The panicle is always described as terminal and ample. but sometimes the hats are replaced by young leaves and the inflorescence then assumes the form of inC.P. list).

[^156]:    -The name $P$. Inciduni was published without description in Anderson's payer on the Flora of Behar ard the mountain Parasnath.

[^157]:    Flowers white or pink with much timbriate stigmas, carpels with acute dorsal ridges
    Flowers white, stigmas slightly fimbriate, carpels rounder on back.

    1. tubereudatum.
    2. indicum.
[^158]:    Leaves elliptic, petioles over ${ }^{\prime \prime}$. Flowers solitary

    1. gymmorhiza.
    L. narrowly-elliptic, petiole under $\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime}$. Fls. 2-3"
    2. earyophylloides.
[^159]:    1. Frajt drupaceous, not winged.
    A. Leaves alt. and clustered at the ends of the twigs.

    Spikes simple.
    Petioles very short. Fr. giabrous, compressed. . . . 1. catappa.
    Petioles 1". Fr. tomentove glohose or pyriform
    2. belerica.
    B. Leaves not clustered at the ends of the twigs. Spikes panicled.
    II. Pruit with $5(-4)$ sub-edual wings. Spikes panicled.
    
    4. arjuna.
    5. tomentosa.

[^160]:    A, Flowers 5 -merous. Fruit $\overline{\text { and winced }}$

    1. decandiwa.
    B. Fls. 4 -merous. Frt. 4 -winged.

    Large sarmentose shrub or climbing shrul, . . . . . … oralifolinm.
    Undershrub. . . . . . . . маии.

[^161]:    Very common throurhont the province, especially aloug ualas but also forming
    dense low masses in scrul, jungle. as in Gaya, Fls. Nov.-Fels, Fr. April-June. The leaves on the panicle turn white or cream-colouren in Notemiser while the flower buds are unopened. Evergreen.
    Sometimes forming a dense bush in the open with brown bark. Innovations densely rusty-villous. Leaves sometimes somewhat obovate-oblong, sec. 1n, 6-5, tertiaries subscalariform, those on the panicle similar except as to colour and texture.
    bracts on thespikes becoming linear upwards, villuas. Sepals suls-aristate.
    acuminate, petals ovate acuminate hairy, not much longer.

[^162]:    Germination usually hypogeal.
    The venation of the Myrtacea is like that of the (ompretacea or more usually the sec. n. loop continuously within the margin or join an even intramarginal nerve.
    The Lecythidacese (ineluding Crveya and Botringtomia) are included in the F.B.I. and many other works in this family.
    I. Fruit baccate.
    A. Cotyledons thick and fleshy. Sep. 4. Seerbs 1 few. . 1. Eugenia.

    1. Embryo horse-shoe shaped. (Jotyledons small with comparatively large hypocotyl.
    Fls. axillary solitary. Sepals free in bud
    2. Myrtu*.

    Flowers paniculate cymose
    8. Pimenta.

    Peduncles axillary 1-s-Hd. ('alyx eutire in hud irregularly splitting in fower.
    I7. Fruit dry, loculicidally splitting st top.
    Mo. capitate or umbelled. Petuls calyptrate
    4. Pidium.

    Fla, in sxillary spikes. Petals a spreadiog. ist. in lundlen opposite the petals
    5. Encalyptu*.
    6. Melalenca.

    Ils, in proliferous spikes. Stamens free
    7. Callistemon.

[^163]:    * It is described as a shrub by Roxburgh, but all the specimens in the Calcutta otanic Garden have grown into trees. There are several other cases of Chittagong lants being found in Orissan (see Introduction).

[^164]:    Chota Nagpur 3000 ft . in wet places!
    The type has 4 -angular stems, glabrous or with patent hairs, and corymbose flowers.

[^165]:    Malayan Species of Jussica" in the Journal of Botany, September, 1921. He splits up $J$. suffruticosa, nobis, into $J_{\text {. erecta, }}$ L., and J. cillosa, Lamk., and states that - Firaendocarpa is the real $J$. suffuticosa (though he does not give all the characters). $I$ find it difficult to determine from this paper whether one Angul specimen (collected by Chattarice is Ridley's $J$. erecta var. exaltata or $J$. villosa, Lamk.

[^166]:    * In referring to the shape of the hypanthium in the generic and specific diagnosis the male hypanthium and the female part of the hypanthium above the nvary is alluded to. As the wall of the hypanthium forms also the ovary wall the shape of the ovary is sufficiently explicit for the lower part.

[^167]:    * Both vernacular and English (or American) names such as Pumpkin, Squash, etc., are often loosely applied, and to the frait rather than to the plant.

[^168]:    *The small area or cushion thns formed is here termed an "areole."

[^169]:    * Records of the Botanical Survey of India, 1911.

[^170]:    * The vithe are often externally visible in the ripe fruit as dark streaks ; they show under the microscope in transverse section as minute holes in the pericarp.

[^171]:    Marshy places and river banks. Neterhat 3000 ft.! Fl. May-June.
    Lower leaves with $\overline{\mathrm{L}} 7 \mathrm{7}$ pairs of pinne, petioled above the sheath, upper leaves sessile on the sheath which has scarious margins, radical leaves (with petiole) about 1 ft . long, pinnæ with $3-5$ leaflets; Ifts. lanceolate or rhomboid-lanceolate with cuneate base, incised or serrate. Bracts 0 . Rays many " $5-1 \cdot 5^{\prime}$ ". Bracteoles aboat 9 linear, shorter than the pedicels. Calyx with 5 subulate teeth nearly as long as ovary, which is slightly laterally compressed without prominent ridges. Pet. white with a long inflexed cusp. Anthers pale pink. Inner fls, male, outer female with longer erect styles. Cocci $12^{\prime \prime}$ long. Seed terete.

[^172]:    * Numerous in Tupidanthus, a small tree sometimes seen in gardens.
    + The above Key is only applicable to the genera so far as they are represented in Behar and Orissa, e.g. Aralia also contains herbs and small trees and Heptapleurum contains large trees. The limits of the genera have, however, been very considerably changed by different authors.

